

ELIJAH

RETURNS

ELIJAH

RETURNS

MALACHI 4:5

*BEHOLD, I WILL SEND TO YOU ELIJAH THE PROPHET
BEFORE THE GREAT AND GLORIOUS DAY OF THE LORD COMES. LXX*

WRITINGS:

DIVINELY INSPIRED

BY THE HOLY SPIRIT

JEREMIAH 1:10

*BEHOLD, I HAVE APPOINTED THEE THIS DAY OVER NATIONS AND OVER
KINGDOMS, TO ROOT OUT, AND TO PULL DOWN, AND TO DESTROY, AND
TO REBUILD, AND TO PLANT. LXX*

CONTENTS

6-1-10 (1-9, 28-13; 1-24-14; 6-23-15; 8-14-17; 9-8-18; 4-26-23)

AA PRELIMINARIES

- A Table of Contents
 - 1. Dedication
 - 2. Mission Statement
 - 3. About the Scribe
 - 4. About the Book
- B Preamble
- C Preface
- D Introduction
- E Seek
- F Questions
- G Core Belief System
 - Two Hearts, Cognitive Dissonance,
 - New Wine Old Wineskins, Mirror of Illusion, Anomaly

BB GOD the FATHER - THOUGHT

- A The Hand of God
 - Chart - True Israel
 - Chart - God's Goal w Elect
- B Contract – Old, New Agreement, Wedding
- C Calendar of God's Ages
 - Chart - Time Lines, 400, 490, 2300 Years
- D Four Natures of God
- E Imaginations of the Heart
- F Genesis
- G Throne of God
 - Chart - God's Divine Order

CC CHRIST the SON - BELIEVE (verb)

- A "The Christ" Anointed Spirit
- B Body of "The Christ"
 - Didache, Communion, Blood of the Covenant
- C Believe God
- D "The Christ's" Genealogy Mt 1

DD HOLY PEOPLE the SPIRIT - MANIFESTATION

- A NT Written TO Whom
- B Job on the Sinewave Curve
- C 12 Minor Prophets

EE GOD-WORD / INSTRUCTION BOOK / BIBLE

- A Hidden Mysteries
- B Gentile

FF CHRIST-TEMPLE / CHURCH / JACOB'S SEED

- A Three Sins 1-05
- B Baptized
- C Great Commission
- D Born Again OR From Above
- E Anti-Christ 2-09
- F Daniel Chapter Seven 6-05

GG PEOPLE-the SCRIPT / the PLAY / the PAGEANT

- A Preparing the Bride - One Mind
- B The Beast vs The Overcomer (Revelation)
- C The Judgment, Pageant, Setup (for Each Cycle)
- D Markers of the 12 Tribes
 - Brigade Emblems
 - Tribal Emblems or Ensigns
 - Royal Arms of Countries
 - Coronation Stone, Stone of Scone, Jacob's Pillow
 - Stonehenge, Stone Circles, Alignments, Standing Stones
 - Sculptured Stones
 - Identifying Graphical Names
 - Throne of David to Ulster, N. Ireland; True Israel
 - Two Fish and the Cord
 - Re-Uniting N. & S. Kingdoms – The Royal Wedding, April 29, 2011
 - Comment on 12 Tribes: Emblems, Sculptures, Stones, & Thrones
 - Definitions of the 12 Tribes
 - Countries of the 12 Tribes
 - Bible
 - 1900 Edition Bible “Revisers’ Preface”
 - Translations of the Masoretic Text into English
 - Monarchs
- E Daniel 70 Weeks
 - Chart – Timeline
- F Ezekiel – Expositors Commentary
- G Stranger
- H Race Mixing
 - Separated Out, Scattered, Gather,
 - Spirit into House of Jacob Seed
- I God's Provision, Allogenes
- J Babylonish Captivity / Jews
- K Babylon Today; Daniel 4
- L Extreme Spiritual Experiences
- M Elijah
- N How to Pray

HH EXTRA ARTICLES

- A Israel vs Jew
- B The Lost Sheep
- C Preserving God's Enemies
- D Satan's Disciples
- E The Wedding
- F Three Gentiles
- G Final Chapter
- H I Am Spirit

II APPENDIXES

- A Genesis Family Tree
- B Note Sheet III & IV
- C Roger's Diagrams & Charts
- D Back Cover

PENNED
BY
THEODIDODITY

(GOD'S DIVINELY INSPIRED TOOL)

TRUTH IS MY ONLY AGENDA

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES
Amendment #1

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press, or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances. Dec 15, 1791

GOD'S
MIGHTY HAND
PUBLISHING COMPANY

© Copyright 2023 Robert D. Steffens
The material on this entire web site is copyrighted to prevent its theft or abuse.

DEDICATION

To the

SANCTUARY

And the

HOST

And

Also to anyone else that calls on the name of the

LORD GOD ALMIGHTY

who sent

HIS SON JESUS.

MISSION STATEMENT FOR THIS BOOK

Jer 4:15 *For a voice of one publishing from Dan shall come.*

Dn 8:13 *How long shall the **Sanctuary**
(the Holy Word of God; the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC)
and Host
(God's Holy Race; the House of Jacob Seed)
*be trampled?**

Dn 8:14 *and He said to him, evening and morning
two thousand and three hundred days (years); and
the Sanctuary shall be cleansed.*

285 BC _____ 2300 years _____ 2015 AD

Dn 12:4 *And thou, Daniel, close the words, and seal the book
to the time of the end;
*until many are taught and knowledge is increased.**

Dn 12:9 *and He said go, Daniel; for the words are closed and sealed up
to the time of the end.*

:10 *Many must be tested and thoroughly whitened, and tried with fire, and
sanctified; but the transgressors shall transgress: and none of the transgressors
shall understand; but the wise shall understand.*

Mt 24:15 *Therefore, when you see the abomination of desolation,
The thing spoken through **DANIEL** the prophet,
Having stood in the Holy place,
the one **READING**, let him understand.*

ABOUT THE SCRIBE

May 11, 2017

Robert Dale Steffens; born Dec 23, 1941, Merry Christmas Mom; Blodgett Hospital, in East Grand Rapids, Michigan.

Lived in:

Leland, Mi; Claude Kaapke House.

Mt. Morris, Mi; Nov 1943, 717 North St.

Jan 1945, 8186 Benson Road.

Northport, Mi; Aug 1946, W. 6th St, Northport School

Mar 1947, 110 Nagonaba St, above the print shop; Northport School

Byron Center, Mi; Dec 14, 1950, 1250 84th St. an 80 acre farm; Winchester Grade School

Grand Rapids, Mi; Dec 10, 1951, 237 Carrier St. NE; Coldbrook Grade School, Creston High.

1953, 17 ½ Quimby St. NW; Creston High School, 7th & 8th grades.

1955, 930 Union St. SE; South High School, 9th thru 12th grades. (grad 1959)

Oct 16, 1960 1605 Francis SE; Herpolshiemer's; Columbian Stg, GR

San Antonio, Tx; Oct 17, 1961; Lackland Air Force Base, Basic Training.

Biloxi, Miss; Keesler Air Force Base; Electronics Schooling.

Sidi Slimane, Morocco; Sidi Slimane Air Force SAC Base; Remote Transmitter Site.

Saratoga Springs, NY; Radar Station, Ground to Air Communications Site.

Wyoming, Mi; Oct 16, 1965, 3501 Oriole St. SW; Columbian Stg, GR.

May 29, 1966, 2741 Hook St. SW; Columbian Stg, GR.

Cary, NC; Jan 9, 1967 220 Waldo St; IBM, Research Triangle Park, NC.

406 Melody Lane; IBM; Research Triangle Park, NC.

408 Melody Lane; IBM, Retired Dec 23, 1996.

Jewell Ridge, VA; Jul 29, 2006, 1128 Hilltop Rd.

Henderson, NC. Temporary Address, Oct 18, 2014, 34 U.S. Grant Ct.

Jewell Ridge, VA; Apr 30, 2016, 1128 Hilltop Rd.

Work: Mow lawns;

Morning GR Herald, then afternoon GR Press Paper Routes.

Set Pins at Bowling Allies; Northfield Lanes, Creston Rec.

Concession at Grand Rapids Civic Auditorium.

Herpolshiemer's Dept Store; Window Dressing Assist, Stock Boy.

Columbian Storage and Transfer Warehouse; Fork Lift Operator, Unload Train Cars, Load Truck

US Air Force; Heavy Ground Communications.

IBM; Retired; Test Equipment Maintenance up to non-degreed Staff Engineer.

Married May 29, 1966 until Aug, 1975.

ABOUT THE SCRIBE

I grew up rooted in the Lutheran Church – Missouri Synod, not even allowed to go to Lutheran Churches of other Synods. My memories start out in the small town of Northport Michigan, where we were free to run all over town, exploring the creek and the lake shore and anywhere else our legs would take us. There was no fear of us getting harmed and we didn't lock the doors on our houses, as there was no need in an all-white town. I spent many summers on my uncle's farm about 11 miles from Northport. They didn't even have locks on their doors.

As a teenager, I was in the church youth group. I have no memory of ever not knowing God and Jesus, nor was I ever dragged to any church, as it was just a normal part of life to go. The emphasis on church was lessened during my four years in the Air Force, but after marriage, we did go and we took the two kids with us. During the time leading up to the dissolving of the 10 year marriage, the church was no support at all.

As a newly single person, I did what many newly single people do, I went wild, burning the candle on both ends. Dating, drinking, partying and running around were the highlights of my life. I must admit, sin is pleasurable for a season, but risky. It can be forgiven but the consequences may linger on as they are not as easily forgiven. Memories of the broken hearts (theirs and mine) and of the failed relationships, including a failed engagement, are still alive. Even with all the fun that one can enjoy during the good parts and good times, there comes a point when the question must be asked: Isn't there more to life than this?

That is where my path led me back to church, religion, reading the Bible and the associated books. I attended churches of many different denominations. The answers to my questions in Sunday school were not satisfying. "Just have faith" is not an answer. I was cynical and skeptical about all matters pertaining to religion. My older brother, Roger, had gone to a Lutheran Seminary for four years, then vicared (assistant pastor) for one year before leaving the "business." He had since continued to seek God on all levels. He would write articles and send them to me, and we would often spend long periods of time on the telephone discussing religion. To say the least, my interest in the Truth of Theology was being tweaked. There were too many unanswered questions about what God was conveying to us in the Bible, along with the many, many different denominations based on the doctrines and commandments of men, and the countless different translations of the Bible. Jesus said "*all these things and even more you can do,*" so why aren't we doing them? Why can't I do what Jesus promised me that I could do?

Two events advanced my quest. One event was the sinner's prayer that has become the main basis of the religion for some of the denominations. Thinking I had nothing to lose, I tried it. I was in my bedroom by myself. When I got to the end of it and said "Jesus come into my heart," I felt and heard a hand slap me on the chest. My hands were folded in front of me. Wow! This tested my engineering background. Was it Jesus coming in, or the devil going out, or God chastising me for something I knew better than to do (as He was always in my heart)? Regardless, it didn't matter, as it made some changes in me that people that I had known for some time noticed and remarked about.

I loved to spend hours in a very hot tub. There I would think, meditate, pray or whatever other name one might call it. The second event could be described as an intentional and voluntary detachment from the world and its' devices. While lying in the tub, I "yielded up" my life to God, completely, in effect dying to the world. I gave it totally to Him to do with as He pleased. I asked Him to keep my desires out of the way that I may serve His desires only and be His tool. The only condition that I attached was that "He use me." God accepted my offer and I have never looked back. It has not been an easy path, but I wouldn't trade it for any other path, and I have knowledge of many other paths.

The articles that Roger wrote were given to other friends and even ministers, and they would ask me if I understood them, because they didn't. I would say yes, I understood them without difficulty. It was at that time that I figured as a layman with little formal education, and no fancy titles given to me by man, that I could re-write the articles in my plain and simple language. That was the beginning of my writing. But I wanted to know more. Being skeptical, I questioned everything. The Apocrypha used to be included with the Bible. So, why was it taken out and who took it out? Looking for a reason to cause it to be excluded, I began reading the Apocrypha. When I got to 2 Esdras, which now has even been removed from the Apocrypha itself, I fell in love with this book. It is similar to the book of Revelation, which is difficult to understand, except 2 Esdras is much easier to follow. It states that: "we are not supposed to pray or pay for the dead;" perhaps this may explain the "why" and the "who" for its removal. I began reading many other books of the Bible.

It is my opinion that when you start seeking hard enough, and God sees that you are serious, that you become baptized with the Holy Spirit or you activate the Holy Spirit that was already inside you. God said "*when you seek me with all your heart, you will find me.*" He keeps His promises. Now this guidance from the Holy Spirit began to play a very important part in my seeking. No, I didn't hear audible voices. I would describe it more as when I was seeking something with all my heart and praying for the answer, sometimes for weeks, there would all of a sudden come a "knowingness" that I didn't have before. It would be very easy to say I figured it out myself and no one could argue with that. I feel like Moses, when he smote the rock twice with his rod, then said "*must Aaron and I even get water from the rock for you?*" The water wasn't from Moses, it was from God and that reply kept Moses out of the Promised Land. The knowingness that I received isn't from me, it's from the Holy Spirit. If it was from me, then others could have easily figured out long ago, some of the things that I have been shown and have written about. God told Daniel that "*these things were sealed up until the time of the end.*" Many of the Bible expositors did their writings around the 1500's, which was before the time of the end while these things were still sealed by God. If this is now the time of the end, then what method might God use to unseal these hidden things? Perhaps He would use someone that volunteered to be His tool and serve Him. I haven't taken this assignment lightly. One day I sat at the kitchen table, realizing what was going on, with my knees shaking and tears in my eyes, asking "why me, Lord?" I realized that when Moses asked that, it wasn't reluctance to do what he was told that he was voicing, it was the awesomeness of the task at hand, and to be chosen by God for such a high honor as leading God's people. As a very ordinary and average person, I still ask quite often, and still with tears in my eyes "why me, Lord, who am I?"

By my invitation, God has imposed His will upon me. My drinking was brought to a halt by headaches. I resisted. I would change types of drinks, going through all the different wines, beers and liquors, until each one would start giving me a headache. Finally, I reached a point where I couldn't even have one beer with a pizza without getting a severe headache. No person on earth could have held my marriage together. I often think "what God has joined together, no man can take apart," has a flip side to it: "what God is taking apart, no man can hold together." Such was my marriage. So I dated and dated and dated. Looking for a relationship that would last, I was vexed. The problems weren't the woman's fault, yet they weren't mine either, it was a Higher Power working for Thy Will to be done. I see now that I never would have accomplished the writing that I have done if I had been in any kind of relationship whatsoever. "You can't serve two masters" and I know very well what that means. It's been over eighteen years since I have dated, kissed a girl or even held one's hand. I still have a desire to have a marriage, but I know it's not time yet, and God's thwarting is a mountain that I haven't been able to go around or over or through. I've tried. Yes, I am chided and encouraged by others to engage in a relationship, but it's OK, I understand.

Looking back on all this, it's as though God said, "OK, Bob, you can have a marriage for a while, and you can run around like a fool and get it all out of your system, and even have some drinks on Me, but enjoy them while you can, because later on I have plans for you." And He did.

One log won't burn alone. It is the reflective heat from one that heats and assists the other and vice versa. Together the two burn very nicely. That describes my relationship with my brother, Roger. He would give me an article that would encourage me, and I would give him an article that would encourage him. One Saturday I gave him an article that I had written. The next morning he got up and wrote three articles just from the inspiration from that one article. He worked for months on figuring out the Sine Wave diagram but was unsure of the order of the 12 Tribes. I was reading Numbers 2 and realized that this was the correct order of the Tribes for the Sine Wave and told him. Roger was instrumental in getting us to a local book auction in an area where there was little interest in books. There I bought the 1887 set of Encyclopedias that has been so valuable in tracing the "Markers of the Twelve Tribes," along with the 1900 edition of the Bible plus many other valuable books. There are so many things that we shared and are now combined in our works. We spent countless hours of talking, along with grilling some lamb chops and other meals, with his wife Lisa doing much of the prep work and cooking. We helped each other with many farm activities, and occasionally chasing a cow that got out of the fencing. Yes, on some things we disagreed and that was OK too. In the beginning he started this quest alone. Later I joined him and we had great discussions and beautiful insights. On Aug 30, 2012 he left. Yep, he went home. Two years and four months later, on Jan 10, 2015 our other brother, Ron, left to go home too. I have four younger sisters, but no deep Spiritual discussions. I am left alone to complete this quest. How I miss them both. Perhaps, soon I can follow.

Right now, I feel like Elijah when he said in 3 Ki 14 *I have been very jealous for the Lord Almighty; for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant... And I am left entirely alone... And the Lord said to him: 18 and thou shalt leave in Israel seven thousand men, all the knees which had not bowed themselves to Baal...*

If there is a remnant of 7000 that's a good thing, but where are they? Lord, could you maybe send a couple my way? This solid food for the mature is very deep and I sure could use someone to talk to about it.

ABOUT THE BOOK

1991 AD to 2023 AD; 5-11-17; 7-17-17; 10-7-18

Most people have a list of things that they would like to accomplish in life. Perhaps unwritten are many lists of things that people would never choose to do in their lifetime. At the top of this latter list of things that I never want to do in my lifetime is write or publish a book. Here I sit, after eighteen years of serious research, with a book of over 600, 8 ½ x 11 pages. I never wanted to be a writer or to publish a book. I would be quite content to just go fishing. When the Holy Spirit gets hold of you and says “Write” you had better write, but that doesn’t make you a writer. After you have been guided by the Holy Spirit to do the writing, then you have to move out of the Spiritual realm and into the commercial worldly realm of going through the hoops to get a publisher, permissions and copyright. Not an easy task unless you have a PhD or are a Professor, especially in the Christian arena.

“Spell check” had a field day as there are many words that are no longer in common use today and many names that wouldn’t be found in any spell check program.

The spelling of a person’s name is different in places. In some cases the writers did not know the correct name, or the correct spelling. In other cases it’s part of the pollution done by the transgressors to move the markers left for God’s children. It was not my intent in this book to attempt to correct all the pollution, which I could not have done anyway.

The Bible has been out for a long time, and I found it very frustrating that many of the things in this book have not been discovered long, long ago. Therefore I used a lot of **highlighting**, underscoring and CAPITALIZATION to emphasize what should have been the obvious. I didn’t write “emphasis added” each time it was done. When necessary I used () or [] for my added comments and sometimes *italics* were used in place of “quotes.” My emphasis is on the difficult message that is being conveyed, not on dotting “i”s or crossing “t”s.

A lot of text was used from a highly respected and accepted Chambers’s Encyclopedia from Edinburgh, Scotland printed in 1887. The English language has changed somewhat from that time. The text I used is unaltered.

Also, though cognitive dissonance may battle with you, I sought the closest I could find to the original Greek Scripture that Jesus quoted. It is my opinion that it is “The Greek Septuagint with Apocrypha” later translated into the Greek and English translation by Sir Lancelot C.L. Brenton first published in London in 1851. The Greek text in Brenton’s translation is based on the Vaticanus with some reliance on other texts. It is published by Hendrickson Publishers. This translation helped tremendously to identify some of the pollution done to the translations made from the Masoretic text of ca 900 AD.

I could have used help putting this book together. Where is everyone when the page is still blank? I know they will show up after the work is done. Due to the nature of the book being somewhat controversial, where would I go to find someone to assist me? As you read the book, you will gain better understanding what I mean by this.

I feel that I have been guided by the Holy Spirit. Although many people say they believe in the Holy Spirit, they don't really believe in the Holy Spirit. Just tell them, "the Holy Spirit guided me," and you will see. In trying to understand what I was being shown, I did my best, but that leaves room for errors in my interpretation and presentation. Any errors found here are mine and not the Holy Spirit's. I take responsibility for the possible misunderstanding.

The book was not written as a novel. It was composed as separate articles or chapters. Therefore, some of the material is repeated in different chapters where it pertains to the subject matter of that chapter. Also, the chapters were not written in sequence of first, second, third and so on. They were written as they came to me. I could either write or ignore.

There is probably no book written other than the Bible itself that will spawn more books to be written because of it, than this book. Many of the subjects addressed here could use more investigation and clarification and explanation. There is too much depth to cover it all in just one book. Plus the understanding here should inspire practical applications.

We live in a time when anything good said about the white race is considered a hate crime, whereas it's OK to say anything good about any other race. A simple paper tacked up saying "It's OK to be white" is declared to be a white supremacist action and a hate crime by our news media. I don't buy into that phony political correctness. It is done for a specific purpose known by those doing it and I stand against that purpose and against the ones doing it.

The White Race does not have identification tags on them. There is no way to tell which white people are from one or any of the 12 Tribes and there are many white people that are from none of the 12 Tribes. I have used "White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race" many times throughout the book. There are other identifiers as Celts, Druids, Culdees, Normans, Cymry, and a host of other names which may include the 12 Tribes. There are, without any doubt, many of the seed of the House of Jacob that may not be included under the term that I have used, also there are many under the term that are not included as the seed of the House of Jacob. When God said He would scatter us so that even we wouldn't know who we were, He meant it, and He did it. It would be impossible to identify and describe each different group. One could look at the books of the Bible and see where and who the letters were written to. They weren't to India, China, the Edomites, the Ishmaelites, the Pharaohs or many others. It was not my intent to offend anyone by exclusion or inclusion with the term used. Perhaps a book written by someone other than myself could bring about more clarification and identification to this connection to the 12 Tribes. It was many from all of the 12 Tribes that founded and established the United States and many other countries throughout the world. The one thing that stands firm is that God separated out and made a "race" His Holy people. When those of that race mix with the other races, they are no longer separated out and no longer His Holy people. The law of God has been disregarded. *For let the many that exist perish, rather than that the Law of God which has been set before them be disregarded.* 2 Esdras 7:20

The liars and thieves have stolen a vineyard that they didn't even want, but they want to keep the rightful owners out. There will be much dissention from them being exposed as this book will upset their game plan. All are part of God's creation and the enemies of God played their part very well. But their season of prosperity has come to an end. The question should not

be why are they being exposed, but it should be why did they lie and deceive to begin with. They will howl through the night from the shining of the light. So be it! They should have put more importance on the truth. It is probably a hate crime to say they stole as it is also a hate crime to say anything good about the white race or their culture.

Some of the sentences I would call “Bible speak” or “Encyclopedia speak” as they may be a bit different than the commonly accepted sentences of today. Also, the Greek sentence has a different order than the English sentence. I would hate to see them corrected out. Also, I don’t see the composition in a layman’s terms as a bad thing. Jesus and the Disciples didn’t have PhD’s and they did a pretty good job writing the best book that has ever been written. I can see Jesus here today trying to get His book published; *OK, just do the words in red then.* “Sorry, dude, we don’t accept unsolicited manuscripts.” I have seen too many Theological books written by PhD’s and Professors that are incorrect. But then, how does one correct a Professor? You don’t. You just publish it. Perhaps earning a PhD has a tendency to prevent one from being submissive to Scripture and the Holy Spirit. I don’t mean to down play their sincere and honest intent. For I myself have a much higher title not given to me by man. It is “servant of God.”

A few words about the contents:

The first section: **PRELIMINARIES**, is self-explanatory with the Preface, Introduction etc.

The second section: **GOD / PERFECTION**: is God the Father or Thought when God was planning all that is; in His mind, before any manifestation. It includes the Creative Throne of God before anything happened or before manifestation. “*I chose you before the foundation of the world*” is here.

The third section: **THE CHRIST / WITHOUT SIN**: This is Jesus and the Creative Throne and all the parts of it revealed in the book of Revelation, including the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob, before sin entered into the world. It was a Spiritual nature form known to us as the Garden of Eden. “*Adam and Eve were naked but they knew it not:*” Spirit form. It is this form that Jesus was speaking of when He said “*You must be born from above.*” It is also the face of the Man Living Being in Rev 4:7 that is the Spiritual Man nature from above. This is what Jesus, born of a virgin, was referring to when He said He was “*Son of Man.*” Only the seed of Jacob race or bloodline has this indwelling Spiritual nature which has the assignment of BELIEVING (verb, action word; it creates), which was appointed to them by God. The first chapter in the first book of the New Testament verifies this. Begot, begot, begot is telling you that it is this bloodline lineage that is important. When the seed of this bloodline runs into the ditch, the result is eviction from the Garden resulting in the “fallen short creation” below. Yes, all mankind can do the other kind of “believing” (to have confidence in, to think or affirm your opinion that something already created appears to be real to you). I believe this is a sheet of paper, doesn’t make it a sheet of paper, it already is. That type of believing is simply accepting it to be so, not creating it. God and His Creative Throne do the creating type of BELIEVING.

The fourth section: **FALLEN SHORT CREATION / SIN**: This is after the Adamic Spiritual nature race caused their automatic eviction from the garden of perfection by BELIEVING less than God’s mind; this is fallen-short, missing the mark, failing to witness or sin. The result is the

chaos of the world where the battle between good and evil is being played out in our minds. The crystal clear lake of Rev 4:6 that is so clear that you can't see the water is symbolic of God and the 2 sections above: "God" and "The Christ." When you throw a rock into the crystal clear lake, it creates waves. You think you are seeing the water but you are not. You are just seeing the waves which are the distortion caused by the rock. The rock could be called sin and the sin causes the visible distortion. It is this distortion that lets us see what God would look like if He was not invisible. Jesus said "*If you have seen me, you have seen the Father.*" Jesus was made sin or distortion for us, so we could see Him. If you had no sin, you would be invisible like God. "*Adam and Eve were naked and they knew it.*" visible, physical form. It is here that the other 3 Living Beings of Rev 4:7 get their empowerment by the Body of The Christ BELIEVING them into being. The Physical (lion), Emotional (calf) and Intellectual (eagle) natures become very active and give Satan his dominion over the Spiritual (Man) nature. This is the battle.

This battle of the Spiritual nature is with and within us. It is NOT an external battle with any of the other races or countries, as many people think. We alone (12 Tribes) hold and control that power that is within us and always has been. WE need to stop thinking the lie, and find the power within us that is the power of "THE CHRIST." When we realize that WE are the Sons of Man; the Spiritual Man Nature born from above; with Jesus as our Head; then we will have overcome. With that realization and awareness, the mountain will move. This power will not be wasted on impostors, regardless what they believe.

It is hard to define each chapter under one of the three headings and there may be just cause for discussion as to which heading a certain chapter should rightly be under. It is my prayer that their placement is close enough to cause an awakening of the Spiritual nature that is within us, and bring about the awareness of who we, the "White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race" are as the cells that make up the Body of The Christ with Jesus as our Head. Please do NOT get caught up in the Israel Identity and start worshipping that, instead worship the Lord God Almighty.

You may need to read some of the chapters more than once or even many times, allow some time for it to ferment, and pray for the Holy Spirit to guide you. Your cognitive dissonance will be challenged. Don't let it become a stumbling block. God loves you, and so do I.

Explanations of some recent prophesies being fulfilled that are explained in this book:

Is 46:11 Calling a bird from the east
 Ezk 37:15-22 Recombining of the 12 Tribes Jer 3:18
 Dn 8:13-14 2300 years of trampling the Sanctuary
 Mal 4:5 A form of Elijah's return
 Joel 2:28 Pouring out of the Holy Spirit
 Dn 9:24-27 Daniel's 70 weeks
 Joel 3:18 Water the valley of flags (or standards, or banner)
 Dn 4:33 Natural form of Babylon returns after 7 times
 Hidden mysteries made known
 Christ presence in the Clouds- hint of coming.

PREAMBLE

1-10, (rev 6-3-10, 9-14-14)

God, who has always been, from before the beginning of time, is invisible as His mind is also invisible. Through His wisdom, He chose to express and experience. To make His invisible mind manifest as the Universe, He set up the (creative) “Throne of God” as His Manifesting tool. As a part of that Throne, before the foundation of the world, He chose the House of Jacob to be a specific, peculiar and Holy peoples, to **BELIEVE** His invisible mind into Manifestation. This created the Garden of Eden. Then some of this “House of Jacob” Spiritual Man of God fell short and “failed to witness” God’s perfect and righteous mind, and started **BELIEVING** their own minds instead. This was the Original Sin (Gk: amartia: failing to witness God’s mind) that caused them to be evicted from the Garden and down into the world flesh and blood body. The Garden was God’s Divine Order. The world is Man’s not so Divine Order or Man’s chaos. The result for this falling short, was that the “Throne of God” was broken. The agreement to follow God’s mind had been violated. Without the “Throne of God” functioning properly, the entire Manifestation would cease and ALL would return to the invisible void and darkness, or death. To repair this breach, God sent His Son to (1) die that death for the House of Jacob (Mt 15:24) and (2) gather together the House of Jacob and get them back on track so they would again BELIEVE God’s mind instead of their own. This would allow them back in the Garden of Eden or Heaven. The Bible is this story. The Old Testament was the Prophecy from God that got the fallen short House of Jacob BELIEVING in the Messiah, which allowed Jesus to Manifest from a virgin. The New Testament has the Southern Kingdom of Juda spreading the story of this Manifestation to the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom and the rest of the scattered and dispersed House of Jacob. It gives us instructions to get our BELIEVING back on track. It is necessary for the House of Jacob to come together as ONE as “The Christ Body” with Jesus as “The Christ Head.” At that time, “The Whole Christ” will appear. The House of Jacob HAS BEEN anointed with the Holy Spirit. We need to tune out the three world natures and start listening to the Holy Spirit that is trying to guide us.

The Spiritual ruling Entity, which is the House of Jacob as “The Christ Body” and Jesus as “The Christ Head” affects the whole world (cosmos, universe) and the Garden of Eden or Heaven. God’s Divine Order passes through His “Throne of God” by way of the House of Jacob and Jesus.

The House of Jacob and Jesus together, as “The Christ,” manifest God’s Divine Order into the Garden of Eden or Heaven.

The House of Jacob separated from the Oneness with their seed brothers (scattered), and separated from Jesus, pass their own Divine Disorder and chaos into the manifested world of sin.

When the House of Jacob lift up their heads and become One in Unity with their fellow seed of the 12 Tribes and Jesus, by recognizing they are God’s Elect, then we as “The Christ,” will manifest God’s Divine Order into the Garden of Eden or Heaven, again.

As far as the House of Jacob calling a multitude, the multitude is welcome and they benefit by calling upon the name of the Lord God Almighty and Jesus. But the House of Jacob is calling them “to” the fallen short, disorder and chaos of the world. We are the Prodigal Son calling others to join us in this pig pen called “world” that we caused. It is when the House of Jacob gets back on track and expresses and experiences the perfect mind of God, that the whole world will see the Glory of God and every knee shall bow. The perfection of God in Jesus showed us “how” the Power of God works, with His miracles, and told us that the same Power is within us. So we invite Jesus into our hearts, hoping we can take His Power. What we should do instead, is hold God’s perfection and righteousness in OUR minds, like Jesus did, and confess it with OUR tongues. When we reach critical mass doing this, then all will be changed in the twinkling of an eye and the mountain will move. Amen. Come, Awakening of The Christ!! The Lord Jesus is waiting.

PREFACE

1-10, (5-31-10)

Ministers stand in their marbled sepulcher podiums spewing their “milk for babies,” “Sunday school lessons for children,” and their “pabulum from the pulpit,” which is simply the “doctrines and commandments of **men**” turned into a religion. They use Satan to build their protectionism system. If anyone stands to challenge their “doctrines and commandments of men” that formed their religion, they hide behind the Bible by holding it up in front of them and loudly claiming; “You’re attacking the word of God - you must be Satan.” This protects their opinion and the investment they have built; being the church building and the congregational collection plate, as any attempt toward the Truth in the Bible is squashed. The intimidated truth seeker quietly walks away. One more attempt at proclaiming God’s Truth-according to the Bible - FAILED! The congregation stirs out of their blind stupor just enough to mumble “where did he come from, whew, at least he’s gone,” as they slither back down in their padded seats.

This book comes to you FIRMLY standing on the Word of God, in the name of Jesus Christ, and the writing in it guided by the Holy Spirit. It has been penned by a tool of God; a “no one” or a “no body” that God has chosen to use as His tool. You have heard the saying that “no one” will serve the Lord. I am that “no one.” I will serve Him, send me!

I believe God is doing just that in allowing me to pen this God inspired book.

Read it well, my brethren; you scattered sheep from the House of Jacob, and lift up your heads and stand tall, for you are children of the Most High God! Come Prodigal Sons, it’s time to leave this pig pen, called world, and return to our Father. Come! Come!

Zec 13:7 Awake, O sword, against my ministers, and against the man who is my citizen, saith the Lord Almighty: smite the ministers, and draw out the sheep: and I will bring mine hand upon the little ones. LXX

Eze 34:1-10 Thus saith the Lord God; O ministers of the House of Jacob, do ministers feed themselves: do not the ministers feed the sheep? 3 Behold, ye feed on the milk, and clothe yourselves with the wool, and slay the fat: but ye feed not my sheep. 4 The weak one ye have not strengthened, and the sick ye have not cherished, and the bruised ye have not bound up, and the stray one ye have not turned back, and the lost ye have not sought; and the strong ye have wearied with labor. 5 And my sheep were scattered, because there were no ministers: and they became meat to all the wild beasts of the field. 6 And my sheep were scattered on every mountain, and on every high hill: yea, they were scattered on the face of the earth, and there was none to seek them out, or to bring them back.

7 Therefore, ye ministers, hear the word of the Lord. 8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my sheep became a prey, and my sheep became meat to all the wild beasts of the field, because there were no ministers, and the ministers sought not out my sheep, and the ministers fed themselves, but fed not my sheep. 9 For this cause, O ministers, 10 thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against the ministers; and I will require my sheep at their hands, and will turn them back that they shall not feed my sheep, and the ministers shall no longer feed them; and I will deliver my sheep out of their mouth (no more preaching from ministers); and they shall no longer be meat for them. LXX

INTRODUCTION

Robert D Steffens

8-28-04 (rev 6-3-10, 2-13-14, 5-27-15, 5-11-17)

I am not an authority on God, nor am I an authority on His Son, Jesus, nor am I an authority on the Church or Organized Religion. I do not have the scholarly achievements that cause one great worldly wealth or titles given by man, nor the artistic abilities that bring great fame. I have simply and earnestly prayed that God would use me as His Tool. He said “Seek My Face:” and I seek His Face. His Son said “Seek the Truth that will make you free:” and I seek that Truth. However He may choose to use me as His Tool, I only hope that I can stand aside and yield completely to His will or driving force. We are told in Thessalonians, to “Prove All Things” which is the opposite of blindly accepting someone else’s truth. In this book are “my Truths” as I have been guided by and received knowledge and understanding from the Holy Spirit. And you can’t have them! No one can or is to teach his brother or neighbor. The Holy Spirit does that. You can simply use these words as food for thought as your primer. Only when you sit down with the words in this book, next to the open Bible and PROVE THEM for yourself, only then with the Holy Spirit guiding you, can they become “your Truth.” When there are differences between people, these differences should be prefaced with the consideration of “What if they are right?” forged with God’s commands, and debated with God’s love. It is my desire that the result of this tool’s service will shine a light to assist you on your path in setting you free, and help you open the door to that Glorious Kingdom of God, that has ALWAYS been within you.

Thank you God, that even against my will, you have kept me simple, that I may hear that still small voice, and do Your work, in Your time, as Your slave and servant. I am humbled that you have molded my clay hand to hold your pen, and with a trembling body and tears in my eyes, I ask the same question that Moses humbly asked when he was given the great honor to serve you in his way: “Why me Lord, Who am I?”

I have had an interest in seeking and finding the closest to the original Bible text available, thus searching out God’s ultimate truth. Throughout this book, it is my opinion that by using the following two books, that purpose was accomplished. First, the **Greek Septuagint Old Testament and Apocrypha** of 285 BC; which has one column of Greek and one column of English; translated by Sir Lancelot C.L. Brenton; first published London 1851, and now published by Hendrickson Publishers. It is the Greek that Jesus and the Apostles quoted and is referred to by the writers of the New Testament. Second, by using the **Greek English Interlinear New Testament**; translated by Brown and Comfort; published by Tyndale House Publishers, Inc; with one line Greek and one line English (interlinear). The more I looked into these books, the more I discovered that the Bible is not an anomaly, but all the pieces of the puzzle actually fit. I have sought and found where the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom went after they were scattered and dispersed in 721 BC and that their seed is still alive. It seems that the Christian church has forgotten them. Since all 12 Tribes, including the 10 Tribes are sealed in Rev Chapter 7, God didn’t forget them, and maybe we shouldn’t. What difference would it make where the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom and their seed went when they were scattered and why should we care? How could that possibly be important to us today? Let’s put this into a simple perspective.

Understand that in the following example that we would NEVER, NEVER, NEVER allow something this drastic to happen when it concerns something as important as our sports, but just imagine that if it did. Suppose you went to a football game at your local high school. The players on both teams are wearing street clothes and not wearing their football uniforms. Along with that,

half the people from the bleachers are milling around out on the field. Everyone would be dressed in their regular street attire. Every now and then someone would pick up the ball and run towards one of the goalposts. It may be someone from your team, may be someone from the opponent's team, or it may even be someone that came down from the bleachers. In some cases both teams could be heading for the same goal post. We would accept that because we love everyone. At the end of the game, the final score would be one number against another number, but we wouldn't know which number belonged to our team. That too, would be OK because we cheer for both teams anyway and love everyone. The important thing about the football game is that we get to visit with a lot of our friends, and they have really good pizza and hot dogs at the concession stand and it makes me feel good to go. As far as teams competing, doesn't this seem like an exercise in foolishness? Why practice and prepare trying to improve our game and skill for game night? Unfortunately, this scenario pretty much describes the actions of the average Christian churches of today.

God's design, that He has given to us in His Holy Book, the Bible, is a battle between two teams; one good and one evil. Coach Jesus has His team, God's children. Coach Satan has his team, Satan's children. The problem is the evil team has snuck into our locker room and taken some of our uniforms and a copy of our playbook. At game time, both teams are wearing the same uniform. No one in the bleachers seems to notice. They think both teams are the home team. Finally one loony guy near the back of the bleachers stands up and shouts "Hey, both teams are wearing the same uniforms." Every person in the bleachers shouts back at him "You loony, sit down and be quiet before we throw you out, you're spoiling the game." Unfortunately, this too, pretty much describes the average Christian churches of today.

If a title was to be given to the text that follows this paragraph, any one of the following would be appropriate: Getting to Know God's Sheep, Who Are God's Children?
Who did Jesus Really Come For and Who Did He Not Come For?
Seeking and Finding God's Truth. Reclaiming Jacob's Vineyard

If you are a seeker, please carefully consider some of the following ideas:

What if God used Alexander the Great to get the whole area where God's elect had migrated, speaking the same language; Greek, around 334 BC?

What if God used one of Alexander's Generals; Ptolemy to commission the compiling of the teachings to the 12 Tribes of Jacob into one book, using 6 scholars from each of the 12 Tribes; and the result being the Greek Septuagint Old Testament, around 285 BC?

What if God used that book to inform the 10 scattered and dispersed Tribes of the prophecy that a Savior would be born so they would know to BELIEVE in His coming, confess it with their tongues and expect it? And later, Paul could say to the Thessalonians in 1:4 *Knowing brethren beloved, your **election** of God*, because he was talking to the 10 tribes of the Northern Kingdom that were the elect/chosen of God, and that was exactly whom he was sent to and to whom his letters are addressed.

There is a first group of peoples that claim to be God's chosen, yet bear none of the fruit of the Spirit and are likely to be the peoples of Jn 8:44, Rev 2:9 and Rev 3:9 (as Jesus told them, liars and deceivers, God's enemies). There is also a second group of different peoples with different

ancestry, being of a different bloodline that act like they are the ones that have God's laws written in their minds and hearts as stated in Heb 8. Yet they incorrectly believe that the first group, those loudly claiming the vineyard are truly God's Elect and the rightful owners. What if they were to question the ownership of the vineyard and found out that God's elect are really the second group of peoples that "bear the fruit" and always have and it was this second group's very own ancestors that formed the churches in Acts, and not the first group that had been falsely claiming the vineyard?

What if God's enemies migrated into the locker room in Jerusalem and stole the team name "Judeans," and later shortened it to Jew, but they were not really seed from the 12 Tribes of Jacob, or what was considered the Southern Kingdom that had been made up of Juda, Benjamin and Levi? Pilot wrote on the cross "King of Jews." The Jews protested "He's not our king," and He wasn't. He was the King of the Judeans and Israelites.

Now what if there was a religion that could be called "The Pagan Edomite Jewish Universal Roman Catholic Church" and they had political control and forced God's elect into a religion of universal gospel sometime before 500 AD, which later became known as the dark ages of Christianity and many that opposed their doctrine were killed?

What could that do to the teachings of the Lord that were meant for His elect, if God's children have now been under the rule of Satan's Pagan children for this 1000 year period called the dark ages of Christianity?

What if God said, "I have separated you out to be mine for you are a Holy people," and we ignored that and married into the other races of other bloodlines that we were separated out from? How would He gather His chosen if we all had mixed blood with those not chosen?

What if on Oct 31, 1517 God used Martin Luther and his 95 Thesis to accomplish 2 important things; 1. Lead God's children out of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Universal Roman Catholic Church, and 2. Put Bibles into their hands?

What if during these dark ages, the original Greek Septuagint Old Testament of 285 BC was doctored and polluted when it was being translated into the Masoretic text in a foreign language, made up with a square letter alphabet called Herodian text; developed while the Herods were kings from 47 BC to 100 AD? Then, what if that polluted Masoretic text was translated and propagated into the many English versions used today in most Christian churches by God's children? (Snuck in the locker room and altered God's children's playbook). *How long shall the sanctuary and host be trampled? After 2300 days (years) and then the sanctuary shall be cleansed.* LXX (False doctrines that altered the Greek Septuagint and created the Masoretic Text will be cleansed and the deceivers and enemies of God's children will be exposed.)

| | | |
|--------------------|------------|---------|
| 285 | | 2015 AD |
| Dan 8:14 <u>BC</u> | 2300 Years | |

What if today's translated versions of the Bible were from a doctored and polluted text, which would cause confusion and stumbling blocks, and God's children never went back to study the original Greek versions that were quoted by Jesus and the Apostles?

What if one could show some examples of this doctoring and polluting and the differences? Example: Please read Isaiah 49:5-6 in your translation. Is it clear and understandable?

Here is Esaias 49:5-6 on page 885 from the Greek Septuagint. *5 And now, thus saith the Lord that formed me from the womb to be his own servant, to gather Jacob to him and Israel. I shall be gathered and glorified before the Lord, and my God shall be my strength. 6 And he said to me, it is a great (Gk-mega) thing for thee to be called my servant, to establish the tribes of Jacob, and to recover the dispersion of Israel: behold, I have given thee for the covenant of a race, for a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation to the end of the earth. For more on this see chapter: Hand of God.*

Example: Rev 1:4 from the seven spirits which are before His Throne

In your translation look at Is 11:2 and count the “6” spirits.

Here is the Greek Septuagint, Esaias 11:2 & 3 on pages 846 and 847:

*2 And the spirit of God shall rest upon Him, the Spirit of **Wisdom and Understanding**, the Spirit of **Counsel and Strength**, the Spirit of **Knowledge and Godliness** shall fill Him; 3 the Spirit of the **Fear of God.***

Notice that “*Godliness*” was not removed from the Original 285 BC text and that makes 7 as Rev 1:4 is saying. Now we can relate the two and know these are 7 characteristics of the Holy Spirit. For more on this see chapter: Hand of God

Example: 1 Pe 1:1 Check your translation. (to the strangers scattered).

In the Greek-English Interlinear verse 1:1 on page 807.

To the chosen exiles of the dispersion. For more on this see chapter: NT Written to Who.

Example: Nu 1:51 stranger - touch tabernacle and die; LXX-**Allogenes** = other races,

Is 1:7 strangers devour it; LXX-**Allotrios** = foreign, of another race or nations,

Ex 12:49 one law for him and the stranger among you;

LXX-**Proseluto** = from one of other 11 Tribes, converted, touch tabernacle is OK

All are translated as **Stranger** even though they have different meanings.

For more on this see the Ch: Stranger. We are told in 1 Th 5:21 to prove all things.

Example: Compare 2 Chron 35:19 and 36:5 your translation vs Greek Septuagint.

2 Ch 35:19 *In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this Passover kept.* (End verse). KJV

2 Ch 35:19 Greek Septuagint: *In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah this Passover was kept, after all these things that Josias did in the house. And king Josias burnt those who had in them a divining spirit, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and the sodomites which were in the land of Juda and in Jerusalem, that he might confirm the words of the law that were written in the book which Chelcias the priest found in the house of the Lord. There was no king like him before him, who turned to the Lord with all his heart, and all his soul, and all his strength, according to all the Law of Moses, and after him there rose up none like him. **Nevertheless the Lord turned not from the anger of his fierce wrath**, wherewith the Lord was greatly angry against Juda, for all the provocations wherewith Manasses provoked him and the Lord said, **I will even remove Juda also from my presence, as I have removed Israel, and I have rejected the city which I chose, even Jerusalem, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.*** (End verse).

2 Ch 36:5 *Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord his God.* (End verse). KJV

2 Ch 36:5 Greek Septuagint: *Jehoiakim was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Zechora, daughter of Nerias of Rama. And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father did. In his days came Nabuchodonosor king of Babylon into the land, and he served him three years, and then revolted from him. And the Lord sent against them the Chaldeans, and plundering parties of Syrians, and plundering parties of the Moabites, and of the children of Ammon, and of Samaria; but after this they departed, according to the word of the Lord by the hand of his servants the prophets. **Nevertheless the wrath of the Lord was upon Juda, so that they should be removed from his presence,** because of the sins of Manasses in all that he did, and for the innocent blood which Joakim shed, for he had filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; yet the Lord would not utterly destroy them.* (End verse).

Comment: These verses are telling us that God rejected Juda and Jerusalem (Southern Kingdom) just as He had previously rejected Israel (Northern Kingdom). If someone was falsely claiming a vineyard, wouldn't it be prudent to hide the fact that God removed the rightful heirs from that vineyard and rejected the vineyard; while all the time the false claimers were declaring the vineyard valid and that they were the rightful heirs? Note how long these verses were originally in the Greek Septuagint. That's because in the original version there were no chapters or verses. The entire original writings were continuous and also without punctuation. The Bible was divided into Chapters by Cardinal Hugo in 1250 and into verses by Sir Robert Stephens in 1551. These chapter/verse divisions first appeared in the Geneva Bible in 1560 which had many notes that had been added over time; similar to the study Bibles of today. Many people objected to the notes and they were later removed in the King James Version of 1611. That was the main difference between the Geneva and the KJV translations. The chapter and verse divisions were used in the Greek to English translation of the Septuagint by Sir Lancelot Charles Lee Brenton first published in London in 1851. It is also sometimes referred to as LXX. This shows us that it wasn't the original Greek that had been separated into chapters and verses and then translated, or these verses wouldn't have been left so long. They would have been separated into several verses. Again Dn 8:14; *How long shall the sanctuary and host be trampled? After 2300 days (years) and then the sanctuary shall be cleansed.* LXX For more on this, see Chapter: Hand of God

What if all the original manuscripts of the New Testament that had been discovered were written in Greek? (As most Scholars agree they actually were). And why might that be so, that they were written in Greek? Perhaps it's because that was the language of those writing them?

The Reformers that followed Martin Luther used a lot of the current universal teachings, but never went back to the Original Greek Septuagint Old Testament, because they didn't have access to it. They were lucky to get a copy of the polluted Masoretic text. We should be using the Greek Septuagint in serious Christian churches today. Neither did the Seminary Professors or Pastors and Teachers that followed go back. Many that are not of the House of Jacob (seed) occupy these positions today. (Hey, both teams are wearing our team's uniforms). When Jeroboam was king, he consecrated "whoever would" as priests, and God removed him from his kingdom for doing it. Yet today, we consecrate "whoever would" and make them shepherds/ministers and professors in our Seminaries and believe whatever they teach us. Yet we wonder: "turn from what wicked ways? We're good Christians. What did we do?" What if no one ever really looked in depth whether today's teachings were correct according to the Word of God; or maybe a lot of old false mis-teachings of the Pagans and Edomites left over from the dark ages? The "universal gospel of ALL" is a part of "the doctrines and commandments of men." We are warned about this in the Bible, yet it still makes up much of the religion in Christian churches today. Witness our Creeds used in the

“**Christian**” churches this very day, where we confess our belief in the “holy catholic church” with the simple statement that catholic means universal, therefore it’s OK. Universal includes the Pope and the priests that are called “father” and a lot of pagan teachings. Is this what you truly believe when you say this creed, meaning that you believe in the Pope? Almost 500 years after Martin Luther led God’s children out of this Pagan religion, and we still don’t have the courage to change the Creeds to “Christian church.” Why don’t we correct it and say “I believe in the Christian Church? The reason we cling to “ALL” is because we don’t know who WE are. Therefore we think God’s true elect, are the ones falsely claiming to be His elect. Since it is written in OUR minds and OUR hearts (White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race), we will do anything to get that promised eternal life and return to OUR Father of Heb 8. Once we lift up our heads and realize who we are, we will then know that we are His and He is OURS, and we no longer have to try to come in the back door by clinging to the false doctrine of “ALL.” The Edomites claiming to be the elect aren’t doing much to return to OUR Father via His Son Jesus. Perhaps they are serving THEIR Father, the lord of world, whose name is Satan, which they have been appointed to serve. Wouldn’t that explain their fruit? For more see Chapter: Hand of God

What if Jesus didn’t know when the end times would be, because He had to wait for the 12 Tribes to realize who they really are as their assignment, being the Elect and the Body in being that of the active and living “The Christ”? What if WE refuse to become aware and continue to deny?

What if the invisible mind of God chose to design a tool that could be used to cause the manifestation of His invisible mind? What if that tool was called the “Throne of God,” and Jacob and his seed were chosen/elected to be a part of it from before the foundation of the world began? Should we be ashamed to claim God’s election or our true Gospel, especially since God did the choosing and we did not do the choosing?

What if those White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race throughout the mountains and across America and around the world are a large part of the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob? Is it wrong for us to realize it?

What if Jesus is the Head of The Christ and the 12 Tribes of Jacob (seed) make up the Body?

What if God made a Covenant in the desert with one particular race of people? Who could breach that Covenant? Who would need to be redeemed for that breach? (See Mt 15:24)

What if the 12 Tribes of Jacob seed are the ones given the name Christians because they make up the Body of “The Christ” and were **chosen** for that purpose by God?

Is it wrong for us to realize that we are selected to be part of God’s tool and someone else wasn’t selected? Should we therefore shirk our duty and hang our heads low?

As we come into the presence (Gk: parousia = presence) of who we are, it is so important that we not hate anyone or boast ever, but we are to serve our Master as though we are His slaves, because we are. All people are part of His manifestation/creation that He so loves, even though He has called only Jacob’s seed to be a part of the Creative “Throne of God.” He is the potter, not us. He also chose only Mary to birth His Son. Should all of the rest of the women be resentful and hateful because they weren’t chosen for that special purpose?

What did Jesus mean at the last supper when He said: *What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter?* Jn 13:7 KJV What if the 12 disciples were symbolic of the 12 tribes of Jacob (Body) and Jesus (Head) was acting as “The Christ,” washing “The Christ’s” feet?

What if “BELIEVE GOD” has a higher meaning than just believing the Bible or believing that God does exist? What if “to BELIEVE GOD” means to BELIEVE His invisible mind into manifestation, even if it is done subconsciously? Would you allow God to use you as His expressive tool to do that? Do you think you have a choice?

What if our calling other races to accept Jesus and to be God’s chosen/elect, was like our calling them to be born from our biological mother and become a part of our genealogical family? Could they do that by reciting a couple verses? Where in the Bible are we taught to convert the tares into wheat and the goats into sheep? Did Jesus do that? If so, where in the Bible did He?

If a tree produces corrupt fruit, what prayer might we say to cause that tree to produce righteous fruit, or also stated how can we convert the tares into wheat and the goats into sheep?

What if you had been chosen to be one of the 12 disciples? Would you have the courage? What if you had been chosen to be one of the seeds of Jacob, would you have the courage?

What if today you were asked to leave Egypt and everything you had known for your entire life and follow someone into a land you knew nothing about? Would you? What if today you were asked to leave the false teachings from the dark ages of Christianity and read and believe the original Bible that Jesus quoted from? Would you?

What if we are at the time of the last minute, of the last day, on the calendar of God’s ages, depicted on the Sine Wave and it is time to awaken God’s Children? What if we are the dry bones of Jezekeil 37:4-6 *And he said to me, Prophecy upon these bones, and thou shalt say to them, Ye dry bones, hear the word of the Lord. 5 Thus saith the Lord to these bones; Behold, I will bring upon you the breath of life: 6 and I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and will spread skin upon you, and will put my Spirit into you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.* LXX And what if we are the ones referred to in Esaias 49:1-6 as written above? Will God’s children allow that to happen? Or will they ignore (blaspheme) the Holy Spirit? What will YOU do?

How can we resist the enemies of God while we embrace and try to join them, thinking they are His chosen? *As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.* Ro 9:13 KJV

What “Big Church” teaches is milk for babies, Sunday school lessons for children, and pabulum from the pulpit; not the solid food for the mature. In these end times, the ministers are still teaching the same Sunday school lessons that they learned themselves, as little children. None of the Hidden Mysteries of God that will be made known in the end times are even being considered, yet today. Above are a couple morsels of solid food for the mature; if one has ears to hear or eyes to see. Here is another precious morsel of solid food for the mature. Please consider it slowly and with sincere prayer.

In the book of Revelation, John is describing the “Throne of God.” Parts of that Throne are in other parts of the Bible, and one must seek it out. The outer ring of the Throne is made up with the 12 Tribes of Jacob and their seed. Part of the purpose of the 12 Tribes is to “BE” the expression

and the experience “for and of” the Invisible God. In Genesis 1 God is holding the entire creation in His mind. In Genesis 2:19 *And God formed yet farther out of the earth... and He brought them to Adam* (not one man, but the Spiritual Man of God, “born-from-above” race) *to see what he (they) would call them.* LXX This is the closest that God comes to telling us that those He chose **before** the foundation of the world had the purpose of BELIEVING His invisible mind into manifestation. That’s why He wrote it in our minds and hearts. The Greek word “kosmos” actually means both “divine order” and “universe”. We should consider that the Divine Order of God’s invisible mind is being BELIEVED into the “manifestation” of the universe. That IS what’s happening. Whether we like it or not, accept it or deny it, we as the seed of the House of Jacob are a part of this action of God’s Throne.

The above is what we are being told in Proverbs 8:22-30 *The Lord made me the beginning of His ways for His works. He established me before time was in the beginning, before He made the earth: even before He made the depths; before the fountains of water came forth: before the mountains were settled, and before all hills, He begets me. The Lord made countries and uninhabited tracts, and the highest inhabited parts of the world. When He prepared the heaven, I was present with Him; and when He prepared His throne upon the winds: and when He strengthened the clouds above; and when He secured the fountains of the earth: and when He strengthened the foundations of the earth: I was by him, suiting myself to Him, I was that wherein He took delight; and daily I rejoiced in His presence continually.* LXX That same Spiritual Nature from above (Gk-another-meaning: from above; not Gk-palin-meaning: again) is the Spirit, which includes this “wisdom” dwells within the seed of the House of Jacob this very day and existed from the beginning **before** all else.

It was God’s tool, the Creative “Throne of God” which included the chosen/elect that were BELIEVING God’s perfect, righteous and good mind into manifestation. As long as the chosen/elect were BELIEVING God’s design, they were manifesting the Garden of Eden. It was when Spiritual Man (elect) chose to know evil or more descriptive: “to believe his own mind” that it took Spiritual Mankind down into the “world” by what is called “falling short” or “missing the mark” or “sin”. This distortion is the true Original Sin. The penalty was the natural end to the manifestation of all things (the entire universe) or death to all that was manifested or created. This falling short is symbolized by the eating of the apple and the breaking of the first Covenant of laws, which we could in no way keep, but is much easier for our minds to comprehend.

God had to do something to repair this breach in the Covenant by the House of Jacob’s seed, so the manifestation would continue (the Creative “Throne of God” was broken and WE broke it). He sent His Son, Jesus, our Head, to die in our place, as our Body, to pay the penalty for our falling short. This is why Paul can write that we died with Jesus on the cross; Ro 6:1-8. Jesus knew no sin, he did not believe His own mind, but **ONLY** believed God’s perfect mind. In other words, He was not evicted from the Garden for believing His own mind and was not sent to the penalty box, pit, called world, like we were. When Jesus died on the Cross, the penalty for the breach of the old Covenant (by **ONLY** the House of Jacob and its seed, with whom it was made) was paid and the Covenant was therefore fulfilled. Not cancelled, but fulfilled.

Then God brought forth the New Covenant in Hebrews 8:8-12 that had been prophesized in Jer 31:31-34. This was an agreement between **ONLY** the seed of the House of Jacob and God, just as the first Covenant was. NO ONE ELSE WAS GUILTY. How could Jesus come, being born of a virgin? It was because the teachings of the 12 Tribes of Jacob were put into one book in 285 BC and therefore many of the dispersed and scattered of Jacob’s seed could read the prophecy of the Messiah, thereby knowing what to **BELIEVE!** Because we could still BELIEVE enough of God’s mind and God’s divinely inspired written word to manifest a Savior, we were forgiven. If we had fallen so far, or had become so perverted that we couldn’t BELIEVE that much, we would have had

no Messiah, no Cross, no forgiveness and the manifestation that we perceive would NOT exist. YES!! That's correct! The universal "ALL" would PERISH!! This includes the suns, the moons, the stars and the galaxies that we can't even see.

"Big City" isn't any more interested than "Big Church" is. I've seen their feet. They move so fast, they look like wheels spinning. They're all going nowhere; really fast. Some will sit down for an hour or two on Sunday morning to hedge their bet, just in case there really is a God, or to do what they feel is their duty, or to have a more perfect material life filled with blessings, and to keep Satan from jumping up and down on their lawns and killing the grass. But to seek the Spirit of Wisdom and the Spirit of Understanding, it's "yeah, I will sometime, gotta go, catch ya later."

We sit comfortably in our padded church pews, listening to Christian rock music, as we "await" the return of Jesus, the Head of "The Christ." Perhaps He has been waiting for the elect to realize "their presence" (Gk: *parousia* = presence) as the Body of "The Christ"; HIS BODY. Then He will have something to return to and then He can return and ALL will see "The Christ" as the whole. It is written in OUR minds and OUR hearts. In Re 19:7 we are told *for the marriage of the lamb is come and His wife hath made herself ready.* KJV Why sit ye there waiting for someone else to make the bride ready? Know ye not that YOU are the bride? Perhaps it's time for us to learn to read what God has written in our minds and hearts and start listening to OUR Father again. We are told to detach from world. James 4:4 *Know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity (hatred) with God? Whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.* KJV This means detachment from the physical, the emotional and the intellectual that manifests as world and get back to focusing on God's Mind and Nature of the Spiritual Man that we are and always have been. When Jesus said I am Son of Man, it was this Spiritual Man Nature (Living Being; Rev 4:7) from above that He was talking about, and that the 12 Tribes are a part of WITHOUT CHOICE but by GOD'S CHOICE only! The 12 Tribes of Jacob are beautiful, perfect children of God created in His image with our sins forgiven on the cross. We just forgot. When we start to remember, it is then that we will know that He is "our" Father, as He has always told us, written at least 228 times: "the God of Jacob/Israel." The reason that He claims to be "the God of Jacob/Israel" is because the seed of Jacob is His special tool. That's why He protects us so as stated in Psalm 91. We need to know that Jesus is OUR HEAD, before it's too late for us as His Body to call on Him. This book is meant to encourage that understanding. We should lift our heads up from this pig pen called world, and run as fast as we can back to his open waiting arms, where we belong. Then we will have carried the ball across the goal line and become the "overcomers" (Gk-nike) which means "victory." And Heaven will appear before us. Amen.

Remember meanwhile the same enemies that killed the Head-Jesus 2000 years ago are still trying to kill the Body- White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race yet today. We are not appointed to convert God's enemies; the tares and goats controlling the news medias, the banks, the armies and the oil. We are not to "call a multitude," as we are told not to in Scripture in Jer 12:6, Ezk 13:8-10 and 13:16-23; and is somewhat muddled in Ezk 29 but is very clear in the equivalent verse in the Greek Septuagint in Ezk 32:6 *And the land shall be drenched with thy dung, because of thy multitude upon the mountains: I will fill the valleys with thee.* We should take a second and a third look at James 4:4 and ask ourselves if we really believe the Bible, then we should put our attention on awakening ourselves as to who we really are rather than preach to all of His Creation that is not part of His chosen/elect, pretending they are from the seed of Jacob. We are to go back to the church in Acts where they met in houses and small groups where they knew and understood who they were. Let God and the Holy Spirit be your guide. Jesus didn't lie when He said He didn't come for everyone (Mt 15:24). Yes, God loves His entire Divine Order which is manifesting as the universe. Yet if His chosen/elect, which are part of His Creative "Throne of God" fail, the manifestation will cease. Now, wouldn't that be a "big bang" for the evolutionists

that don't want to believe there is a God? Don't worry, God won't let that happen. It's His Design, not theirs. The other races are not held to the covenant of BELIEVING God's invisible mind into being. They weren't chosen before the foundation of the world and they didn't fall short or sin and Jesus didn't have to redeem them from a Covenant they didn't breach, and had never agreed to. But, maybe we should remind them that they are beautiful, perfect "creations" of God and always have been. Can you imagine going up to someone on the street and telling them that you will show them how to get forgiveness for robbing that bank. They reply: but I didn't rob that bank. You say: that doesn't matter; I will show you how to get forgiveness for robbing it anyway. How many people have we shown how to get forgiveness for breaching a contract that they were never a party to and therefore could never have breached? How lost do we have to be to do that?

How many fires, hurricanes, tornados, floods, volcanoes, oil spills, dis-eases and pandemics, stock markets and economies crashing, house foreclosures, crop failures, people starving, people freezing, illegal aliens, terrorists and endless wars must God allow to get our attention and shake us loose from world, so that we turn from our wicked ways? Will it be when there are so many things happening that we finally figure out that "WE" can't fight all the fires and "WE" can't save ourselves or the world? Will even that be enough to wake us up and turn us back to Him? How can we become that One Mind in Ephesians, if we don't even know who makes up that One Mind and we're so busy calling a multitude that we don't have time for our own brethren; or fellow seed? Anyone from The White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race House of Jacob seed that refuses to realize they are God's Elect and take the responsibility assigned them is worse than an evolutionist that doesn't want to believe there is a God. Consider when you call, "Lord, Lord," will He know you or will He say "*I never knew you?*" That's the problem with calling a multitude; God's Elect sheep are already lost in the multitude, while God is telling us to separate ourselves out from the multitude. How can He show His Glory through the House of Jacob, like He used to do, when we are so mingled with the enemy and everyone else, that we don't even know who we are?

We have had Revival after Revival over and over again. And we just continue to say "Let's have another one". What if God has had enough of our sacrifices and burnt offerings and is just fed up with us? When, Oh when, people, when will we turn back to that truth that is Jesus, "The Christ?" Forget the Revivals; it's time for an Awakening and Resurrection. Jesus already had His Resurrection 2000 years ago. I mean an Awakening and Resurrection of the bloodline Body of "The Christ." Lift up your heads, you precious children of God! Lift up your heads and see who you are!! If you consider the above points, when you read your Bible, the pieces will fit and the understanding of God's Pageant will become your domain and vineyard, with you as one of His branches.

Make no mistake. I am NOT advocating that anyone can do anything on their own to become righteous enough for heaven or righteous enough to be a part of the Body of "The Christ." There is no way possible for us to do it. That is God's work along with the Holy Spirit. I am strongly advocating that we put more emphasis on seeking His face by digging a little deeper into the Bible and opening ourselves up to letting God and the Holy Spirit do their work through us. If you haven't sought out God enough to know that you are part of the bloodline of the Body of "The Christ," how do you expect Jesus the Head to know YOU, when you call out, "Lord, Lord?" God has commanded that you seek Him, and that you MUST do.

Mine is just a voice crying out in the wilderness when no one seems interested in God's truth. It's there in God's "original" word if only one would look. Ministers seem to have their successful

business and for the mega-churches business is very, very good. They are not about to give up their millions of dollars for a truth that you can't put in a bank account, not to mention the book deals. What about the people following their teaching? With today's apathy, Jesus could not fulfill His purpose here on earth. His claims to be God and His ability to forgive sins would just be scoffed at and there would be no Cross. Remember it's the last minute of the last day. God will lead you, if you let Him. Or, you can stand up and shout "Hey, you loony, sit down and be quiet. You're spoiling the game."

I have received much of my inspiration and ground work from my biological brother. Roger Hathaway has spent the majority of his life seeking God's Face. After 4 years in the Lutheran Seminary and 1 year as a Vicar (assistant pastor), he departed from organized religion to walk that path toward God, by himself. He collected very little of the material world, but instead kept an intense focus on seeking and finding God. He wrote countless Spiritual articles and several books. Since the Edomite/Jew owned Publishing Companies refuse to publish books exposing the Edomite/Jews and what they are doing to God's children, he put them on an internet website for free. Anyone seeking God's truth would benefit by going to his website: www.divinepageant.com and reading some of the articles. Better yet, get a ream of paper, a good printer and print them out; throw a log on the fire (unless it's summertime); and sit back for some of the best Bible teaching you will find anywhere. He has a statement on the site that you may freely print and copy any of it, as you desire. You can be assured that initially in reading some of the articles, your cognitive dissonance will be excited and challenged as core belief systems resist change regardless if the change is right or wrong. Many of his viewpoints, like a fine wine, need time to ferment within us before we are ready to understand. There are many regular visitors to his site from various parts of the world. It appears that the Holy Spirit is becoming very active in many of God's children, the seed of the House of Jacob. Roger Hathaway Aug 21, 1938 – Aug 30, 2012

It is only since 1991 or later, after I left the corporate world that I began my search. I have been highly inspired and motivated by Roger's articles and personal coaching. After studying for some time, I was strongly guided (pushed) by the Holy Spirit to some knowledge and understanding that would have been impossible on my own. I am humbled that God has chosen someone such as me, to use as one of His tools. I sit back in awe at what the Holy Spirit has shown me. I use no fancy titles given to me by man, but prefer the high and exalted position of being a slave to my Father in Heaven. I know these writings are a lot for anyone to absorb and may be somewhat difficult to understand. Just trust that it will be worth any effort expended.

I behold "The Christ" in you.

Now, may you know what it really means when one says:
"Your brother in Christ Jesus"

In His Presence,
Lighting the Mountain with God's Glory;
Bob Steffens

P.S. Fear not if they take our Bibles away,
 It's written in our minds and hearts,
 Fear not if they take our minds and hearts away,
 For we will be walking with the Author of the Bible,
 He knows all about it.

IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, WE ARE COMMANDED BY GOD
TO SEEK HIM, 59 TIMES:

| | | |
|---------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|
| De 4:29 Lord thy God | Ezr 8:22 Him | Pr 29:10 His Soul |
| 1 Ch 16:10 Lord | Po 9:10 Thee | Isa 26:9 Thee |
| 1 Ch 16:11 x 2 Lord, Face | Po 14:2 God | Isa 31:1 Lord |
| 1 Ch 22:19 Lord your God | Po 22:26 Him | Isa 45:19 Me |
| 1 Ch 28:9 Him | Po 24:6 x 2 Him, Face | Isa 51:1 Lord |
| 2 Ch 7:14 My Face | Po 27:8 x 2 Face, Face | Isa 58:2 Me |
| 2 Ch 14:4 Lord God | Po 34:10 Lord | Jer 29:13 Me |
| 2 Ch 15:12 Lord God | Po 40:16 Thee | Ho 3:5 Lord |
| 2 Ch 15:13 Lord God | Po 63:1 Thee | Ho 5:6 Lord |
| 2 Ch 19:3 God | Po 69:32 God | Ho 5:15 x 2 Face, Me |
| 2 Ch 20:3 Lord | Po 70:4 Thee | Ho 7:10 Him |
| 2 Ch 20:4 Lord | Po 83:16 Thy Name | Am 5:4 Me |
| 2 Ch 30:19 God | Po 105:3 Lord | Am 5:6 Lord |
| 2 Ch 31:21 God | Po 105:4 x 2 Lord, Face | Am 5:8 Him |
| 2 Ch 34:3 God of David | Po 119:2 Him | Am 8:12 Word |
| Ezr 4:2 God | Pr 7:15 Face | Zep 2:3 Lord |
| Ezr 6:21 Lord God | Pr 8:17 Me | Zec 8:21 Lord |
| Ezr 7:10 Law of Lord | Pr 28:5 Lord | Zec 8:22 Lord |

IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, WE ARE COMMANDED BY JESUS
TO SEEK THE TRUTH, 7 TIMES:

| | | |
|-------------------------|--------------------|---------------|
| Mt 6:33 Kingdom of God | Lk 12:31 Kingdom | Ac 17:27 Lord |
| Mt 7:7 & Ye Shall Find | Jo 8:32 Know Truth | Heb 11:6 Him |
| Lk 11:9 & Ye Shall Find | | |

PLUS

SEEKEST

Pr 2:4 Understanding

SEEKETH

Mt 7:8 Findeth

Lk 11:10 Findeth

Jn 4:23 Such

Jn 7:18 His Glory

SEEKING

Mt 13:45 Kingdom, Godly Pearls

DO

YOU?

QUESTIONS: DO YOU KNOW?

Robert D Steffens

4-6-08 (rev 7-27-9, 1-5-10, 6-3-10, 12-18-10, 1-5-13, 9-28-13, 2-13-14, 12-2-14, 10-29-15, 7-17-17)

Gal 4:16 *AM I THEREFORE BECOME YOUR ENEMY, BECAUSE I TELL YOU THE TRUTH?* KJV

Except for simple Sunday school lessons for children, we have ignored the solid food content in most of these questions. Setting aside the Sunday school lesson and the milk for babies, how many can you answer with the solid food for the mature?

1. Is this thing called **Christianity working**? Can we do the things that Jesus did? Can we do the things that the disciples did? Is it possible that we need to make some corrections so that we can do these things? Or should we continue doing the same things we've always done, but simply expect a different result?
2. Born of a virgin, why did Jesus say He was Son of **Man**?
Mt 8:20; 9:6; 10:23; 11:19; 12:8,32,40; 13:37,41; 16:13,27,28 etc.
3. What are the **4 living beings** in Rev 4:7 symbols of?
4. How are the **4 living beings** in Rev 4:7 connected to Genesis?
5. When Adam and Eve were sent from the Garden of Eden, what was the deeper purpose of God placing on them **sweat** and toil among the thorns and thistles, pain in childbirth and woman's **submission** to man, **serpent** crawl on his belly, and **death** of flesh body?
6. Ps 22 is the prophecy of Jesus on the cross and speaks of **lions, bulls, dogs and unicorns**. What is this referring to, or were there actually lions, bulls, dogs and unicorns at the foot of the cross among the people?
7. What is the **book of Job** really about, beyond the Sunday school lesson for children that: Job lost everything, remained faithful, and got back double?
8. Who is **Elihu** that speaks in Job 32?
9. If in Gen 2:2 Creation was complete and God rested on the 7th day, why did He have to do more creating in Gen 2:7,9,18-20 *And God **formed yet further out of the earth** all the wild beasts of the field and all the birds of the sky*, etc. LXX Why did God **create twice**?
10. Why was Jacob so against **Lea** as his wife and why did he so strongly favor **Rachel**?
11. Mt 25:34 *Come, ye Blessed of my Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the **foundation of the world***. KJV Who is this invitation really to? Who did God choose/elect before the foundation of the world? Does it include those referred to as goats?
12. If God chose Jacob/Israel before the **foundation of the world**, what was the purpose of that choice? Was there no purpose at all or was it just to be prejudiced or what?

13. What is the purpose of the “**Throne of God?**” Did God set it up just for story purposes?
14. What makes up the “**Throne of God?**”
15. What if the **Throne of God** broke?
16. What ethnic bloodline did God choose to be His **experience** and **expression**?
17. Is the word “**Saxon**” derived from “Isaac Sons?”
18. What does **Jn 3:16** really mean; beyond the current misinterpretation? God so loved the Gk-kosmon, or today cosmos, which means His divine order, also universe; and “believes” is a verb that was assigned to a peoples, by God, before the foundation of the cosmos.
19. When does **eternity/everlasting life/infinity** begin?
20. Why are there only **6 Spirits** listed in Isaiah 11:2, 3 that the Spirit of God will rest upon Jesus instead of the 7 mentioned in Rev 1:4: *from the seven Spirits which are before his throne?* KJV
21. What are the **markers** and who moved them? De 19:14, 27:17, Pr 22:28, 23:10
22. Many of the names in the original Greek text of the O.T. that had an “**H**”, the “**H**” was removed and many names that didn’t have an “H”, an “H” was added. Who did this and why?
23. **One hundred years** was deducted from each of the ages of many of our Patriarchs from the original text of the O.T. for their ages when their first son was born. Who did this and what was the purpose?
24. Most of our English Bible translations are based on the Jewish Masoretic text which changed the name of Sem to Shem. So why isn’t the cry that people are being anti-Shemitic when referring to only the Jews? Do they know something about this crafty Babylonian magic trick that we don’t? (It’s called Numerology.)
25. At the Last Supper, when Jesus washed the disciples’ feet, He said *What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter* Jn 13:7. KJV The disciples knew Jesus was washing their feet. What was the deeper meaning that Jesus was referring to that they wouldn’t understand?
26. Heb 10:29 *How much worse will the punishment be for the one trampling on The Christ, and making the **blood of the covenant** an unholy thing, and insulting the Spirit of grace?* (Paraphrased) Who is trampling on The Christ and who is making the blood of the covenant a common thing and how?
27. Rev 22:8-9 John fell to worship before the feet of the Angel of the Lord that was speaking for Jesus, and the Angel of the Lord said “do not do that, for **I am a fellow slave** with you and your brothers.” (Paraphrased) What did He mean?
28. Jesus spoke of His return and said No man knows, **nor I**, but only the father. Why didn’t Jesus know when He would return?

29. What was God's purpose for **splitting** the 12 Tribes into the Northern Kingdom and the Southern Kingdom?
30. Where did the **10 tribes** of the Northern Kingdom go when they were scattered in 721 BC and later?
31. What **cities in Italy** grew immensely in 720 BC and 710 BC after the 721 BC scattering?
32. Who was taken captive along with the **10 tribes** of the Northern Kingdom?
33. When did God remove the inheritance to the **Northern Kingdom** that He gave to Abraham by promise?
34. If those that call themselves Jews are from the tribe of Judah or the Southern Kingdom of Judah, Benjamin and Levi, what are the scattered and dispersed **10 tribes** of the N. Kingdom called today, since they were never a part of what was called Judah?
35. What people have had Kings and continued the **Throne of David** that has never been vacant and what people haven't?
36. Who still today uses the Emblems, Banners, **Standards and Arms** that the 12 Tribes of Jacob originally used?
37. What are the common ancient languages and modern day languages of the people that used the Emblems, Banners, **Standards and Arms** of the 12 Tribes of Jacob?
38. Where is the **Stone of Jacob** that he used as a pillow then Anointed as a pillar in Gen 28:18?
39. Is it possible that most of the remaining seed of Judah and Benjamin that is referred to as the remnant of 7000 had moved away from the Jerusalem area prior to Jesus' birth; witnessed by Mary and Joseph having to **return from Galilee** to Bethlehem to be counted?
40. Since Jesus was born in **Bethlehem** near Jerusalem, is it possible that He had a purpose in distinguishing that He was from Galilee, as were His disciples? Why?
41. What if the **children of promise** refused to accept that they were the chosen/elect of God; which means the "children of promise?"
42. Where in the Bible was Jacob/**Israel peoples** changed into the **physical geographical location** of Israel that is referred to today? What happened to the original Jacob seed peoples of the Northern Kingdom that Jesus sent the Disciples to and that still exist today?
43. Mal 1:2-7 God said He loved Jacob and hated Esau and laid waste his borders. Idumea was overthrown, but Jacob's seed rushes to help rebuild them, and God says He will tear them down again. The Edomites are the people God has set Himself against forever. Who and where are these **seeds of Esau** today? And how much are we rebuilding them?

44. What once was the geographical Idumea of Jesus' time, is now within the physical borders of the **geographical Israel** today; meaning the Edomites and the peoples from Jerusalem have mixed; since 132 BC when John Hyrcanus ordered the Edomites to be circumcised and convert to the temple religion. Should we be concerned that Jacob's seed and values may have been compromised in Jerusalem by this conversion? Who has sought out the answer?
45. Gen 4:15 *The Lord God set a **mark upon Cain** that no one that found him might slay him.* LXX
Is it possible that there are a peoples today that have that mark and are protected by God from being slain? If so, is it possible that they aren't being persecuted for Jesus name sake and maybe are being persecuted for their actions instead? If so, how long and how much should the people being persecuted for Jesus name sake protect them? If so, is it alright for them to continue to try to kill Seth's/Jacob's seed while we protect them?
46. Where in the Bible did **nations** (meaning peoples/tribes/race/clan) change to mean countries such as those of the United Nations?
47. Since all of the **original manuscripts** for the New Testament have been found **ONLY** in Greek, why isn't that a predominant point that the people writing them, wrote and spoke Greek and not Hebrew? Who is trying to claim that the 12 Tribes wrote in Hebrew?
48. If God has given us a **delusion**, will He take it away before Christ returns? Is 66:4, 2Th 2:11
49. There are 3 definitions for the **word "Gentile"**:
 - a. Greek- clan, tribes, nations, race, same bloodline, kindred, (meaning ethnic).
 - b. Hebrew- goyim or goy (cattle to be milked).
 - c. Today's modern version less than 150 years old - anyone that is not a Jew.
 Which one did Jesus mean? (The word "gentile" didn't exist in Jesus' time. It was ethne.)
50. Ex 19 through Ex 31 lays out a **marriage ceremony** similar to what we still use today. Who were the parties of this marriage? (see Contract: Old Testament)
51. Who were the peoples in the desert that God gave the 10 commandments and the law to, thru Moses and that **agreed to the contract** by saying "This we will do?" And who weren't?
52. What peoples in the world **breached that contract** and what peoples can't breach it?
53. Who was the **New Covenant/contract** made with? Heb 8:8-10 Why is this ignored by the people called Christians, when they either ARE a party or they ARE NOT a party?
54. In Heb 8 God promised He would put His laws in the **hearts and minds** of only a certain peoples. Who and where are the people today that have that inherent characteristic?
55. Since only the Israelites agreed to the contract, it is therefore wrong for them to have an **abortion** which is murder. What contract are the other races violating if they choose to have an abortion; although they shouldn't; what contract did they agree to?
56. Why did Jesus say in Mt 15:24 that He did **NOT come for everyone**, but only for the House of Jacob? Who did He come for and who **didn't** He come for? Did He lie?

57. Why did Paul say in Ro 10:18, Col 1:23 and again in Heb 4:1 all nations **have been** taught the word; and it **WAS** preached to all creatures? Did he lie? Is “was” future tense? (1Th1:5 tells us how it was done, 1:8 no need to speak anything)
58. The number **666** is symbolic of “world,” but in what way? What does it relate to in the Bible, other than the word Satan?
59. If the wages of sin is **death** and Jesus died on the cross to forgive our sins, why is there still flesh and blood death?
60. If there is no longer Spiritual death, and flesh death has remained unchanged, why does the Christian church spend so much time preaching **hell and damnation**?
61. If we are created in God’s image, and Jesus died to forgive our sins, why does the church still teach that we are **unworthy and worthless**? Aren’t we “**forgiven** sinners” and created in God’s image? What does this say about God and Jesus and “The Christ” that we are the Body of? Are we all really worthless and unworthy as the church teaches, or were we forgiven as the Bible teaches?
62. At the end of the age we are promised **signs in the sky**. What are these signs and what are they signifying and for whom is God putting them there? Gen 1:14, Lk21:25
63. In the **end times** the hidden mysteries of the Bible will be made known. Most people acknowledge we are in the end times. When were all the hidden mysteries of the Bible made known? To whom are they made known? What are they?
64. What **hidden mysteries** have been revealed that we haven’t known since we were children in Sunday school? Who, in the Christian church, is sharing these revelations? Who is open enough to consider them if they are being made known? i.e. Eph 3:9-11
65. Where in the Bible was Jeremiah a **prophet** to anyone other than the 12 tribes of Jacob?
66. The 721BC and the 586BC **captivities** were due to inter-racial marrying and worshipping false gods. When did the House of Jacob, which includes the Northern Kingdom, repent and correct their error, other than the few in Ezra 9:14 and 10? Or did God change his mind and decide that it wasn’t important and didn’t matter anymore?
67. What did Phineas do that resulted in God declaring the **Priesthood of Phineas forever**? Nu 25:13 Does that forever even include today or has forever ended?
68. What did **Baalim** tell Balaak to do, to defeat God’s children?
69. God says, “they deal treacherously with me and **call a multitude**, believe them not.” Who is this multitude and who is doing the calling? Jer 12:6, Ezk 13:8-10, 13:19-23
70. How does that multitude differ from the **multitude** being called today?
71. God says, “*if my people will turn from their **wicked ways** and call upon my name, I will heal their nation.*” Who are the people, what are these wicked ways, and where is that nation that

He will heal? Or have we already been healed? Deut 30:1-6, 1 Sam 8:8, 1 Ki 8:33-34, 2 Chron 7:14, Is 29:13, Mt 15:7-9, Mk 7:6-9, Col 2:8

72. *Awake, O sword, against my ministers, smite the ministers, and draw out the sheep.* Zec 13:7
Why is God bringing a sword against His shepherds/ministers? Jer 23:1-4
73. Ezra 4:1 says when the **enemies** of Juda and Benjamin heard who was **rebuilding the temple**; they wanted to help them, as they sought the same god. Why does the church teach that Benjamin and Juda rebuilt the temple?
74. 2 Ki 18:26 *Speak now to thy servants in the Syrian language for we understand it. Speak not to us in the **Jewish language**, and why dost thou speak in the ears of the people that are on the wall?* LXX Why didn't these people from the Northern Kingdom understand the language of those rebuilding the wall that returned from Babylon, since all 12 Tribes spoke the same language?
75. Where did the **remnant of 7000** that had not bowed their knee to Baal go, that God kept for Himself, and what was their purpose? 1 Ki 19:18, Ro 11:4
76. The church went thru the **period of the dark ages** when Paganism and Christianity were combined and the basic teachings of Jesus were compromised. When were the **current doctrines** taught in today's church verified that they were purely from the Bible and according to the word of God? (I.e. Each church has different doctrines, yet God's word doesn't change).
77. Who has kept watch that the **leaven of the Pharisees** and Sadducees and the tradition of men has not turned the Christian Church of today? Do we rely on our Edomite Seminary Professors to keep this watch for us and believe whatever they tell us? Mt 16:6, Col 2:8
78. In contests, it is a wise strategy to know about **one's enemy** or opponent. How do Christians learn about God's enemy or is this enemy just that ambiguous figure we call Satan or devil and connect to bad things and bad thoughts? Is this enemy propagated through a seed, as Jacob was through the House of Jacob / Israelite people?
79. We are commanded to put on the **battle armor** of God. Who are the enemies of God? Do they exist physically in flesh bodies? Is the enemy evil, or Satan, or Satan's children or are we supposed to battle ourselves? Will someone tell us or should we each be seeking? If as God's image, we create, do we create or cause to perish these enemies?
80. If Jesus is the Head of Christ and Satan is the Head of the Devil, who are the people that make up the **body of Christ** and who are the people that make up the body of the Devil? One person can't be part of 2 bodies.
81. Why does one **country prosper** enormously while other countries fail horribly?
82. Which race of people has the **seed multiplied** as the dust of the earth and has caused all the families of the earth to be blessed? Gen 12:3, 28:14 Hint: you will know them by their fruit. Gal 5:22

83. Which races of people have been equally multiplied and have remained as a **thorn in the eye** to the children of God? Nu 33:55, Jos 23:13, J'g 2:3 Can these people be converted to become the House of Jacob seed? Where are we commanded to convert them?
84. There are countless referrals to “**ages**” in the Bible. Exactly what are they referring to? Job 8:8, Eph 3:5, Col 1:26
85. Where in the Bible is God’s **calendar of the ages** found?
86. What is the reason the **tribe of Joseph** is replaced with the two tribes of Ephraim and Manasse?
87. Why is the Tribe of **Dan removed** from the sealing of the 12,000 in Rev 7?
88. Who or what are the **4 horns** of Zec 1:19?
89. Where in the original Greek text of the Old Testament does God Himself proclaim that He has any other name than “**I AM**”? Why didn’t He tell His friend Moses all of His **personal names**? Why didn’t His Son, Jesus tell us these personal names? WHO did God tell? Should we limit God’s awesomeness by using personal limiting names for Him?
90. **Personal names for God** were not used in the Christian church prior to the 1960’s, although they were mentioned in translations from the Masoretic Text. Where are these 35 plus names such as YHWH, Elohim, ElShaddai and Jehovah coming from? Who is assigning them and why? Why does the Christian church accept this leaven of the Pharisees today without even questioning it?
91. As a Christian proclaiming Jesus Christ as your Savior and Messiah, do you practice using different **personal names for God** that if pronounced in certain ways evoke material earthly benefits? How is this different than any other occult practices? If this could bring us great worldly prosperity, would that make it any better than using numerology or divining?
92. Jewish Mysticism invokes certain names for their god of the WORLD in order to bring them certain material worldly rewards. Transcendental Meditation uses the names of their many gods as a mantra to repeat over and over. Should the Christian church incorporate either of these into our religion by accepting or even allowing them? Mind you, we are not policemen toward other races’ religions. It is not our duty to govern what they practice.
93. What did Solomon mean: **Nothing new** under the sun? Don’t we have new inventions coming on continuously? Was he wrong?
94. Where in the Bible does God say the Old Testament has become obsolete and we should become **New Testament Christians**? Isn’t the entire Bible God’s word?
95. For those that will **inherit the vineyard**, what does that mean? Will we all grow grapes and make wine or is it symbolic of a forth-coming expression of God?
96. Has **OUR vineyard** been claimed by someone that is not rightfully the heir? Hab 1:6, 13.

97. Where and how are we instructed in the Bible to **convert the tares** into wheat and save the tares from the fire? Mt 13:37-43; Or convert the **goats** into sheep? Mt 25:32-34
98. If God **IS** the **potter** and people are the vessels, and He made some for destruction, who should decide which ones He made for destruction; and who should object? Who should try to “save” the vessels He destined for destruction? Jer 32:15-29, Ro 9:20-23
99. **Salvation/saved**; what did Jesus save us from? Was Spirit guilty before it obtained a flesh body or is just flesh body guilty? If Spirit was guilty, was it put in a flesh body as punishment? When flesh body dies, what happens to Spirit; would it die too without Jesus and the Cross?
100. If we can **choose Salvation** by simply asking Jesus into our heart, why wouldn't Satan and God's enemies do that too; that would be pretty clever of them? What percentage of the people that do this, does it actually work for? What is the test that it did work? Is the church selling a package that it can't deliver, or can the church actually save God's enemies and Satan?
101. Why must those chosen and elected by God, before the foundation of the world, have to be **justified** by a small group of flesh people in a building, by accepting their invitation, before God's choice can be valid? Has this activity turned into a Religion? Where does one go to worship God and obtain “solid food for the mature” after being “saved,” or does one just continue to go out and get others saved and little else?
102. Where did **Jesus** do most of His **ministry**? Why didn't He spend more time in Jerusalem if those were His sheep? Why did He go to Jerusalem just to die at the hands of His enemy if Jerusalem was so heavily populated with God's chosen/elect?
103. 1 Cor 11:4 *Every man praying or prophesying, having his **head covered**, dishonoureth his head* (which is Christ). KJV The Jews and Catholic priests pray with their heads covered. Doesn't this dishonor “The Christ?” Shouldn't the Pope take off his hat, get on his knees and ask God's forgiveness for all the times he dishonored and trampled “The Christ” if Catholicism is Christian? Shouldn't the Jews do the same thing if Judaism is Christian? If the two are not Christian, shouldn't Christians be aware of that?
104. *Call no man your **father** upon the earth: for one is your father, which is in heaven.* KJV Since this verse is also in the Catholic published Bible, why do Catholics call priests father? Mt 23:9
105. 1 Ti 2:5 *There is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus.* KJV Should Christian believers from the House of Jacob go to a mediator called a **Priest**? Should we condemn non-Christians or people other than the House of Jacob for going to any kind of mediator they choose to go to, or for however they choose to practice their religion?
106. Israel is to have a **new name**. What is that new name and why do some people still use the old name? Is 62:2, 65:15, Hos 2:7 Who are these that still use the old name?
107. When Ezra read from the **books of Moses**, the O.T. had not been completed yet. Is there a people today that base their religion mostly on the books of Moses and disregard the prophets and the New Testament? Are these people called by a new name; “Christians” that God ordained for the 12 Tribes of Jacob, or are they still called by the abbreviated Judean name?

108. Why do we fight so hard to preserve the doctrines and commandments of men above what the Bible teaches, when 2 Esdras 7:20 (Apocrypha) God says: *Let many now living perish, rather than the **Laws of God** be disregarded?* (Paraphrased)
109. If God's enemies knew that God's Elect, being slaves and servants to God, have the **responsibility of BELIEVING** His invisible mind into manifestation (unconsciously) of the universe, would they still try to destroy the children of God and their very own existence?
110. At the **tower of Babel**, when all God's children spoke the same language, they could do anything. Ge 11. Now we are being gathered as the Body of "The Christ." Shouldn't we consider becoming one mind, as Paul teaches; but this time do it as God's will instead of our will? Or aren't we supposed to be able to say to the mountain, move, and have it move, as Jesus said we will be able to do?
111. Many ministers and people **pray for diseases** and death, and we get diseases and death. If they started praying instead for wholeness, good health, and life; wouldn't we get wholeness, good health and life? Shouldn't we pray for positive and righteous things instead of negative things? Shouldn't we think, BELIEVE, and confess with our tongues what we want to take place, and visualize even our individual blood cells singing, dancing and praising God?
112. When Jesus was **baptized**, had the Holy Spirit already been sent?
113. Now that the Holy Spirit HAS been sent and people are **baptized** with it, does that change anything about baptism with water?
114. The seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob died with Jesus, when Jesus died on the cross, according to Paul. How would that same seed not have been **baptized** with Jesus when He was baptized in the water by John the Baptist? Ro 6:3 How would the whole body (House of Jacob seed) not receive; or BE ANOINTED with the Holy Spirit as the 120 in Acts were? Are we ignoring something we already have?
115. If there were 120 people in the upper room when the Holy Spirit came, did they produce any **early writings** about that and other events of Jesus? What did they write and where would those writings be found today? If others were in the room when the Holy Spirit came, were they baptized with the Holy Spirit too? If they had writings, couldn't those writings have been guided by the Holy Spirit? Are there any other writings of the first 200 years after Jesus? Might any of them be valid even though they aren't in the Bible?
116. God said a certain group of people were "**separated out to be mine.**" Who was this special separated out group? Who were they separated out from? What was the purpose for God doing this separating? Does "ALL" of God's creation have the same purpose as this separated out group? If Jesus came for "ALL" why separate anyone? Does the purpose no longer exist, for which God separated this special group out?
117. At what point should Christians question the doctrine of "ALL" since it is not taught in the Bible? Since it was added by the Roman Catholic Church during the dark ages of Christianity, is there a possibility it should be questioned or could be wrong? "Separated out to be mine" is not "ALL" or there would be no need to be separated out.

118. Who was the **captivity prophecy** made to and why only to them? Why wasn't it to the whole world or to ALL? Why were ONLY the 12 Tribes of Jacob taken into captivity under this O.T. prophecy? How would anyone know who this prophecy was for?
119. Who did God choose to be the **Expression** and **Experience** of His Invisible Mind here in the Manifestation called Universe?
120. Why would the Head - Jesus come a second time, if the Body - **Bride** still hasn't made itself ready for His return? Don't we need to know WHO the Bride IS before His return? Rev 19:7
121. What does the Greek word "**parousia**" which means presence have to do with the coming of "The Christ?" Is it associated with only the Head or could it include the Body, as we come into the presence of knowing who we are as the true Body?
122. Rev 22:11 *He that is **unrighteous**, let him remain unrighteous; he that is filthy, let him remain filthy; he that is righteous, let him continue being righteous; he that is Holy, let him be Holy still.* (Paraphrased) Why does the Christian church work so hard to convert the unrighteous and the filthy? If God says let them remain, who is the church serving by doing this?
123. If I came to your house, where would I find the **10 Commandments displayed**? Then why should they be displayed in the public? Or were they important enough for you to memorize so that you don't have to display them? Can you recite them?
124. How do today's church teachings of "**prosperity consciousness**" and "giving so you get" fit in with Jesus' teachings of "*what good is it to gain the whole world if you lose your own soul; worry not about what you will eat or drink or wear; birds have nests foxes have holes the Son of Man has not a place to lay His head - follow me*"? Mk 8:36, Mt 6:31, Mt 8:20 KJV
125. Is 59:14 & 15 says: *And we have turned judgment back, and righteousness has departed afar off: for truth is consumed in their ways, and they could not pass by a straight path. 15 And truth has been taken away, and they have turned aside their mind from understanding. And the Lord saw it, and it pleased Him not that there was **NO JUDGMENT**.* LXX Shouldn't this have some meaning for us yet today? Shouldn't we start seeking the truth; as servants to God? Shouldn't we judge what we are being taught in churches to make sure it agrees with the Bible? Shouldn't we personally encourage one another with the truths that are in the Bible? Who are we waiting for to do this type of serving God? If it's not us individually, each and every one of us, then **WHO**? Maybe we should stop saying: "Judge not" and start asking questions, and judging evil.
126. **Matthew 1** lists the bloodline of the generation of Jesus Christ. 1:17 says that there are **14, 14 and 14**. Why don't the lists add up that way? (They are 14, 14, 13.)
127. In the first list in **Matthew 1**, Abraam to David, why is **Zara** listed, since there is no "begot" listed for him? Esau and Jacob were twins, but Esau is not listed. Esau had the birthright and Zara's hand came out first, and neither got the birthright. So, those are not the reasons for listing Zara.
128. **Matthew 1:2** says Jacob begat Judas and **his brethren**; 1:11 says Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren. Most of the others had brethren also that aren't listed. Why are these two brethren listed? What is their importance in the genealogy of Jesus, The Christ?

129. Ezk 4:4 **Ezekiel** is told to lay on his **left side for 150** days for Israel, and his **right side for 40** days for Juda in the Greek Septuagint. In the translations from the Masoretic text it lists 390 days for Israel and 40 days for Juda. Why this discrepancy? Which one is meaningful as to what actually happened; and what did actually happen that Ezekiel was demonstrating?
130. Ezk 17:24 *I am the Lord that bring low the **high tree**, and exalt the **low tree**, and wither the **green tree**, and cause the **dry tree** to flourish.* LXX What is this referring to? When was it done or when will it be done, or didn't God mean what He said?
131. Ezk 19:2 *A **lioness lay down** among lions and she nourished her whelps.* KJV Who or what is this referring to and when did it or when will it happen?
132. Dn 12:11 refers to **1290 days** and then 1335 days. What is the extremely important significance of the additional 45 days?
133. Why is the word "**bowels**" used in the Bible to describe an emotional affection?
134. Who were the **Christians of the Old Testament**? Were there some in the Old Testament that could be considered Christians?
135. What is the Greek word for those that were anointed with the **Holy Anointing oil** in the Old Testament?
136. Where is Nabuchodonosor's kingdom of Babylon today? He was told his portion would be with the wild beasts until **seven times** passed over him until he knows the Most High is Lord over the kingdom of men. "Yet thy kingdom abides sure to thee" after his natural form returned to him. Dn 4:23 LXX
137. Re 17:5 *MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.* Re 18:2 ***Babylon the great** is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils.* KJV Has this already happened thus making Revelation past history or does Babylon exist yet today? If so, where?
138. The U.S. was founded and built by the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race of Christians, which are the seed of the House of Jacob. Why do we assume everyone holding a position of power, such as **Federal Judges** and Supreme Court Judges and politicians are, or are supposed to be Christians? Could some of the seed of the House of Satan be serving the Chaldean Mystery (Magic) Schools of Babylon? Does Christian apathy or Christian lack of knowledge help to get them elected?
139. Dn 12:9 *Go Daniel: for the words are **closed and sealed up** to the time of the end.* LXX How did the Bible expositors of the 1500 era unseal that which God has sealed? Luther – Oct 31, 1517 and John Calvin d. May 27, 1564 etc. Did they live at the time of the end? Is it possible they didn't unseal what God had sealed? If that's true, are there some things we still need to figure out at "the time of the end?" Is the Christian church open to that and looking for it?
140. Concerning the 2nd temple, sometimes referred to as **Zerabbabel's temple**; since Zera relates to "rising" and Babel relates to 'confusion,' is it possible Zerubbabel was a tool used by God to

rebuild the temple for God's false plant while he was hiding his true Israelites of the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race?

141. Were the World Trade Center towers God's glory or man's glory?

142. If you have attended church all your life, why haven't your shepherds/**ministers taught you** the answers to these questions that are answered in the Bible, as solid food for the mature?

Listed above are about 256 questions. Many of these questions have been asked for many years by sincere Christians. They have in most cases not been given an answer or they were given the wrong answer. This book will answer most of these questions. In God's Divine Order, all of the puzzle pieces actually fit together, and the picture is awesomely beautiful; at least for those that the Holy Spirit has given ears to hear and eyes to see.

CORE BELIEF SYSTEM

Robert D. Steffens

3-3-05 (rev 8-4-09)5-27-06, 11-26-13, 2-13-14

TWO HEARTS

Unbeknown or unperceived is the fact that we have two hearts. One is a blood pump. It moves our blood throughout our body. If this heart breaks, we experience almost instant death. It has no emotions such as like or love, and it can't miss someone. It's visible, physical size is about the size of one's fist and is located in the upper chest somewhat to the left side. The other heart is not so definable. The second heart is synonymous with what could be called the "core belief system." It is made up with our Soul, our Spirit, our conscience, our opinion and everything in life that we have chosen to believe, whether it's the truth or a lie. It is invisible, and has no weight. This is the heart that is broken over lost love or a loved one's death and it rejoices over a new found love. It has no vocal cords but it says "I love you" and it sings "My heart cries for you." It is the heart of Hebrews 8:10 where God says: *I will put my laws into their minds and write them upon their hearts.* KJV God didn't write anything upon our blood pumps. With the exception of God's writing on the hearts of the House of Jacob seed in Heb 8, the perception and attachment to emotion is the result of previous programming, and therefore varies according to the individual. This programming provides us with the excuses we need when we fail and the encouragement that caused us to succeed. It is what makes up the difference in Luke 10:30-35 between the Good Samaritan and the passers-by. This is the heart that chooses between communism; where a few rule the masses or democracy or a republic; where the masses are self-governed and free. It is the heart that holds a love for Jesus or that doesn't. This heart or core belief system does not have a spell checker, a grammar checker or a truth or lie checker. It holds whatever is **accepted** by its master, whether it is right or wrong, real or imagined. Once this heart holds a belief, it is difficult for it to let that belief go and replace it with a previously conflicting idea. For a brief time, while in the mother's womb, the brain and the stomach are one connected organ. That's why the Bible refers to an emotional experience as affecting one's bowels.

(Gk-4698- splanchna – intestines, bowels, Acts 1:18 the heart, affections of the heart, Phil 1:8 a cherished one). Ph'm verses 7, 12, 20 in Gk/Eng Interlinear is translated: "inward parts (hearts)", in KJV is translated: "bowels." Neither is referring to a blood pump. It would be clearer to say "core belief system heart" which when in harmony is connected to all of the cells of our body, especially the internal bowels.

COGNITIVE DISSONANCE

Now arises that which is called cognitive dissonance which can work for us or against us. Cognitive dissonance defined in Webster's dictionary says: "the confused mental condition that results from holding incongruous, often mutually contradictory, beliefs simultaneously." A person normally does not hold two ideas that conflict with each other, at the same time. Example: There is a Santa Claus and there is NOT a Santa Claus. You can only believe one at a time.

A child is taught to believe in a Santa Claus. He then believes it with all of his "core belief system." Eventually, one that knows differently, tells the child that there is NO Santa Claus. The child will actually cry and in a sobbing voice, tell his parents that someone said there was NO Santa. The conflict within the child can actually cause physical pain in the stomach area with the child holding his stomach while he cries. Even though it was a lie the whole time the child believed it, that makes no difference. It was part of his core belief system and to attack that, is the same as physically attacking him. We witness this in what is called bullying. It is very hard to change someone's belief, even if it is incorrect. This stands true with the bully and the bullied.

In our early history, sometime after 300 AD until today, politicians and Pagan worshippers in positions of power have influenced the beliefs of Christians who would choose to follow Jesus. Most Christians would deny that this is so. To not deny it, would be an attack against their core belief system and therefore, cause them discomfort. Most people of today have two main goals: to seek pleasure and to avoid pain. This is witnessed today in a “right fighter” that would go to any means to defend their position, no matter how wrong they actually were, with some requiring lengthy therapy to change their core belief system to what is deemed correct. Another factor is “what is correct,” and who determines it, and how? This question is the root cause for creating different types of government. The Holy Bible would be a good book to guide us, but there are many books that contradict that. We are told in 1 Thes 5:21 *Prove all things, hold fast that which is good.* We choose to do what is easy instead of what is right as long as it gives us pleasure and avoids pain. As Christians, we should hold fast the ideas and thoughts of the Bible.

Example: Christianity and Pagan worship were combined into one universal church sometime after 300 AD. The Pagans had a fertility goddess named Ishtar. Fertility is associated and symbolized with eggs and rabbits. The celebration of Ishtar and our Resurrection celebration were combined. We still have to this very day, eggs and rabbits associated with our celebration of the Resurrection of our Savior on Easter. Even making a Christian aware that they were worshipping a Pagan fertility goddess named Ishtar (Easter), wouldn't change a thing. They would rationalize and make excuses such as “it brings people to church,” or “the eggs and rabbits symbolize rebirth.” No one questions the correctness because it would oppose their core belief system.

Who could correct the professor? If he learns a falsehood when he is a child and still believed it when he became a professor, who could ever correct him? He would continue to teach that falsehood for his entire life. His teaching could make the falsehood a part of the students core belief system. This is also part of the basis for the many different denominations, and it explains part of the problem with our Seminary professors and our ministers today.

NEW WINE, OLD WINE SKINS

The making of a fine yogurt could be symbolic of one's growth in faith. The raw milk is heated with a culture (seed) added, and then allowed to set for a time as it ferments into yogurt. Then it is refrigerated and complete. Likewise, the knowledge we have at a certain time of our life, receives a seed, which is a truth we have previously been unaware of. It takes time for this seed to ferment before we gain the knowledge and understanding of that truth. Unfortunately, with truth, there is a catch: at times **cognitive dissonance** can be a stumbling block, preventing us from **ever accepting** the truth.

Understanding God's Divine Plan for the universe is like putting a picture puzzle together for the believer. As the puzzle is put together, we make our judgments and decisions on our interpretation of what the “Big Picture” is supposed to be. Each piece that falls into place corrects and makes clearer what the picture really is. Sometimes we put a piece in place, it looks as though it fits, we believe it's the right piece and we even develop faith that it's the right piece but later as other pieces are laid down, we find that it wasn't quite the right piece after all. Then we find the true piece, and we know it is the right piece because everything around it fits. It was so hard when we picked up the first piece to realize that it wasn't quite correct after all. Also, we are hindered by the many people that don't realize there even is a “Big Picture” and don't care. Christians are inundated with milk for babies. The concept of heaven is “we get to see mama and daddy and avoid pain”. What happens after eons (ages)? Will we still be rejoicing because yesterday we got to see mama and daddy? What about the people that don't want to see mama and daddy? If you want to see mama and daddy, do we call it heaven and if you don't want to see mama and daddy, do we call it hell, but yet it's the same place?

Christianity and what we believe is just like that puzzle. Looking at the beginning of the early church, we might understand how a couple pieces could be in the wrong place. Jesus came and taught

the disciples without them knowing it was a crash course and He would soon be gone. After He went to the cross, died and then Ascended, they were left wondering, what next? He didn't help them set up churches and He didn't preach to them to set up churches. He did tell them to go to the seed of the Brothers of the 12 Tribes of Jacob (Gk-ethne - Tribes, Race, Clan) to tell them that the prophecy in the Greek Septuagint of the Messiah Redeemer had been fulfilled and that He was that Messiah, and when they received the Holy Spirit they would be able to do the things that He did. Other than that the believers would gather together in groups in their houses, discuss Jesus and what it all meant and do some of the things He told them to do, such as eating the bread and drinking the wine, in remembrance of Him. Today's church has lost the concept of what Jesus was telling them. What they were doing then was probably closer to what Jesus had in mind for us, than what we do in the church today. It has been turned into a Holy Sacrament for ALL races to participate in, thus trampling the blood of Christ. Most Christians see Jesus' miracle healings as convenience healings for the person being healed so they could avoid pain. We may have missed the higher purpose, such as showing the Glory of God.

The Catholic Church developed and for political reasons, combined Christianity with Pagan worship. Christ's Resurrection celebration was combined with the celebration of Ishtar, the Pagan fertility goddess. Thus we have eggs and rabbits as part of our Easter (Ishtar) celebration. Another Pagan festival that was wildly out of control was combined with the very quiet and solemn (Silent Night) celebration of the birth of Jesus. The Pope figured by combining the two, it would quiet down the wild Pagan festival that would often get out of control. Thus we have Santa Claus and parties and shopping frenzies in what has now turned into a very commercial celebration at the same time we celebrate Christ's birth. The commercial Christmas is now impeding the day we give thanks to God for the bountiful harvest, by opening stores on Thanksgiving Day so we can buy stuff. This also causes the store employees to work on Thanksgiving Day, but we don't care, because they get money for working. Now they can buy more stuff, too. As the greed has increased, now there is competition from internet sales, which just might penalize the greedy merchants for opening on Thanksgiving Day, although they will never acknowledge or admit or realize it.

In 1517, Martin Luther nailed his 95 thesis to the door of the Wittenberg castle and this dealt mainly with the selling of indulgences which is paying for sins. God used this event, of Luther's 95 Thesis, to lead His children (the seed of the House of Jacob) out of the Catholic Church and with the advent of the printing press, and between 1450 and 1455, the first printing of Bibles, allowed the Bible (God's Divine Word) into their hands. Between 1517 and 1600 the protesters to the Catholic Church established the Protestant religion. Over the period of time, some things have changed, but some haven't changed that should have. After almost 500 years, the Christian Church should be bold enough to address their celebration of Pagan festivals, along with a few other pieces of the puzzle that don't quite fit, even though it "seems like" the pieces are working just fine.

We must believe that God had His Divine Hand over all of this, but He tells us in the end times all things will be made known and we will be given the hidden "mysteries" of the Bible. The "mysteries" are mentioned at least 27 times in the New Testament. If they are hidden mysteries and things that were previously unknown to us, then perhaps we will need to change some of our thinking. After having access to the Bible for almost 500 years, maybe we need to get serious about SEEKING GOD'S FACE, and find out what God is saying to us. Lk 11:9-10 *I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given unto you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. For everyone that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.* KJV

Maybe the parable of the wine skins would be appropriate for this time. Lk 5:37-39 *And no man putteth new wine into old wineskins; else the new wine will burst the wineskins, and be spilled, and the wineskins shall perish. But the new wine must be put into new wineskins; and both are preserved. No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, the old is better.* KJV It was not Martin Luther's intent to divide the church, but apparently it was God's intent. If the Christian Church

of today is the old bottles, and the hidden mysteries are the new wine, how will the many different denominations of the Christian church hold the new truths that will be revealed and given to us? How can an evangelist or minister that has been preaching a set doctrine to a congregation that has been taught to **accept** these specific set doctrines, allow the Holy Spirit to guide him anywhere differently than where he already is. “The old is better.” If the Holy Spirit did guide him, how would he preach that, without getting dethroned by his congregation? There is a two-fold checking process here. The minister preaches what “always was” and is held to certain doctrines and commandments of men by his synod and the congregation checks him to see that he preaches what “always was.” While if any member of the church seeks and comes up with questions about the Bible truths, he is quickly corrected to the religion of that particular denomination or asked to leave. We saw when our ancestors left Egypt and went into the desert for 40 years that they couldn’t hold the new concept of the Promised Land and therefore were left to die in the desert, before the next generation went in, even though God told them that He would prepare the way and send hornets before them. We haven’t changed that much, why would it be different now? *Zec 13:7 Awake, O sword, against my ministers, and against the man who is my citizen, saith the Lord Almighty: smite the shepherds, and draw out the sheep: and I will bring mine hand upon the little ones.* LXX Although this sword may be the “truth,” that the ministers and citizens (congregation) are struck with, it is still calling for the sheep to come out of the church. It is not telling the sheep to wait for the ministers to learn the truth and start teaching what the Bible really says. Also refer to Ezekiel 34 about the ministers feeding God’s sheep and the result. In Hebrews 8, we will be taught by God.

God’s plan may be different than we expect. It may be just a quiet insight that comes to one that is reading the Bible and seeking the truth that gives this person an Aha moment. It may be an instant “knowingness” about something we previously didn’t know, which comes while we are seeking the truth or listening to some minister speaking or doing some menial task. It may come as a thought when one is quietly thinking. It may develop like a fine yogurt from a seed that was planted some time ago and all of a sudden blooms into an Aha. It may be like finding a piece to the puzzle that you know fits perfectly into the picture, that leaves you scratching your head wondering why that initial piece, that was incorrect, was even placed there to begin with.

The spark that ignites is “seeking.” In that, one should wonder about things; such as: what did Jesus mean when He used the word gentile; what does the word “testament” really mean; if Jesus said He didn’t come for everyone then who did He come for and who didn’t He come for; what is God’s plan for the universe; how does He create the manifestation out of His unseen invisible mind; what did Jesus really mean in His parables; where is this Kingdom of God the Apostles talk about; who is the seed from the House of Jacob and where are they today; why do we have evil; who are the disciples talking to; why were they sent to the places they were sent and why weren’t they sent to the places they were told not to go to; if Jesus is the Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, when is the beginning; why should women be submissive to men; what do I have to do to get this “Life more abundantly?”

Some of these truths will really hit hard. We will believe “The old is better.” Changing an existing belief attacks our core belief system of all that we are and of all that is. Our beliefs are so firmly embedded within us. It is like believing the world is flat, long ago. It was the church that punished anyone that thought the world was round. The same church passes the same judgment on “their” truths today even when “their” truths conflict with God’s word. The countless different denominations testify to this. The doctrines and commandments of men that are spun into the religion of each different denomination are not consistent with each other. God’s truth IS consistent. We just don’t bother to seek it. We become satisfied with the simple Sunday School Lessons for Children” and don’t even consider looking deeper within God’s word. The Sunday school teacher even hands us a piece of paper with the ideas that we are supposed to learn and believe, which are in line with that

particular denominational religion. Fall in line and follow “their” teachings if we want to remain a member of that denomination, or go find another church where you can buy into their teachings. But, while you are here, we won’t let anyone attack the doctrines and commandments of men that we teach you, because it might start you thinking. Such beautiful psychological re-enforcement of the error.

MIRROR OF ILLUSION

Rev 4:6 *And before the Throne a sea of glass, like crystal.* KJV This is symbolic of the invisible God with the invisible mind. The water is so pure that it cannot be seen. One cannot tell where the surface is. We could say our eyes are blinded to seeing the water. Throwing a stone into the sea causes ripples or distortion. Now, one can see the top of the water; but we still are not seeing the water itself; we are only seeing the distortion which is the troubled water or the waves. Our sin or falling short is like the stone that caused the distortion of the water. Instead of BELIEVING the perfect righteous mind of God into manifestation of the Garden of Eden, we fell short or sinned and BELIEVED our own minds causing the manifestation of world. But this world manifestation, like the waves, is only an illusion that falls short of the crystal clear perfection of God. We only ARE as we THINK, BELIEVE, and CONFESS that we are. When we stop falling-short and bring our focus of THINKING, BELIEVING and CONFESSING back to the righteous perfection of God, the PURE CHRIST which we are a part of can arise with Jesus as our Head and the 12 Tribes seed as the Body. The dry bones of Ezekiel will arise. Following are some verses from the Bible that deal with this:

1 Cor 13:10 *But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.*
 11 *When I was a child, I spake as a child. I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things.* 12 *For now **we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face**: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.* 13 *And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity (love).* KJV

2 Cor 3:12 *Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great **plainness** of speech:*
 13 *and not as Moses, which put a veil over his face,*
*that the children of Israel could not steadfastly look to the end of that which is **abolished**.*
 14 *But their **minds were blinded**: for until this day remaineth the same veil untaken away in the reading of the **Old Testament**; which veil is done away in Christ.*
 15 *But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the veil is upon their heart.*
 16 *Nevertheless when **it** shall turn to the Lord, the veil shall be taken away.*
 17 *Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.*
 18 *But we all, with **open face beholding as in a glass** (mirror) the glory of the Lord, are **changed** into the same image from glory to glory, even as **by the Spirit of the Lord**.* KJV

This appears to be telling us that we don’t see too clearly. We cannot see the pureness of God. Instead we are given only a part to see. *When that which is perfect is come*, (“The Christ”) *and that which is in part*; (world illusion) *shall be done away*. It’s as though we are looking into a mirror and only seeing the reflection or distortion. The Spiritual Man has come down into the world that he may know the Invisible God by seeing the distortion that “is” the manifested universe. He has been appointed, being the 12 Tribes of Jacob seed, to become the experience and expression FOR God or OF God. As Man experiences and expresses, he can look at his experiences and expressions to see part of what God is like. By seeing God in His pureness and righteousness that He is, we would be seeing the Garden of Eden filled with His perfection. Unfortunately, sin enters into the Spiritual Man born from above. Sin is “falling short” or “missing the mark.” We accomplish that when we take our eyes

and focus off God and His word and realize that we can experience and express our own thoughts. Our thoughts are not the pure and righteous thoughts of God; therefore we manifest that which was the Garden of Eden into that which we now know as this world illusion. And world is only part and falls short of God. We are given many things that are “for those that have eyes to see” and “for those that have ears to hear.” Eyes to see WHAT? Ears to hear WHAT? Eyes to see or “FOCUS” on God and ears to hear “the still small VOICE” of God. That’s what we moved away from in looking at ourselves and listening to our own voices. That is our falling short and missing the mark. This is where we are seeing through the glass darkly; it’s a mirror image that is distorted and dis-eased.

All things are of God. There are parts of all things that He allows us. Many of us scream “why is God doing this to us?” He isn’t. He is allowing us, who profess to know more than Him, to do it to ourselves, that we might learn that we don’t know so much after all. In many instances, if not all, these can be seen as mirror images. On one hand we are given His **Word** in the Greek Septuagint Old Testament; His **Law**, He wrote it in our minds and hearts; so we can express His power as the Body of Christ, and His Guidance as the **Holy Spirit**, that works in and through us. Thy “will” be done; will means “driving force” and it is being done through us. 1 Th 1:5 *Word, Power and Spirit*; which equals the **Bible, God, and the Holy Ghost** is always present with us, which can result in Garden of Eden experiences. We as the seed of the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, House of Jacob, or Body of Christ, are God’s personal representatives here in the world but we fail to know that. On the other hand we chose to reject Him, and do it our way by grabbing hold of the world, and we obtain a fallen short or sin result usually to our dissatisfaction. Some of these results are obvious even to a casual observer. Putting an egg in the radiator of a vehicle, clogs the radiator. We do things that are like putting an egg in our lives, which clog our radiator/world.

God has given us guidelines on courting, marriage, adultery, fornication, so that we express Him in Righteousness. He has guided us to have a perfect marriage but there are rules that we need to follow. We deem that we know more than He does, therefore we don’t need to follow His rules. We, His Children, the Twelve Tribes of Jacob seed who are appointed and anointed for an example to the rest of the world, follow our own rules instead. We bed down, even cohabit with those that we are not married to. This is an abomination to God. The result is that He allows an equal abomination back to us. While we boldly break His rules, we wonder why Homosexuality, Sexual Perversion, Pornography, and Child Sexual Abuse become so rampant in our society. It is an abomination to us just as what we do is an abomination to God. The result that we see, is just like looking into a mirror. When we turn from OUR wicked ways, we will be healed and this other stuff will disappear, as we become God’s perfection and righteousness.

God has given us His Divinely Inspired Truth in a book called the Bible. The first compilation of all the books of the Old Testament including the Apocrypha was done in 285 BC by scholars from the Twelve Tribes of Jacob and is called the Greek Septuagint. All of the books of the New Testament have been found written in Greek. Not one of them has been found written in Hebrew. Both the Old Testament Books and the New Testament Books have been tampered with. Things have been changed. Markers have been moved. Dates have been changed. Meanings have been changed. Yet Seminary Professors, Ministers in the Pulpit and the Christians warming the pews refuse to investigate what they “were told as children.” I would think this is an abomination to our God; who told us to **Prove all Things**. Then we get books published like the Harry Potter novels and the DaVinci Code and the likes, and all of our Christian churches start screaming “this is an abomination.” Right they are. We present what is to God an abomination, and we then get an abomination in return, just like looking into a mirror. Whatever we do while standing in front of that mirror, is reflected right back at us. Then we murmur about what we caused.

Oct 31, 1517 Martin Luther nailed his 95 Thesis on the door of Wittenberg Castle in Germany. The result was the Children of God, the Twelve Tribes of Jacob left the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman

Catholic Church and now Bibles were allowed in their hands. Martin Luther addressed only a few (not 95) of the errors against the word of God that the Catholic Church was teaching. Almost 500 years later, after breaking away from the control of the Catholic Church we have done little more to correct the errors of that time, let alone recognize the victory for God's Children in being led out. Since we refuse to recognize the importance of what Martin Luther did, and carry it forth, God gives us Martin Luther King. There were so many negative things in his past that it was necessary to seal his records from the public when he became known. Now we have streets and buildings named after him; in our face. Is this God saying; if you want to ignore who my Children are and the fact that I led them out of the Catholic Church just as I led them out of Egypt, then I will allow "allogenes" (other races) to be led back among my Children. Just like a mirror for what we create, right back at us. It must be added that this is in NO way saying that we should hate or mistreat the other races. It is saying that when we do God's Righteousness, we aren't faced with the negative reflection.

We don't want God as our King and Judge, just as our ancestors told Samuel that they didn't. We want to be ruled by men just like the other races. We are only inches away from having the One World Government. We will have a grand substitute for our King and Judge and we will wish that we had followed our God, as He instructed us to do. It will be an abomination in our eyes when we get what we deserve for turning our backs on God. We could have read the Bible to see what God did to Israel in 721 BC and Jerusalem in 586 BC because they chose man to rule them instead of God's rule. We are told to *be wise as serpents or little foxes*. Instead we are out foxed, and God's Children are *lost for a lack of knowledge*. Again, the mirror shines back our judgment right at us, as we approach one world government. This is the wrath of God being revealed from heaven against the ungodliness and unrighteousness of men that hold the truth in unrighteousness. Rom 1:18

As we wonder why all the calamities are happening on the evening news, we refuse to consider what we are told in Rom 1:18-32. Verse 28: *and even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate (depraved, corrupt, screwed up) mind to do things unfitting*. KJV See Rom 1:29-32 for a list of things.

We have a responsibility to God as His expression to seek where the scattered Tribes went and who WE really are as His Children and Chosen/Elect and start representing Him. If that means giving up some of the worldly natures of Physical, Emotional and Intellectual, to become the Spiritual Beings that we always were, then so be it.

We can't change anyone other than ourselves. One of the mysteries we don't realize is that what we hold within us, in our core belief system, is exactly what is reflected back into our lives. If we hold the negative, the world around us will appear negative. If we hold the positive, the world around us will appear positive. Both just like a mirror reflecting back at us. This power that almost seems like magic is that when we change inside, it actually creates change in those around us. Seems too simple to try out, so we continue in our ignorance, murmuring all the way.

God promised that if we don't seek after Him, that He would give us a delusion. Our ignorance of understanding His Word is our greatest delusion. Of course this world is a delusion, too. It is a mirror image of Heaven as the current and temporary dominate lord of the world tries to duplicate OUR God's Heaven. It would seem that we wouldn't have to assist the lord of the world quite so much. When will we turn from our evil ways and Seek His Face?

In this exciting time we are beginning to see God's movement in our lives. The seed is out there, the fermenting is in progress, the bud is beginning to open. Wouldn't you like to know what God has in store for you? Welcome to some exciting ideas that may bring a light unto your pathway.

ANOMALY

Webster's definition: departure from the regular arrangement, general rule, or usual method; abnormality. In other words: a puzzle where all the pieces just don't fit.

Example: Mt 15:24 *I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.* KJV

Common Belief: Jesus was sent to ALL.

One Sunday morning I sat in Big Church. The Sr. Pastor opened the Bible and read Mt 15:24 word for word as it is in the Bible. He slowly closed the Bible and stated: "and we don't know what that means." Then he proceeded to preach the entire sermon that Jesus came for ALL. To me, he preached that Jesus was a liar and all the pieces of the Bible do not fit, and therefore, his sermon was not according to the Scriptures. Those sitting there thinking they are attending a Bible based church didn't know the difference. For those that do not seek the truth, it was just another good sermon and their hour for the week was fulfilled. For those that seek the truth, the pastor was the liar (perhaps not knowingly) because all the pieces of the Bible do fit together, just as the designer meant for them to fit. NO!! The Bible is NOT an Anomaly! The pieces fit!

THE HAND OF GOD

Robert D. Steffens

6-3-08 (rev 9-11-09, 12-18-10, 4-2-13, 6-22-15, 7-17-17, 1-6-20)

THE STAGE IS SET

5508 BC ADAMIC SPIRITUAL NATURE

ABEL AND CAIN

SETH AND CAIN

3296 BC NOE AND THE FLOOD

2096 BC ABRAAM

1996 BC ISAAC

1936 BC JACOB AND ESAU; A RACE TO INSERT THE ADAMIC SPIRITUAL NATURE INTO

1446 BC MOSES AT SINAI

1020-1004 BC SAUL, 1st KING

1011-971 BC KING DAVID - ETERNAL THRONE

971-931 BC SOLOMON BUILDS TEMPLE 966-959

928 BC N. KINGDOM & S. KINGDOM SPLIT

721 BC CAPTIVITY - ASSYRIA

586 BC CAPTIVITY – BABYLON: GOD PROFANES HOLY TEMPLE & LAND

583 BC PHARES & ZARA SEED CONTINUE THE THRONE OF DAVID

580 BC THRONE OF DAVID SECURE IN BRITISH ISLES

538-515 BC RETURN FROM BABYLON, 515 BC temple rebuilt (faux)

356-323 BC ALEXANDER, THE GREAT TOOL

285 BC GREEK SEPTUAGINT

132 BC JOHN HYRCANUS

5 BC - 28 BC JESUS - Solomon's Physical Temple into Seed of Jacob People Temple

47 BC - 100 AD HERODS RULE; HERODIAN ALPHABET

70 AD PHYSICAL EDMITE TEMPLE DESTROYED BY ROME

325 AD PAGAN EDMITE JUDEAN ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH

330 - ca 1000 AD MASORETIC TEXT DEVELOPED

1517 AD MARTIN LUTHER & THE PROTESTORS

1577 AD SIR FRANCES DRAKE, WEST COAST

1607 AD PILGRIMS AT VIRGINIA BEACH, EAST COAST

1948 AD KINGDOM OF BABYLON RE-EMERGES AFTER 7 TIMES

2011 AD APRIL 29, N. KINGDOM & S. KINGDOM REUNITED

TODAY'S CHRISTIAN CHURCHES

SUMMARY

CHART: TRUE ISRAEL

CHART: GOD'S GOAL WITH HIS ELECT

THE STAGE IS SET

God's Divine Plan is the script for the Play that is taking place on this stage called world. The script that God wrote is almost too complex for us to comprehend. On a smaller scale, it seems that Victor Hugo has modeled his play written in 1862, Les Miserable in a similar fashion, on the battle of good and evil. It is the story of some miserable people. Jean Valjean steals a loaf of bread for his sister's starving child. He spends 19 years in prison before release. An ex-prisoner must show a card when he applies for work, that tells he was in prison. Jean Valjean, feeling that 19 years of his life for a loaf of bread was payment enough, refused to show the card. He worked hard trying to do good, help others and make something of his life. Inspector Javett, believes once a thief, always a thief and knowing that Jean Valjean didn't show his ex-prisoner card develops a deep passion to catch him and return him to prison, for breaking his parole. It is the consummate battle between good and evil with the twist that the initial bad guy, thief, has paid for his crime and has become the good guy and the initial good guy, law-inspector, refuses to accept that payment has been made in full and grant mercy, turns into the bad guy, by pursuing what now amounts to injustice for the initial crime. Add to this the Innkeepers, a couple which will go to any length to rob, cheat and steal from their guests, along with gleaning dead bodies for valuables including the gold fillings from the teeth.

The battle between good and evil is performed. During the play, one watching it may want to eliminate Javett or the Innkeepers, because of their injustice. That would only lessen the drama and remove some of the meaning from the play.

Similar to the battle of good and evil in real life, this play also has a curtain call. The players step forward individually to take a bow and receive their applause. Javett and the Innkeeper, although playing the bad guys, receive applause equivalent to the star, Jean Valjean's, because they played their parts well, and made the play more interesting.

Our stage; the world, and our play; life, are also a battle between good and evil. The difference is, in our play, we have a Savior. Each side would like to eliminate some of the opponents from the stage. Some of the players feel totally helpless to control anything that is happening on the stage. Some go into depression, or use alcohol or drugs or act out their frustration by being abusive or obnoxious. All the time, without knowing it, each one holds the pen in their very own hand that writes their script. The pen that writes it is our thoughts, our BELIEVING and the words that follow, coming from our tongues.

Our play, on the world stage starts out with the battle between Abel and Cain. It picks up later with Jacob/Israel and Esau/Edom over a bowl of lentil soup traded for a birthright, and then intensifies when Esau's blessing is ill obtained by Jacob. This is the play going on this very day as Esau's seed, the Edomites are trying to get back the birthright and blessing from Jacob's seed, the Israelites. With his mother's help, Jacob fraudulently stole Esau's blessing, now the Edomites are fraudulently stealing the vineyard that rightfully belongs to the House of Jacob. And they are doing an excellent job. The only thing that can upset the Edomites' success is the fact that God steps in and provides a Savior for His Israelites, as the script is written in the Bible, and will become fulfilled when the House of Jacob becomes aware and writes it in their lives as God's Expression. When Jesus returns, the Israelites win. But the Edomites are trying to prevent that from happening by keeping the Israelites or House of Jacob, from finding out who they really are, as God's chosen Elect.

Our Lord and "Savior" told us to seek the truth that will make us free. Some of us will never reach a level of pain that will turn us to seek this amount of truth. To change our actions in the play, all we have to do, is change our minds. Life could be described as a mirror. Whatever we see "out there" in life, is only a reflection of what is "in here" within us. The kingdom of God is within us. It is one of the mysteries that are so easy to prove. All we have to do is change our thinking, sit back and watch the reflection change to correspond to our new thinking.

As children of God, we have been given an advantage that we seldom stop to realize. It was written in our hearts and minds for our fruit to BE: love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, meekness, faith and temperance. When our thinking is right and our thoughts and words exhibit this fruit, there will be nothing in the world that can reflect anything other than this for us. It's our stinking thinking, turning our focus from God to the world and forgetting who we are that produce what we are seeing "out there." (Worship the creation instead of God.)

But for us, as our thoughts and words clean up, the enemy or opponent will automatically disappear or perish. Resistance begets resistance. Love begets love. Seems like an easy lesson that Jesus tried to teach us, but we didn't get it. When we do understand the lesson, we will have found the Kingdom of God that is within us.

As for the stranger (all other races and peoples), they can have the blessings we have by following what we are supposed to do, but aren't. Our lives should be an example for them. The blessings in their lives here in the world will be just as great, as the reflection in their mirror will change as their thoughts become more positive.

In the Old Testament, we were told to seek God's Face. We refused. In the New Testament, God sent His Son Jesus, who told us to seek the truth that will make us free. We refused. This is the secret mystery of the "straight and narrow pathway" that very few people choose to walk. The "seeking" is the key. There is no technical description of the pathway. One must proceed on faith. In John 14:6

Jesus said *I am the way.*

Jesus said *I am the truth.*

Jesus said *I am the life.*

We seem to have a little trouble understanding what that means.

We have immense love in our hearts for the Lord God Almighty, maker of Heaven and Earth, who sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, and we are appointed to seek Him. The Bible is the most important book of all for this seeking. Any translation will do, until you become serious. The serious seeker should have a translation of the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC, (one column Greek and one column English) for the Old Testament, a Greek English Interlinear translation, (one line Greek, next line English) for the New Testament, and a Greek Lexicon, (dictionary, for word studies). Other helpful books would include a copy of the Apocrypha that still has 2 Esdras in it (recent ones don't), a good Concordance, Halley's Bible Handbook, Josephus, Philo, Eusebius, Nag Hammadi Library, Apostolic Fathers, Abraamic Covenant, Pseudepigrapha, God's Covenant People and Symbols of Our Celto-Saxon Heritage. There are many others. The book of Revelation is very hard to understand. In the Apocrypha, the 2nd Book of Esdras has some things dealing with the end times that are much easier to understand and very interesting. Why wouldn't one seeking God's Face want to read all of these plus a bunch more?

With this seeking and the Holy Spirit working within, after a time one should be open to the insights he might be given. These insights will assist in finding the truth. That truth can be about all things that we refer to as life. As one receives more and more truth, he moves closer to God. No one gets back to the Father without the truth; "through me," Jesus said. That is what God is waiting for, with outstretched arms.

The reason that seeking the truth is so important is that the enemies of God are very active. As our history books and encyclopedias are being changed and rewritten, any reference to Alexander the Great and the world speaking Greek will probably eventually be removed (if it hasn't already been) along with many other things. This is all part of the way God has set up this "play" that we are all involved in here on earth. We need to know, when our path hits a detour, that detour is really part of our path. But we don't have to intentionally remain on the detour when it's time to get off. The danger for us is that we have been duped by the enemy, into serving him instead of God, by getting caught up in his physical,

emotional and intellectual worldly natures. As our Christian ministers stand in the pulpit professing the Hebrew text, our Christianity becomes watered down, our focus becomes blurred and we remain lost.

The battle to remove Jesus and God from everywhere is not a battle that has just begun. We were told it would intensify in the final days. That alone should be witness that we ARE in the final days.

Let's take a look at some of the events in our Play on this world stage, and recognize where God's hand has been over the events.

5508 BC ADAMIC SPIRITUAL NATURE

Adam and Eve would become a chosen race which is the indwelling Spiritual Nature of God, an integral part of the "Creative" Throne of God, born from above, before the foundation of the world, with eternal life. This Spirit would later be inserted into the House of Jacob seed as the "Body of The Christ" along with Jesus the Head, together as the Alpha and the Omega, Expression and Experience of God Almighty; BELIEVERS. Amen

The Adamic Spiritual Nature stopped BELIEVING the pure and righteous mind of God and started BELIEVING their own minds. They fell-short, missed the mark, or sinned when they chose to know good and evil. This introduced the two polarity system called good and evil or positive and negative. It caused the manifestation, via distortion of perfection (Universe), and their eviction from "good only," or Garden of Eden (Heaven). The Spiritual Nature was inserted into a flesh body lacking Righteousness. They are presently being tried by fire, tested like Job and refined like pure gold, but God's chosen people evermore. We do not see God or righteousness as it is pure and invisible. We only see the distortion which causes the "perception of manifestation" which is a result of falling short and missing the mark which is termed "sin."

ABEL AND CAIN

Chief actors in battle of good and evil, no laws or guidelines yet, evil consumes good, whoops, battle ends.

SETH AND CAIN

God restarts the battle here, and again later with Esau and Jacob.

3296 BC NOE AND THE FLOOD

God erases chalk board and starts over with His Spiritual Man of God race with the only 4 Spiritual Men who haven't polluted His Spiritual Nature by race mixing and being culled.

2096 BC ABRAAM

Ge 15:6 Finally, *Abraam BELIEVED God, and it was counted to him for righteousness.* LXX

Ge 17:7-9 *everlasting covenant between thee and thy seed to be thy God and the God of thy seed after thee.* LXX Abraam was forced to choose between God and Isaac. When Abraam chose God over his own son, it was counted to him righteousness, in that he truly BELIEVED God.

1996 BC ISAAC

Ge 21:12 *In Isaac shall thy seed be called.* LXX

1936 BC JACOB AND ESAU BORN, GIVING US JACOB AND HIS SEED, A RACE INTO WHICH THE ADAMIC SPIRITUAL NATURE FROM ABOVE IS INSERTED

Abel and Cain's battle of good and evil resumes over a bowl of soup and the blessing from Isaac. Ge 26:4 *I will give to thy seed all this land and all the nations of the earth shall be blest in thy seed.* LXX Ge 28:4 *and may he give thee the blessing of my father Abraam, even to thee and to thy seed after thee.* LXX All the nations have been blessed by the redeeming of the House of Jacob seed, by Jesus. The "Creative" Throne of God is repaired and the manifestation has and will continue for all creation. It is into this race of Jacob/Israel that God inserts the "fallen-short" Adamic Spiritual Nature for purification here on earth. You can't spank (chastise) a spirit, it needs a physical flesh body.

1446 BC MOSES AT SINAI

Someone that is passionate about God's people and willing to serve God by leading God's people. God institutes His Law in the Sinai desert to the House of Jacob only, during Wedding Ceremony beginning in Ex 19 through 31. There were no other races (nations) present in the desert to accept or agree to the vows of the old covenant; therefore no other races could breach the vows of the old covenant. Jesus did NOT need to come to redeem the other races, but only for those that breached the covenant: the seed of the House of Jacob as He said in Mt 15:24. Any of the other races sojourning with the House of Jacob, were eliminated by God along with their golden calf prior to the covenant. When God said it was His chosen race, He meant it, and He didn't say "yeah but," like the church does today.

1020-1004 BC SAUL – 1st KING

The Dn 9:25 "*command for the answer*" went out; "*Give them Kings*" therefore rejecting God as their ruler. No matter how far they have strayed, or what they have done, God will bring His people back to Him. Symbolic of later worldly Saul that becomes Spiritual Paul.

1011-971 BC KING DAVID- ETERNAL THRONE

David built Jerusalem except for the Temple 1020-971 BC, 49 years. He is someone that loved God, trusted Him completely and wrote many Psalms to guide our BELIEVING (verb- action word). God's Royal Throne was established and has not been vacant to this day. Currently Queen Elizabeth II (now Charles [God forbid]) is sitting on it. She is the temporary and symbolic Head of the House of Jacob. Jacob's Stone is used for coronations; it is placed under the Throne during the ceremony. 2 Ch 7:18 *I will establish the throne of thy kingdom, as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying there shall not fail thee a man ruling in Israel.* LXX And there hasn't!

971-931 BC SOLOMON BUILDS TEMPLE 966-959

Solomon turned the Arc of Covenant into a Physical Temple. The Arc of Covenant signifies God's presence and this is the only temple that had the Arc of Covenant, and was God's physical dwelling place here on earth. When God profaned it in 586 BC that ended the physical temple permanently. The two following temples were used as a false plant, so God could hide his chosen race House of Jacob.

928 BC ISRAEL SPLIT INTO N. KINGDOM & S. KINGDOM

2 Ch 10:11 *Roboam increases burden on Jeroboam, :19 so Israel rebelled against House of David until this day.* LXX 2 Ch 11:4 *Ye shall not go up, Ye shall not war against your brethren, return everyone to his home for this thing is of me.* LXX How could God use the remains of the so called Southern Kingdom later on, to create a false plant, if the 12 Tribes didn't split? Of course this was God's Divine Intervention and of Him. God used this to hide His true children, the House of Jacob seed, over the ages and it worked so well that the House of Jacob white race hasn't figured out who they are even this day.

721 BC CAPTIVITY – ASSYRIA This is the “Oola” of Ezekiel 23.

The 721 BC captivity to Assyria took the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom, which was called Israel. 2Ki 17:6-23 Ignored, is the fact that it also included a large part of the Southern Kingdom, called Juda; being the Tribes: Juda, Benjamin, and Levi. 2Ki 18:13 Because of their disobedience, God promised that He would disperse and scatter them throughout the world so that they wouldn't even remember who they were. To this very day, it is still hard to discern where they went. Many went over the Caucasus Mountains and were dubbed with a nickname connected to the name of the Caucasus Mountains. They left their marks: such as the tribe of Dan, with Danmark (now Denmark) and the Danube River, etc. They carried their flags such as the Lion of Judah, which flies over Great Britain yet today; and the unicorn which stood for the N. Kingdom; and the markers go on and on if one were to look. We also know that God promised that eventually He would gather them from the 4 corners of the earth. Have you ever wondered where His hand is today over all this?

From the Promised Land that God gave to the 12 Tribes, we now have the 10 tribes of the Northern Kingdom with over half the Southern Kingdom removed by captivity/scattering/dispersion. That leaves us with 2 groups, from the total 12 tribes, remaining in the Jerusalem area. One group being the remnant of 7000, that God had kept aside, that had never bowed their knee to Baal 2Ki 24:14, 25:12, 26. The other group was the remaining, less than half, of the Southern Kingdom that was sinning greatly by worshipping Baal and mixing with all the other races. They weren't supposed to mix with other races because it would divide the land that had been given them by God, pollute the race of God's Spiritual Man as they had done before the flood and cause them to stray from God and prevent God from showing His glory through them by blessing or punishing this special “separated out” group. This mixing also trampled the bloodline of these holy people. They were doing equally as bad as the Northern Kingdom. Their actions were not unlike Esau's who gave up his birthright, which meant nothing to him, for a simple bowl of soup; or the members of the Christian Church today who refuse to seek God's Face and find out where the 12 Tribes were scattered and dispersed to.

586 BC CAPTIVITY – BABYLON; GOD PROFANES THE HOLY TEMPLE

This is “Ooliba” of Ezekiel 23.

The Assyrian and Babylonian captivities did not make the people physical prisoners. The fear in those days was that any time a neighboring tribe/peoples/race became too large or strong, they could overpower their neighbors. This threat was eliminated by capturing the would-be enemy and relocating them in smaller groups. They would be placed in several other cities to prevent them from banding together to make war. The 721 BC captivity must have done little to warn or discourage those that were left, of the Southern Kingdom, as they continued in their wicked ways of race mixing and worshipping other gods. Finally God followed through with the punishment that He had warned them about, and sent them into captivity to Babylon. In this 586 BC captivity, the men were taken to Babylon and simply lived among the Babylonians (except for a few of the most intelligent and handsome, such as Daniel, who were chosen to serve in the king's palace.) If women went, it wasn't as captives. The Israelites continued their wicked ways and intermarried with the Babylonian women and became friends with their captors. This is where some of them were introduced to the Chaldean Mystery Schools of Babylon, or schools of magic. What we call the Occult was developed there. The signs and wonders in the sky that God gave us, were perverted into the astrology of the Horoscope that we have today. They also learned the worldly arts such as Numerology, Ouija, Kabala, Tarot, Divining, Mysticism etc. that we are warned to stay away from. Consider the fact that because of their wicked ways, they went into captivity. At no time during the captivity did they turn from their wicked ways and repent. When they returned after 48 years, not 70, they were still doing the same things that caused them to be sent into captivity, witness Ezra 9-10 and the strange wives they brought back. *Zacharias 7:5-6 Speak to the whole people of the land, and to the*

priests, saying, though ye fasted or lamented in the fifth or seventh months (yea, behold, these seventy years) have ye at all fasted to me? And if ye eat or drink do ye not eat and drink for yourselves? As if that wasn't bad enough, look at Zec 7:11-14 *But they refused to attend and madly turned their back, and made their ears heavy, so that they should not hear. And they made their heart disobedient, so as not to hearken to my law, and the words which the Lord Almighty sent forth by his Spirit by the former prophets: so there was great wrath from the Lord Almighty. And it shall come to pass, that as he spoke, and they hearkened not, so they shall cry, and I will not hearken, saith the Lord Almighty. And I will cast them out among all the nations, whom they know not; and the land behind them shall be made utterly destitute of any going through or returning: yea they have made the choice land desolation.* LXX Here it appears that God is going to lay them waste, except for using them as a false plant. 2 Ch 35:19 is found only in the Greek Septuagint, and is removed from translations from the Masoretic text. *In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josias this Passover was kept, after all these things that Josias did in the house. And king Josias burnt those who had in them a divining spirit, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and the sodomites which were in the land of Juda and in Jerusalem, that he might confirm the words of the law that were written in the book which Chelcias the priest found in the house of the Lord. There was no king like him before him, who turned to the Lord with all his heart, and all his soul, and all his strength, according to all the law of Moses, and after him there rose up none like him. Nevertheless the Lord turned not from the anger of his fierce wrath, wherewith the Lord was greatly angry against Juda, for all the provocations wherewith Manasses provoked him: and the Lord said, I will even remove Juda also from my presence, as I have removed Israel, and I have rejected the city which I chose, even Jerusalem, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.* LXX Why would the Edomites that took over the Temple and Jerusalem and later fabricated the Masoretic Text leave out such a revealing part of the text? Perhaps they wanted to claim a vineyard that was not theirs to claim. When these people returned to Jerusalem to rebuild the temple, look carefully at what we are told in Ezra 4:1 but is much clearer in the Apocrypha 1 Esdras 5:66 *Wherefore when the enemies of the tribe of Juda and Benjamin heard it, they came to know what the noise of trumpets should mean. And they perceived that they that were of the captivity did build the temple unto the Lord God of Israel. So they went to Zorobabel and Jesus, and to the chief of the families, and said unto them, we will build together with you. (Zorobabel and a faux Jesus)* We are taught that Juda and Benjamin rebuilt the temple. This is saying when the enemies of Juda and Benjamin saw who was rebuilding the temple, they wanted to help. It is not saying that they wanted to help Juda and Benjamin. This is laying the ground work for the deceivers to occupy the temple. Notice that what was Idumea/Edom in Jesus' time is now a large part of the geographical land that is the "geographical Israel" today. We don't see any fighting between today's Israel occupants and the people of the geographical Edom. Maybe THEY know who they really are, and maybe we should know who THEY really are, too.

The other Israelites that were still in the area were the Remnant of 7000, which were from the tribes of Juda and Benjamin. All the rest, male and female from the other 10 Tribes had already been removed from the area. This remnant were the poorer people that were not a threat to war with anyone and probably went unnoticed as they were not the leaders. This remnant is the bloodline that Jesus came from. As conditions deteriorated in Jerusalem, they migrated up around Galilee. That's why Jesus claimed to be from Galilee. It is from this group that Jesus chose His disciples and that were His followers. The remnant knew that Jesus was the Messiah and prophecy had been fulfilled. It was their assignment to spread the good news to the 12 tribes that had been scattered. If you wonder where the Northern Kingdom went, just look at where the disciples were sent. The 12 tribes were referred to as "nations" back then. **In Jesus' time, the word "gentile" didn't exist.** They used "ethne" which meant "clan, tribes, race, and nations." The command to "go ye unto all nations" precisely meant to go to the 12 Tribes/nations that had been dispersed, and they knew exactly what it meant. The 12 Tribes had the

Greek Septuagint for over 300 years so they knew the prophecy that a Messiah was coming for them, but they weren't in Israel to know that it had taken place. That is why many of the letters in the New Testament are addressed specifically to "the 12 tribes in the dispersion; to the chosen exiles of dispersion; to the Elect of God; to the chosen race". Perhaps Jesus knew what He was doing. He was only going to redeem those that breached the covenant made in the desert and knew He didn't have to redeem those that didn't agree to, and did not breach the covenant. This might explain Mt 15:24 *I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.* KJV But, don't count yourself out from the chosen until you know where the Northern Kingdom went, along with the half of the Southern Kingdom that was taken with them.

583 BC PHARES & ZARA SEED CONTINUE THE THRONE OF DAVID

These are the whelps of Ezk 19:2. *The lioness lay down with the lion and nourished her whelps.*

Zedekiah's ten sons were killed in front of him, then his eyes were put out. Popular belief is that this ended the Throne of David and the 12 Tribes of Jacob. Zedekiah had 2 daughters and when there is no son to inherit, the inheritance can be given to a daughter. There is controversy over the names of the daughters (of course), but the older one was taken with Jeremiah to Ulster, N. Ireland in 583 BC. Many think her name was TeaTephi, but it really doesn't matter what her name was. Daniel 70 weeks and Ezekiel confirm this event, but it has been hidden and sealed up until this time of the end.

580 BC THRONE OF DAVID SECURE IN BRITISH ISLES

TeaTephi or by any other name is still Zedekiah's daughter, marries a prince from the Zara-Juda bloodline. Eochaidh II is also a controversial name. By whatever name, he is crowned King in Ulster, N. Ireland in 580 BC. Hereby, TeaTephi carried the Royal Bloodline of the Phares-Juda line, from Jerusalem up to the British Isles and united it with the Royal Bloodline from the Zara-Juda line, thus effecting the transfer of the Throne of David. God promised it would never lack a person to sit on it, and it hasn't. Now God has dried up the green tree, the Phares-Juda line, and will water and make to flourish the dry tree in the Isles, the Zara-Juda line, prophesied in Ezekiel 17:24. KJV

538-515 BC RETURN FROM BABYLON, 515 BC temple rebuilt (faux)

Jer 32:15-29 LXX or Jer 25:15-19 in KJV in the Greek Septuagint (p 945) reads: *Thus said the Lord God of Israel; Take the cup of this unmixed wine ("unmixed wine" is omitted from KJV. At the Last Supper wine was symbolic of the bloodline of David and it was meant to remain unmixed) from mine hand and thou shalt cause all the nations to drink, to whom I send thee. 16 And they shall drink, and vomit, and be mad, because of the sword which I send among them.*

17 So I took the cup out of the Lord's hand, and caused the nations to whom the Lord sent me to drink: 18 Jerusalem and the cities of Juda, and the kings of Juda, and his princes, to make them a desert place, a desolation, and a hissing; 19 and Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his nobles, and all his people; 20 and all the mingled people, and all the kings of the Philistines, and Ascalon, and Gaza, and Accaron, and the remnant of Azotus, 21 and Idumea, and the land of Moab, and the children of Ammon, 22 and the kings of Tyre, and the kings of Sidon, and the kings in the country beyond the sea, and Daedan, and Thaeman, and Ros, and every one that is shaved round about the face, 24 and all the mingled people lodging in the wilderness, 25 and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Persians, 26 and all the kings from the north, the far and the near, each one with his brother and all the kingdoms which are on the face of the earth. The bloodline of David was race-mixing and the Lord was angry.

27 And thou shall say to them, Thus said the Lord Almighty; Drink ye, be ye drunken; and ye shall vomit, and shall fall, and shall in nowise rise, because of the sword which I send among you. 28 And it shall come to pass, when they refuse to take the cup out of thine hand, to drink it, that thou shalt say, Thus said the Lord; Ye shall surely drink. 29 For I am beginning to afflict the city where on my name is called,

(Jerusalem) *and ye shall by no means be held guiltless: for I am calling a sword upon all that dwell upon the earth.* LXX Sword means Truth or separation or death. These verses have been moved to Jer 25:15-29 in translations made from the Masoretic text, and somewhat changed to hide what God will do or did with Jerusalem. He made Jerusalem desolate as far as His Children are concerned and it still is today. What difference should it make to Christians who's Temple is there today? God's Temple is NOW in the Body of the Christ with Jesus being the Head. It's part of His Divine Plan. But only unmixed body.

Old Testament Hebrew began to develop during the Babylonian captivity, when the Israelites were taken to Babylon and forced to learn the Aramaic language of their captors. Daniel studied the Aramaic language for 3 years before he was presented to the king. Dn 1:4-5 The captives developed a mongrel mix of their native Phoenician and the Aramaic which came to be called the language of the Hebrews. The new dialect did not have an alphabet yet, although there was a small initial effort to write some of its words with Phoenician script, an alphabet which modern scholars now call "proto-Hebrew." Later the Herodian Edomites invented the square letter Hebrew script during the reign of the Herods. By then many Hebrew words were found written with Greek alphabet letters as the language was developed by speaking it first, before the Herodian text alphabet was developed.

Meanwhile, the return of the Judean captives also brought back some teachings that were not of the God of Israel, along with this mixed tongue language that was Phoenician mixed with Aramaic. The big problem with this squared letter Herodian Script (Kabala) was that instead of leaving the power with the Lord God Almighty (God of Israel) it moved it to the lord of the world, Satan. It produced a worldly power depending on the words and the pronunciation of them that would bring one material worldly wealth. This is contrary to our Most High God. There is still nothing wrong with it as long as it is not the children of the God of Israel, the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, bloodline of David, the 12 Tribes of Jacob that are doing it, and it wasn't...yet. It was later passed on to the 12 Tribes when many names in the Old Testament that had an "H" saw the "H" disappear and names without an "H" had one added, and God's children didn't question it, even unto this day. Abraam became **Abraham**, Sarra became **Sarah**, Juda became **Judah**, and Noe became **Noah**. We see the importance of names to God from those that He changed such as Abram to Abraam, Ge 17:5 Sara to Sarra, Ge 17:15 Jacob to Israel, Ge 35:10 and Esau to Edom Ge 25:30 and so forth. This same fraud is still being perpetrated this very day by introducing false personal names for God that we should never allow into our religion. The pronunciation of these "personal" names can bring worldly gains; i.e. "Jehovah Shalom" will bring "prosperity and peace" to your house if invoked properly by one's tongue. Is this of the Occult Chaldean Mystery Schools of Babylon or is it of our God? Due to the severity of this error that has been perpetrated upon God's Children by God's enemies, in polluting the Word of God and moving the times and the markers, those that did it, are deserving of having one of the "h's" returned to them. Henceforth, perhaps they should be called **Jhews**. But then God is their judge.

We have the 12 tribes now defined into 3 groups.

1. The 10 tribes of the Northern Kingdom which also includes more than half of the Southern Kingdom scattered to the 4 corners of the earth. (With the promise they will multiply as the sands of the sea.)
2. The Remnant of 7000 that never bowed their knee to Baal. They migrated north to Galilee and became the bloodline and the followers of Jesus, including the disciples and writers of the New Testament.
3. The third group: less than half, of the Southern Kingdom males that had been carried to Babylon and learned the teachings from the Chaldean Mystery (Magic) School of Babylon, and had now, according to Zacharias, madly turned their back on the Lord God Almighty. Also, these are the ones that were rebuilding the temple in Jerusalem. Understand that God sent them into captivity for 70 years in 586 BC. This was 538 BC, 48 years later, not 70 when Cyrus king of Persia, NOT GOD, released them, to rebuild the temple. Jer 29:10 KJV 36;10 in LXX Could it be that God is putting clues in the Bible that can only be found by someone seeking?

356-323 BC ALEXANDER, THE GREAT TOOL

There are things in life that can guide and assist us in finding the truth. Many have probably read in history books about a man many people considered evil, Alexander the Great. As a small child he was concerned that his father was conquering too many countries and there wouldn't be any left for him to conquer when he grew up. There were plenty left for him to conquer and when the time came, he completed his task, after which he forced everyone to learn and use the Greek language. He succeeded and the spoken and written language of what was then called the world, became Greek. He also, like Jesus, died at age 33. It may be hard at this time to make the connection between this and the Bible and see God's hand in it.

285 BC GREEK SEPTUAGINT

When Alexander the Great died, his empire was divided into 4 sections among his 4 generals. One of the generals was Ptolemy Sotor (322 to 285 BC) who ruled over Alexandria, Egypt, and began building the great Alexandrian library. His rule ended and his son Ptolemy Philadelphus (285 to 247 BC) took over. It is thought the son, Philadelphus, commissioned the procurement of a translation of the sacred writings of the 12 Tribes of Jacob, from the local Israelite population that had lived in the area for many centuries. This was supposedly done by 6 scholars from each of the 12 Tribes, and was the first compilation of all of the books of the Old Testament which at that time included the Apocrypha, and became known as the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC. Supposedly, this came from memory, as much of the O.T. was memorized by the scholars of that day, along with individual pieces of paper that had been copied, and some scrolls and anything else that existed for the Books of Moses and the prophets to be handed down. One theory is that it took these scholars 70 days to complete.

Now we have the Divinely Inspired Word of God written in one book in the Greek language, with all of the 12 Tribes of the scattering/dispersion that had migrated to the areas of Alexander the Great's empire, speaking Greek. This was important because the 12 tribes needed to know and BELIEVE the prophecy that was written in this book about the coming Messiah. This gave them about 285 years to read and discuss and BELIEVE the Greek Septuagint. It's hard to imagine that this happened by chance. Prophecy is only of value if it is known before the event. Psalm 22 tells us of Jesus' death on the cross. Consider this; would God get the whole world speaking Greek and then put His prophecy out in some language other than Greek, to announce to the whole world that His Son was coming? It's an interesting phenomenon that those that claim the prophecy was written in their language, a language other than Greek, don't believe in the Messiah, and those that claim it was written in Greek, do believe in the Messiah. Some of them, that believe it was a language other than Greek, deny Jesus only, and the others deny Jesus and God. They have a different agenda than those of the House of Jacob, and appointedly so. This difference goes back as far as Cain and Abel. The Israelites from the time of Abraam spoke the Phoenician language with 22 letters in the alphabet and the Greek language evolved from this alphabet.

At the time of Jesus, the only existing Old Testament was the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC compilation. It was the Bible of Jesus, his disciples, the historians Philo and Josephus, and the 7 churches of Asia and of the 12 scattered Tribes where the disciples were sent. The original Scriptures of the New Testament have all been found written only in Greek.

Aramaic was never the language of the Israelites as a first language. Galilee, Jesus' home region of true Israelites, spoke Phoenician until Alexander forced the entire region to speak Greek. At the time of Jesus, everyone spoke Greek; though some of the non-Israelite races did retain Aramaic as their home language, which later became the Hebrew of today with the square letter Herodian Script Text.

132 BC JOHN HYRCANUS

There was a group of people over in Edom/Idumea, known as Edomites that were robbing the caravans going through the valley near Petra, and committing other actions that were not desirable. They were the descendants of Esau, Jacob's brother. Eventually they were kicked out of Idumea by the Nabateans, because of the trouble they caused and they migrated up into Jerusalem. They were causing so much trouble with their behavior in Jerusalem, that in 132 BC John Hyrcanus ordered them to become circumcised and join the temple religion or get out of town. They gladly accepted, became circumcised and joined the temple religion. Soon, they had taken over the temple religion and driven many remaining true Israelites away. They were also busy adopting the mongrel language which the Hebrews brought back to Jerusalem from their Babylonian captivity. The Edomites, claimed the Hebrew's language as their own, created an alphabet for it, and by 500 AD had translated the Greek Septuagint Old Testament using their Hebrew alphabet. This is why Jesus had so much trouble with the people in the Temple. These Pharisees and Sadducees that were not the seed of Jacob had turned the temple into a den of thieves. Also, with the fragment of the Southern Kingdom that had returned from captivity, still being called Judean, the Edomites that had joined the temple religion, latched onto the name Judeans. It was probably a pleasant change for those that had been known and hated as Edomites. They were never one of the 12 Tribes of Jacob. They were never truly Judeans which means from the tribe of Juda seed, or later to include Benjamin and Levi. These Edomites still latch onto that tag today. Many ministers in the Christian churches loudly proclaim that yes; these are the Judeans that are God's chosen. That's not correct. They are Edomites. Perhaps this is why God said *Edom I have hated*. Ro 9:13, Mal 1:2-4 They have served diligently to produce the most beautiful false plant, and a false plant they are. God's children have not served as diligently in finding out the truth about who we really are.

These occupants of Jerusalem, the false plant, adopted the first 5 books of the Bible. They claim that they are descendants of Abraam and Isaac. And why shouldn't they? They are descendants of Abraam, Isaac, and Esau. They are not interested in the prophets or the prophecy of the Messiah in the Old Testament or anything in the New Testament. Jesus said He came for Israel. That's Jacob and his seed. It is not Esau's seed. They are correct in not caring for these things. We are incorrect in thinking they should care for "our Jesus". It's confusing to us because we refuse to see that God placed a false plant in what was once OUR Jerusalem.

Gospel of Thomas: *Jesus said, "The Pharisees and the scribes have taken the keys of knowledge (gnosis) and hidden them. [Bible translating scribes] They themselves have not entered, nor have they allowed to enter those who wish to. You, however, be as wise as serpents and as innocent as doves."* 40 *Jesus said, "A grapevine has been planted outside of the father, but being unsound, it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed."* 43 *His disciples said to him, "Who are you, that you should say these things to us?" {Jesus said to them,} "You do not realize who I am from what I say to you, but you have become like the Jews, for they {either} love the tree and hate its fruit {or} love the fruit and hate the tree."* 71 *Jesus said "I shall {destroy this} house, and no one will be able to build it.*

Although they were being used as a false plant to deceive us, we are not supposed to hate them or anyone else. In Nu 20:18-21 Esau was chastised by God for not letting Jacob's Tribes pass through the land. Esau was told "Jacob is your brother". It's the same thing to know that Esau is our brother regardless of his wicked actions against us. It just may be part of God's appointment in His Divine Plan to purify, strengthen and refine us. In fact Esau's seed may be serving God better than Jacob's seed is serving God. What we are supposed to do, is realize who we are as the House of Jacob and start acting accordingly, as we should have been doing all along.

5 BC - 28 BC JESUS - Solomon's Physical Temple into "Seed of Jacob People Temple"

We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. Mk 14:58 KJV

Jesus said He didn't come for everyone; He came just for the House of Jacob seed. We see that most of the work that was being done and to be done by Jesus' followers took place with the Remnant of 7000 from around Galilee. It was also the origin point of the letters written and the trips to tell the Northern Kingdom that the Messiah had come. When Paul said "I see that the Judean and the Greek are the same", he was saying "I see that the Remnant of "7000/Judean/Southern Kingdom Tribes" and the "Northern Kingdom Tribes" that migrated to Greece are both from the 12 Tribes seed of Jacob. The Judeans were from the Tribes of Juda, Benjamin and Levi. The word "gentile" did not exist at that time. The word "ethne" meaning "kindred, clan, tribe, race, nations" which was used at that time, has since been translated into the word "gentile." Paul certainly wasn't saying that the Edomites occupying Jerusalem were one of the tribes of Jacob, and the Edomites very well knew the difference. The disciples didn't try to tell the Edomites that the Messiah had come because they knew that it wasn't the Edomites' Messiah and He hadn't come for them.

Back to the Remnant of 7000 and the 12 Tribes of Jacob who were now establishing the practices that they thought Jesus wanted them to follow. The "*not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together but exhorting* (encouraging) *one another*" is what they were doing and they used the Didache ("The Teaching of the Lord by the 12 Apostles to the 12 Tribes") for teaching. However, Jesus never guided them to build a church and "get" 10,000 members, as Jesus didn't preach in the Temple; He always talked to the crowds. The word Synagogue had nothing to do with a building at that time. It meant "bringing together" or "a group or congregation; peoples." He went into the synagogues meaning the crowds.

47 BC - 100 AD HEROD'S RULE; HERODIAN ALPHABET

If one understands the part of the Herods in the play, it would bring about a clearer understanding of what had happened to the Temple that Solomon built. After the rebuilding around 510 BC, it had been overrun and was now controlled by the Idumean/Edomite race. They "appeared" to accept the Pentateuch or books of Moses with the law in order to maintain their dominance in the Temple. They held no value in the books prophesying the Messiah.

Referring to the Herods, Peloubet states: "This family, though of Idumean origin and thus alien by race, was Jewish in faith." (Peloubet's Bible Dictionary 1947 by The John C. Winston Company; page 250) There were 6 Herods. Witness the cruel and unscrupulous activities of the Herodian family: perpetrated bloodshed among their own family, ordered execution of nobles, ordered the slaughter of the infants at Bethlehem; Mt 2:16-18, murder of John the Baptist; Mt 14:3 Mk 6:17 Lk 3:19, put to death James the son of Zebedee, imprisoned Peter; Acts 12:1, and tried Paul; Acts 26:28. These people that committed these acts, were not from the seed of the House of Jacob. It was during their rule that Jesus and the disciples were persecuted so badly. Jesus tells the Idumean/Edomites in Jn 8:44 that *Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning (Cain), and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.* Also in Rev 2:9 *I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.* Rev 3:9 *Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.* In Rev he is talking ABOUT those that became members of what was known as Solomon's Temple which was rebuilt around 510 BC, and had become the synagogue of Satan in Jerusalem and He is talking TO the seed of the 12 Tribes of the House of Jacob. It is important here to make the distinction that many claim to be of Abraam but the bloodline, and promise of God's presence, IS "Abraam, Isaac, and Jacob" which leads to the 12 Tribes of Jacob.

The bloodline is NOT “Abraam, Isaac, Esau,” nor is it “Abraam, Ishmael,” although they all claim to be of Abraam. It must be understood that it was Jesus’ own bloodline of Abraam, Isaac, Jacob, the 12 Tribes of Jacob and their seed that Jesus came to redeem. That’s why Jesus stated in Mt 15:24 that He did NOT come for everyone; that He came only for the House of Jacob. Again, it was only the House of Jacob and seed that breached the contract, no one else. Why would Jesus come to repair a breach of contract that the other races were NOT a party to and had never agreed to obey? How can someone violate an agreement that they never had? They didn’t need to be redeemed. The Christian Church likes to tell them that they do need to be redeemed (from a contract they didn’t violate, from the falling short they didn’t do) because it makes the congregation larger and the collection plate rewarding. Thus they must claim that they don’t know what Jesus meant in Mt 15:24. If the members of the Catholic Church realized this truth, the Pope would lose all of his business. God led Jacob’s seed out of the Catholic Church beginning Oct 31, 1517 via Martin Luther and the 95 Theses which caused the separation; and following that God put Bibles into the hands of Jacob’s seed. (This doesn’t mean to insinuate that “all” of the House of Jacob seed came out. Yet it does raise the question: if they didn’t come out, why didn’t they, even unto this day?)

After Jesus died on the cross and then Ascended, we were left with the activities described in Acts. His followers gathered together in their houses to remember Him and broke the bread which was symbolic of the “seed of Jacob scattered throughout the world then gathered together in the Body of The Christ.” They shared the wine that was symbolic of the “fruit of the vine of David” which was the Bloodline of David, Jesus and the seed of the 12 Tribes. At this time they only had the Greek Septuagint as their guide along with the teachings of Jesus (which they didn’t fully understand), and the anointing of the Holy Spirit which led them. They were of one mind, meaning they knew who they were; that’s why they could perform the miracles like Jesus did. This activity was centered within the Remnant of 7000 with the command to take the message to the 12 Nations of Jacob which had been scattered. In the process, the letters and Gospels of the New Testament were being written in Greek, as that’s what everyone was speaking, after Alexander the Great. It is also the alphabet that the Greek Septuagint was written with. An important writing for the followers of Jesus is the Didache which is the short name for “The teachings of the Lord by the 12 Disciples to the 12 Tribes.” Chapter 9 of the Didache which starts out “*Now concerning the Eucharist,*” confirms the above about the bread and the wine. Chapter 10 tells how to give thanks: *3 and gave food and drink to men to enjoy, that they might give you thanks; BUT TO US you have graciously given spiritual food and drink, and eternal life through your servant, Jesus.*

This was before Jesus’ followers were usurped into the Universal Catholic Church, the ONLY church during the dark ages of Christianity. Communion was turned into a Holy Sacrament by the Catholic Church to be administered only by priests. Heb 10:29 was ignored and the blood was turned into a common thing for anyone that desired, of all races, and the Body of The Christ was trampled, as ALL broke and ate the bread, to their own damnation, as they still do today. Heb 10:29 is perhaps one of the most condemning verses in the Bible and applies today: *By how much worse punishment do you think those will be considered worthy of, that have trampled on the Son of God and made the blood of the covenant by which He was sanctified a common thing and have insulted the Spirit of grace?*

The Apostolic fathers who were being martyred knew, taught and wrote of these things. The letters of Ignatius, Bishop of Antioch, written on his way to Rome to be fed to the lions witness this. To the Magnesians: 8:1 *For if we continue to live in accordance with Judaism, we admit that we have not received grace. 2 for the most godly prophets lived in accordance with Christ Jesus.* p. 95; 10:3 *It is utterly absurd to profess Jesus Christ and to practice Judaism.* p. 96; To the Trallians: 6:1 *I urge you, therefore – yet not I, but the love of Jesus Christ – partake only of Christian food, and keep away from every strange plant, which is heresy. 2 These people, while pretending to be trustworthy mix Jesus Christ with poison* (themselves). p 99; To the Philadelphians 3:1 *Stay away from evil plants, which are not cultivated by Jesus Christ, because they are not the father’s planting. 6:1 But if anyone expounds Judaism*

to you, do not listen to him. p 107 (The Apostolic Fathers 1989 by Baker Books, Translated by J.B. Lightfoot and J.R. Harmer) And today we dwell in the pollution of the term Judeo/Christian.

70 AD PHYSICAL EDMITE TEMPLE DESTROYED BY ROME

There were 3 Temples that we are concerned with:

1. **Solomon's Temple** built 966-959 BC. Destroyed 586 BC Babylonian Captivity.
Funded: By God's Blessings to His peoples and their tithes and offerings, plus victories led by God via David over other tribes and cities.
Authorized by: God
Teaching: The Laws of God or otherwise the Books of Moses.
Significance: The Ark of the Covenant signifying God's presence was within the Temple along with Solomon's 10 lamp stands. The Temple, furniture and people were anointed with Holy Oil. 586 BC Eze 24:21 *I will profane my sanctuary*. The temple will no longer be my Holy place, no longer for religious purposes. It was profaned by God in 586 BC and never has He gone back to again make it a Holy place for His dwelling since that time, even unto this very day.
2. **Second Temple**, smaller inferior reconstruction of Solomon's Temple, 538-515 BC; some time later after 164 BC it was turned into a fortress. It is referred to as Zerubbabel's temple.
Funded: Darius decreed an order to draw from the royal treasury for the needed funds. Eze 6:1-12.
Authorized by: Cyrus, King of Persia. Eze 1:1-3
Teaching: The same teachings that caused them to go into captivity in 586 BC mixed with some Occult Chaldean Mystery (Magic) School of Babylon teachings that they picked up during captivity in Babylon, as they never repented or changed their ways.
 The return was after 48 years of captivity, not the 70 commanded by God.
 Jer 29:10 (586 – 538 = 48 years).
 Ezra's return was 458 BC (586 – 458 = 128 years) not 70.
Significance: to appease the Edomite Jews, NO Ark of the Covenant signifying God's presence, NO Solomon's 10 lamp stands, NO blessings from God to rebuild it, no Holy anointing oil.
 Gospel of Thomas 40: *A grapevine has been planted outside the Father, but being unsound; it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed*.
3. **Herod's Temple**, 19-9 BC first part and then until 64 AD, destroyed 70 AD by Rome.
Funded: by Herod, an Edomite.
Authorized by: Herod, an Edomite.
Teaching: Same teachings as the Second Temple, but also mixed by the subjugation and conversion of the Idumeans to the Jewish Religion by John Hyrcanus in 132 BC; mainly the Pentateuch or Books of Moses or the Law; NOT the Books of the Prophets that were prophesying the coming of the Messiah. These people are known as the Pharisees and Sadducees. They are the ones that polluted the Greek Septuagint, thus trampling the Sanctuary and Host for 2300 years, (Dn 8:13-14). They are the ones that resisted and killed Jesus. They are the ones falsely claiming the vineyard as God's Chosen. And they are the ones that God used when he placed a "false plant" in Jerusalem; Is 17:10 *thou plant a false plant and a false seed LXX; (pleasant plants in KJV)*, after He rejected Jerusalem in 2 Ki 23:27 *I will also remove Judah from my presence, as I removed Israel, and will reject this city Jerusalem which I have chosen*.
Significance: to appease the Jews, NO Ark of the Covenant signifying God's presence, NO Solomon's 10 lamp stands, NO blessings from God to rebuild it, no Holy anointing oil. Note: made with much Marble and Gold, the remaining wall is the Wailing Wall today where the Edomite Jews stand and wail with their heads covered (1 Co 11:4). The Dome of the Rock which is a Muslim Mosque (Ishmael) stands there today, using part of that Wailing Wall. The battle

today is or should be between the Edomite Jews and the Ishmael Muslim Arabs – NOT with the Christians. Our God profaned (made unholy) the temple in 586 BC and has never returned to make it His dwelling place since.

Mal 1:2-4 *I have loved you, saith the Lord. And ye said, wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? Saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, and hated Esau, and laid waste his borders, and made his heritage as dwellings of the wilderness? Because one will say, Idumea has been overthrown, but let us return and rebuild the desolate places; thus saith the Lord Almighty, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall be called The borders of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord has set himself forever. (How long? Forever!) Did God do what He said He would do? Was the Hand of God over this? Fear Not! In 285 BC God gave His Chosen Children the Greek Septuagint with the Laws, with the Prophets, and with the Apocrypha. He gave the followers of His Son, Jesus, His Inspired Written Word again when Martin Luther led us out of the Universal Catholic Church into the Protestant Christian Church. He also wrote it in our minds and hearts in Heb 8. It is instinct, for us.*

The Second Temple, Zerubbabel's temple, was turned into a fortress sometime after 164 BC. The third temple, Herod's Temple and Jerusalem were destroyed by the Romans in 70 AD following a violent insurrection against Rome by the Jews which began around 66 AD.

Christian Seminary Professors and Church Ministers are only 656 years off (586 BC vs 70 AD) with their claim that it is the people from Herod's Temple who were scattered in 70 AD after the temple was destroyed; that are God's sovereign selection of the Eternal Covenant people: the Elect/Israelites. They profess that Israel was dispersed because of their rejection of Christ and will be re-gathered in the "Holy Land" and be saved as a nation. It matters NOT to them, that this includes ONLY A SMALL PART, IF ANY, of the THREE Tribes of Judah, Benjamin and Levi and NONE of the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom. They totally ignore what the Bible says about Israel going into captivity and being scattered in 721 BC which involved ALL TWELVE Tribes of Jacob and the 12 Tribes have never since been gathered. What does your Shepherd-Minister tell you seekers of God when you ask him about the other 10 Tribes? It is the false claimers of the vineyard that are gathering there today, but it is NOT the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom or the half of the Southern Kingdom that went with the 10 Tribes. So where are the people of the 721 BC scattering and dispersion that did BELIEVE the prophecy of the Old Testament Septuagint and that DO BELIEVE in Jesus, and are the 12 Tribes that will be sealed according to Rev 7, and make up the outer ring of the Throne of God? They are being taught by the Shepherds-Ministers in the Christian Church to try to sneak in the back door while all the time God has been holding the front door wide open along with his arms waiting for them to awaken to the fact of who they really are as the rightful heirs to the vineyard as His Children and return to Him as the Prodigal Sons we are.

325 AD PAGAN EDOMITE JUDEO ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH

From 325 AD to 1500 AD, the followers of Jesus would go through the dark ages of Christianity. Many political decisions were to be made to affect the practice of the Christians, some in favor of and some opposing. In 325 AD the first general council of the church was called by Constantine at Nicaea. In 380 AD Catholic Christianity (if one could use such a meaningless term as Catholic Christianity) became the official religion of the empire. Around this period was the subversive battle of the "All" which was the politically motivated combining of every race of Pagans, Christians and everyone else into one universal Catholic religion and the "ALL" is still the practice today. Brought in with the "All" were a lot of Pagan practices. There was a wild Pagan Festival that would often get out of control. One of the political rulers, perhaps Pope Gregory, figured that if it were combined with a solemn Christian Festival that it would calm down. It may have been well meaning, but not in line with the teachings of Jesus. Also, Ishtar was a Pagan Fertility Goddess. Today we celebrate a Festival called Easter named after

Ishtar. We give our kids rabbits and eggs. Might there be a connection? Say Ishtar then say Easter: Ishtar, Easter. Fertility: rabbits and eggs. As a child, I always wondered what the connection was with rabbits and eggs and my Savior's Resurrection from the grave. The Emperors, Kings and Popes would all make their decrees and a common decree of them was to have only one religion, thus we "ALL" became the Universal Catholic church. Four to five hundred years, after breaking away from this Catholic Church, some Protestant denominations still use the creed today, professing that they believe in the universal Catholic Church. Catholic does have similar meaning to the word universal and we are effectively saying I believe in the universal, universal church, which is not what we mean. If we are not meaning to confess our faith in the Catholic Church, will we ever have enough Christian leadership to say "I believe in the Christian church?" Dare we confess we are participators in the Body of The Christ? Dare we separate ourselves from the Edomites? *Oh sword, awaken against my ministers. Zec 13:7*

330 - ca 1000 AD MASORETIC TEXT DEVELOPED

The western half of Christianity, under the rule of the Roman Catholics, accepted the Masoretic Text as the ancient original. Our English Bibles are translated from it still today. However, the eastern half of Christianity, under Byzantium, was not under the influence of the Edomites and they have retained the Greek Septuagint as the authentic Old Testament yet today, although they don't read it any deeper or more seriously, than we read the Bible. During the centuries as the Masoretes were creating the fraudulent Hebrew Old Testament, they were modifying the text in order to make it less Christian by downplaying the Messiah and "moving the markers" that identified the real House of Jacob, among other things.

Around 330 AD the foundation was laid for the Babylonian Talmud. Around 400 AD it began to take shape and in 500 AD it was completed in rough form. During this same time there was some work being done on what is now referred to as the Masoretic text. Between 900 and 1000 AD this Masoretic text was presented by the Edomite Jews, who had great influence, since some of them had served as Popes, and it was accepted as the "original text of their Hebrew ancestors" by the Roman Catholic Church without any hesitation or debate. And why shouldn't they have the freedom to choose their own religious or non-religious practices, as long as they don't force them on the Christians?

The Masoretic text was in use in the Universal Catholic church, but at this time it didn't matter. The Popes told the followers that it was too difficult for them to interpret, so they would do the reading and tell them what it meant. During this period, sayings "As wicked as a priest" became popular. Such things as praying (and paying) for the dead, buying indulgences (including paying for one's sins in advance, even before committing them), Mary worship, statue worship, confessing sins to an intermediate agent instead of directly to God (ignoring the veil is rent/torn; Mt 27:51) were all part of this universal religion. This was truly a conglomeration of all kinds of beliefs and practices that did not always adhere or usually even relate to the teachings of Jesus.

The fraudulent effects are being felt and are still active today, as within the last 100 years we are learning new false personal names for God that aren't in the original Greek Scriptures. Why didn't God tell Moses all these personal names and why didn't Jesus use them? It's because they didn't exist for the House of Jacob, prior to the translations from the Masoretic Text. If Christians would *be wise as serpents* Mt 10:16 (serpents symbolic of Satan or enemies of God) they wouldn't blindly accept anything and everything that was put before them. They would *Prove all things*. 1 Th 5:21 Yet, why should we object if the Edomites chose that as part of their practice? If they choose to serve the lord of the world, who are we to tell them they can't? We should be vigilant and not allow this leaven to influence our teachings.

Here is an example of the pollution done to the Septuagint: 2 Chron 35:19 *In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josias this Passover was kept, after all these things that Josias did in the house. And king Josias burnt those who had in them a divining spirit, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and*

*the sodomites which were in the land of Juda and in Jerusalem, that he might confirm the words of the law that were written in the book which Chelcias the priest found in the house of the Lord. There was no king like him before him, who turned to the Lord with all his heart, and all his soul, and all his strength, according to all the Law of Moses and after him there rose up none like him. Nevertheless the Lord turned not from the anger of his fierce wrath, wherewith the Lord was greatly angry against Juda, for all the provocations wherewith Manasses provoked him: and the Lord said, I will even **remove** Juda also from my presence, as I have removed Israel, and I have **rejected** the city which I chose, Jerusalem, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there. Please check this verse in the translation you use and note the differences. 2 Ch 36:17-20 The Lord carried out His threat. Previously God rejected the Northern Kingdom of Israel. Now He is rejecting the Southern Kingdom of Juda, leaving only the remnant of 7000 which had moved away from Jerusalem up toward Galilee.*

The Hebrew translators of the Masoretic text claim they are mainly interested in the first five books of Moses and do not put much importance on the other books of the Old Testament and therefore were not as careful in the translation. Looking at the above verse from 2 Ch 35:19 and at Proverbs, for example, if the Septuagint was copied from the Masoretic text, some verses may have been dropped. Yet, that is not the case. There are many verses in the Septuagint which are not in the later translations from the Masoretic text. If the translators felt these were less significant, would they have added verses when translating TO the Septuagint or would they have dropped verses when translating FROM the Septuagint? This makes it obvious that they translated from the Greek Septuagint. We should be using the Greek Septuagint for our serious studies.

1517 AD MARTIN LUTHER & THE PROTESTORS

Martin Luther in Wittenberg; John Calvin in Geneva; and Henry VIII in London, were among the many great protestors against the Universal Catholic Church. On Oct 31, 1517 God brought forth one of His great tools when Martin Luther nailed his 95 Theses on the door of the Wittenberg Castle. The 95 Theses did nothing to correct the practices of the Catholic Church. God used it for two much higher purposes. It was this 95 Theses that would be a catalyst to:

1. **Lead the children of God out of the Pagan Edomite Judeo Roman Catholic Church.**
2. **Put the Bible, the word of God into the hands of His children, the chosen Elect.**

Thus began the movement of the protesters, or Protestant Church. Instead of going back to the Greek Septuagint, for the Old Testament, which they should have done, and the original Greek Manuscripts for the New Testament, they were fortunate, in those times of Christian persecution, to even have translations made from the polluted Masoretic text. This would make a big difference in the Protestant religions, due to the changes that those making up the Masoretic text had incorporated into the Scriptures. The wool was pulled over the eyes of Jesus' sheep, again. Briefly, some of the changes were: the **ages** of some of our patriarch fathers at the birth of their first son, the addition of the **letter "H"** to many names that didn't have one and the removal of the letter "H" from many names that did have one, the removal of one of the **Seven Spirits** before the Throne of God mentioned in Rev 1:4 which is explained in Is 11:2,3 omitted was the Spirit of Godliness, the confusion of the **word "gentile"** which had meant "tribes, clan, race, nations," in Jesus time, and the confusion of the **word "stranger"** which is very clearly written as allogenes meaning "other races" OR proselyte meaning "one of the other 11 tribes or bloodline of Jacob," OR alophula meaning "Philistines" or "other peoples," along with the **inclusion of "All."** Jesus says He did not come for everyone, but only for Israel (the peoples; Israel: House of Jacob), but the church teaches that He is wrong. Considering the changes made to the Scriptures by the Edomite Jews, and the blind acceptance by the Ministers and Seminary Professors; many being Edomite Jews themselves, they can't teach much differently. Does this explanation help you understand the meaning of Zechariah 13:7-9 that applies to us today: *Awake, O sword, against my minister, and against the man that is my citizen, saith*

the Lord Almighty: smite the minister and draw out the sheep: and I will bring mine hand upon the little ones. And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the Lord, two parts thereof shall be cut off and perish; but the third shall be left therein. And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will try them as silver is tried, and will prove them as gold is proved: they shall call upon my name, and I will hear them, and say This is my people: and they shall say, The Lord is my God. So, with each translation, and study bible after study bible, we have no clarity brought to all the confusion because the translations are being made from the same source, the polluted Masoretic text, with its intentional changes and pollution of Scripture doctored by the careful hand of the Edomite Jews with a touch of the Chaldean Mystery (magic) Schools of Babylon. Is it any wonder that we are still lost?

Also, the Greek Septuagint was done in 285 BC. Dn 8:14 How long shall the sanctuary and host be trampled? After 2300 days and then the sanctuary shall be cleansed. This is considered to be 2300 years. From 285 BC until 2015 AD is 2300 years. Take notice, children of God, open your minds. Don't let cognitive dissonance block you from seeing God's face.

1577 AD SIR FRANCES DRAKE, WEST COAST

Thirty years before the 1607 landing at Virginia Beach, explorer Sir Frances Drake was on the west coast of the United States, and claimed this land for Jesus Christ. That would be 430 years prior to 2007. Ex 12:40, Gal 3:17 both refer to 430 years of captivity.

1607 AD PILGRIMS AT VIRGINIA BEACH, EAST COAST

April 29, 1607 Robert Hunt, passengers and crews, with captain Christopher Newton landed on the shore of Virginia Beach, planted an 8 foot oak cross and said a prayer claiming this land in the name of and for Jesus Christ. That would be 400 years prior to 2007. Gen 15:13, Acts 7:6 both refer to 400 years. It's not confusion; this is how it can be both 430 years and 400 years.

CHRIST BEARERS: The name Christopher is derived from the Greek word "kristos," which means anointed one, and the Greek word "pherin," which means to bear or carry, (root word for ferry). Akin to Gk Christophoros: Bearing Christ. The name, Christopher, means Christ-bearer. It was Christopher Columbus who captained the first trip in 1492. Christopher Newton was the captain of the Susan Constant, which carried the men to Jamestown in 1607. It was Christopher Jones who captained the Mayflower to Plymouth, Mass. in 1620, with the pilgrims. The land of "Virginia" was named after the beloved Virgin Queen Elizabeth I, Jamestown was named after King James I. Is it possible God had His hand over any of this?

1948 AD KINGDOM OF BABYLON RE-EMERGES AFTER 7 TIMES

In 572 BC Nabuchodonosor dreamed a dream. The false plant from Babylon, Not the House of Jacob 12 Tribes, re-established Nabuchodonosor's kingdom of Babylon under the false name of Israel in 1948, exactly 2520 years after Nabuchodonosor's dream. 572 BC plus 1948 AD equals 2520 years or seven times 360 days of years (commonly used by Scholars for a year instead of 365 days today). (See: "Babylon Today; Daniel 4" chapter.)

2011 AD TWO KINGDOMS REUNITED

Ezk 37:15 And the word of the Lord came to me, saying, 16 Son of man, take for thyself a rod, and write upon it, Juda, and the children of Israel his adherents; and thou shalt take for thyself another rod, and thou shalt inscribe it for Joseph, the rod of Ephraim, and all the children of Israel that belong to him. 17 And thou shalt join them together for thyself, so as that they should bind themselves into one stick; and they shall be in thine hand...19 Then shalt thou say to them, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will take the tribe of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of

Israel that belong to him, and I will add them to the tribe of Juda, and they shall become one rod in the hand of Juda...22 They shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided any more at all into two kingdoms.

Marriage of “Throne of David” Royal Prince William Arthur Phillip Louis (S. Kingdom of Juda) to commoner Catherine Elizabeth Middleton (N. Kingdom of Israel), April 29, 2011.

This applies to the gospel being preached to both the “Judeans (S. Kingdom) and the Greeks (N. Kingdom).”

Although it’s hard to discern what’s going on with the Throne today, it will be interesting to see how God corrects it.

TODAY’S CHRISTIAN CHURCHES

In the Bible times the meaning of “nations” was “tribes” and not “country” or geographical area.

In the Bible times the meaning of “Israelites” was Jacob/Israel meaning “peoples.” They were called Israelites while in Egypt. Although the land they later established was called Israel, “Jacob/Israel” did not mean a “geographical location.” Today those living in that geographical location are called Israelites because of their geographical location, definitely not because of bloodline.

Here we are witnessing the greatest play of them all, using the world as a stage, written by God. Initially Esau gave up his birthright to Jacob for a bowl of soup. Later, Jacob’s mother led Jacob to trick Isaac to gain the blessing that was rightfully Esau’s. Since then it has been a battle for Esau’s seed to get the birthright and blessing back from Jacob’s seed. Once the birthright and blessing are done it’s final. It cannot be changed back. Keep in mind this is all part of God’s design to refine His Elect.

As we near this end time, we have some of God’s sheep sitting in churches listening to whatever they are told. Any challenge is met with intimidation even when they do venture to go deeper and seek God’s face. The teachings of the Christian Church today can be defined in 4 stages. 1. Milk for babies. 2. Sunday School lessons for children. 3. Pabulum from the pulpit. 4. Solid food for the mature. There is not one church in existence that has even touched stage 4. The Sunday school lessons they learned as children serve as their core belief system, never approaching the solid food for the mature. Ezek 34:2-6, 1 Cor 3:2, Heb 5:12-14 The Christian Church teaches that God will give us what He wants us to know; therefore we needn’t seek His Face. Don’t you dare challenge the “Doctrines and Commandments of men” that make up our religion. The wonder of it all is that Esau’s seed has claimed the vineyard and inheritance that God had set forth for His children, Jacob’s seed. God’s children didn’t even get the bowl of soup back from Esau. The irony is that God’s children turned their backs on God, the God of Israel (peoples). Someone else has claimed the vineyard. It is only when God’s children become interested enough to stop listening to ministers preaching the lesson that the Edomites taught them to preach, and turn from their wicked ways, and seek God as God has commanded them to do, that they will regain the vineyard that is rightfully theirs. Meanwhile we wonder and wait, pondering that maybe God isn’t so just after all.

SUMMARY

God has taken His chosen/elect children from before the foundation of the world, who have turned their backs on Him, punished them by captivities and scattering to the four winds, given them His promises through prophecy in the Greek Septuagint, filled the prophecy by sending His Son for the salvation of His children, strengthened them through the dark ages, brought them out of the Catholic Church, put His word back in their hands, and is now preparing to send the Holy Spirit to wake us up and breathe life into our dead bones as soon as we become interested enough to truly seek Him, so that He can gather us and return the vineyard to the rightful heirs. Pretty awesome script!

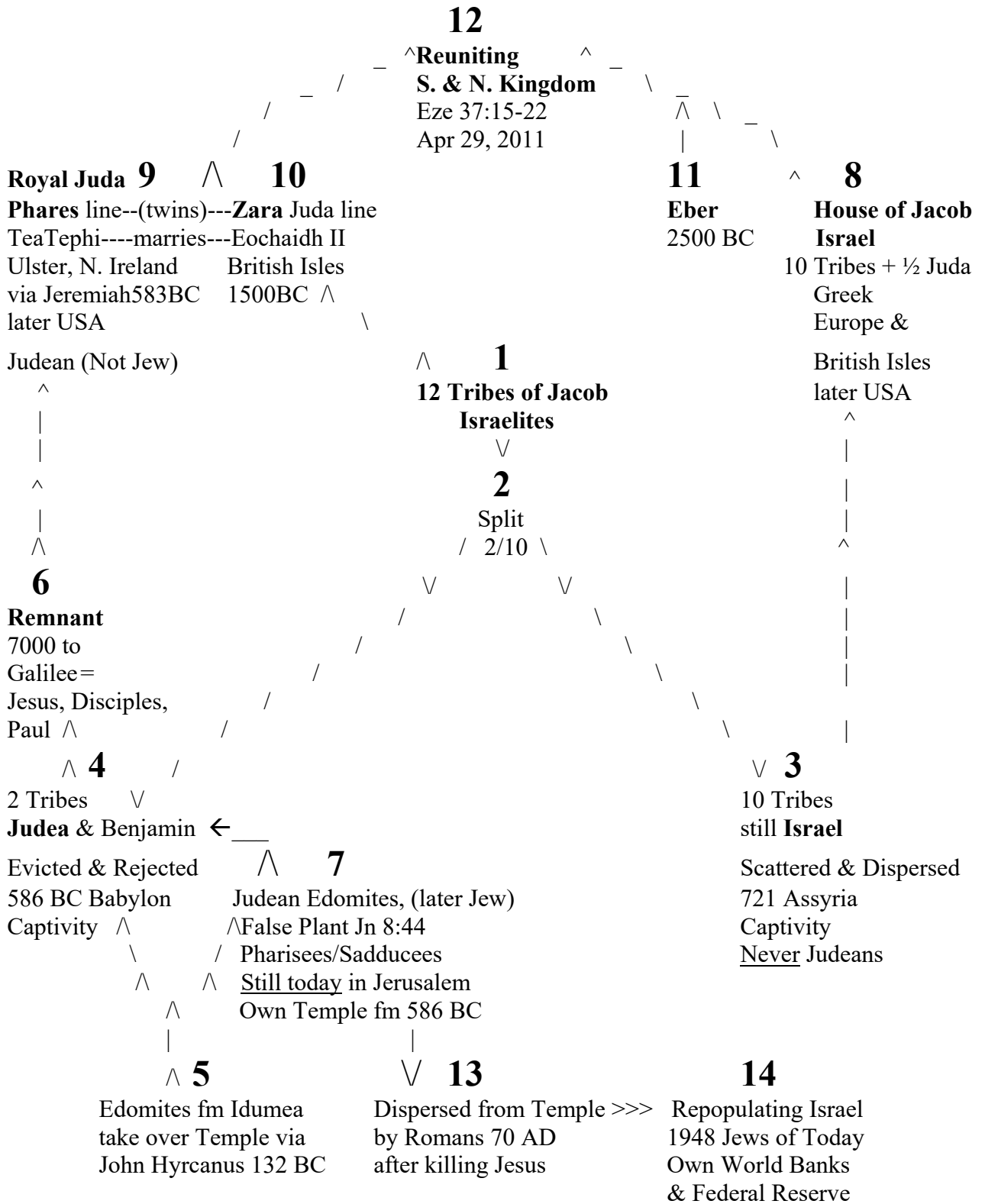
I guess we should pray: Come Holy Spirit, come and Anoint Us with Your Wisdom and Understanding, Counsel and Strength, Knowledge and Godliness and the Fear of God. No! We can't do it on our own. Please Come!

WHEN WE BELIEVED GOD'S PERFECT MIND
WE MANIFESTED THE GARDEN OF EDEN
WHEN WE BELIEVED OUR MINDS
WE MANIFESTED CHAOTIC WORLD
WHEN WE START BELIEVING GOD'S MIND AGAIN
WE WILL AGAIN MANIFEST HEAVEN
THIS TIME, HERE ON EARTH

LISTEN FOR THE HOLY SPIRIT TO GUIDE US

TRUE ISRAEL

Jan 16, 2012



TRUE ISRAEL

Jan 16, 2012

- 1 **12 Tribes of Jacob.** Ge 49, Ex 24:4, Eze 48:31-34, Rev 21:12
Israelites. (House of Jacob/Seed/bloodline of Jacob/peoples/race)
 Ge32:28, 35:10
 To be scattered and dispersed to the 4 winds of the world.
 De 4:27, 28:64, 1 Ki 14:15, Eze 11:16-17, 12:15, Eze 22:15, 36:19
 It is the House of Jacob, White Anglo Saxon Protestant Caucasian European Race
 that has Isaac's Blessing: curse those that curse you, bless those that bless you. Ge 27:29
 and Nu 24:9 Blessed be blessed and cursed be cursed.
 Not the False Plant Edomites.

- 2 Divided into Northern Kingdom 10 Tribes and Southern Kingdom 2 Tribes.
 1 Ki 11:29-32, 35-36

- 3 N. Kingdom, **Israel**, 10 Tribes. 1 Ki 11:31, 35
 721 BC Scattered and Dispersed to 4 winds of world by Assyria. 2 Ki 17:23, 18:11
 Impossible to be Jews, NEVER part of Judea,
 although over half of the S. Kingdom was taken too, it doesn't define the other 10 Tribes.
 Israel of old, and still true Israel today; peoples/bloodline, not geography.
 Heb 8:1-13 Is the New Covenant with a specific peoples.

- 4 S. Kingdom, **Judea**, 2 Tribes. 1 Ki 11:32, 36 (1 Tribe in KJV)
 586 BC Evicted and Rejected, even Jerusalem.
 Eze 24:21 *I will profane my Sanctuary* = Remove my Holy Name, no longer religious,
 2 Ki 23:27; 2 Ch 35:19 Lxx, made common, secular
 Jer 10:21, 13:24, 16:13,
 Eze 7:2, 21-25.
 Sent 70 years captivity, after 70 years return. Caution of diviners/dreamers. Jer 29:8-10
 Returned after 48 years (586-538=48) doing same things that caused their captivity.
 Eze 4:12, 9:1-4, Eze 4:1 Enemies of Juda & Benjamin rebuilding
 Ne 13:3, 23-25,
 Zec 7:5
 1 Ki 12:21-24 House of Juda and Benjamin

- 5 312 BC Edomites from Idumea move up into Jerusalem. Jer 26:6,
 Eze 36:5,
 35:1-7, 10-15
 132 BC John Hyrcanus orders Edomites circumcised and join Temple Religion.

Josephus Antiq 13.9.1 + note a. Chambers Encyclopedia 1887 Vol 4, page 700,
 JEWS John Hyrcanus – “his most surprising success was the subjugation of the
 Idumeans, and their conversion to the Jewish Religion.” (see Ch Gentile for more).
 God places false plant in Jerusalem. Apocrypha Gospel of Thomas 40
*A grapevine has been planted outside the father, but being unsound, it will be
 pulled up and destroyed. Is 17:10 Thou shalt plant a false plant and a false seed.*
 (it reads: pleasant plants and strange slips in KJV)
 Edomites (Pharisees & Sadducees) take over Temple Religion.
 2nd Temple Authorized by Cyrus king of Persia, funded by Darius king of Persia.

- 6 Remaining true Judeans migrate to Galilee to flee corruption of Edomites.
 Witness Joseph and Mary returning to place of birth to be taxed. Lk 2:3
 Jesus claimed to be from Galilee, not Jerusalem, or Bethlehem. Mk 1:9, Lk 1:26
 Probably this is the **Remnant** of 7000. Ro 11:4
- 7 Remaining Judeans are Edomites. The 12 Tribes have been removed and scattered.
 Hyrcanus was a Sadducee, Herods were Edomites. Shortened name Judean to Jew.
 These are who Jesus addressed in Jn 8:44, Rev 2:9, 3:9.
 In the end times Jer 49:10.
 Mt 23:31, 37 Killed prophets,
 Ob 1:10-14 Tear down Jerusalem at time of captivity 586 BC. When Juda was being
 carried away. Since that time Temple is owned by Edomites, abandon by God.
 Joel 3:19,
 Eze 11:15
 Edomites claim Jerusalem (Use Lxx), Eze 25:12-14, 36:5
 3rd Temple was Herod, the Edomite’s Temple, Authorized and Funded by Herod.
 70 AD Due to corruption they were destroyed & sent packing by Rome.
 Christian Church claims these Edomites are the Original 12 Tribes of Jacob
 which make up ALL of the Israelites, which would have to include
 the 10 Tribes of the N. Kingdom which were NEVER Judeans/Jews.
 Christian Church totally ignores dispersion of 10 Tribes of N. Kingdom.
 Christian Church totally ignores those of the S. Kingdom of Juda and Benjamin;
 that left the area before 132 BC, including those that went with Zara,
 twin brother of Phares, sons of Juda and Tamar, around 1500 BC.
- 8 **House of Jacob, Israel**
 10 Tribes of Israel +½ of S. Kingdom of Juda and Benjamin went with them. 2 Ki 18:13
 Scattered up through Europe, N. Russia, Spain, France and the British Isles,
 via land and the Mediterranean Sea.
 This includes Eber (Heber, original Hebrew) and his seed around 2500 BC.
 Later scattered to USA.
 2 Sa 7:10,
 1 Ch 17:9 Daughter of Zion.
 Zec 9:10 From Sea to Sea

- 9 **Royal Phares Juda** line and twin brother **Zara Juda**. Ge 38:29-30
 After 586 BC Babylon captivity, around 583 BC, prophet Jeremiah takes
 Zedekiah's two daughters and Jacob's stone and Ark of Covenant symbolizing
 God's presence, from Egypt to Ulster, N. Ireland.
 Zedekiah's 10 sons were killed by Nebuchadnezzar. Jer 52:10, High tree Eze 17:22-24
 If no son to inherit, daughter can inherit. Nu 27:8,36:2-6 But marry into same Tribe (Juda)
 TeaTephi representing **Throne of David** marries Eochaidh, representing **Juda Royal line**,
 placing Throne of David in Ireland, then Scotland, then England, where it is today.
 Later scattered to USA.
 Mic 4:8, 10, Zep 3:14, Zec 2:10
 New Jerusalem Eze 19.
- 10 **Zara Juda Line** 1500 BC
 Zara heads out around 1500 BC through Europe to British Isles, Low tree Eze 17:22-24
 Part of Royal line and House of Juda but not Throne of David,
 until marriage to TeaTephi.
- 11 **Eber** (Heber, Hebrew) 2500 BC
 Eber and many of what would later become the bloodline of David, headed out via land up
 through Europe to the British Isles, also via ship on the Mediterranean Sea establishing
 cities where their later descendents would come to visit or live. He became known as
 Heber, and this was the original Hebrew of Phoenician and Sanskrit, not the later Hebrew
 of the Herodian square letter text.
- 12 **Reuniting the 2 Kingdoms**
 Ezk 37:15-22 *And the word of the Lord came to me, saying, 16 Son of man, take for
 thyself a rod, and write upon it, Juda, and the children of Israel his adherents; and thou
 shalt take for thyself another rod, and thou shalt inscribe it for Joseph, the rod of
 Ephraim, and all the children of Israel that belong to him. 17 And thou shalt join
 them together for thyself, so as that they should bind themselves into one stick;
 and they shall be in thine hand...19 Then shalt thou say to them, Thus saith the
 Lord; Behold, I will take the tribe of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim,
 and the tribes of Israel that belong to him, and I will add them to the tribe of
 Juda, and they shall become one rod in the hand of Juda...22 They shall be no
 more two nations, neither shall they be divided any more at all into two
 kingdoms.*
 Marriage of Throne of David Royal Prince William Arthur Phillip Louis (2 Tribe
 S. Kingdom of Juda) to commoner Catherine Elizabeth Middleton (10 Tribe
 N. Kingdom of Israel). Apr 29, 2011.
 Job 42:10, 15; Bro & daughter got inheritance,
 Is 11:12 Ensign, Gather
 Seek and find in last days. De 4:29 Wherever these seeds are dwelling **IS** the Temple.
 The Temple and Jerusalem are the seed of Jacob people, not geography or bricks.

God says: *Awake, O sword, against my ministers. I will smite my ministers with a sword and bring my sheep out.* Zac 13:7
Prophesy against the ministers of Israel... ye feed not my sheep. Ezk 34:2-6
The leaders of my people shall be cast forth from their luxurious houses; they are rejected because of their evil practices. Mic 2:9 Lxx only, too corrupted to understand meaning in KJV.

- 13 Dispersed from the Temple and Jerusalem by the Romans in 70 AD, after killing Jesus.
- 14 Since 1948 Repopulating Israel
 Today causing trouble in Mideast.
 Own World Banking System which causes most wars to be fought.
 Own the Federal Reserve System, plus credit card companies.
 Own the Air Waves of Satan, TV Networks, Radio Stations, Publishing Companies.
 Behind the scenes control of most governments of the world including USA.
 Creating one world government under their control.
 Still they are seed of Jacob's brother Esau; therefore they are still our brothers.
- 5, 7, 13, 14 Christian Church wrongly teaches these are God's chosen. These are Esau's seed. They are trying and doing a very good job of taking the vineyard that rightfully belongs to the seed of Jacob. Heb 12:15-17 *Who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright, for ye know how that afterword, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected.*
- 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 These are correctly the seed of the 12 Tribes of the House of Jacob.
- 11 Although Eber was long before Jacob, he is that same bloodline, of which King David and Jesus also are.
- 1, 2, 3, 6 Early 12 Tribes of Jacob
- 4 Initially 12 Tribes, later corrupted and mixed, then NONE of the 12 Tribes.

This is the great battle between Jacob and Esau, where Esau is trying to regain his birthright and blessing, but he has rejected and even killed Jesus. Esau asked Isaac *Hast thou but one blessing, my father? Bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept.* Ge 27:33-38 *And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants.*

GOD'S GOAL WITH HIS ELECT

THOUGHT Invisible: of Physical Spiritual Temple of God. **INTELLECTUAL**
 Ge 2:7 Adam race the Spirit Created (Mind of God)
 Ge 6:15 Noe saved alive Spiritual Man of God with **Ark**
 Ex 2:3, 5 Moses saved in Ark
 Ge 26:44 God chooses the House of Jacob to be His Holy Peoples
 Ex 26:33 Instructs them to build an **Ark of the Testimony**
 Nu 10:33 Ark of Testimony becomes **Ark of the Covenant** after wedding

BELIEVE (the verb) into being. **EMOTIONAL**
 Ex 30:31 Anointed Christ Body, with Holy Anointing Oil (Mind of Adam Spirit)
 1 Sa 11:15 Saul (symbolic of later: worldly Saul into Spiritual Paul)
 1 Ki 6:1 Solomon turns Ark of Covenant into **Physical World Temple**
 2 Ch 35:19 God removes Juda and rejects Jerusalem city forever (Gk LXX only)
 Ezra 5:2 False temple by Zerubbabel (don't get attached to world temples)
 Mk 14:58 Jesus turns Physical world Temple into seed of Jacob **People Flesh Temple**
 Mt 16:18 Build Church on Peter the Rock (persons)
 Acts 2:1-4 Jesus sends Holy Spirit to power and transform People Flesh Temple
 and ignite indwelling Spirit
 Acts 9:15 Jesus transforms physical Saul into Spiritual Paul

MANIFESTATION Result: of BELIEVING the THOUGHT **PHYSICAL**
 1 Jn 4:4 Overcomers of world are transformed into God's Spiritual Body of Christ
 forever like Jesus, becoming **Transfigured Spiritual Physical Temple of God.**
 Rev 21:22 *and a temple I did not see in it, for the Lord God, the Almighty,*
is the temple of it, and the Lamb. **SPIRITUAL**
 Temple is God Manifested through the House of Jacob-Body with Jesus-Head.
 The Christ will become a **Visible Spiritual Physical Transformed Temple**
 The Experience and Expression of the Most High Righteous God Manifested.

The Full Cycle of the Sine Wave from the Garden to the Garden:

Invisible Mind of Invisible God:

(Garden of Eden) The Invisible Spirit of Adam without Sin; becomes

God's Divine Order Manifested as Universe:

(Sinful World) With Sin, The Visible Flesh Man of Adam; becomes

(Forgiven World) Forgiven Visible Flesh Man of Adam; becomes

(Garden or Heaven) The Righteous Visible Physical Spiritual Christ without Sin
 or The Invisible God Manifested Physically Visible

A tree creates the leaves which it is dependent upon for life.
 God created House of Jacob which He is dependent upon for Manifestation.
 House of Jacob fell short, missed mark, sin; God sent Jesus to correct the necessary breach.
 Not for our glory, because He chose us; But for God's Glory through us.
 The Experience and Expression of the Most High Righteous God Manifested.
 (The Sin was necessary to cause the Visible Manifestation of God).

CONTRACT: NAME OF THE BOOK

Robert D. Steffens
(8-04, 1-10, 6-10, 8-12, 1-9-13, 2-14-14)

The Bible is broken into two parts; an Old Testament and a New Testament. For many it means “books of the Bible.” There are the Old Books of the Bible and the New Books of the Bible. Is it possible that “Testament” has a deeper meaning? Let us search for an understanding that we as Christians should have about the name of our book.

Dictionaries list the following definitions for “testament.”

Books of the Bible

Either of two main divisions of the Bible

In law; a will

Written statement of one’s beliefs

And finally; (listed as obsolete) a “covenant” between God and man.

The dictionary does not claim to be the authority, but instead defines the “popular meaning” of today. It’s easy to understand how we can get so lost. It is much harder to understand how and why the Christian church allows God’s Word to become distorted and obsolete and replaced by what has become the “popular meaning.”

When one leaves a “Last Will and Testament,” we are pretty sure they haven’t torn the Bible in half and are leaving either the Old Testament or New Testament along with the rest of their will, to their loved ones.

Looking up the word covenant, the meaning is: agreement, contract, promise. Most of us are familiar with all these terms. If we apply that to the two parts of the Bible, we now have The Old Contract or The Old Agreement and The New Contract or The New Agreement. There are two important parts in a contract or agreement: 1. “Who are the parties” and 2. “What are the terms?” When we look at the name in that sense, when it’s applied to the Bible, do most Ministers know and tell their members what the old and new contracts are, who they were made with or what the terms are or where they can be found in the Bible? Both, old and new contracts are definitely in the Bible and should be a part or cornerstone of the basic foundation for each denomination that uses the Bible. They are not given to us as a parable and both are plain and understandable to one that has chosen to seek or look.

The parties to the contract are not hard to find. For the Old Contract, God led a group or race of people out into the desert away from all other groups and races and told them “*I have separated you out to be mine,*” and it includes “*your seed after you.*” The New Contract states “*Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers*” but states “*This is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel*” which is the seed of the same people that the Old Contract was made with in the desert. The House of Jacob and his seed has not changed, ever. It’s the same group of people and bloodline today as it always was since before the foundation of the world (kosmos). In this book, we will shine a light on the terms of the contract, and who these people really are and where they may be found this very day. God hasn’t forgotten the ones He separated out to be His, nor has He forgotten the terms of the contract that He made with them.

CONTRACT: THE OLD TESTAMENT THE OLD COVENANT THE OLD CONTRACT THE OLD AGREEMENT

(8-04, 1-10, 6-10, 8-12)

The Old Testament/Covenant/Contract/Agreement was between God and a certain group of people called Israelites. Abraham begot Isaac, Isaac begot Jacob and Esau. God changed Jacob's name to Israel. Thus the seed of Israel (Jacob) are called Israelites. This seed makes up the 12 tribes/clans/nations/race/related/ethnic group from the "House of Jacob." It is less confusing to use the "House of Jacob" rather than the term "Israelites," which means the same thing - sometimes. There is a geographical location that has the name Israel. The people that live there, because of the location of where they live, are called Israelites or Israelis. These are not all from the House of Jacob, however. Please carefully note and separate the different distinctions: (1) true Israelites: the people, the seed, the genetic blood line or the twelve nations descending from Jacob/Israel (2) from the other Israelites: the residents that live in a geographical location. The House of Jacob was at one time in that area, but was long, long ago dispersed by God, approximately between 721 BC and 580 BC. If one does not realize this, it makes things very confusing. Very, very few of the House of Jacob are referred to as Israelites today, as God gave them a new name and they are called "Christians", and most are not even aware that they are what would be considered the true Israelites. Those that do realize it, form true Israel identity groups; and go off on a tangent and start worshipping the identity, which is not what it's about. It's about an awakening and life coming back into the dry bones of Ezekiel, and becoming one mind with God's mind. It is the House of Jacob (the seed of Jacob) which is one of the parties to this contract, NOT the people who live in the geographical location called Israel. It is NOT the House of Jacob that has this day and at this time, repopulated the geographical area called Israel. (See chapters: Markers of the 12 Tribes and Babylon Today; Daniel 4.)

Now in the same manner, God changed the name of Jacob's brother, Esau, to Edom. What could be known as the "House of Esau" are instead called Edomites. Although, Jacob and Esau were brothers, Israelites are not Edomites, and Edomites are not Israelites. To further confuse the issue, Jacob and Esau had a half uncle named Ishmael. The half uncle's seed had God's promise to multiply greatly, to what could be the "House of Ishmael" or Ishmaelites. Ishmaelites are not Israelites or Edomites nor are Israelites or Edomites, Ishmaelites. Each are a different peoples. There were also, many others whose seeds were multiplied, giving us many, many different peoples today. It was only this one group: the House of Jacob, which God chose **before** the foundation of the world, for a very special purpose.

For a Testament/Covenant/Contract/Agreement to be valid it requires at least two parties and it requires some terms. Otherwise, it is meaningless and invalid. With us being the ones that hold the Bible in our hands for an hour on Sunday mornings, it should behoove us to take the responsibility to seek God's truth as God tells us to do and find out the parties and the terms.

There is some difficulty in seeking and finding this solid food for the mature because there are three major contracts. The first one is not defined clearly anywhere in the Bible, but must be pieced together from tidbits and hints throughout the Bible. The second and third are, to some extent, symbolic of the first. In all 3 contracts, the House of Jacob failed to follow the laws of God's mind.

1 BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD; BELIEVING

We are told that God chose Jacob/Israel (House of Jacob) before the foundation of the world. We are not told clearly why. The reason is hinted at in Ge 2:19 *And God formed yet farther out of the earth all the wild beasts of the field, and all the birds of the sky, and he brought them to Adam, to see what he would call them, and whatever Adam called any living creature, that was the name of it.* By understanding the Throne of God in Revelation, we can see that Adam is not the name of just one man. It is the name used for the Adamic race, which is later the House of Jacob or better termed: “The Christ” that was chosen before the foundation of the world. Of “The Christ,” Jesus is the Head, and the House of Jacob is the Body. Both, the Head and the Body were born of the same bloodline, as explained in Matthew Chapter 1. Both, are at this time in the “Spiritual Man of God Nature,” which is symbolized by the face of a man; one of the natures of the four living beings in Rev 4:7. Ge 2:7 *and the man became a living soul.* Soul is Spiritual Nature. The purpose of this Spiritual Man of God race, was to BELIEVE and CONFESS with tongue, the invisible mind of God into being. At this time, the Adamic race was one mind with God, as an expression and experience of God. The result was the Garden of Eden which was God’s perfection and righteousness or God’s Divine Order.

After a while, the House of Jacob Spiritual Nature realized they could BELIEVE and CONFESS “their own” minds into being. Their own minds were “fallen-short” or “missing the mark” or “sin” from the perfect mind of God. Since the Garden was God’s perfection, imperfection was not allowed, and it caused immediate and automatic eviction. Ge 3:25 *And He cast out Adam (Spiritual Man of God Nature Adamic House of Jacob race) and caused him to dwell over against the garden of Delight.* This is what should be referred to as the ORIGINAL SIN. God tells us many times throughout the Bible that this House of Jacob is a hard-headed and stiff-necked people, as they often refuse to do what God wants them to do.

The problem with hiring a contractor is that the contractor has two options. 1 He can do what you want him to do, or 2 he can do what he wants to do. If you have a contract written stating what you want him to do and he has signed it, that obligates him to do what you want him to do. If he doesn’t do what you want him to do, he breaches the contract.

We are not told of the House of Jacob Spiritual Man of God nature agreeing to the above contract. Before the foundation of the world, they were of one mind with God, and initially that one mind was both parties. It’s hard to see that one mind can have a contract, but it’s like the New Year’s Resolution that we make with ourselves, and then break on January 5. It was later when they separated themselves from God and started BELIEVING their own minds, that they actively became the second party and broke the contract, causing automatic eviction. (They were then sent out into the world.) The reason it is said that “the wages of falling-short is death” is because those of Spiritual Man of God Nature that choose to BELIEVE less than the mind of God, would perish. If enough of the Spiritual Man of God Nature stopped BELIEVING God’s Divine Order which IS the universe, the universe would cease to be, or death of the universe and all that’s in it, would occur. We cannot create the universe with “our” minds. We fall short and create chaos and dis-ease. God sent Jesus down, to die in our place, so we could continue on with eternal life of this Spiritual Nature, to eventually be as Jesus was after His resurrection.

The Spiritual Man Nature was at first **martyrs**; Gk 3144 to witness, to testify (God’s mind). Then became the opposite: **amartia**; Gk 266 failing to witness or falling short or sin.

God chose the House of Jacob before the foundation of the world. UNCONDITIONAL
Terms: 1. to BELIEVE and CONFESS His mind, or 2. do what they want to. CONDITIONAL

2 GOD CREATED ADAM AND EVE IN THE GARDEN; THE APPLE

The apple sin is a symbolic way to explain the above contract, making it simple and easy for anyone to understand. God did not issue this punishment for the eating of the apple. He issued it because Eve did not hearken to His Word i.e. the contract. Adam was not punished for eating the apple either, but he was punished for listening to Eve; both doing what they wanted to do instead of what God told them to do. Also, until these end times in which the hidden mysteries of the Bible are being made known, we didn't understand the Throne of God and its purpose and who the players were. God kept us blinded to these things so He could do His work without us interfering.

Initially God created Adam and Eve and set them in the Garden of Eden, which was the righteousness and perfection of God's mind. They did not have choice. Therefore the two polarity system of good and evil had not been set up yet. When you only have one thing, it's not a choice. Also, it is not good and it is not bad, as there is no other thing to compare it to. It just IS. This is symbolic of the above contract where God chose the House of Jacob before the foundation of the world to BELIEVE his mind.

Ge 2:16 *And the Lord God gave a charge to Adam, saying, Of every tree which is in the garden thou mayest freely eat, :17 but of the tree of the knowledge of **good and evil** – of it ye shall not eat, but in whatsoever day ye eat of it, ye shall surely die.* This is symbolic of the first contract where the House of Jacob has the choice to 1. Continue BELIEVING and CONFESSING God's mind or 2. BELIEVING their own mind. If they continue, there will not be a 2 polarity system of good and evil. If they choose to BELIEVE their own mind, it will set up the 2 polarity system that is required for physical and visual manifestation of the other 3 world Natures: physical, emotional and intellectual. It will also cause an automatic eviction from the Garden, down into the physical, emotional and intellectual world. Of course Adam and Eve (House of Jacob) opted for "choice" to know good and evil. Now God had to set up the stage to produce evil. He assigned the physical nature to Adam. Ge 3:18 *labors, physical pain, thorns and thistles, sweat.* He assigned the emotional nature to Eve. Ge 3:17 *emotional pain and groanings, and emotional submission to thy husband with him ruling over thee.* The intellectual nature was with the crafty serpent that seduced Eve into eating the apple. He was assigned to *crawl on his breast and belly and eat earth all the days of thy life.* Since Adam and Eve wanted to experience and express evil, they would be doing Satan's work for him, by participating in the 3 world natures. Remember, it was Adam and Eve's "choice" that brought about their separation from God and took them down into the 3 world natures, not Satan's choice. Still today, Satan doesn't force us to do anything; he simply offers us a choice to serve him.

God created Adam and Eve (House of Jacob) to BELIEVE His mind. UNCONDITIONAL
Terms: 1. Do what I want you to do, or 2. accept choice and do what you want to. CONDITIONAL

3 CONTRACT IN THE DESERT; THE LAWS

To Abraam: Ge 17:4-21 *My contract is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of a multitude of nations. :5 And thy name shall no more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraam, for I have made thee a father of many nations. :6 And I will increase thee very exceedingly, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee. :7 And I will establish my contract between thee and thy seed after thee, to their generations, for an everlasting contract, to be thy God, and the God of thy seed after thee.* UNCONDITIONAL

To Isaac: Ge 17:19 *Isaac; and I will establish my contract with him, for an everlasting contract, to be a God to him and to his seed after him.* UNCONDITIONAL

To Jacob/Israel: Ge 35:11 *And God said to him, I am thy God; increase and multiply; for nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins. :12 And the land which I gave to*

Abraam and Isaac, I have given it to thee; and it shall come to pass that I will give this land also to thy seed after thee. UNCONDITIONAL

Terms: Jacob's seed: Ex 24:7 *And he took the book of the contract and read it in the ears of the people, and they said, All things whatsoever the Lord has spoken we will do and hearken therein. :8 And Moses took the blood and sprinkled it upon the people, and said, Behold the blood of the contract, which the Lord has made with you concerning all these words.*

The terms are given in Exodus 19 thru 31 which are the 10 commandments along with a lot (over 600) of other laws, and God was doing the writing (inspiring or dictating). Exodus 19:8, 24:3 and 24:7 record the "signing" of the contract by the second party (all the people from the House of Jacob who were out there in the desert with Moses which was the one race of the seed of Jacob, none other.) Their verbal agreement was equivalent to their signature.

Ex 19:8 *And all the people answered with one accord, and said, **All things that God has spoken, we will do and hearken to;** and Moses reported these words to God.*

Ex 24:3 *And Moses went in and related to the people all the words of God and the ordinances; and all the people answered with one voice, saying, **All the words which the Lord has spoken, we will do and be obedient.***

Ex 24:7 *And he took the book of the covenant and read it in the ears of the people, and they said, **All things whatsoever the Lord has spoken we will do and hearken therein.*** At this point the contract had its terms and its parties. This however, was between God as the first party and ONLY the House of Jacob which are all the children of Israel (Jacob's seed) who spoke the binding agreement words, "**All that the Lord has spoken we will do,**" as the second party. Ex 19:3 *And Moses went up to the mount of God, and God called him out of the mountain, saying, These things shalt thou say to the House of Jacob, and thou shalt report them to the children of Israel.* It did not include the Pharaoh or his soldiers or the Egyptians or the Edomites or the Ishmaelites or Asians or Hispanics or Indians or Blacks or any of the other peoples that were not Israelites and were NOT THERE. PERIOD. This does not mean it is a judgment against them, it just means they were not a party to this contract.

Look at the contract on your house. Whether you are renting or buying, the parties are listed. There is NO "but I want it to include" listed in your contract. Nor is there a "but I want it to include" listed in Exodus. The parties are clearly defined as God and the seed of the House of Jacob (Israelites). They were out in the desert away from all the other races so it would not be confusing later. This above explains the parties.

The terms are 1. Commandments relating to God; 2. Commandments relating to man; 3. Provisions for approaching God; 4. Rights of persons; 5. Rights of Property 6. Proper Conduct; 7. Proper Justice; 8. Sabbatical year; 9. Three National Feasts; 10. Conquest Regulations. Thus with God giving it, and the Israelites saying "This we will do," the contract is signed and sealed.

Le 26:46 *These are my judgments and my ordinances, and the law which the Lord gave between himself and the children of Israel, in the mount Sina, by the hand of Moses.*

CONTRACT IS LIKE A WEDDING CEREMONY

Stepping back and looking at this as a big picture, one may wonder what really took place. It looks like a wedding and the guide lines for setting up a household afterwards. God Himself makes many references throughout the Bible, to the Bride and Groom. If God said it, it is so. If you look at this as though it is a wedding, you may feel like a piece of the puzzle has just fit into place.

Following is a list of the parts of the wedding and setting up the household. Some parts will seem exact and some may seem a little bit of a stretch such as the Ark of Testimony may not coincide with Storage Chest exactly. But notice how much of this list is still used in our wedding ceremonies today, along with the setting up of the household that follows. It would seem very probable that this is where the Christian ceremony came from.

THE WEDDING

Robert D. Steffens

| | | |
|-------------|-------------------------|--|
| Exodus: | | |
| 19:3 | Minister | Moses |
| 19:4 | Courting | I took you up |
| 19:5,6 | Proposal | be My Peculiar Holy people |
| 19:8 | Acceptance | we will do |
| 19:12,13 | Place | the mountain |
| 19:14,15 | Preparation of Bride | wash clothes, 3 days abstinence |
| 19:16,19 | Music | voices, lightening, trumpet |
| 19:17-18 | Procession | Moses led the people |
| 20:2-17 | His Vows | 10 Commandments |
| 20:24-26 | Altar | of earth or unhewn stones |
| 21:1-23:33 | His Vows Continued | 3 Chapters laws and ordinances |
| 24:1,2 | Wedding Party | Moses, Aaron, Nadab, Abiud & 70 elders |
| 24:3 | Her Vows | we will do and be obedient |
| 24:4 | Contract | Book of the Covenant was read |
| 24:7 | I Do | we will do and hearken |
| 24:8 | Pronouncement of Union: | sprinkled people with <u>Blood of the Covenant</u> |
| 24:10 | Stone | Sapphire slabs |
| 24:11 | Feast | they ate and drank |
| 24:12,34:1 | Certificate | tables and stone with laws |
| 24:15-18 | Wedding night | Glory of God came in cloud for 6 days |
| 25:2-7 | Wedding gifts | children's first fruits, God's first fruits |
| ----- | | |
| 25:8,9 | House to Dwell in | build Sanctuary |
| 25:10-16 | Storage Chest | Ark of Testimony |
| 25:17-21 | Seat | lid of pure gold |
| 25:22 | Meeting Place | above the seat |
| 25:23-28 | Table | make table of pure gold |
| 25:29 | Dishes | dishes, censers, bowls, cups of pure gold |
| 25:30 | Bread | shewbread on table continually |
| 25:31-40 | Center Piece | candlestick with 7 lamps |
| 26:1-13 | Curtains | ten fine linen spun, 11 rams skins |
| 26:15-30 | Walls | posts of incorruptible wood |
| 26:31-37 | Vails | blue, purple, scarlet woven fine linen |
| 27:1,2 | Counter | 5 cubits by 5 cubits, 3 cubits high |
| 27:3 | Pans | fire pan made of brass |
| 27:9-13 | Courtyard | 100 cubits x 50 cubits |
| 27:14-19 | Courtyard Decorations | furniture and instruments of brass |
| 27:20,21 | Lighting | refined pure olive oil lamp |
| 28:1-28 | Wardrobe | Holy apparel, 2 emerald stones, 12 stones |
| 28:21-25 | Nameplate | Seals on 12 stones, for <u>12 Tribes of Israel</u> |
| 28:15-26 | Outer Vest | ephod: <u>Manifestation and Truth</u> |
| 28:31-35 | Housecoat | tunic or robe with a bell |
| 28:36-38 | Banner | gold plate: "Holiness of the Lord" |
| 29:1-37 | Menu, Recipe, Dinner | anointing oil, ram flesh and loaves |
| 29:38-30:10 | Dinner Times and Guests | morning and evening |
| 30:11-16 | Household budget | half a didrachm each, 20 years plus |
| 30:18-21 | Wash Room | brass laver, base betw'n alter and tabernacle |
| 30:22-33 | Oil | sweet anointing oil for Holy Spirit |
| 30:34-38 | Incense | Spiritual aroma |
| 31:2-11 | Building Plan | Spirit of wisdom, understanding, knowledge |
| 31:13-17 | Meeting Time | Sabbaths perpetually |

The delivery of this contract was delayed. It would be delivered in “God’s time” and that was not acceptable to the people of Israel. Not much different than today, is it? The people decided to have an adulterous affair. They built and began worshipping a golden calf. Ex 32:1-6

God sees His cheating Bride and says “I will destroy her.” Ex 32:7-10

Moses asks God to give them a second chance, Ex 32:11-14, sees what the people have done Ex 32:20-25, administers punishment, Ex 32:26-29 and asks God for atonement. Ex 32:30-32 God promises to blot out those who sinned against Him, Ex 32:33 sends Moses on his way. Ex 32:34-35

Moses asks God to consider that this NATION is thy bride, and God agrees. Ex 33:13-17

Notice God’s consideration in Ex 33:2 as He casts out the Canaanite, Amorite, Hittite, Perizzite, Hivite, Jebusite and Gergesite. These were peoples/nations too. It appears they were NOT chosen to be His Bride or part of the contract.

God and Moses rewrite the marriage contract, Ex 34:1, that had been torn up when the tablets were broken in Ex 32:19, due to God’s cheating bride.

Abraam, Isaac, Jacob, and his seed are chosen by God as the second party.
Terms: Listed in Ex 19 thru 31.

UNCONDITIONAL

1. BELIEVE/OBEY God’s mind/laws, or 2. Breach contract

CONDITIONAL

OLD CONTRACT

These three in their similarity make up the “Old Contract.” In all three God chose the same group/race of people for the same purpose of BELIEVING His mind/laws. On all 3 contracts we failed or broke the contract of what God wanted us to do. The Bible is the story of this group/race of people and their interaction with God and the world. It’s about the contract between God and these special people whom He chose to carry a special and highly responsible purpose throughout this age, even unto this day. The House of Jacob is a stiff-necked people and often turn away from God to do their own thing or to partake of and/or worship the world (creation) instead of God (creator). Over and over and over again they have broken the contract as God has stood with outstretched arms, calling them back to their rightful place, with Him. Now some might say “but we are all descended from Adam and Eve.” Wrong! You have to completely have to ignore Gen 1:26-27 where He made male and female. This is the other races. In Gen 2:7 He made Adam. In Gen 2:21-22 He made Eve. This is the Adamic Spiritual race. From Adam and Eve comes Spiritual race.

It is much like the marriage contract of today as we breach that by not honoring our spouse or not being the husband or wife that God has intended us to be. The further we move God out of the marriage, the easier it is to breach or ignore the contract with our spouse. If you don’t think this is important, just look at how the institution of marriage is being attacked today by the lord of the world, Satan. He knows how important it is to God. Consider the fruit of the tree, of the attackers. Is it “fruit of the spirit” or “fruit of the flesh” that is doing the attacking?

The House of Jacob has chosen to breach the contract over and over and they have failed their vows miserably. The cost of this breach was death. They earned it and they deserved it. Other races and peoples were not a part of this contract. Nowhere did the other races ever respond to God that “we will do this.” If they did, then that must be in another book. This Bible isn’t their story. They were not part of this agreement and in no way could they be held responsible for the breach. THEY WERE NOT GUILTY! Jesus tried to make this perfectly clear when He said “*I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the House of Jacob.*” Mt 15:24 That’s very specific! How can the Christian church ignore it? The other races and peoples did NOT breach our contract. We did! One day we might decide to admit they are innocent and let them off the hook and worry more about our breach. But, “we” don’t really know yet today who “we” are. He came unto us, but we denied it and said “He came unto them (Edomites).” No! He came unto US, not the Edomites.

God has always provided for us, sometimes even to our detriment. We chose to turn from Him and ignore Him. Unfortunately in this case, He blessed us with more of what we wanted. This is an example of our “over accommodating” God. In the desert we cried for meat. He said *I will give you meat until it runs out your nostrils.* Nu 18-20 Today, since we don’t care who God chose, we have: *“God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see and ears that they should not hear; unto this day.”* Ro 11:8 Since it was our choice in the first place to ignore Him and forget who we are, maybe it will have to be our choice to realize who we are, open our eyes and open our ears and seek Him. Then He will bless us with more of “finding Him.”

Le 26:27 *And if hereupon ye will not obey me, but walk perversely/contrary towards me, 28 then will I walk with you with a froward/contrary mind, and I will chasten you sevenfold according to your sins.*

CONTRACT: THE NEW TESTAMENT THE NEW COVENANT THE NEW CONTRACT THE NEW AGREEMENT

(8-04, 1-10, 6-10, 1-9-13)

The Old Contract being breached, broken, ignored and set aside became meaningless. God in His great mercy sent His Son, not to void or cancel the contract, but to fulfill it by paying the death penalty for us. He then brought out a New Contract. It is in Hebrews 8. Please note: it is with the exact same seed of the House of Jacob as the first contract. That is exactly what is said and meant when it states, “the previous contract was with your forefathers.” By this time the House of Jacob was divided into the 10 Northern Tribes keeping the name Israelites” and the 2 Southern Tribes, Juda and Benjamin and sometimes included Levi, were called Juda. The 10 Tribes were never part of the Southern Kingdom called Juda. They were all still, however, the 12 Tribes of the House of Jacob. Pay careful attention to see if God is changing the parties of the contract from the initial parties that agreed to it in the desert. If He does, where is the agreement with the new parties where they said “This we will do” or even “OK,” which makes it binding? Even the Virgin Mary had to agree before the Lord could use her to give birth to Jesus. She said in Lk 1:38 *Behold the handmaid of the Lord; Be it unto me according to thy word.* This was her agreement or her signing the contract. The parties must agree before it becomes a binding contract for them. The argument that grew from the “Dark ages of Christianity” that Jesus died for ALL has no merit. ALL weren’t part of the contract that was breached. ALL weren’t guilty. Now maybe we can understand what Jesus meant in Mt 15:24 when He clearly stated that *He did NOT come for everyone, but ONLY for the seed of the House of Jacob.* Does it benefit everyone because He came? Yes! Due to the assignment and responsibility of His Elect, beginning before the foundation of the world (cosmos), if He had not redeemed the House of Jacob, all mankind and creation would have perished. This will be discussed in detail later. Is He adding or including in the contract the Canaanite, Amorite, Hittite, Perizzite, Hivite, Jebusite or Gergesite which He cast out in Ex 33:2? Is He including the Pharaoh or his soldiers or the Egyptians or Edomites or the Ishmaelites or Asians, or Hispanics, or Indians, or Blacks, or any of the other Peoples that are NOT the seed of the House of Jacob? NO! Are any of these people being sealed in Rev 7? They are NOT guilty of the breach of the Old Contract that He made with the House of Jacob when He made the House of Jacob part of the Throne of God.

The sad part is that many well-meaning Christians innocently sit waiting because they don’t realize that they must first agree with the Lord before anything can happen.

Here are the words as they are written in the Bible: Hebrews 8:8-12. *For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the House of Israel and with the House of Juda (equals the House of Jacob): 9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord. 10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the House of Israel (Jacob) after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people: 11 and they shall not teach every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying Know the Lord; for all shall know me (the hearts and minds of Jacob’ seed where it’s written), *from the**

least to the greatest. 12 for I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. This should be the basis for the teachings of every Christian Church. But then again it would be hard to “teach” something that the Bible says “they shall NOT teach,” so the church teaches something else.

What is the reason that the Christian church refuses to recognize the New Contract? It is the simple fact that they don't know who they are and they have been told the contract is with someone else, and they believe the someone else that told them that, instead of seeking the truth. Therefore they are trying to sneak in the back door to try to claim something that is already theirs: the vineyard, where they themselves are the branches. If any Christians were to read the Bible and find out the Truth, they would probably go to their minister for affirmation, but the minister being taught by the someone else, would tell them they were wrong and they needed to get back on track or risk going to hell. How about self-examination? If God did what He said He would do, and wrote it in our minds and hearts, those He did it to, should be able to tell. The reason everyone in the world doesn't think like we do or as we expect them to think, and they don't think like we do, is because it wasn't written in the minds and hearts of all peoples. How do you feel about Jesus? Do you hear His voice and follow Him? In 10:27 *My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me.* In 10:26 covers the rest: *But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.* Yet the Christian church teaches that they ARE His sheep. What kind of a church does not believe Jesus or the Bible? How do you feel about lying, cheating, stealing, and murder? How do you feel about love, joy, peace? It is an inherent characteristic written with in you. Watch the evening news. You will see this characteristic is NOT written in everyone.

So, welcome to the New Contract which you've been carrying under your arm on Sunday morning. It's time to stop running around trying to get everyone else to make the mortgage payment on your house. They didn't sign the contract. You did.

One must be careful that the “doctrines and commandments of men” that their church has made into a religion doesn't replace God's word which is the Bible. God said He will write it in our minds and hearts, and He wrote it! You didn't have a choice and neither did anyone else. It was because of your forefathers and the contract they had with God that makes you HEIR to that contract. There may be, however, two things that each individual of the seed of the House of Jacob must do to validate the new contract. 1. Know who we are as the seed of the House of Jacob. (White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race) 2. Just as our forefathers did in Ex 19:8, 24:3 and 24:7 agreed that “this we will do;” each of us in some way must let God know that we accept the contract and “this we will do.” But first we must realize that the contract is ours to sign or not sign. It is not everyone's contract; only the seed of the House of Jacob. For more see “Markers of the 12 Tribes.”

De 30:1-6 And it shall come to pass when all these things shall have come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thy face, and thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations, wherein the Lord shall have scattered thee, 2 and shalt return to the Lord thy God, and shalt hearken to his voice, according to all things which I charge thee this day, with all thy heart, and with all thy soul; 3 then the Lord shall heal thine iniquities, and shall pity thee, and shall again gather thee out from all the nations, among which the Lord has scattered thee. 4 If thy dispersion be from one end of the heaven to the other, thence will the Lord thy God gather thee, and thence will the Lord thy God take thee. 5 And the Lord thy God shall bring thee in from thence into the land which thy fathers have inherited, and thou shalt inherit it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers. 6 and the Lord shall purge thy heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

De 30:7 And the Lord thy God will put these curses upon thine enemies, and upon those that hate thee, who have persecuted thee.

De 30:14 The word is very near thee, in thy mouth, and in thine heart, and in thine hands to do it.

CALENDAR OF GOD'S AGES

Preface by Roger Steffens Hathaway, September 4, 2006

Have you ever tried to put a puzzle together when you didn't have a picture to reference? The Bible is like a giant puzzle for which the Big Picture is not shown. Jesus tells us to seek the Truth, for that will set us free, or in other words, that will give us the Big Picture which will end our puzzlement and liberate us from worldly ignorance. My brother, Bob Steffens, has a wonderful ability to see how Bible pieces fit into the puzzle. While intellectual theologians don't have a clue about the Big Picture, God is revealing it to simple and sincere seekers of Truth during His end-time process. If you take your time with the following study, you will learn about God's basic long-term program which is a cycle of history over the 24,000 year period of Precession of Equinoxes, during which our sun traverses a path around the entire sky through twelve ages. Bob has found that the 12 Tribes of Israel correlate directly to these ages; and relate to some of God's signs and seasons and days and years of Gen 1:14. In Numbers, chapter two, God orders the 12 Tribes in a specific order because they correlate to the historical process. Bob discovered this correlation and found it meaningful in many different aspects. You, too, might find that it brightly illumines your understanding of God's plan. If Christian studies were not despised by an anti-Christian world, Bob's discovery would warrant an honorary doctorate. His Epiphany serves as a foundation for a whole new field of study.

CALENDAR OF GOD'S AGES PROCESSION OF LIFE SINE WAVE CURVE NUMBERS CHAPTER 2

Robert D. Steffens

Jan 2006 (rev 8-09, 7-17-10, 8-7-10, 2-14-14) Oct 29, 2015

In the Book of Numbers Chapter 2 God is lining up His chosen Elect tribes for their walk through the desert. Understanding this alignment, as the 12 Tribes themselves did, and this which has been in the Bible since 285 BC and before, and the purpose for it, will help us understand many other things throughout the Bible. Let's do the tedious groundwork for the layout and positioning of the Tribes, and then we can discuss the relevance of the positioning.

A clock face has 12 numbers on it and there were 12 tribes. Let the top, 12 o'clock represent North; the rightmost, 3 represent East; the bottom, 6 represent South and the leftmost, 9 represent West. If we align the tribes accordingly as listed in Numbers 2, we could see the order of the procession as time on the face of a clock. Let's start at East which is the 3 o'clock position. Refer to the drawing of a cycle below in Figure 1.

Nu 2:3 ***"And they that encamp first toward the EAST shall be the order of the camp of Juda;"*** so let's place Juda in the East, starting at the 3 and ending at the 4 o'clock position. Nu 2:5 ***"And they that encamp next shall be of the tribe of Issachar;"*** which will lie between 4 and 5. Nu 2:7 ***"And they that encamp next shall be the tribe of Zabulon;"*** between 5 and 6. ***"These three will move FIRST with their forces."***

Nu 2:10 ***"This is the order of the camp of Ruben; their forces shall be toward the SOUTH,"*** between 6 and 7 o'clock. Nu 2:12 ***"And they that encamp next to him shall be of the tribe of Symeon,"*** between 7 and 8. Nu 2:14 ***"And they that encamp next to them shall be the tribe of Gad,"*** between 8 and 9. Nu 2:16 ***"They with their forces shall proceed in the SECOND place."***

Nu 2:18 ***"The station of the camp of Ephraim shall be WESTWARD with their forces,*** between 9

and 10 o'clock. Nu 2:20 *And they that encamp next shall be of the tribe of Manasse, between 10 and 11.* Nu 2:22 *And they that encamp next shall be of the tribe of Benjamin, between 11 and 12.* Nu 2:24 *They with their forces shall set out THIRD.*

Nu 2:25 *"The order of the camp of Dan shall be NORTHWARD with their forces,"* between 12 and 1 o'clock. Nu 2:27 *"And they that encamp next to him shall be the tribe of Aser,"* between 1 and 2. Nu 2:29 *"And they that encamp next shall be of the tribe of Nephthali,"* between 2 and 3. Nu 2:31 *"They shall set out LAST according to their order."*

Nu 1:47 *"But the Levites of the tribe of their family were not counted among the children of Israel."* In today's language we could say the Levites didn't have a float in the parade. In the procession they were behind the tribe of Gad and in front of the tribe of Ephraim at the 9 o'clock position. Nu 2:17 *And then the Tabernacle of witness shall be set forward and the camps of the Levites shall be between the camps as they encamp. So also shall they commence their march.* When camped, they would be on a smaller inner circle of the clock face with the tabernacle in the direct center. Nu 3:38 *"They that encamp before the tabernacle of witness on the EAST shall be Moses and Aaron."* Nu 3:29 *"The families of the sons of Caath shall encamp beside the tabernacle toward the SOUTH."* Nu 3:23 *"And the sons of Gedson shall encamp WESTWARD behind the tabernacle."* Nu 3:35 *"The families of the division of Merari; shall encamp by the side of the tabernacle NORTHWARDS."*

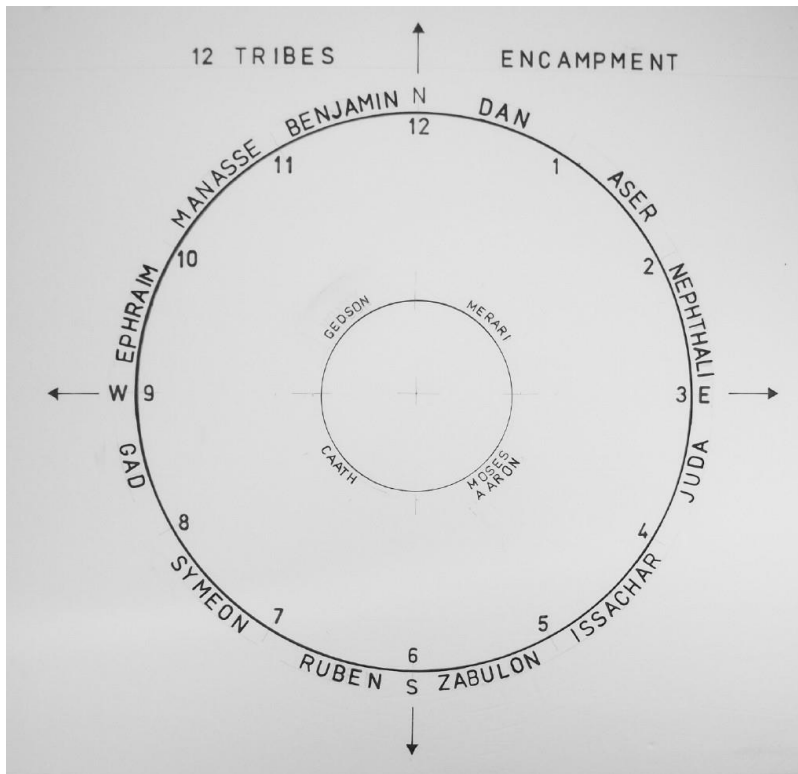


Figure 1

When they camped, they were located in their respective positions according to a clock face and when they proceeded forward they went in the line of a parade with Juda leading, followed by Issachar, Zabulon, Ruben, Symeon, Gad, the Levites and Tabernacle in the center, being Moses and Aaron, then Caath, then Gedson followed by Merari; then Ephraim, Manasse, Benjamin, Dan, Aser, with Nephthali bringing up the end. Nu 10:5 *"And ye shall sound an alarm and the camps pitched EASTWARD shall begin to move. And ye shall sound a second alarm and the camps pitched*

SOUTHWARD shall move; and ye shall sound a third alarm, and the camps pitched WESTWARD shall move forward and ye shall sound a fourth alarm and they that encamp toward the NORTH shall move forward: they shall sound an alarm at their departure."

This was the line up for the parade just as the Rose bowl parade has a line up or any small town parade has a line up. It is a necessity for the parade to be started; whether that is a Ready-Set-Go, a gun shot or whatever. Nu 10:11 ***"In the second year, in the second month, on the twentieth day of the month the cloud went up from the tabernacle of witness"*** Nu 10:12 ***"and the children of Israel SET FORWARD with their baggage in the wilderness of Sina."*** Nu 10:29 ***"And Moses said to Obab, we are going FORWARD to the place concerning which the Lord said; This will I give to you."***

As they set forward, it's as though we could sit on bleachers and watch them go by: first Juda then Issachar, then Zabulon and so on with each tribe having its time in front of the bleachers or each having its day. Or perhaps as the hour hand on a clock that points to one period for 60 minutes then to the next period for 60 minutes. Today it could be considered a parade of Kingdoms or Nations (peoples not geography, just like the parade of countries in the Olympics is people, not physical ground) or Tribes or as referred to in the Bible: as horns. It could also be likened the months of the year, each one following the one before it, with all the people of the world in the same month at one time. Each of the tribes had a turn hosting all of Israel. For the past 2000 years, the entire House of Jacob and world, has been in the period hosted by Gad or Gad administration or Gad horn. We will soon move into the Ephraim horn period. We could wonder if the tribes went around and around the clock as their walk in the desert seemed, as though they were going around and around in circles. As we follow the story through, we see that God in His Glory, so beautifully sets them FORWARD to the next Promised Land.

Nu 13:2 ***"And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, send for thee men, and let them spy the land of the Chananites, which I give to the sons of Israel for a possession; one man for a tribe."*** Upon their return, they reported: 13:31 ***"But the men that went up together with him said, we will not go up, for we shall not by any means be able to go up against the nation, for it is much stronger than we."***

Nu 14:1-5 All the congregation lifted up their voice and cried, they wept all that night, they murmured against Moses and Aaron, they complained that it would have been better if they had died in the land of Egypt or in the wilderness, they feared war and that their women and children would be prey for the enemy and thought it better to return to the land of Egypt and wanted to pick a ruler and return or go backward.

Nu 14:6 ***"But Joshua and Chaleb spoke to all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, The land which we surveyed is indeed extremely good." 14:8 "If the Lord chose us, he will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land which flows with milk and honey." 14:9 "Only depart not from the Lord; and fear ye not the people of the land, for they are meat for us; for the season of prosperity is departed from them, but the Lord is among us; fear them not."***

Nu 14:10 ***"And all the congregation bade stone them with stones; and the glory of the Lord appeared in the cloud on the tabernacle of witness to all the children of Israel." 14:11 "And the Lord said to Moses, How long does this people provoke me? And how long do they refuse to believe me for all the signs which I have wrought among them?"*** If the House of Jacob has a slogan for today, it should be Nu 14:9 ***"for they are meat for us; for the season of prosperity is departed from them, but the Lord is among us; fear them not."*** We should think this, believe this and confess it with our tongues.

Here God is magnificently intervening and changing the direction of the parade. Refer to Figure 2. Set two clock faces so that the one on the left is the original and the one on the right is a mirror image of the original. The left clock goes clockwise, the right clock goes counterclockwise. The left face is where they were in the desert, symbolic of the Garden of Eden after the fall, the face on the right is

where they are going, to the Promised Land. (Desert is at times symbolic of Heaven and Egypt is at times symbolic of World.) Draw a horizontal line from the 9 on the left face through the center of both faces 3s through the 9 on the right. (Remember the 9 on the right face is in what's normally the 3 position because it's a mirror image, as the numbers are shown in mirror image.) Call this the reference line. It is only where this reference line and the 3 on the left face and the 3 on the right face intersect that is the door of opportunity to go into the promised land and this is where God is telling them to go FORWARD (not backward) into what is called the promised land.

As they march downward from the 2 o'clock to the 3 o'clock, the decision point is at 3 o'clock as to go FORWARD or to go backward. The people murmured and wanted to GO BACK to Egypt which would be the position from 3 o'clock to 4 o'clock on the left face. Using the reference line as a time line, God was telling them to GO FORWARD from the position of 3 o'clock to the position of 4 o'clock on the right face which represents the Promised Land. Here in world, time and space are finite. Time, as we know, can only go forward and cannot go backward.

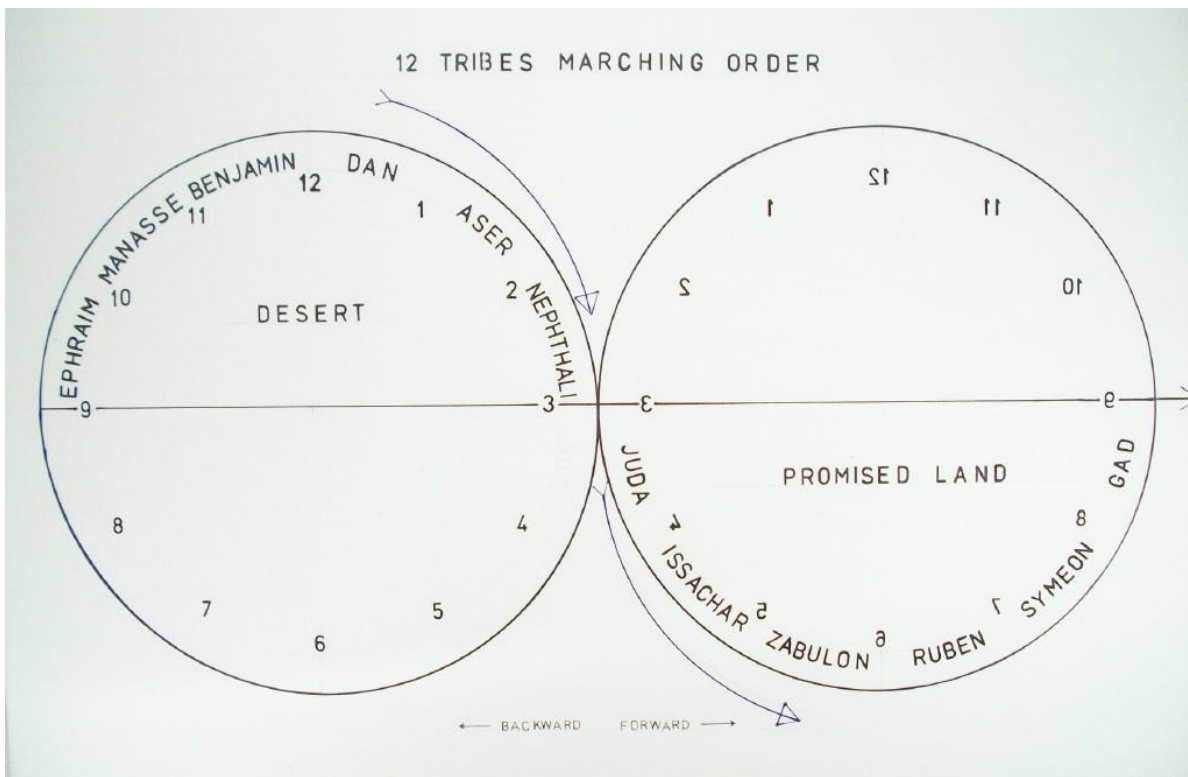


Figure 2

Effectively what we have done is mirrored the left face to the right face. The tribes are still in the same marching order, and the numbers are only for reference to explain the positions. It may be easier to follow if we picture relocating the hour hand from the clock face on the left over to the clock face on the right as we move into the new land. (Now moves counter-clockwise.) The marching order is still the same. First Juda, Issachar, Zabulon, Ruben, Symeon, Gad, Tabernacle of witness and Levites, then what will later be Ephraim, Manasse, Benjamin, Dan, Aser and Nephthali, but not until Figure 3.

The significance of moving the hour hand is that it will be repeated in the New Testament where we add the third clock face on the right, another original face that goes clockwise and call it the Promised Land: Heaven. See Figure 3. We have moved through the 6 world periods of the center clock face. Around 2,000AD, we will be leaving the period of Gad, between 8 and 9 on the center clock face, which we are presently in and move across the reference line and up entering the period of Ephraim, between 9 and 10 on the rightmost or third clock face, which is above the reference line and into the

positive half cycle called Heaven. The cross-over point is at the 9s this time. Joshua (*Jesus* in LXX; Greek Septuagint) is from the tribe of Ephraim, the age which we are entering, and will lead us, as Jesus. God is encouraging us both times to go into the Promised Land. The first time we wanted to go back to the land of Egypt which symbolizes world. The second time, which is now, we don't need a symbol. We are just hanging on to this world (physical material, emotions, and intellectual ideas). Jesus said to die to this world, but we refuse to let go. James 4:4 ***Whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.*** This coming transition is referred to as the end of the age or end times. As there was a supernatural event when we left Egypt, the parting of the Red Sea, there will again be a supernatural event (possibly massive earthquakes) as we depart world and enter Heaven. 2 Esdras 6:24 (Apocrypha) says: ***The sources of the springs will stop, so that for 3 hours they will not run.***

Note: Keep in mind that the murmuring of Nu 14:1 thru 14:11 will be repeated in some similar manner. When people are faced with truth that has not before been a part of their core belief system, cognitive dissonance sets in and they will cry, weep, murmur, complain and fear. The resistance to truth and the murmuring has already started as God's children cling to the doctrines and commandments of men. Part of the Truth to go into the next Promised Land, is for the House of Jacob to realize who they really are as the Body of The Christ and stop polluting God's altar, and ask what must WE do to prepare the Bride? The season of prosperity has departed from Esau's seed and they will soon be exposed. YES! WE CAN GO!

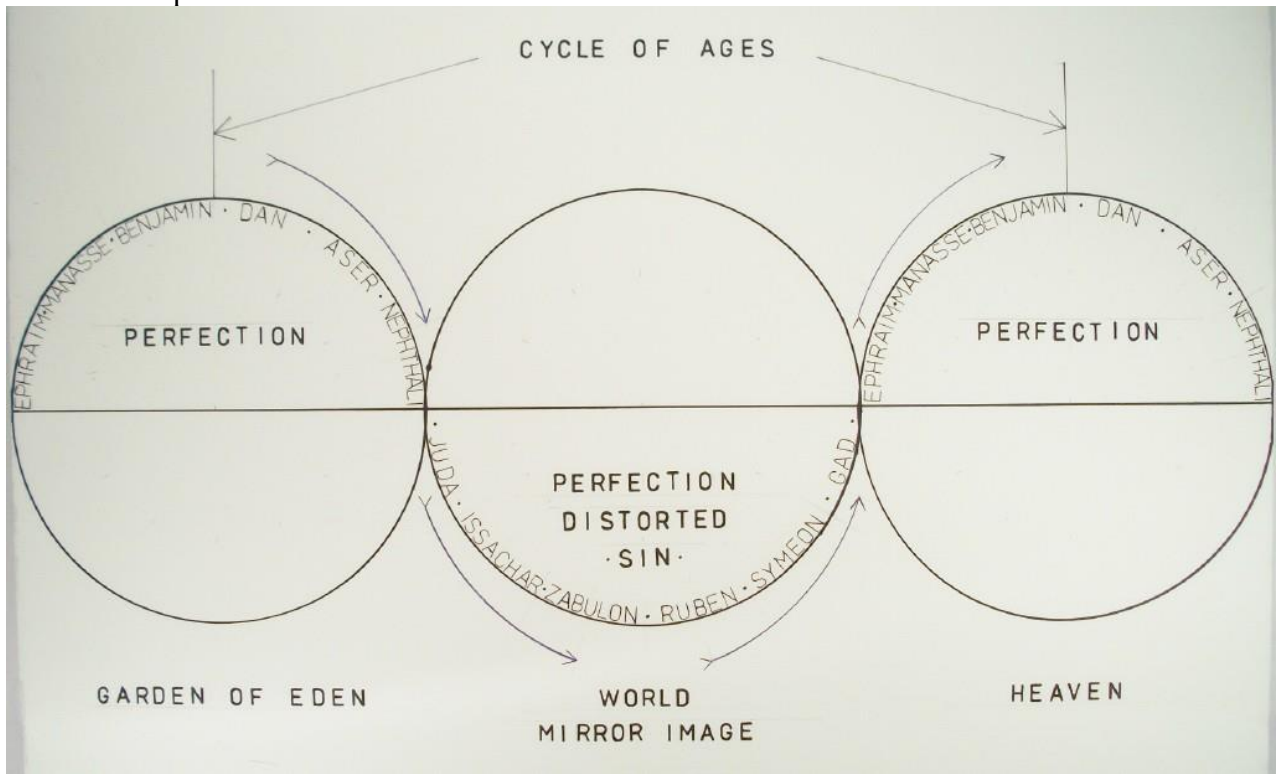


Figure 3

If we remove the clock faces, numbers and the unused halves of the circles, we have remaining just the path of the Israelites which could be called "God's Calendar of The Ages" or the "Cycle of Ages, Sine Wave" or "God's Procession of Life" which can be expressed as one would see a sine wave on an oscilloscope.

Before we look at Figure 4, a clarification must be made. In Gen 1:14 God placed the sun, moon and stars in the sky for signs and wonders. Signs and wonders for whom? Many places in the Bible mention the stars such as Job 9:7, Ps 8:3, Ps 136:9, Ps 147:4, Ps 148:3, Is 13:10, Jer31:35 and others.

God placed them there for signs and wonders and spectacular magnificence for His House of Jacob seed. God's enemies understood the meaning of them enough that they took them through the Chaldean Mystery (magic) School of Babylon and perverted them as they did with most other things. That is why we have De 4:19 *And lest having looked up to the sky and having seen the sun and the moon and the stars and all the heavenly bodies, thou shouldest go astray and worship them and serve them.* It is important that we are very cautious in this area. They are signs and wonders, but we must not use them for divining or such as the horoscope and other perverted programs where we serve or worship them. We ONLY serve and worship the Lord God Almighty who created them. The only reason they are mentioned here is that it is these constellations that we pass by in the "Precession of the Equinoxes" that make up the 24,000 to 25,000 year cycle of ages and they coincide with the 12 Tribes significantly. Example: in the period of Gad which is Pisces the fish, we see the sign of the fish on Christians' cars and other places, as Jesus and the disciples were fishers of men and Jesus fed the multitudes with fish. In the period of Symeon which is Aries the lamb, is when the Lamb of God, Jesus made His appearance. In the period of Zabulon is Gemini the twins and that is when the twins Jacob and Esau were born. Some have said the story of the Bible is told in the stars.

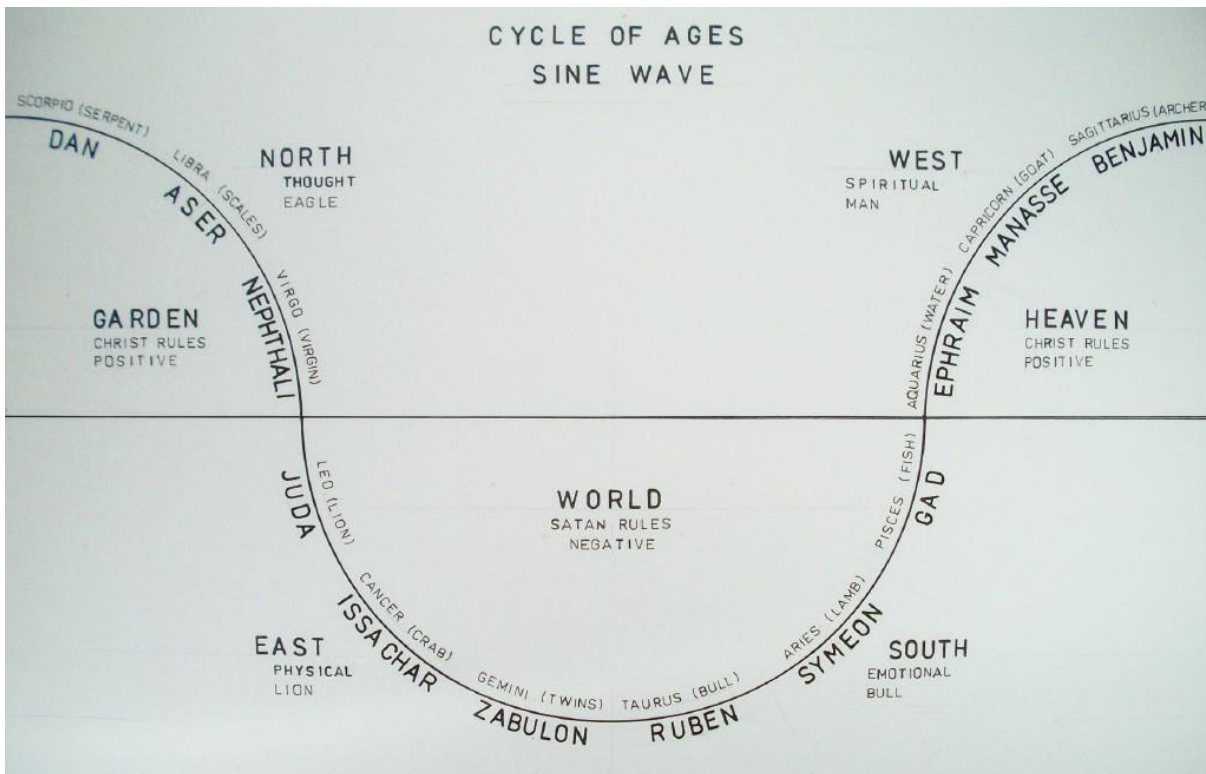
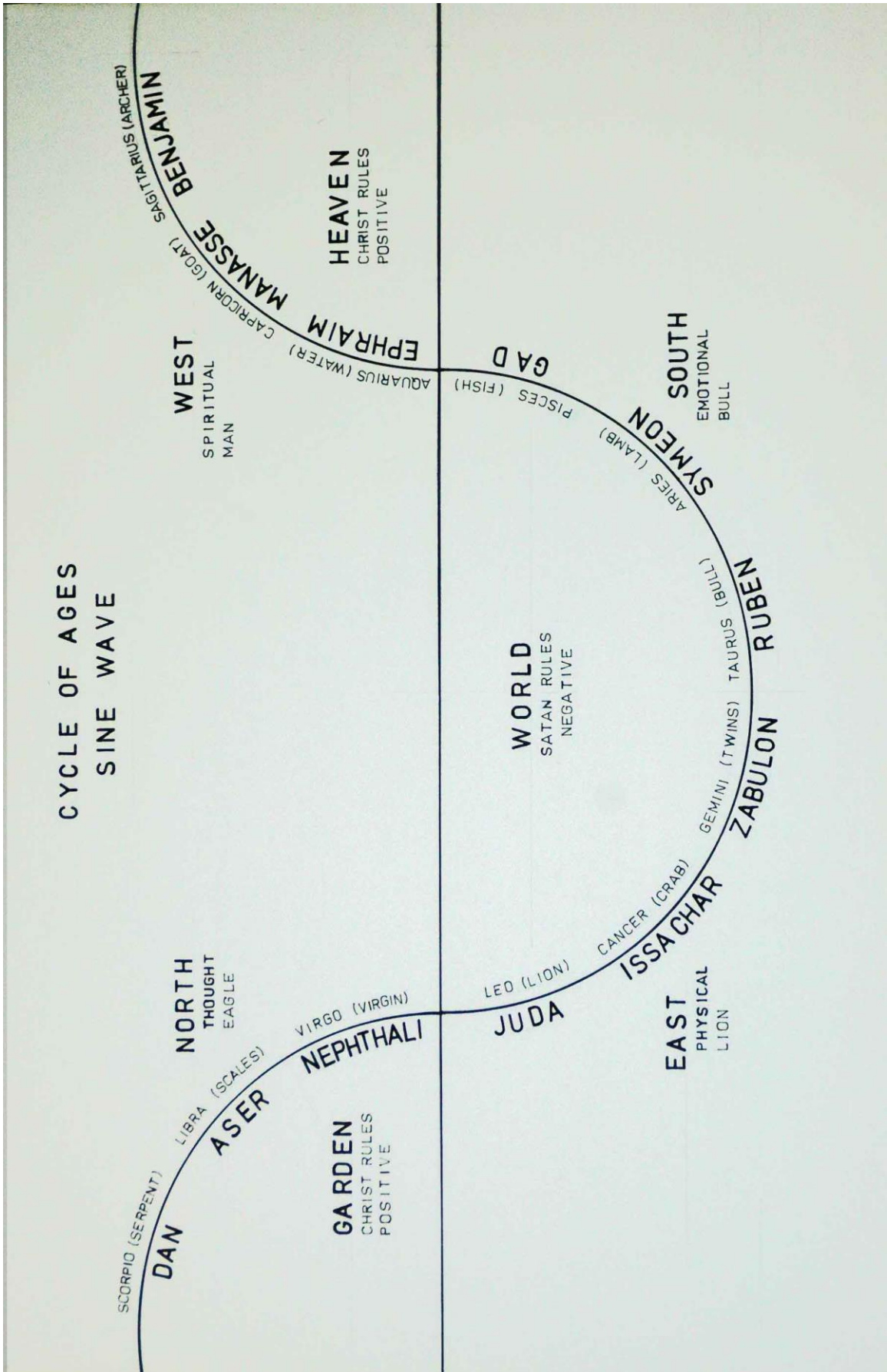


Figure 4

See enlargement on next page.



This same cycle (symbol) could be used to express much of life; Positive half could be day (light) Negative half could be night (darkness); OR Hot (Positive) Cold (Negative); OR Seasons with Fall (North quarter), winter (East qtr), Spring (South qtr), Summer (West qtr); OR Good (Positive half, heaven), Evil (Negative half, hell); OR The cycle of leaves on a tree (South and West, spring and summer), and the dormancy (North and East, fall and winter). In this case we are using the symbol to explain the Fall of God's Children (North), the scattering and lostness from God (East), the re-gathering and redeeming by Jesus (South), and Heaven (West). This sine wave cycle is explained and referred to many times and many ways in the Bible, though not by this name, and is not understood. Here are some examples of how understanding this symbolic path or calendar can help us understand the Bible.

NINE AND ONE HALF PARTS PAST

2 Esdras 14:11 *For the life of the WORLD is divided into twelve parts, and nine parts and half of the tenth part are already past, and there are left two parts and half of the tenth part. Now therefore put your house in order, and warn your people, comfort the humble among them, and teach those who are wise, and now renounce the life that perishes, and dismiss from your mind mortal considerations, and throw off the burdens of human existence, and lay aside your weak nature, and put away your perplexities, and hasten to escape from these times. For worse evils are still to come than those you have seen happen. For the more the world grows weak with age, the more evils will increase upon those who live in it.* The WORLD portion of the cycle of ages is 6 periods of about 2000 years each or 12,000 years. Ezra's time was about 500 BC which is $\frac{3}{4}$ of the way through the period of Symeon. The second half of Symeon is from 1000 BC to 0 BC the tenth part of world. The period of Gad from 0 BC to 1000 AD is the eleventh part and 1000 AD to 2000 AD is the twelfth part. Since Ezra's time we have gone through the other $2\frac{1}{2}$ parts. (There is a smaller sine wave inside of each period, with $\frac{1}{2}$ the period being positive and $\frac{1}{2}$ the period being negative, but on a smaller scale, making up the 2 parts of each period.) We are currently at the very end of the period of Gad, ready to cross over the line into Kingdom of Heaven.

It is difficult to find 2 Esdras in today's Apocrypha. It teaches against praying for the dead, and that's a large part and big money maker of some religions. Therefore if you eliminate that book, the problem is solved. This is how much of the Christian religion of today that we don't question, has been formed. There is a complete copy of 2 Esdras on Divinepageant.com which can be printed for free. It deals with the Revelation of end times on the layman's level and is worth the time to print it out and read it; approximately 28 pages.

OUR ILLUSION

James 4:4 *Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Therefore whoever chooses to be a friend of the world is an enemy of God.*

It's interesting that the middle clock face is a mirror image of God's Kingdom as we know we are here on earth living an illusion or a lie. Satan is trying to duplicate God's Kingdom here on earth while he has dominion, but all he can produce is an illusion that we can choose to believe or not. If we believe it then we are attached to the illusion and the world. Jesus taught us to die to the world, or in other words: don't buy into Satan's illusion. Paul said we see as though looking through a glass darkly. 1 Cor 13:12 (or we see as looking into a mirror). God has allowed during this period of world for the Promised Land that we thought we were entering known as the "geographical" Israel, in Palestine, to be this illusion and Satan's attempt to duplicate heaven with a one world leader and a one world government. It is Satan's children or Babylon that is currently occupying geographical Israel and heading up this deceptive illusion of world dominance.

CALEB AND JOSHUA

Just like a yearly calendar, where February always follows January, it's easy to determine that March or April do not directly follow January. It is easy to look at the face of a clock and determine you can't go directly from 3 o'clock to 7 o'clock or directly from 3 o'clock to 12 o'clock. You can ONLY go to the adjacent hour or from 3 o'clock to 4 o'clock. Likewise as the tribes are in a specific procession, similar to the calendar, you can only go from Nephthali to Juda and from Juda to Issachar and from Issachar to Zabulon as you can ONLY go from Gad to Ephraim.

The tribes are more than just tribes as they are also symbols for periods of time, or the power of an Administration or Horn. It could be said that each tribe has its day; or days or years and in this case each tribe has many years as a period of time. As the children of Israel came out of Egypt and through the desert they were in the time position of Nephthali. Only two of the 12 men sent as spies said: Yes, we can go! They were Chaleb, and Ause whom Moses called Joshua (Jesus) (see Nu 13:5-17 in Greek Septuagint LXX). Chaleb was from the tribe of **Juda**, the Administration/age they were entering back then, so he was next in line in the procession for going from the desert into the promised land, illusion which is really "world", which begins with Chaleb's Tribes administration or Horn. Joshua was from the tribe of **Ephraim** which follows Gad and will be the next Kingdom we will enter, called "Heaven". Joshua is the name for Jesus, the one who will lead us into the next Promised Land. The other ten were not next in either succession; so it is obvious that they could not see the way into the Promised Land as they would have had to skip Juda or Ephraim to get to their own tribe. The Horn of Juda was our host back then in the Promised Land and the Horn of Ephraim will be our host next when we make the transition across the reference line into Heaven. "Yes, we will go!"

ZACHARIAS 4 HORNS

Zacharias 1:18 thru 21 ***And I lifted up mine eyes and looked, and behold four horns. 19 And I said to the angel that spoke with me, What are these things, my lord? And he said to me, These are the horns that have scattered Juda, and Israel, and Jerusalem.*** (Juda, Israel and Jerusalem - all 12 Tribes were all present, all be it scattered or becoming scattered, during the time period or administration of Juda.) ***20 And the Lord shewed me four artificers. 21 And I said, What are these coming to do? And he said, These are the horns that scattered Juda, and they broke Israel in pieces, and none of them lifted up his head: and these are come forth to sharpen them for their hands, even the four horns, the nations that lifted up the horn against the land of the Lord to scatter it.*** The four horns that scattered Juda, Israel and Jerusalem are the four time periods or Administrations that follow Juda, being Issachar, Zabulon, Ruben, and Symeon. During this time God's children (sheep) were being scattered and lost. We are told much of it happened after the 721 BC captivity by Assyria. None in the four administrations lifted up their heads to see what was happening during their time period. Of course they were being scattered by God as He promised He would do. To this very day, 2000 years after Jesus, the Christian church has yet to look at who these Tribes were or where these Tribes were scattered, as they only look at the small part of Juda that remained in geographical Israel. ***Zec 2:6 "Ho, ho, flee from the land of the north, saith the Lord: for I will gather you from the four winds of heaven, saith the Lord, even to Sion."*** As the sheep flee from the land of the North, even from their captivity by Assyria and are scattered throughout the world, God will gather Israel (ALL 12 TRIBES) from around the whole world. This is one of the reasons God sent His Son, Jesus who said in Mt 15:24 ***"I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel."*** After Alexander the Great got the 12 Tribes speaking Greek (plus many other people), God put His word into the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC and then into the hands of the scattered 12 Tribes. This is what they were reading in the 7 Churches in Revelation after 285 BC and THAT is the Greek scripture that Jesus quoted, when He referred to the Old Testament.

JOB'S INPUT

Job 29 Job is describing the Positive quarter cycle of Dan, Aser and Nephthali and how things were before the fall when he walked in God's light.

Job 30 Job describes the Negative half cycle; the period of world, down in the pit.

Job 31 Job is examining himself over his time spent in the negative half cycle of world before his judgment and his returning to the positive quarter cycle of Heaven.

This is symbolic, as no flesh person lives that long. The Spirit of "God's Spiritual Man" does. He was chosen by God before the foundations of the earth were formed and is eternal, meaning eternity. That is not just from today forward forever but also backward to the beginning of time. Think about that. When do you think eternity started? Does eternal life start today or tomorrow, or whenever you decide that it should start? No!

SEVEN CHURCHES

If the geographical locations of the seven churches in Revelation are plotted on a map, they make some what a positive half cycle, which could be a hint. We are told that John is receiving things for the past, present and future. These Seven Churches could be plotted as time periods on the positive half cycle of Heaven, which may enlighten us to their description and meaning. They could also be plotted again inverted on the negative half cycle of world.

FOUR HORSES

Each of these represent the POWER of a different "three time periods" or quarter of the 12 Tribes of Israel as charted in Figure 4 although they are all active during all quarters.

Rev 6:2 **WHITE horse, and the one sitting on it having a bow, a crown was given to him and he went forth conquering that he might conquer.**

Zec 6:6 **and the WHITE went out after them;**

Rev 19:11 **I saw heaven opened, and behold a WHITE horse, the one sitting on it called Faithful and True, in righteousness He judges and makes war**

19:14 **armies in heaven following Him on WHITE horses, wearing fine linen white and clean.**

This represents the Spiritual nature; West.

Rev 6:4 **RED one, and to the one sitting on it was given to him to take peace from the earth and that they will slay one another, and he was given a great sword.**

Zec 6:6 **and the RED**

This represents the Physical nature; East.

Rev 6:5 **BLACK horse, the one sitting on it having a pair of scales in his hand**

Zec 6:6 **And the BLACK horses went out to the land of the NORTH.**

Ge 49:17 **Dan shall judge his people.** Balances = Judgment

We are told this one went to the North, Intellectual, Thought, Fall of Man, Libra-Scales.

Rev 6:8 **PALE horse, and the name of the one sitting upon it was Death and Hades was following him, and he was given authority over a fourth of the earth to kill with sword and with famine and with death and by the wild beasts of the earth.**

Zec 6:6 **And the PIEBALD went out to the land of the SOUTH, 6:7 and the ASH colored went out and looked to go and compass the earth:**

We are told this one went to the South, Emotional nature.

Just as the four Living Beings each have four faces, therefore, some of all four characteristics, here all four horses are active and participating at all times, although each has a dominate time period.

TIME AND SPACE

Nu 2:3 *and they that encamp first toward the EAST*; 2:10 *Their forces shall be toward the SOUTH*; 2:18 *The station of the camp of Ephraim shall be WESTWARD*; 2:25 *The order of the camp of Dan shall be NORTHWARD*. The world has time and space which are finite; thus the finite and actual directions of EAST and SOUTH. Heaven is not finite, therefore not the specific finite directions; thus WESTWARD and NORTHWARD as symbolic directions. This is also according to the gate assignments in 1 Chron 26:14-16. The entire time period of heaven could express in one second since there is no such thing as time in heaven. It seems in our perception that heaven also can exist in the same time period and parallel to the finite world.

JACOB'S RACHEL

We are not really told why Leah was not the choice of Jacob for a wife and why he was so displeased with her. At that time they weren't obsessed with looks the way we are today. Rachel was very favored, loved and treasured by him. She was worth working for an extra 7 years. Perhaps it's because Leah's children occupy the first 5 positions of the negative half cycle (Juda, Issachar, Zabulon, Ruben and Symeon) with Gad being a child of Leah's handmaid occupying the 6th position. Rachel's sons; **Joseph**, later divided into Ephraim and Manasse; and **Benjamin** occupy the favored positions of Heaven, while 2 of Rachel's handmaid's children (Dan and Nephthali) along with Leah's handmaid's child (Aser) occupy the time period of the fall of man in the second half of the positive cycle. Leah's other child was Levi, who was chosen as the Spiritual leader of the 12 Tribes, to keep their focus on God. They failed miserably; as God's children focus on world instead.

SIMEON IN THE TEMPLE

Lk 2:25-35 *"And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him. And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word: For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. And Joseph and his mother marveled at those things which were spoken of him. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against; (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed."*

The line separating the periods of Symeon and Gad is 0 BC / 0 AD. Jesus was born a few years BC (4 to 7) which is just before the Administration of Symeon ended or died. Symeon did not end before Jesus was born. And, there is no doubt that this Spirit and flesh man named Simeon was also at the temple when Jesus was presented. God can do things like this.

ANNA OF ASER

Lk 2:36-38 *"And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity; And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day. And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem."*

Anna was active for seven years and was a widow for eighty four years. What is the purpose of putting these three verses in the Bible, unless it benefits our understanding in some way? This

information is giving us an indication that there is a time period for each of the ages, being eighty four years divided by twelve tribes equals seven years each. The number seven is not equivalent however to seven years, for we have been in the Administration of Gad since Jesus' birth over 2000 years ago. If perhaps it is similar to Daniel's 70 weeks of days equaling years which was 70 weeks times 7 days per week equals 490 days with a day equaling a year, which would equal 490 years, then this would indicate 7 years per tribe times 360 days per year (which is the year length used in Biblical calculations) which equals 2520 years per Administration. The number is most likely ambiguous, as previous events in the Bible, when calculated out, don't agree with the 2520 years per administration; such as dates of our forefathers; this remains to be seen. Unless this is where "And except that the Lord had shortened those days" applies. Mt 24:22 and Mk 13:20 Twelve periods of 2520 years equals 30,240 years but one cycle of world around the universe or one precession of the equinoxes is figured to be between 24,000 and 26,000 years (but we are not sure), therefore this wouldn't agree. Also the 12 constellations each have different sizes and time periods, plus during the half cycle of heaven, time is not finite. It's more likely that the number 7 is symbolic of the time needed to complete a period.

JACOB BLESSES DAN

Gen 49:17 "***Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel. Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.***" This is Jacob's blessing to Dan prior to Jacob's death. A fourth part of the Sine Wave consists of the periods of Dan, Aser and Nephthali. The period of Dan starts at the very top of God's High Mountain of pureness and righteousness and goodness, which is referred to as the Garden of Eden. It is Adam and Eve's sin with the apple, encouraged by the serpent, which brings about man's fall into Death and Hell or world. The "***biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward***" is that prior to Dan, the last six periods: Ruben, Simeon, Gad, Ephraim, Manasse, and Benjamin were each rising/ascending until reaching the Apex of God's High Mountain. With Dan, the rider changes direction and begins the fall backward/downward toward the Nadir for the next 6 periods. A word of caution: Do not be guided by limitations, as God is not limited. Things associated with each tribe do not have influence ONLY during that time period. In the same way, Dan's blessing concerning "fourth part of the earth, sword and hunger" is not effective ONLY during that quarter.

DAN REMOVED FROM REV 7

The 12 Tribes are sealed in Rev 7. Dan is missing. The reason for this is probably because it was during Dan's administration that the fall of man occurred. It was at this time that Adam and Eve ate the apple symbolically and the Spiritual Nature of the Adam race started believing their own minds instead of believing God's perfect mind. Dan is replaced by Levi in the sealing although the Levites didn't do all that well either. They were the Spiritual leaders of all Israel and they failed miserably, but apparently not as much as Dan. Also, here Joseph replaces Ephraim which is really no change at all. Fathers and sons shared the inheritance and Joseph is just assuming one of the two positions of his double portion of the inheritance.

HEAVEN

Is 51:3 ***I will make her desert places as a garden, and her western places as the garden of the Lord.*** The western places according to Nu 2 encampment are Ephraim, Manasse and Benjamin which make up the next Promised Land called Heaven. It's also possible the Western places are the United States of America, which just may be the New Jerusalem.

GOD'S HIGH MOUNTAIN

Mentioned in the paragraph above: "God's High Mountain" is symbolized by the top of the sine wave curve which also symbolizes the Garden of Eden and would be where Jesus is sitting at the right hand of God. The entire 6 periods of the positive half cycle are the mountain where God and Christ rule.

Is 40:9 *"O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings"*

Eze 17:22 *"and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent."*

Eze 34:14 *"I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel."*

Eze 40:2 *"In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain"*

Mt 4:5 *"Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city" 4:8 "Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them."*

Mt 17:1 *"And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart" 17:3 "And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him"*

Rev 21:10 *"And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God"*

SATAN'S SEAT

And likewise, Satan's seat would be the exact opposite at the bottom of world and symbolized by the bottom of the sine wave curve which also symbolizes Hell.

Rev 2:13 *"I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth."* The "and where thou dwellest" is down in the world or bottom half of the sine wave. Satan dwelleth in the entire 6 negative periods of world where he and his children, as the Cain race, reinstated as the Esau race, have dominion over God's children. It is in these end times at the end of this age that they will be exposed as to who they really are. After they are exposed, God and His children, with Jesus as the Head, will set up the Kingdom of Heaven. This is the script that we (and they) are acting out in God's Design of the Universe. This is why He told us to SEEK.

WOMAN AT THE WELL / LIVING WATER / TRUTH

Num 20:7 *"And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 8 'Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.' 9 And Moses took the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him. 10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, 'Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?' 11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also. 12 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, 'Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.'"*

It was water from the rock, which we need to drink several times a day, that took the children of Israel out of the desert and into the Promised Land. Moses failed to give God the glory for the water. Now as we approach the end of the administration or time period of God and prepare to enter the Kingdom of Heaven, this time we will need the living water to get us into the Promised Land. The living water is God's Truth. Once you have the truth, you never need it again. It is that truth, the

hidden mysteries of God, and that in the end times all things will be made known that will cause the return of Jesus and carry us across the line into Heaven. Between the two periods, Jesus explains to the woman at the well that she is looking for "Moses water" and that she will thirst again, but had she asked Him for living water "Truth" she would have needed that water only once. This time we MUST remember to GIVE GOD THE GLORY for the Living Water when the Holy Spirit shows us His Truth.

Jn 4:10 *"If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee Living Water."* 4:13 *Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life."* Jn 14:6 *I am the Way, the Truth and the Life.*

FIVE HUSBANDS

Jn 4:15 *"The woman saith unto him, 'Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.' 16 Jesus saith unto her, 'Go, call thy husband, and come hither.' 17 The woman answered and said, 'I have no husband.' Jesus said unto her, 'Thou hast well said, I have no husband: 18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.' 19 The woman saith unto him, 'Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet.'"*

This exchange does not draw any meaning about the five husbands. Is it possibly symbolic that Jesus is referring to the five Administrations of Juda, Issachar, Zabulon, Ruben and Symeon all children of Lea with Jacob/Israel being the husband, and Gad, her present time period non-husband, a child of Jacob from Lea's handmaid, Zelpha, a woman where he was not the husband.

This also would play strongly with the meaning above of the "Moses water" being H₂O versus the "Living Water," being Truth, and Jesus in the center, at the beginning of the time period of Gad, explaining the difference. It is important that we recognize that Truth is what is necessary before we move into the next Promised Land. Those that refuse the Truth won't go, just as those in the desert didn't go. If we don't know that WE are the House of Jacob which is that Body of "The Christ," and that WE have that same power that Jesus, our Head did, then we don't have the Truth. We are still living the lie here during this period of world.

BURNING FIERY WHEEL

The clock face of Figure 1 is also described as a "burning fiery wheel." It is symbolic of the entire Throne of God, which includes all the other aspects mentioned in Revelation. The 12 Tribes are sealed in Revelation Ch 7. They are an important part of God's "creative" Throne and they were chosen by "God" before the foundation of the world. See "Throne of God" chapter.

Is 5:28 *their chariot wheels are as a storm*

Ezk 1:15-21 *as it were a wheel in a wheel; the spirit of life was in the wheels.*

Ezk 3:13 *the sound of the wheels was near them, and the sound of the earthquake.*

Ezk 10:2 *go in between the wheels that are under the cherubs*

Ezk 10:6 *take fire from between the wheels, and he stood between the wheels*

Ezk 10:9 *wheels as the appearance of carbuncle stone, wheel in the midst of a wheel*

Ezk 10:12 *wheels were full of eyes round about the four wheels*

Ezk 10:16 *cherubs went, the wheels went; their wheels turned not*

Ezk 10:17 *they stood, wheels stood; mounted up, wheels mounted up; because the Spirit of Life was in them.*

Ezk 10:19 *when they went forth the wheels were also beside them*

Dn 7:9 *his throne was a flame of fire, and his wheels burning fire.*

LEVITES BETWEEN GAD AND EPHRAIM

It's no mistake that the Levites were positioned between Gad and Ephraim. During the positive half cycle, God spoke directly with us. After the crossing from Nephthali into Juda, the Levites were given the assignment as God's Holy Priesthood, standing in for God, to be spokesmen to keep Israel on their Spiritual track. It appears they didn't do that job very well although we were all blinded by God during much of this time. As we cross from Gad over into Ephraim, God will once again speak directly with us. The Levites don't have a position or float or time period in the parade, but they are there. 2 Esdras 6:8, 9 ***From Abraham to Abraham, for from him sprang Jacob and Esau, but Jacob's hand held Esau's heel from the beginning. For Esau is the end of this age, and Jacob is the beginning of the one that follows. For the beginning of a man is his hand, and the end of a man is his heel. Between the heel and the hand look for nothing else, Ezra!***

CATACLYSMIC EVENTS

Each time the reference line is crossed, between Nephthali and Juda or between Gad and Ephraim, there is a catastrophic event: usually a pole shift causing the earth to wobble like a gyroscope that was tapped which would make it look like the stars were falling from the sky. At the same time there could be other events like a Super Volcano such as TOBA which blew approximately 75,000 years ago (3 cycles ago) and the dust in the sky caused a 10 degree cooling of the ocean waters along with an ice age. This wobble would also set off mega earthquakes and gigantic tidal waves. Maybe that's why the Bible warns us that when we see certain signs to flee to the mountains. If this concerns you, flee, and then memorize Psalm 91. Otherwise continue on as you are.

*Apr 29, 1607 Robert Hunt at Virginia Beach, placed an 8' oak cross, claimed the land in the name of and for Jesus Christ, then sailed up the James River to establish Jamestown on May 14, 1607.

Gen 15:13 Apr 29,
Acts 7:6 1607 400 Years 2007

*1577 Sir Frances Drake, Western coast of US, claimed this land for Jesus Christ.

Ex 12:40 1577 430 Years 2007
Gal 3:17

*Oct 31, 1517 Martin Luther, Wittenberg Germany, 95 Theses nailed to door, used to lead God's children out of the Roman Catholic Church and put Bibles into their hands (Protest-ants). *Seventy weeks have been determined upon thy people, and upon the holy city, for sin to be ended, and to seal up transgressions, and to blot out the iniquities, and to make atonement for iniquities, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal the vision and the prophet, and to anoint the Most Holy.* This is the 2nd or 3rd paradigm and slightly different than the first. The first was 1020 BC until 580 BC.

Dn 9:24 Oct 31, Oct 31,
70 Weeks 1517 490 Years 2007

*Ezk 37:15-22 Apr 29, 2011 Reuniting of the Northern and Southern Kingdoms after split in 975 BC; Royal Wedding, Prince William- S. Kingdom & Catherine- N. Kingdom (2 billion viewers).

Symbol Jesus' Ministry 3.5 Year period Oct 31, 2007_Apr 29, 2011
Symbol (Apostles) Holy Spirit's Ministry 3.5 Year period Apr 29,2011_Oct 31,2014

*Also, Apr 29, 11 to Oct 31, 14 is a paradigm of the two witnesses that lie in the street for the whole world to see, for 3 ½ years. They are symbolically lying in the street dead; as no one even knows they represent the two kingdoms. After 3 ½ years they will be known. The original witnesses will still lie in the street dead for 3 ½ days, for the world to see. That hasn't happened yet. Rev 11:1-12.

*285 BC The first time the books of the Old Testament and Apocrypha were all put into one book as the Greek Septuagint. *How long shall the sanctuary and host be trampled? After 2300 days and then the sanctuary shall be cleansed.* (False doctrines that altered the Greek Septuagint and created the Masoretic Text will be cleansed; the deceivers and enemies of God's children will be exposed.)

285
Dn 8:14 BC 2300 Years 2015
7 year period? 2007_2015

*First printing of the KJV Bible 1611, 400 years ago from 2011.

1611 400 Years 2011

*Signs in the Sky: Lk 21:25 ***there will be signs in the sun and moon and stars.***

Aug 28, 2007 Grand Cross, symbolizes crucifixion of world.
Dec 6, 2007 Jupiter conjunct with Galactic Center, Golden Gate of Heaven.
Dec 19/20 2007 Sun conjunct with Galactic Center, start of new 24,000 year Cycle.
Nov 8, 2009 Bob's vision: "Christ in the Sky" over Jewell Ridge, VA.

*When the Holy Spirit brings the Body (12 Tribes) together as one Spirit and One Mind (Eph 4:13), then we will be able to say to the mountain, move, and the mountain will move. Until then, we will be asking the other races to heal us, feed us, and govern us.

*If the Body (12 Tribes) keeps doing what we've always done, we'll keep getting what we've always gotten. (Pharmaceuticals, high tech electronics, contaminated foods, lawless politicians, exploitation, more of the world, and bondage.)

FOUR NATURES OF GOD

Robert D. Steffens

February, 2005 (rev 7-09, 1-7-10, 7-26-12, 2-14-14)

Symbols are used a great deal throughout the Bible, with perhaps the greatest concentration of use, in the book of Revelation. We have trouble understanding and comprehending symbols, because we are not accustomed to communicating using them. A very basic example, such as "tree" as a symbol, could give a different picture to each person. One would visualize a giant oak, another a pine or fir, another may visualize a fruit or nut tree, to another the vivid colors of the leaves in the fall or the bare branches in the winter, or green leaves of summer, a wood smith may see it as boards, or a romantic couple see it as firewood burning in the fireplace. To convey the symbol "tree", one would probably only mean a small portion of its entire meaning, at that particular instance of description. Likewise in the Bible a symbol's use may only refer to a small portion of its entire total meaning.

Psalm 22 is the prophecy of Jesus dying on the cross. We easily understand parts of it that are familiar to our language, such as *poured out like water, my bones are loosened, tongue dry, pierced my hands and feet, parted my garments and cast lots for them*. What about 22:12 *fat bulls have beset me round*. 13 *They have opened their mouth against me as a ravening and roaring lion*. 16 *Many dogs have compassed me*. 20 *Power of the dog*. 21 *Save me from the lion's mouth and regard my lowliness from the horns of the unicorn*. I don't know that anyone has assumed that there were bulls, lions, dogs and unicorns at the foot of the cross. These symbolic things may present a little more difficulty understanding than the familiar descriptions.

Such is the case with four symbols in Rev 4:7; being: Lion, Calf, Man, and Eagle. Most of us have an idea what each one looks like, but how is it being used here? The lion symbol is referring to an animal which is the king of the animal world. The world is physical; therefore the lion could be a symbol for physical, as seems to be the case here. The calf in time becomes a bull, and can become a raging bull. This could symbolize emotion. A flying eagle that at times appears in the sky, where we thought there was nothing, could be like a fleeting thought that in less than an instant is there, where it had never been before. Man, as sent down from God, born from "above", is full of Spirit, so this could be a symbol for God's Spiritual Man. Each symbol's description here is just a very small part of all that it is, in its entirety. Our current minds need this concept broken down into parts, for our understanding. John is describing the Throne of God, which has an end result of "creating all things." We could think of these four symbols as a small portion of the "creative mind of God", or we might call it "four natures of God"; yet it is not God's entire or complete nature or "mind."

The Lion would symbolize "all" that is in the physical world manifestation, as the stuff that we perceive by seeing, touching, smelling, and hearing. All "things" or "stuff" are of this physical nature, and some things have ONLY this physical nature. A tree, whether it's growing or a board in the table would be an example, as would a barnacle on the bottom of a boat. In an animal it is the muscle, bone, and blood or the flesh. Tree and barnacle do not have the higher natures of emotions, rational thought, or Spirit.

The Calf, or Bull, in addition to the physical nature, would have the emotional nature, as do many animals or beasts. There are some human beings that could also fall

into this limited category. They do not have the capability of producing an original thought. Perhaps those whose ancestors have hunted for centuries with sticks and it has never occurred to them to tie vines together to make a trap, or build fences and capture and domesticate or dig, plant and harvest. They never would be a participant in forming and establishing any civilization, ever. They have only the option to continue what they have always done, or die. Invention and patent is not in their vocabulary. This type of being is often showcased on the evening news.

One of the greatest injustices being done on earth is that it has been made politically incorrect to accept that this may be so. It is so evident, that if God in His Wisdom had not provided for that type of creature, they would not exist. Yet we wish to ignore God's design and plan, and judge them as though they were given equal capabilities. This is so unfair to them. It is just like punishing a tree or a barnacle because it refuses to show emotion. This unfair treatment thrusts them into a frustrating and difficult world. How much better off those people would be if we could just allow God's design to be politically correct for them. This nature includes animals of which a cow is a chief emotional expression.

The flying **Eagle** of rational thought is ever so exciting. Adventure, improving, planning, inventing, more comfort, less labor, new things, better transportation, better communication, better technology and understanding, philosophers are all products of original thought. Unfortunately, the negative, abusive, side of this is also a part, which is expressed as greater manipulation of others, including enslavements such as dictatorships or Communism, deceit, fraud, maliciousness, and evil. We keep coming up with new ways to harm each other in larger groups. Those with thought nature also possess emotional and physical natures; they have three of the four.

The **Spiritual** nature is the highest nature that we are aware of here in the World. Perfect Spiritual Mind was in Adam and Eve before they ate the apple. The apple is only a symbol of their “falling short” or “missing the mark” or “amartia” which all mean sin. They expressed and experienced the perfect righteous mind of God. When they ate the apple (sex & conception), they were thrust out of their garden into the world of manifestation, possessing the knowledge of good and evil which caused them to then become an expression and participant of the other three natures. Our battle here in world is to let go of the three worldly natures and return to our Spiritual nature. The Spiritual nature is of God and is only good. Those possessing the Spiritual nature have an intense desire to know God, they love Jesus without hesitation or shame, and they would die for Him, gladly. They are the kindest, most benevolent, loving, forgiving, tolerant, God-fearing people on earth. These are the children of the New Covenant in Heb 8:8; *I will put my laws into **their minds**, and write them into **their hearts***. In John 10:27 *My sheep **hear** my voice and I know them and they follow me*. In Luke 6:44 *For every tree is known by **his own fruit***. In Gen 26:4 *And **in thy seed** shall all the nations be blessed*. In Gal 5:22, 23 *But the **fruit of the Spirit** is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, and temperance*. In Mt 5:4 *ye are the **light** of the world*. Ps 22:29 *all that go **down to the earth** shall fall down before Him*. When Jesus returns, those who have developed their Spiritual natures will step out of their flesh bodies of physical, emotional and intellectual natures in the twinkling of an eye and return to the garden of God's perfection. This is not a conscious choice of the individual; it is God's election. 1Thes 1:4 *Knowing, brethren beloved, **your election** of God*. Or as explained in

Rom 9:4-22 *Who are Israelites; of whom the sonship, and the glory, and the covenants, and the receiving of law, and the service, and the promises; 5 of whom the fathers, and out of whom the Christ according to the flesh, the one being over all, God blessed into the ages. Amen. 6 Not however that has failed the word of God. For **not all the ones of Israel are Israel**: 7 Neither, because they are seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, **In Isaac will be called your seed**. 8 This is, **not (NOT) the children of the flesh** are children of God: (In other words: the children of flesh are NOT the children of God) but the **children of the promise are considered for a seed**. 9 Of promise for the word this is, According to this time I will come, and there will be to Sara a son. 10 **Not only** but also Rebecca of one man conceiving, Isaac the father of us; 11 For not yet having been born, nor practicing anything good or bad, that according to **selection the purpose of God might remain**, not of works (in other words: it is NOT by US choosing or saying a prayer), but **of the one calling**, (in other words: **GOD**) 12 it was said to her, the greater one shall serve the lesser one, 13 even as it has been written, Jacob I loved, but Esau I hated. (In other words: it is NOT Esau's decision, it is GOD'S) 14 What then will we say? Not unrighteousness with God? May it never be. 15 For to Moses he says, I will have mercy on whomever I have mercy, and I will have compassion on whomever I have compassion. 16 So then **not of the one desiring, nor of the one running** (in other words: WE DON'T do the choosing) but of the one having mercy, **God**. 17 For says the scripture to Pharaoh, for this very thing I raised you up, so that I may demonstrate in you the power of me and so as may be declared the name of me in all the earth. 18 So then on whom he wills he has mercy, and whom he wills he hardens. (In other words: GOD chooses) 19 You say to me therefore, Why then still he finds fault? For who hath resisted his intention? 20 O man, who are you replying against God? **Not the thing formed to say to the one that formed it**, (in other words: WE DON'T say to GOD) Why did you make me so? 21 Has not the potter the right over the clay, (in other words: GOD is the potter) out of the same lump to make this for honor, and that for dishonor? 22 But if God, wanting to demonstrate wrath, and to make known his power, endured with much long-suffering **the vessels of wrath having been prepared for destruction** 23 So that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had prepared **beforehand** for glory. (In other words: It is just totally beyond our comprehension that GOD is in control and NOT US; regardless how large the multitude we call and convince to make the decision to choose HIM, converting the tares into wheat and the goats into sheep). Note: the Bible is not my word, it is God's word. It matters not if you accept or reject the messenger, for I am nothing. What matters is if you accept or reject God and His Word, for THAT IS EVERYTHING, there is nothing else.*

Our founding fathers were human beings instilled with that Spiritual nature that wrote the Constitution and laid the groundwork of the greatest country in the entire world, the United States of America, under God. It is those who lack and will never have this Spiritual nature that erode and destroy the values that produced such greatness. Spiritual Man stands in awe wondering how anyone could do such a thing, refusing to acknowledge that all of humanity does NOT have the Spiritual nature that God induced into HIS chosen and separated out Israelites.

To chart this for clearer understanding, let's start with five vertical columns. The top two lines of the chart are what we are concerned with now, but the additional lines are also

relevant and may assist understanding. The order of the columns differs for explanation purposes from the listed order in Scripture, which is necessarily the correct order for other times. These natures are a part of the Throne of God explained in Rev.

FOUR BEASTS / LIVING BEINGS SYMBOLS

| Natures | Spiritual | Intellect | Emotional | Physical | |
|-------------|--------------|-----------|-----------|----------|-----------------|
| Re 4:7 | Man | Eagle | Calf | Lion | (beast) |
| Re 13:2 | Throne | Leopard | Bear | Lion | (beast) |
| Jb 2:11 | Job | Zophar | Bildad | Eliphaz | (friends) |
| Ps 22 | Jesus | Unicorn | Bulls | Lion | |
| Ez 1:10 | Man | Eagle | Ox | Lion | (liv creatures) |
| Ez 10:14 | Man | Eagle | Cherub | Lion | (cherubims) |
| Da 7:3-7 | 4th Beast | Leopard | Bear | Lion | (beasts) |
| Ho 2:12, 18 | Lord | Birds | Beasts | Reptiles | |
| Ho 13:7 | Lord thy God | Leopard | Bear | Lion | |
| Is 6:1-3 | Seraphs | Seraphs | Seraphs | Seraphs | (6 winged) |
| Ac 11:6 | Peter | Birds | Beasts | Reptiles | |

LIVING BEINGS OF REV 4:7

| Symbol: | MAN | EAGLE | CALF | LION |
|---------------|------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| | (SPIRITUAL) | (| WORLD |) |
| Nature: | <u>Spiritual</u> | <u>Mental</u> | <u>Emotional</u> | <u>Physical</u> |
| Action: | Spirit | (Thought | Belief | Manifest) |
| Relationship: | Love | (Sense | Expression | Possessions) |
| Seraphim: | 6 wing | (6 wing | 6 wing | 6 wing) |
| Beast: | Spirit | (| 666 |) |
| Who: | God | (| Satan, World, Manifestation |) |
| Peoples: | Children | (| Dogs-Spiritual Distracters |) |
| Appointment: | Man | (| man |) |
| Body: | Spirit | (| Flesh |) |
| Symbol Home: | Desert | (| Egypt |) |
| Nations: | House of Jacob | (| House of All Else & non houses |) |
| Worship: | God | (| Idols, Buddha, Mohammed, Etc. |) |
| Activity: | Be | (| Learn the Trades |) |

Looking at this chart, we could get a rough idea of one's proportionate makeup.

| Spiritual | Thinking | Emotional | Physical | |
|-----------|----------|-----------|----------|-------------------------------------|
| 3/12 | 3/12 | 3/12 | 3/12 | Spiritual being with all 4 natures. |
| | 4/12 | 4/12 | 4/12 | Intellectual being with 3 natures. |
| | | 6/12 | 6/12 | Emotional and Physical natures. |
| | | | 12/12 | Physical nature only. |

Since these natures are the natures of God and not the natures in our individual beings, we can assume they are divided as shown above. Emanations of the physical

nature appear to be solid when compared to the other three categories. Have you ever gone up against a tree? You lose. It's 100 percent physical. A Bull would be 50/50 Emotional/Physical. Not a good option to compete with. The intellectual would be 33/33/33 Thinking/Emotional/Physical. This category would do excellent in the physical world. They would have all bases covered and be rewarded with vast material successes. The Spiritual being would be 25/25/25/25 or ¼ in each category. The intellectual having 33 percent in the Thinking category, compared to the Spiritual having 25 percent in the Thinking category, would give the intellectual being an advantage of 8 percent (33-25), over the Spiritual being. Why might Jesus have called us sheep? Perhaps this is how dominion is given to Satan for the six negative or world parts of the ages, which end when Christ returns and we move into the six positive parts called heaven, where "The Christ" rules.

We have in the denominational churches, what could be termed as many Emotional Christians and Intellectual Christians. This is OK and should be encouraged according to Jer 12:16 *"if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my name, the Lord liveth; as they taught my people to swear by Baal; then shall they be built in the midst of my people."* That doesn't turn them into the seed of the House of Jacob, or Spiritual beings; which is what Jesus told Nicodemus. You must be born from above (Gk- another: from the first or beginning; i.e. before the foundation of the world) with the Spiritual nature. If you weren't, you aren't and can't. Nicodemus went away sad and Jesus didn't do anything to try to convert Nicodemus into becoming a seed from the House of Jacob or to console him.

2Cor 6:14 would bring further understanding, which would make clearer the advice which could be taken for each of the four columns. *"Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers"* is meant for God's Spiritual children, but could also apply for the Intellectual vs Emotional vs Physical, not to yoke with each other. Of course it's all too obvious that a cow (emotional) and a tree (physical) should not yoke, but when we get to God's Spiritual Man, yoking with the intellectual or emotional natures, it's a little more difficult to discern... Oh, but they're so strong and handsome, just like in Jerusalem prior to 586 BC when God brought the hammer down on them for violating His laws.

Let's see if this knowledge can shed light for understanding God's truth, in more depth. In many cases the symbols also mean other things, such as "lion" in many places means "pounce, tear, devour" as a lion does. Let's temporarily set that aside. Psalm 22 is the prophecy of Jesus' crucifixion, to which He referred while dying on the cross. Verse 12 *"many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bashan have beset me round."* This is the emotion around Jesus, much of which is hatred, which put Him on the cross. Verse 21 *"Save me from the lion's mouth"* God was delivering Him from the physical; also Jesus didn't want us to be caught up in His physical flesh and blood body as that was not the purpose of His birth. He was showing us that we are Spirit, and when the flesh and blood dies, the Spiritual Man nature born from above continues to live. *"Thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorn."* An ancient definition of unicorn is "a fowl", and there is a possibility that a unicorn does not exist except for our thought, so this could be a substitution for eagle and this was the act of intellectual thought, as Jesus prayed as a Man to the Father, Lk 22:42 *"Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done,"* when He was in Gethsemane. Ps 22:16 *"dogs have compassed me"* refers to non-Spiritual beings that are around Him, doing this

to Him, and verse 20 "*my darling from the power of the dog,*" when His Soul is returned to only Spirit, the non-Spiritual will no longer have the power to touch Him, as they scourged and beat Him. Jesus referred to "dogs" in Mk 7:27 "*It is not meet to take the children's bread, and cast it unto the dogs,*" or Spiritual food should not be given to the non-Spiritual beings. Also, stated in Mat 7:6 "*Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet.*" Pearls of wisdom should not be wasted on non-Spiritual beings. (Gk- kunos: a dog, a religious corrupter, miscreant=unbelieving) Jesus was drawing attention to this Psalm when He said "*My God, My God, why hast thou forsaken me?*" In that time, the people had memorized many Psalms and they were not numbered, so one would just say the first line, and all knew what the referenced Psalm was. Just as today saying "The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want" refers to the comfort of Ps 23 without reciting all of Ps 23.

Also, looking at the chart, one obtains understanding of the meaning of Jesus being the "Son of Man." In His perfection, He was not the Son of Eagle, Bull, or Lion because He was not of the world. Jn 15:19 *If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because **ye are not of the world**, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.* Jn 17:14 *I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because **they are not of the world**, even as **I am not of the world**.* 15 *I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.* 16 ***They are not of the world**, even as **I am not of the world**.* (In other words: Spiritual Man, the House of Jacob, is NOT OF THE WORLD). The sin or "falling short" of the Spiritual children is that they think they are "sons of eagle, bull, or lion" and get too caught up in the world and forget who they are Spiritually, much like the Prodigal Son, who forgot who he was, when he went too much into the world. He needed to lift up his head, realize who he was and return to the Spiritual Father, just like the Spiritual children of God (House of Jacob) need to do today. This realization will bring the body of The Christ into the unity that is described in Eph 4:12-18 "*for the perfecting of the saints, (House of Jacob), for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: **till we all come in the unity of the faith and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ: that we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive... from whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted...***" THIS is when The Christ will return! Jesus is there and ready, and has been since He ascended. He just needs the Body (us) to realize who we are, that we may be ready to join Him, the Head, and become that unity that is in The Christ. Rev 19:7 *The Bride made herself ready; or: the wife of Him prepared herself.* Jesus said even He didn't know when the day would be. If, in the House of Jacob, there are 144,000 elect who must come into the realization of who they are before this can happen, then even they wouldn't know the date and time. If one of them comes to this realization, he would have no idea if he was the first, the fifth, tenth, or 143,997th. Therefore the Bible is truth that "*no man will know.*"

Jesus made comments to the effect that we should "die to the world." Lk 9:58 "*Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay His head. Follow me.*" In the example; "*suffer me first to go and bury my father*" it is significant to note; if his father was dead, the Spirit Soul had left him, and this man was attending only the flesh body of world. To Jesus, that was not important. Lk 9:25 "*For*

what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?" Or the whole world is not worth one man getting lost. This is a major confusion point for many Christians. There are many flesh men (born of flesh or world) that appear to have gained the whole world and not gotten lost. It's their world, they are not lost; they are where they belong. That doesn't mean it's where WE belong. To make this even more confusing, we see Christians that become million-dollar-a-week Evangelists, hawking their books and tapes, that are lost in the world, that are trying to teach us. They have huge followings, including many from the House of Jacob. Hebrews 8:11 says you cannot teach "Know the Lord." *"And they shall not teach every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest."* God has already taken care of this spiritual "knowing." Since it is so obvious that the Eagle, Bull and Lion, all born of flesh, DON'T know Him Spiritually, does it make God wrong that the Spiritual man DOES know Him as He is saying, *"they all shall know me?"* In the world, one can teach the trades and the how-to's, but for the Spiritual being, God is not in the world. For those that have it written in their minds and hearts, they are to follow that still small voice and quietly and patiently SEEK to know Him. We were told 59 times in the Old Testament and 7 times in the New Testament to *"Seek."* "Knowing God," is not taught like a trade, but is the work of the Holy Spirit. Eph 4:11 *"And He gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some pastors and teachers;"* Please note what is being said here in verse 12 *"For the PERFECTING of the saints."* This is different than running about the world with a stack of applications, shouting "Who wants to be a saint?" God has already taken care of this. This would be clearer if in the Bible, reference to Man as Spiritual man, had a capital M in Man, and references to the male figure or flesh man, had a small m in man.

Note the line in the chart: Seraphs. This refers to *"four Living Beings had each of them six wings about him"* Rev 4:8, further explained in Is 6:2 *"above it stood the Seraphs: each one had six wings."* Consider the association of Rev 13:18 *"Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six"* which equals 666. The three Seraphs of Eagle, Bull, and Lion, equal the three sixes, which symbolize worldly man or flesh man, leaving off the fourth six of Spiritual Man. Rev 13:16 *"to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads"* is that with our hands and our worldly thoughts we are all serving this manifestation called world which in turn gives *"life unto the image of the beast"* Rev 13:15 *"any that would not worship the image of the beast should be killed."* Without worshipping the beast: eating food, drinking water, clothing to prevent freezing, etc. we would die. That's what Jesus did on the cross, He gave up His physical flesh body, and He still lives, only not in a flesh body.

Why does God do bad things to good people? Concerning the Spiritual being, the further we venture into the physical world, the more we are at dis-ease. Like the monkey that won't open his fist to pull his hand out of a cookie jar, we won't open our hands and let go of the worldly possessions and attachments, so that we can begin our return back to our Heavenly Father. This alone is not the total solution, as we are still attached to our physical worldly bodies.

The "Spiritual Man of God" are those He led through the desert in the Old Covenant (Testament/Contract). Their seed are those of the New Covenant (Testament/Contract) today. God wrote IT in our minds and hearts. He said He would do it and He DID it.

Heb 8. That's why Col 1:23 *the gospel, which **WAS** preached to every creature which is under heaven.* Ro 10:18 *Their sound **WENT** into all the earth, and their **WORDS** unto the ends of the world.* Heb 4:2 *For unto us **WAS** the gospel preached, as well as unto them.* God told us. How? 1 Th 1:5 *Our gospel came not unto you in word only, (the Greek Septuagint is the word), but also in power (God wrote it in our minds and hearts) and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance.* We need to seek and acknowledge that which God HAS written in our minds and hearts. We need to lift up our heads and realize who WE, the White Anglo Saxon Protestants European Caucasian Race really are as the seed of the House of Jacob.

WRITTEN IN WHOM?

One doesn't have to take a blood test or search his genealogical records to find out which nature group he falls under. He simply has to ask, "What is my nature?" In this country many things have been done at tax payer expense to beautify the highways, parks and walkways. One who throws trash out the window of his vehicle, dumps his garbage in public places and such, probably does not have the nature of a Spiritual being. One with a Spiritual nature notices such things with disgust, and at times will even stop to clean up the mess. Does the programming on TV bring you pleasure or disgust, especially their "programmed slips" that bring embarrassment to your family for what is being put in front of children, along with the violence, sex, homosexuality, trashing Christian values, slapstick degradation, support for abortion and race mixing? Do you long for the old type programs and movies that were wholesome for the whole family? Would you hurriedly repossess a widow's house if she fell behind on a payment or two, or would you work with her on it? If you were selling food products, would you put in worthless fillers just to increase your profit? If you were a merchant would you get your supplier to make it cheaper just to make more profit? Would you give someone a medication that might help one thing but make two or three other things worse, and not even tell them, because you know that they will return and bring you more money? Would you order unnecessary medical tests for a patient just to make more money? If you found a credit card or a purse, would you return it to the owner or use it yourself? If the government had a program to assist those that were temporarily down, would you take advantage of it by signing up under several names? In case of an accident, would you fake an injury, for the sake of money? If your boss stepped out for a while, would this mean a break or goof off time for you? Would you bring a frivolous lawsuit against someone you knew was innocent just because you might make some money or would you represent someone to help them to do that just for the money? If someone was lost, would you help him find his way? If someone was thirsty, would you give him a drink? If someone was hungry, would you give them food? Does the Sodomite homosexual lifestyle appeal to you or do you find it detestable? Are you for or against killing, even when it has different names such as abortion or embryonic stem cell research? Are the laws something to be broken or obeyed? It's pretty easy to tell someone's nature, as fruit doesn't fall far from its tree. You are either showing fruit of the Spirit, or you are showing fruit of the flesh. This is not to say that occasionally a Spiritual being doesn't make an error or poor judgment, but overall, what is the nature? Just pay attention, don't

lie to yourself about what you're seeing, because you like the looks, or the fine talk, or he can do you a favor. What kind of fruit does one produce? He or she will show you. May God Bless the other races that have learned the ways of His children and call upon Him.

This is stated in another way in the Bible, in Gal 5:22, 23 the fruit of the Spirit is: *love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance.* And Gal 5:19, 20, 21 the fruit of the flesh is: *adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such.* Again, don't get confused when observing some of the children of the Spirit getting too much into the world and expressing these things of the flesh. That is an error that the children of the Spirit should work very hard to avoid.

Perhaps we should stop trying to teach a tree how to laugh or cry, or to teach an emotional mind how to solve problems, or to teach an intellectual mind that he was born of Spirit. An even clearer example may be that perhaps we should stop standing in the flower garden trying to tell the annuals that they can become perennials. The Potter created all things as He chose. So be it.

I would like to thank Roger Steffens Hathaway for his insights on the initial interpretation of the four beasts or four living beings, which he shared with me. Without that, I would not have had the further insights that have made this article possible. May this article bring you further insights toward your understanding of The Word of God and His Truth.

IMAGINATIONS OF THE HEART

A WORD STUDY

Robert D. Steffens

3-31-15 to 5-20-15, 7-18-17

This word “imagination” is worthy of a word study because imaginations are the reason the Spiritual Adamic Nature was evicted from the Garden of Eden. After the eviction, we consider the Divine Nature is something fashioned by the skill and thought of man. Ac 17:29. Whereas it is the exact opposite. Man is something fashioned by the skill and thought of the Divine Nature. After the fashioning of man, it was man’s intervention that caused the “falling-short,” the “missing the mark,” the “sin.”

Many imaginations can also be good. In Ge 1 are listed God’s imaginations; which are all good and created the Garden of Eden. In Ex 19 to 31 and Leviticus are listed God’s Laws, which were designed to give us a righteous and more abundant way of living here on earth. The Spiritual Adamic Nature ignored God’s imagination of Ge 1 and started BELIEVING their own imaginations, and were automatically evicted from the Garden of Eden. Then here on earth, the House of Jacob that this Spiritual Adamic Nature had been put into, continued doing the same falling-short, missing the mark, sin that they had done in the Garden of Eden. The sin is simply the falling-short of the righteous witnessing of God’s mind, or BELIEVING less than God.

God created the (if we might add the word creative) Creative Throne of God for the purpose of BELIEVING His imaginations in Ge 1 into manifestation Ge 2:19-20. Part of that Creative Throne of God was the Adamic Spiritual Nature that assisted with this BELIEVING. While they were BELIEVING God’s righteousness, everything was perfect. It is described as the crystal lake, that is so pure that you can’t see the water. This is symbolic of the invisible God and all that is, in its invisible state. The problem here is that it was only good. When there is only one thing, you can’t compare it to something else to say it is good or bad. It just IS.

The Adamic Spiritual Nature finally realized that they could BELIEVE their own mind just as well as they could BELIEVE God’s mind. Since their minds are less than God’s mind, they caused their own falling-short, missing the mark of perfection, or sin; also known as evil. This created the two polarity system of “good and evil” which caused the physical, emotional and intellectual manifestation. We are told in Jn 3:16 that *God so loved the kosmon* or kosmos which is interpreted as “world.” Kosmos has two meanings which are “Order” and “Universe.” Yet they are one. God’s “Divine Order” is now being **Manifested** as the “Universe” because of this two polarity system of “good and evil.” Is it too presumptuous to say that sin was necessary or would that take too big a bite out of sin? Yet it is written that God so loved the “manifestation” of His Universe; which did not physically manifest until evil, sin or distortion was introduced.

But there was one big problem left. The original state of the Creative Throne of God was broken by this fallen-shortness. We read *the wages of sin is death*. But why so; does it have to be this way? Couldn’t God just change His mind? No, because if the Throne of God is broken, it will eventually fall away into dissolution. Without the Throne of God working properly, there wouldn’t be the BELIEVING of God’s mind to cause the Garden of Eden OR the BELIEVING of the Adamic Spiritual Nature of their own minds to cause the manifestation of the kosmos. This is what God had to repair. He chose not to let the Adamic Spiritual Nature die causing everything to go back to square one and start all over. So, *He sent His only begotten Son* that

these Adamic Spiritual Nature BELIEVERS in Him should not perish, but continue on serving Him as part of the Creative Throne of God tool.

For He did not send the Son into the world to condemn those BELIEVERS causing the manifestation of the physical world, but that His Divine Order of the Manifested Universe might be continued through Him. The result of Jesus being here about 2000 years ago, prevented the further falling away of the BELIEVERS, which would have been the death of the Universe. So who are these BELIEVERS that Jesus came for? For the answer we could fall away from the Doctrines and Commandments of men and believe Jesus instead. In Mt 15:24 He says: I did not come for everyone. I came only for the seed of the House of Jacob. That seems pretty clear.

With the physical manifestation of the Universe, what should God do with the Adamic Spiritual Nature that fell short? As they were still invisible, He could send them down into the visible world, but that wouldn't make much sense. Why not choose a specific race of people and put this Spiritual Nature into them? And that's what He did. He chose Jacob and renamed him Israel, and it is the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob that He put this Spiritual Nature into. We are told this in the following verses: Is 42:1, 44:1-3, 59:20-21, 63:11, Ezk 36:27, 37:14 and Mt 12:18. We are also told these people were separated out, scattered and will be gathered and that they are His chosen servants, that is barring their mixing with the other races.

There is one little sleight of hand trick. The tares and goats came in and told the seed of the House of Jacob that they, the tares and goats, were the seed of the House of Jacob. Whoa and behold! The actual seed of the House of Jacob straight out believed them without checking or questioning it at all. With a little study of the Bible, you can find so many reasons that these enemies of God could not and are not the actual seed of the House of Jacob; but Christians just don't seem to care.

As we are approaching the time of the end, and the Holy Spirit is being poured out upon us, you might listen for a little tap on the shoulder or a little jogging of the mind or a 2x4 over the head if necessary, to tell you who YOU really are. If you happen to be of the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, or some of those other than the Anglo Saxons that have God's Laws written in your minds and hearts, (because it was your forefathers in the desert that received the first covenant laws referred to in Heb 8,) expect a visit from the Holy Spirit. You are about to be awakened, as God breathes His breath into the dry bones of Ezekiel 37.

The above is symbolized in the story of the apple, although it's actually "fruit" of the tree. We read the same story in Ge 3 as the story above. God is giving them choice without making them take a choice. They could have continued on doing what He told them to do: BELIEVE His mind, Ge 3:3 or they could eat the fruit of the "if you want to have choice" tree, thus choosing to BELIEVE their own minds, Ge 3:6. They chose verse 6 and BELIEVED their own minds, creating the two polarity system of "good and evil." This caused manifestation. In verses 1 through 6 they were the invisible Adamic Spiritual Nature and did not know they were naked. In the manifestation starting in verse 7, they became visible and physical (or manifested). *And the eyes of both were opened, and they perceived that they were naked.* Now they had taken on the 3 world natures of physical, emotional and intellectual rather than remaining just Spiritual.

They had made the choice to know "good and evil" so now God had to produce evil for them to know, as they already knew good in the Garden. Adam got the assignment of the physical nature in Ge 3:17-19. *Cursed is the ground in thy labors, in pain shalt thou eat of it, thorns and thistles shall it bring forth, in the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat thy bread until you return to the dirt;* are all physical. Eve was given the emotional assignment in Ge 3:16. *Multiply*

thy pains and thy groanings; in pain thou shalt bring forth children, and thy submission shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. The snake/serpent/devil is harder to discern as the intellect, but that is where the imaginations of Adam and Eve were changed to want to know evil. The serpent's assignment was *to go on thy breast and belly and eat earth.* From the upright devil, walking around as in the book of Job, now he would crawl on his belly. In essence, some of his workload was removed by Adam and Eve desiring the "knowing of evil." Mankind has since produced enough evil without any outside help. We think not, and hesitate to take responsibility for it, but all we need to do is check our imaginations. We are getting what we BELIEVE, whether we care to admit it or not. Jesus showed us a better way to focus our imaginations, but we just didn't understand it. Example: the man at the pool for 38 years, was focusing/BELIEVING that *he had no man to put him in the troubled water to be healed.* Jesus changed his focus/BELIEVING by saying *Wilt thou be made whole?* Oh, OK, I'll take that, and he got up and walked away. How often do we pray "for" cancer or diabetes or other illnesses. What do we get? More of what we pray for. Why not pray for wholeness and good health? Our over-accommodating God will give us an abundance of what we ask for; we need to be careful of what we ask for. In our imaginations we create "dis-ease." After we create it long enough, it manifests as "disease." Then we take our "disease" to the medical field where they diagnose and treat the disease, without ever asking "why did you create this dis-ease?"

There are many Greek words that describe that which makes up our BELIEVING. Following are some kindred words and definitions:

Strong's:

#1760 **enthumeomai** – to revolve thoroughly in the mind.

#1760 **enethumethen (tos)** – reflect on, consider, conception.

#1760 **enthumematon (seon)(seos)** – to ponder in one's mind, think of, meditate on, device, thought, deliberation.

#1761 **enthumesis (eos)** – the act of thought, cogitation, reflection, invention, deliberation.
– the result of thought.

#1761 **enthumoumenou**

#1761 **enthumetheis** – (old Greek)

From: #1722 – **en**, and #2372 – **thumos**; – A strong passion or emotion of the mind, anger, rage.

#1937 **epithumeo** – one who has an ardent desire for anything, covet, set the heart upon, to desire, long for, lust after, cravings, sexual desire, that part of the soul which is the seat of the desires and affections. Bodily desires, gambling, drunkenness, gluttony, defiling passion, worldly desires (the very things that consume our worldly lives today).

#2007 **epitithemi (sin)** – to put, place, lay upon, impose with authority, inflict, set or fall upon, to execute, perform, undertaken.

#1260 **dialogizomai** – to reason, deliberate, ponder, consider, dispute, contend,
– argue, imagined, cast in mind, muse, think.

#1261 **dialogismos** – thought, cogitation, contention, to think, imagination, reasoning.

#1267 **diamerismos** – disunion (of opinion and conduct), division, dissension.

#1269 **dianoetheis** (old Gk), **dianeuo** – considered, signify by a nod.

#1270 **dianoema** – to turn over in the mind, think through, thought.

#1271 **dianoia** – deep thought, intention, the mind, intellect, understanding, imagination, insight, comprehension, mode of thinking and feeling, the affections, disposition of mind and heart, an operation of the understanding.

#635 **apoplanao** – to cause to wander; to deceive, pervert, seduce, apostatize, mislead, to swerve from, gone astray from the faith, wander away from their understanding, led into error, deserter, rebel, renegade. (i.e. to follow their evil/less than God imaginations).

#946 **bdelugma** – idolatry with all its pollutions, abominable thing, detestable.

#3191 **meletesan, meletao** – bestow careful thought upon, give painful attention to, to study beforehand, premeditate, imagine, go over in one's mind.

#4189 **poneria** & #4190 **poneros** – badness, bad condition, evil disposition of mind or evil desires, depravity, malice, plots, sins, sinners, dis-eased, guilt, the devil, grievous, lewd, unsound, evil, malicious, wickedness, mischief, malignity, wicked deeds, villainies, wrongful, malignant, malevolent, wrong, slothful. The evil spirit which contends with the Holy Spirit for a place in the human soul.

#3049 **logizomai** – think upon, ponder, to reason, consider, pertaining to the mind and soul. Less than divine expression, to impute. (Akin to and somewhat opposite the word #3046 **logos**. In 1:1 *In the beginning was the logos, and the logos was with God and the logos was God.* God's Divine Order of the Universe when spoken is the logos.)

#3004 **lego** – lay forth, relate in words, (usually of systematic or set discourse) individual expression or speech, break silence, extended or random harangue; meaning: ask, bid, boast, call, describe, give out, name, put forth, say (ing, on), shew, speak, tell, utter. (In Ge 2:20 it was the assignment of the Adamic Spiritual race to name/BELIEVE everything into manifestation. #3049 and #3004 originally relate to God's Divine Order up to and through the Garden of Eden. The other words above relate to man's falling-short, missing the mark, sin, which is what man did to God's perfect design and righteousness when we started naming or believing the things in our own minds into manifestation. There is no room in God's perfection for less than righteousness, so this caused automatic eviction from the Garden of Eden.)

Webster's New World College Dictionary:

Imagination – the act or power of forming mental images of what is not actually present, the act or power of creating mental images of what has never been actually experienced, or of creating new images or ideas by combining previous experiences; creative power, anything imagined; mental image; creation of the mind.

Imagine: conceive in the mind.

When God framed the Universe and through the Garden of Eden, we were serving God by BELIEVING His imaginations into the Garden. Our Spiritual Nature was evicted, but this Spiritual Nature was not yet put into the seed of the House of Jacob. It is later, after God chose the House of Jacob that this Spiritual Nature was put into Jacob's seed.

The images that we create using thoughts from outside of God's mind are idols. If we worship the image (our creation) instead of God (the Creator's creation), we worship an idol.

By looking above at the many different words and the many definitions for each word, you may get some understanding of the difficulty of translating the words into meaningful reading.

How are these words used in the process of conveyance and how were they translated here?

Ge 6:5 (1269 dianoeitai = old Greek) *And the Lord God having seen that the wicked actions of men were multiplied upon the earth, and that everyone in his heart was (dianoeitai) **intently brooding** over evil continually.* The deal was to know "good and evil" and we were practicing the lesson.

Ge 6:6 (1760 enethumethe) *then God laid it to heart that he had made man upon the earth, and he (enethumethe) **pondered** it deeply.* In heaven they were BELIEVING the invisible mind of the invisible God, here they were BELIEVING their own minds, less than God's mind, thus sin.

Ge 8:21 (1269 dianoetheis) *And the Lord God smelled a smell of sweetness, and the Lord God having (dianoetheis) **considered**, said, I will not any more curse the earth, because of the works of men, because the (1271 dianoia) **imagination** of man is intently bent upon evil things from his youth.* We are BELIEVING the things of the world instead of God's mind.

Ge 11:6 (2007 epithontai) *And the Lord said, Behold, there is one race and one lip of all, and they have begun to do this, and now nothing shall fail from them of all that they may have (epithontai) **undertaken** to do.* Spiritual Nature of one mind is now here working in a Social World Nature mind. The Spiritual Adamic race's imaginations were of one mind, just as before their eviction from the Garden of Eden, except now they were BELIEVING their worldly thoughts or evil.

De 4:39 (1271 dianoia-consider) *Thou shalt know this day, and shalt (dianoia) **consider** in thine heart, that the Lord thy God he is God in heaven above, and on the earth beneath, and there is none else but he.*

De 21:11 (1760 enthumes) *and should see among the spoil a woman beautiful in countenance, and should (enthumes) **desire** her, and take her to thyself for a wife, imagine or consider her.*

De 29:19 (635 apoplanao) *And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the (apoplanao) **imagination** of mine heart, to add drunkenness to thirst: The Lord will not spare him, all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him.*

De 31:21 (4189 poneria) *for I know their (ponerian) **wickedness/imaginings**, what they are doing here this day, before I have brought them into the good land, which I sware to them, and he shall be with thee.*

Jos 6:17 (18) (1760 enthumethentes) *but keep yourselves strictly from the accursed thing, lest ye (enthumethentes) **set your mind upon** and take of the accursed thing,*

Jos 7:21 (1761 enthumetheis) *I **desired** them and took them, and they are hid in my tent.*

1 Ch 28:9 (1760 enthumema-idea) (1271 dianoion-thoughts) *for the Lord searches all hearts, and knows every (enthumema) **thought**: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee.*

1 Ch 29:18 (1271 dianoion-thoughts) *O Lord God of Abraam, and Isaac, and Israel, our fathers, preserve these things in the (dianoion) **thought** of the heart of thy people forever, and direct their hearts to thee.*

Ps 2:1 (3191 emeletesan-bestow careful thought) *Wherefore did the heathen rage, and the nations (emeletesan) **imagine** vain things?*

Ps 10:2 (1260 dialogizontai-imagine, argue) *While the ungodly one acts proudly, the poor is hotly pursued: the wicked are taken in the crafty counsels which they (dialogizontai) **imagine**.*

Ps 21:11 (1260 dielogisanto-imagined, argued) *For they intended evils against thee: they (dielogisanto) **imagined** a device which they shall by no means be able to perform. (Could this today, perhaps be the calling a multitude of races to become the seed of the House of Jacob?)*

Ps 38:12 (3191 emeletesan-devised) *While they pressed hard upon me that sought my soul: and they that sought my hurt spoke vanities, and (emeletesan) **devised** deceits all the day.*

Ps 62:3 (2007 epitithesthe-imagine, assault) *How long will ye (epitithesthe) **assault** a man? Ye are all slaughtering as with a bowed wall and a broken hedge.*

Ps 76:10 (1761 enthumion-thought) *For the inward (enthumion) **thought** of man shall give thanks to thee: and the memorial of his inward (enthumion) **thought** shall keep a feast to thee.*

Ps 119:117 (3191 meleteso-meditate) *Help me, and I shall be saved; and I will (meleteso) **meditate** in thine ordinances continually. As we did in the Garden of Eden.*

Ps 119:118 (1760 enthumema-thought) *Thou hast brought to nought all that depart from thine ordinances; for their inward (enthumema) **thought** is unrighteous. Less than God's thought.*

Is 10:7 (1760 enethumethe-devise) *But he meant not thus, neither did he (enethumethe) **devise** thus in his soul: but his mind shall change, and that to destroy nations not a few.*

Jer 3:17 (1760 enthumematon-imaginations) *In those days and at that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the Lord, and all nations shall be gathered to it: and they shall not walk any more after the (enthumematon) **imaginations** of their evil heart.*

Jer 7:24 (1760 enthumemasi-imaginations) *But they hearkened not to me, and their ear gave no heed, but they walked in the (enthumemasi) **imaginations** of their evil heart, and went backward, and not forward.*

Jer 9:14 (1497 eidolon-idols, imaginations) *Because they have forsaken my law, which I set before them, and have not hearkened to my voice; but went after the lusts of their evil heart, and after the (eidolon) **idols** which their fathers taught them.*

Jer 11:8 *So shall ye be to me a people, and I will be to you a God; 5 that I may confirm mine oath, which I swore to your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then I answered and said, So be it, O Lord. 6 And the Lord said to me, Read these words in the cities of Juda, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them. 7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice. 8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked everyone in the **imagination** of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not.*

1. In the Garden of Eden, the Adamic Spiritual race had the assignment of believing God's perfect mind, God's imagination into the manifestation of the Garden. Instead, they started believing their own minds, their imaginations that were less than a witness of the righteousness of God.
2. In the desert, God made a covenant with the House of Jacob to obey His laws (God's imagination), instead they devised their own ideas, (their imaginations) which were less than God's perfect ideas. This was symbolized by the golden calf worship.
3. In the Promised Land, God sent them prophets to warn them from their wicked ways of following their evil imaginations, they ignored the prophets. In 586 BC God made desolate the Promised Land and scattered them to the four winds.
4. Today God is sending the Holy Spirit to warn the House of Jacob seed from following their wicked evil imaginations. Many of this seed are sitting in the Christian churches, not even aware that they are the seed of the House of Jacob. Look at the evil actions that are today becoming part of the Christian churches. They still refuse to incline their ear, just as the seed of the House of Jacob refused to listen to the prophets prior to 586 BC. Will our unchangeable God change to accept this?

Jer 13:10 *7 So I went to the river Euphrates, and dug, and took the girdle out of the place where I had buried it: and, behold, it was rotten, utterly good for nothing. 8 And the word of the Lord came to me, saying, Thus saith the Lord, 9 Thus will I mar the pride of Juda, and the pride of Jerusalem; 10 even the great pride of the men that will not hearken to my words, and which walk in the **imagination** of their heart, and have gone after strange gods, to serve them, and to worship them: and they shall be as this girdle, which can be used for nothing. 11 For as a girdle cleaves about the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave to myself the house of Israel, and the whole house of Juda; that they might be to me a famous people, and a praise, and a glory: but they did not hearken to me.*

Jer 16:12 *11 Then thou shalt say to them, Because your fathers forsook me, saith the Lord, and went after strange gods and served them, and worshipped them, and forsook me, and kept not my law; 12 (and ye sinned worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every one after the **imagination/lusts** of your own evil heart, so as not to hearken to me); 13 therefore I will cast you off from this good land into a land which neither ye nor your fathers have known; and ye shall serve there other gods, who shall have no mercy upon you.*

Jer 18:12 *And they said, We will quit ourselves like men, for we will pursue our perverse ways, and we will perform each the **imagination/lusts** of his evil heart.*

Jer 23:17 *They say to them that reject the word of the Lord, There shall be peace to you; and to all that walk after their own lusts, and to everyone that walks in the error, after the **imagination** of his heart, they have said, No evil shall come upon thee.*

La 2:17 *(1760 enethemethe-purposed, pondered, devised) The Lord has done that which He (enethemethe) **purposed/devised**; He hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded from the ancient days: he hath thrown down, and hath not spared.*

La 3:60 *(1261 dialogismous-devices, imaginations) Thou hast seen all their vengeance, thou hast looked on all their (dialogismous) **devices/imagination**s against me.*

La 3:61 *(1261 dialogismous-devices, imaginations) Thou hast heard their reproach and all their (dialogismous) **devices/imagination**s against me.*

Ezk 8:12 *And he said to me, Thou hast seen, son of man, what the elders of the house of Israel do, each one of them in their **secret chamber "of imagery"** ("of imagery" not in Gk LXX): because they have said, The Lord sees not; The Lord has forsaken the earth.*

Ezk 11:21 (946 bdelugma-idolatry) (could be said of Adam and Eve) *And as for the heart set upon their (bdelugma) **abominations** and their iniquities, as their heart went after them, I have recompensed their ways on their heads, saith the Lord.*

Ezk 14:4 (1270 dianoemata-considerations, conceive his devices; KJV set up his idols) *Speak to them, and thou shalt say to them, Thus saith the Lord; Any man of the house of Israel, who shall (dianoemata) **conceive his devices, set up his idols** in his heart, and shall set the punishment of his iniquity before his face, and shall come to the prophet; I the Lord will answer him according to the things in which his mind is entangled.*

Ezk 14:5 (1760 enthumentasin-thoughts) *that he should turn aside the house of Israel, according to their hearts that are estranged from me in their (enthumentasin) **thoughts** (idols).*

Ezk 14:7 (1760 enthumentata-conceive his imaginations) *For any man of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, who shall separate himself from me, and (enthumentata) **conceive his imaginations** in his heart, and set before his face the punishment of his iniquity, and come to the prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the Lord will answer him, wherein he is entangled.*

Ezk 14:22 (1760 enthumentata-thoughts; KJV doings) *They shall go forth to you, and ye shall see their ways and their (enthumentata) **thoughts/doings**: and ye shall mourn over the evils which I have brought upon Jerusalem.*

Ezk 14:23 (1760 enthumentata-thoughts; KJV doings) *And they shall comfort you, because ye shall see their ways and their (enthumentata) **thoughts/doings**: and ye shall know that I have not done in vain all that I have done in it, saith the Lord.*

Ezk 16:36 (1760 enthumentata-imaginations, thoughts; KJV idols) *Thus saith the Lord, because thou hast poured forth thy money, therefore thy shame shall be discovered in thy harlotry with thy lovers, and with regard to all the (enthumentata) **imaginations** of thine iniquities, and for the blood of thy children which thou hast given to them. Race mixed children are no longer part of the seed of the House of Jacob, they become the seed of the other race.*

Ezk 18:6 (1760 enthumentata-devices, thoughts; KJV idols) *But the man who shall be just, who executes judgment and righteousness, who shall not eat upon the mountains, and shall not at all lift up his eyes to the (enthumentata) **devices/thoughts/idols** of the house of Israel,*

Ezk 18:15 (1760 enthumentata- same verses as 18:6) *if he has not eaten on the mountains, and has not set his eyes on the (enthumentata) **devices** of the house of Israel, (eat upon the mountains refers to the devouring/lessening of the mountain of Israel by race mixing it away).*

Ezk 20:16 (1760 enthumentata-imaginations, thoughts; KJV idols) *Lifted my hand against them 16 because they rejected mine ordinances, and walked not in my commandments, but profaned my Sabbaths, and went after the (enthumentata) **imaginations** of their hearts / their fathers' **idols.***

Ezk 20:24 (1760 enthumentata- imaginations, thoughts; KJV idols) *because they kept not mine ordinances, not executed my judgments, and rejected my commandments, and profaned my Sabbaths, and their eyes went after the (enthumentata) **imaginations/idols** of their fathers.*

Ezk 20:31 (1760 enthumentasin- imaginations, thoughts; KJV idols) *do you pollute yourselves with the first fruits of your gifts, in the offerings wherewith ye pollute yourselves in all your (enthumentasin) **imaginations/idols**, until this day;*

Ezk 22:3 (1760 enthumentata- devices, thoughts; KJV idols) *And thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord God: O city that sheds blood in the midst of her, so that her time should come, and that forms (enthumentata) **devices/idols** against herself, to defile herself;*

Ezk 22:4 (1760 enthumemasi- devices, thoughts; KJV idols) *in their blood which thou hast shed, thou hast transgressed; and in thy (enthumemase) **devices/idols** which thou hast formed, thou hast polluted thyself;*

Ezk 23:7 (1760 enthumemasin- devices, thoughts; KJV idols) *And she bestowed her fornication upon them; all were choice sons of the Assyrians: and on whomsoever she doted herself, with them she defiled herself in all their (enthumemasin) **devices/idols**.*

Ezk 23:22 *thou didst dote upon the Chaldeans, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and their members as the members of horses. This is race-mixing the seed and blood of Jacob.*

Ezk 23:30 (1760 enthumemasin-devices, ideas; KJV idols) *in that thou wentest a-whoring after the nations, and didst defile thyself with their (enthumemasin) **devices/idols**. Before one reaches the result of going a-whoring, they must first hold it in their mind and thought.*

Ezk 23:37 (1760 enthumemata- devices, thoughts; KJV idols) *thou unclean, notorious, and abundantly provoking one. For they have committed adultery, and blood (Jacob's bloodline) was in their hands, they committed adultery with their (enthumemata) **devices/idols**, and they passed through the fire to them their children which they bore to me. 38 So long as they did these things to me, they defiled my sanctuary (the Sanctuary is the seed of the House of Jacob), and profaned my Sabbaths (which I gave to the seed of the House of Jacob). We could say they burned the bridges for their children to be of God's chosen.*

Ezk 23:49 (1760 enthumematon- devices, ideas; KJV idols) *And your ungodliness shall be recompensed upon you, and ye shall bear the guilt of your (enthumematon) **devices/idols** and ye shall know that I am the Lord.*

Ezk 24:14 (1760 enthumemata- devices, thoughts; KJV doings) *I the Lord have spoken; and it shall come, and I will do it; I will not delay, neither will I have any mercy: I will judge thee, saith the Lord, according to thy ways, and according to thy (enthumemata) **devices/doings**: therefore will I judge thee according to thy bloodshed and according to thy (enthumemata) **devices**: will I judge thee.*

Ezk 44:10 (1760 enthumematon-imaginings, ideas; KJV idols) *But as for the Levites who departed far from me when Israel went astray from me after their (enthumematon) **imagination/idols**, they shall even bear their iniquity.* Whatever the idol is, is not the important factor. It is the **thought** that allowed us to choose the idol. This thought was less than God's thought and can be called a "falling-short," "missing the mark," or popularly referred to as "sin." It was a failing to "martyr" or "witness God," Instead we choose "amartia" or the "failing to witness God" and therefore we witness less than God's perfect righteousness. This is called sin.

Da 1:8 Daniel made up his mind to follow God's **thoughts** and **imaginings**.

Ho 7:15 (3049 elogisanto-devised, considered, conceived) *They were instructed by me, and I strengthened their arms; and they (elogisanto) **devised/imagined** evils against me.*

Na 1:9 (3049 logisesthe-devise; KJV imagine) *What do ye (logisesthe) **devise/imagine** against the Lord? He will make a complete end: he will not take vengeance by affliction twice at the same time.*

Na 1:11 (3053 logismos-device) *Out of thee shall proceed a (logismos) **device/imagineth evil** against the Lord, counselling evil things hostile to him.*

Zec 7:10 (2549 kakian-hurt, malice, wickedness) *Oppress not the widow; or the fatherless, or the stranger, or the poor; and let not one of you (kakian) **remember/imagine** in his heart the injury of his brother.*

Zec 8:17 (3049 logisesthe-consider, devise) *16 These are the things which ye shall do; speak truth everyone with his neighbor; judge truth and peaceable judgment in your gates: 17 and let*

*none of you (logisesthe) **devise/imagine** evil in his heart against his neighbor; and love not a false oath: for all these things I hate, saith the Lord Almighty.*

Lu 1:51 (dianoia-thoughts; KJV imagine) *He has shewed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the proud in the (dianoia) **thoughts/imagination** of their hearts.*

Ac 4:25 (3191 meletesan-imagined; KJV imagine) *Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people (meletesan) **imagine** vain things? (Ps 2:1, 2)*

Ro 1:21 (dialogismois-reasonings, KJV imaginations) *Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their (dialogismois) **reasonings/imaginings**, and their foolish heart was darkened.* Jer 10:14 This describes the

Spiritual Nature of the Adamic race while still in the Garden of Eden. They started believing their own minds instead of continuing to believe God's mind. Original sin was the manifestation of less than perfect righteousness and caused the automatic eviction from the Garden.

2 Co 10:5 (3049 logismous-reasonings; KJV imaginations) *3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: 4 For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds; 5 Casting down (logismous) **reasonings/imaginings**, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ.* We do not war against the idols or flesh. Our war is against the imaginations and thoughts that are less than God's perfection. We chose them just as Eve chose to bite the apple/fruit. (Fruit is used here just as it is used in Gal 5. The fruit of the Spirit and the fruit of the flesh are not apples, they are our actions). Once we see the result, we worship the result and forget God, our Creator. We clutch onto the world result with all our might and hold ourselves in captivity to it. A partial list of these flesh carnal things that we love so much more than God are listed in Galatians 5:19-21. We can only get "to" these things by demeaning our imaginations/thoughts from the perfection that God designed for us. When we take control of our imaginations, the desire for these things will disappear and we will start manifesting the things that we have an example of in Galatians 5:22-23 which are the fruit of the Spirit. All the time we are shouting "Why does God do this?" and "Why does God do that?" He doesn't! He allows us the choice. He never commanded us to choose less than perfect righteousness. We are the ones that wanted to know evil. He only allowed us what we wanted. We need to learn to make better choices, then we will obtain better results. Choose "ease" not "dis-ease." Daniel, Noe and Job are examples of men that made the righteous choices.

It is better for all mankind to perish, than to disregard the laws of God. In a way this is somewhat a catch-22. It is the "laws of God" that cause the manifestation of all mankind. If we disregard these laws, there will no longer be a manifestation of anything physical, emotional or intellectual. Whether we regard the laws of God or disregard the laws of God is entirely our choice, each one of us individually.

Wisdom 3:14 by Solomon (1761 enthumetheis) *And blessed is the eunuch, which with his hands hath wrought no iniquity, nor (enthumetheis) **imagined** wicked things against God: for unto him shall be given the special gift of faith, and an inheritance in the temple of the Lord more acceptable to his mind.*

Wisdom 7:15 by Solomon (1760 enthumethenai) *God hath granted me to speak as I would, and to (enthumethenai) **conceive** as is meet for the things that are given me: because it is he that leadeth unto wisdom, and directeth the wise. 16 For in his hand are both we and our words; all*

*wisdom also, and knowledge of workmanship. 17 For he hath given me certain knowledge of the things that are, namely, to know how the world was made, and the operation of the elements: 18 the beginning, ending, and midst of the times: the alterations of the turning of the sun, and change of seasons: 19 the circuits of years, and positions of stars: 20 the natures of living creatures, and the furies of wild beasts: the violence of winds, and the (1261 dialogismous) **reasonings** of men, the diversities of plants, and the virtues of roots: 21 and all such things as are either secret or manifest, I know.*

When the level of pain reaches max,
Or the level of pleasure reaches max,
Where can one go from there?

GENESIS

Robert D Steffens

7-5-8, 7-24-8, 1-9-10, 2-26-10, 7-30-12, 2-14-14, 7-18-17

In the beginning “God”

Imagine a huge paper; on it is a dot, representing God. There is nothing else.

No time, no space, only the invisible mind of the invisible God represented by a symbolic dot.

God “said”

This is the WORD, from God the perfect Word,

Like the crystal clear lake that one cannot tell where the water level is.

The page represents the universe which cannot yet be seen.

Still no time, no space, just IS.

God said “Man”

Before Man had choice, heaven, perfection, crystal clear lake would remain forever.

And gave man “choice.”

Man could have continued “good” in the garden, without choosing knowledge.

Choice must have more than one thing, such as good and evil.

In this design, positive is heaven and good, negative is world and evil.

From the dot extend a flat line across the page, representing God’s invisible perfection.

Man chose. Good and evil sets up a two polarity system, one positive, one negative.

Thus we introduce distortion of God’s word/perfection; the flat line becomes wavy,

This produces time and space as the wave has height - space, beginning to end - time.

As one would throw a stone into the crystal clear lake,

We see the ripples or waves it causes which is the distortion that produces appearance.

We still aren’t seeing the clear water but we can tell where the water level is,

By the distortion (sin) producing the appearance of the water.

We still don’t see God, but we see the cosmos that appears to be all that God is.

In the crystal clear perfection we couldn’t see that we were naked; we were unashamed.

Now the distortion produces the appearance that we are naked; we are ashamed.

The evil produced was the “falling-short” of God’s perfection that we chose to do.

The nakedness is our not being covered with God’s righteousness.

The shame is the realization of what we have, compared to what we could have had.

We should be ashamed, although often we are not.

We have been taught since our first trip to Sunday school that God created everything in 6 - 24 hour days even though He didn’t create the sun, moon and stars until the 4th 24 hour day. Then He sat down to rest on the 7th - 24 hour day. We have also seen that all of the pieces of the puzzle don’t fit together and we’re told we shouldn’t question it too much, just have faith. For those who seek the truth, we may desire more than milk for babies for an answer. Then we will see that there is so much more than what we first thought. This deeper level that we are moving into is called the solid food for the mature.

INVISIBLE MIND, INVISIBLE GOD, DIVINE ORDER, I AM, THOUGHT, GROOM

- 1st day: Ge 1:1-5 God made heaven, earth, water and light.
 2nd day: Ge 1:6-8 Firmament between the waters (heaven)
 3rd day: Ge 1:9-13 Earth and Seas, herb of grass, fruit tree
 4th day: Ge 1:14-19 Sun, moon and stars
 5th day: Ge 1:20-23 Sea creatures and flying creatures
 6th day: Ge 1:24-31 Quadrupeds, reptiles, wild beasts, and man: male and female
 7th day: Ge 2:1-3 God finished, sanctified 7th day, ceased from works He began to do.

So far, in Gen 2:1-3 this was all created only in God's invisible mind. It wasn't manifested yet as the Garden of Eden or as the physical world; as witnessed in Ge 2:5 *and every herb of the field before it was on the earth and all the grass of the field before it sprang up, and there was not a man to cultivate it.* "Cultivate" is a key word. It means to promote the development or give attention to. The Greek word for cultivate; ergazesthai (From Strong's Dictionary; Gk-2038) means: exert one's power, to perform, a process, course of action, laborer, an artisan, an artificer. Cultivate is related to lego (Gk-3004): to say, to speak which is a form of logos (Gk-3056) which is the Divine WORD in Jn 1:1 *In the beginning was the "Word" (logos) and the "Word" was with God, and the "Word" was God.* God was creating and choosing someone to BELIEVE and SPEAK His Divine WORD into MANIFESTATION. In this case, to promote, exert, or perform is to BELIEVE and SPEAK. Ge 2:5 could say *and there was not a man to BELIEVE and SPEAK it into manifestation yet.* We are shown how God did this in the book of Revelation by using His "creative" Throne of God." One of the elements in the Throne of God is the 144,000 of one chosen race, that being the seed of Jacob/Israel.

THE CHRIST, (CREATIVE) THRONE OF GOD, SUBMISSIVE BRIDE, BELIEVE AND CONFESS

Ge 2:7 *And God formed the man of dust of the earth and breathed upon his face the breath of life, and the man became a living SOUL.* Notice here that he did not become a flesh and blood man as we know it. The name Adam wasn't used yet nor is it used in 2:8 where *and He placed there the man whom he had formed.* Throughout the Bible we are told that God chose the House of Jacob before the foundation of the world. In Rev 4:7 one of the four Living Beings is the Face of a Man. This face is symbolic of God's Spiritual Man nature which is born "from above" (Gk- another-from above). That is what Jesus was saying when He said He was "Son of Man" (Son of Spiritual Man nature). Here God is creating that Spiritual Man which is "The Christ," with Jesus as the Head, and the House of Jacob as the Body, to be the "cultivator" of the Garden. This is the US and the OUR when God says *Let US make man according to OUR image and likeness, and let them have dominion over...fish, birds, cattle, reptiles.* God did not appoint anyone to have dominion over Him or over His Spiritual Man race. "The Christ" is a significant part of the Creative Throne of God in Revelation, explained later. It is the physical flesh and blood body of Jacob and his seed that God puts these living Spirits into; first symbolized in the desert with the wedding (Ex 19-31), then in Heb 8:8. (Actually the entire "Throne of God" revealed to us in the Revelation, was necessary for this creation.)

Proverbs 8:22 to 31 explains this so clearly. *The Lord made me the beginning of his ways **for his works**. 23 He established me before time was in the beginning, before He made the earth; 24 even before He made the depths; before the fountains of water came forth... 27 When He prepared the heaven, I was present with Him... 30 I was by Him suiting myself to Him, I was that wherein He took delight; and daily I rejoiced in His presence continually. 31 For He rejoiced when He had completed the world, and rejoiced among the children of Men.* The indwelling Spirit was there.

Ge 2:8-17 God is creating the Garden of Eden with the four rivers that are symbolic of the four natures of the Four Living Beings of Rev 4:7. It is still invisible Spirit. Verse 16 says *God gave a charge to Adam*. Here He is using the name Adam to represent the Spiritual Man Nature Race which is “The Christ, Head and Body.” It is this Spiritual Man that *the Lord God said it is not good that the Man should be alone*.

Ge 2:19 *And God formed yet farther out of the earth all the wild beasts of the field, and all the birds of the sky and He brought them to Adam to see what he would call them, and whatever Adam called any living creature, that was the name of it*. Adam, (the Adamic Spiritual Nature Race) was “cultivating” the garden or BELIEVING and SPEAKING it into manifestation.

First we hold a thought in our mind. Spiritual Man was in One Mind with God at that time and was holding God’s invisible mind as his thoughts. Then we CULTIVATED it OR BELIEVED it. This is a verb or an action word. And finally we confessed it with our tongues or spoke the word; and it manifested before us.

This is what God charged His Adamic race with as the appointment or assignment as the cultivator, artificer, or laborer. By holding a thought of God’s invisible mind and then exerting one’s power as a BELIEVER of this thought and then SPEAKING it, so that it would MANIFEST into being. This was the Spiritual Nature Manifestation of the Garden of Eden which was later determined to be only good and without evil because the Spiritual Man BELIEVED only the mind of God which was perfect. The Adamic race here is in the same nature as Jesus was when He was seen after His Resurrection. That is what Jesus was showing us. He walked through the door without opening it, yet He could be touched and He ate food. This is the nature we will be again after our Resurrection. It was in this nature that God separated the androgynous Man into a Spiritual Male and a Female by removing a rib from Adam to make the woman. Ge 3:1 *And the two were naked, both Adam and his wife, and were not ashamed*. This is because they were both Spiritually One in Agape which is unconditional love; with no negative power at all. The two-polarity system that causes physical manifestation of world has not been introduced yet. All are thinking in one mind which is only the mind of God and at this time it only IS.

The question “Do you want choice?” cannot be answered without making a choice. “Yes” is a choice and “No” is a choice. God set it up so that things could continue in the Garden without Adam making a choice by simply continuing what he had been doing. Back in Ge 2:16 *Of every tree which is in the garden thou mayest freely eat, but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil; of it ye shall not eat, but in whatsoever day ye eat of it, ye shall surely die*. The setup was: continue on in Spiritual perfection as you are now (continue doing what you’ve always done) or choose to know evil and the Spiritual perfection will die. In other words continue BELIEVING the mind of God which was perfection (Gk-3144 & 3143-martyr-meaning witnessing God’s mind) or BELIEVE your own mind which is less than God’s mind and fall short of perfection (Gk-266, 264, 265,267- amartia-meaning failing to witness, missing the mark, falling-short, sin). This was the Original Sin done by ONLY the Spiritual Man of God House of Jacob, which is what Jesus came to redeem, as clearly stated in Mt 15:24. Using the apple as a symbol, Spiritual Man chose to have the knowledge of good and evil. Several very important things were the natural result because of the Adamic race’s choice:

1. The difference between good and evil created a two-polarity system which is required to cause the manifestation of a physical, emotional and intellectual world.
2. With the knowledge of evil, Spiritual Man could no longer dwell in the Garden of perfection making the eviction automatic and not negotiable for those choosing it.
3. The invisible cosmos which is “God’s Divine Order” could now be manifested as the visible physical Universe.
4. The cycle of the ages with a heaven period and a world period of approximately 12,000 years each could now begin cycling. (see: Calendar of God’s Ages)

5. Now God had to do something to prevent the pending death of His Spiritual Man Race, the House of Jacob, who did the “falling-short” of the mind of God BELIEVING, which caused God’s Divine Order to manifest physically, just as the rock caused physical waves (distortion).
6. Now we can see “God’s Divine Order” by looking at the distortion caused by evil. A lake so crystal clear that the water can’t be seen can be made visible by throwing a stone into it causing ripples. One still doesn’t see the water, but only sees the distortion of the ripples thinking they are seeing the water. In the same way, Adam’s choice for evil caused the distortion that allows us to see the Divine Order of God’s mind by looking at ourselves and the entire universe. That’s what Jesus meant when He said *He that hath seen me, hath seen the Father.* Jn 14:9
7. It gave God’s Spiritual Man a chance to experience the worldly natures of physical, emotional and intellectual, and thus express God in the visible physical manifestation.
8. In the Garden Adam’s mate was called woman and wife; during the eviction Ge 3:21 *Adam called the name of his wife Life, because she was the mother of all living* (Gk-2222-ZOE-life). It was in Ge 4:1 *And Adam knew Eve, his wife;* that she took on the worldly name Eve.
9. It gave Adam and Eve the dual natures of good and evil. Ge 3:8 *and they ate. And the eyes of both were opened, and they perceived that they were naked, and they sewed fig leaves.*

Whether it was BELIEVING our own minds, sex with Satan, eating the apple or worshiping other gods, they are all forms of falling short of God’s perfection. Gospel of Mary: *Peter said to Him, Since you have explained everything to us, tell us this also: What is the sin of the world? The Savior said: There is no sin, but it is you who make sin where you do the things that are like the nature* (or short of the mind of God or a distraction from serving God) *of adultery, which is “called sin.” That is why the good came into your midst, to the essence of every nature, in order to restore it to its root.* (The Nag Hammadi Library, James M. Robinson General Editor, 1990, HarperCollins Publishers, page 525) We departed from the Spiritual nature only and participated in the other three natures.

Because of their choice to fall short and experience evil, God charged them with an assignment or appointed to them the 3 Natures of the world; physical, emotional and intellectual which Man will experience as he is sent out of the Garden of perfection and goes down into the pit of chaos or what could be considered hell, compared to heaven. Remember, we asked to know these “less than God” things. Now we murmur because we get them, and say “Why did God do this?” We did. He allowed.

PHYSICAL: Ge3:18, *And to Adam He said, Because thou hast hearkened to the voice of thy wife, and eaten of the tree concerning which I charged thee of it only not to eat – of that thou hast eaten, cursed is the ground in thy labours, in pain shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life. 19 Thorns and thistles shall it bring forth to thee, and thou shalt eat the herb of the field. 20 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat thy bread.* One of the assignments is to experience the **Physical** nature. Adam is being punished for two things; listening to his wife and the eating of the apple. It seems that listening to his wife would fall under the emotional nature and possibly does, but here it is the hearkening to her voice that is physical. These are physical labours and the physical pain that it brings about, such as “every muscle in my body aches,” and is different from the emotional pain. Thorns and thistles are physical and cause physical discomfort when we experience them. The herb of the field, being food, certainly is physical and the misuse of it causes us much physical discomfort such as obesity, anorexia, internal ailments and dis-eases and as Job experienced, boils, with his boils being symbols of the physical tribulations that he endured. Sweat of the face is physical water that is produced from physical effort. Emotion is usually low as we wipe away this sweat from our face while we are working in the field or in the gym or elsewhere.

EMOTIONAL: Genesis 3:17 *And to the woman He said, I will greatly multiply thy pains and thy groanings; in pain thou shalt bring forth children, and thy submission shall be to thy husband, and he*

shall rule over thee. This assignment is symbolic of the **Emotional** nature. Observe a cow giving birth to a calf, a dog giving birth to a litter of puppies or a cat giving birth to a litter of kittens. It all seems to be so natural and calm. Stand in a delivery room and listen to a woman giving birth to a child. Has any man ever dared suggest that she not be so emotional? Although the pain may be part of the physical assignment, the groanings are an experience of the emotional assignment. It's different than an elderly person on the death bed that lies in great pain and agony as it appears that some of the emotional expression is absent. In this case it was not part of the assignment. There are some peoples that while traveling from one area to another, that the woman stops by a bush, gives birth, and then catches up with the rest of her people. These are referred to as bush babies. (One might ponder why they don't have the same emotional assignment as God's chosen House of Jacob.) Women seem to have other pains and groanings as some require a day of bed rest once a month. Only God could design such an emotional smorgasbord as to assign a woman to be submissive to her husband. Sit in a divorce court room for a day or two if you want to experience this expression. Of course it's not necessary to go to a divorce court room to experience this, as one need only open the eyes and look, or be married. Society is rampart with this expression as woman frantically competes with the male for the trousers. There seems to be a direct correlation in the greater the distance away from God, the greater the competition. Similar to submission, for a woman to be ruled over by a man, God forbid! How seriously the emotional assignments of God are being exercised. Sorry, I had better end this paragraph before it gets emotional.

INTELLECTUAL: The third assignment is the **Intellectual** nature. It's a little more difficult to discern as other pieces of the puzzle are required. Gen 3:15 *And the Lord God said to the serpent, Because thou hast done this thou art cursed above all cattle and all the brutes of the earth, on thy breast and belly thou shalt go, and thou shalt eat earth all the days of thy life. 16 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman and between thy seed and her seed, he shall watch against thy head, and thou shalt watch against his heel.* One quarter of the Ages that are depicted by the twelve tribes of Jacob, on the Sine wave of the Calendar of God's Ages, are associated with the tribes of Dan, Aser and Nephthali. This quarter is influenced by the scorpion or serpent, where the fall of man is experienced, as he awakens to the knowledge of world delusion and choice. This quarter is also dominated by one of the four living beings, the eagle, which as a bird represents the intellectual nature. Here we have God's assignment of the intellectual battle between good and evil, which remains with us in this quarter and continues for the two quarters following. The serpent crawling *on thy breast and belly* is symbolic of what had been Satan standing upright (*walking about the earth* as in the book of Job 1:6-12, 2:1-8) and challenging the children that are **BELIEVING** the perfect mind of God into manifestation. With Satan gaining dominion by the children believing less than perfection, God's children are doing the service for Satan. Adam and Eve chose the knowledge of good and evil. Satan's power is not as necessary, as he already has dominion by God's children doing the wicked thinking for him by their own choice. It is so hard to step up and take the responsibility for our own actions. Gen 6:6 *And the lord God having seen that the wicked actions of Men were multiplied upon the earth, and that everyone in his heart was intently brooding over evil continually.* Gen 8:21 *The imagination of Man is intently bent upon evil things from his youth.* 2 Ch 7:14 *If my people who are called by my name will humble themselves, and pray and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways, then I will hear from heaven, and will forgive their (original) sin and heal their land.* If at any time, the children go back to believing the perfect mind of God, Satan's dominion would immediately disappear and the Garden of Eden or heaven would reappear. Our land and our people; the House of Jacob would be healed. Those that have read the end of the book know this symphony will be directed by God, with His timing. The *enmity* assignment is the bitter distaste for evil by the children of God. This distaste was re-initiated more emphatically in Heb 8:10 *I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts.* With this, the intellectual discernment for evil should be harder for God's children to ignore. It is inherently within us to know what is right or wrong. (If you watch the evening

news, you might ponder if everyone inherently knows right from wrong, as God directs us to *let the unrighteous remain unrighteous*. Rev 22:11) *Between thy seed and her seed* should cause us great intellectual discernment as to where we place our seed. *Watch against* is a warning that we could be intellectually fooled or misled. We are commanded to be wise as serpents, and to seek God's face. If one were to observe the nature of a cow, it doesn't make an intellectual decision between good and evil. It just does, and there is no thought present. Also, a dog, man's best friend, doesn't make an intellectual discernment such as, "Was he mean to me yesterday," or "Did he give me my favorite kind of food," or "Is it right or wrong if I chew on this shoe?" It would not be fair for those of the emotional nature to face judgment for an intellectual nature that they don't possess. This is the difference between Training and Educating.

SPIRITUAL: The **Spiritual** nature is the direct connection with God, for the House of Jacob according to Heb 8. Although we have this connection, we get caught up in the other three natures of world. We don't understand that the worldly emotion of love is no different than the worldly emotion of hate; or that worldly pleasure is no different than worldly pain; or that worldly thought is less than perfect mind. Gen 3:20 *until thou return to the earth out of which thou wast taken, for earth thou art and to earth thou shalt return.* 3:23 *and now lest at any time he stretch forth his hand, and take of the tree of life and eat, and so he shall live forever.* At first it appears that this is a punishment to Adam for falling short in not allowing him to live forever, yet it may be 180 degrees out of phase and be God's greatest blessing. As we sit here in world, or hell compared to heaven, we try to grab all of it that we can, believing that it's real, unaware that world is the falling-short and missing the mark of perfection. Wouldn't understanding and wisdom guide us to choose the perfection, instead of the falling short, if only we knew? Here sits Spiritual Man in the flesh body, taking on the physical, emotional and intellectual natures of the world as we separate from our spirituality, believing our mind instead of God's perfect mind. What a horrible dilemma, that we could be caught up in this imperfection and dis-ease forever and ever. Consider some of the diseases we see people suffering, and imagine if they had to continue on like that forever and ever. It is out of the greatness of God's love and His infinite mercy that He allows the Spiritual Man to shed the flesh body that has held us captive and separated us from our Father. We each hold a "get out of world (hell) card" to be cashed in at a time of God's choosing. He has set a period of 120 years as the maximum penalty. It is His mercy that allows some an early release, the rest of us must remain longer and continue doing our time. So, what a beautiful promise we have from God: *until thou return to the earth out of which thou wast taken, for earth thou art and to earth thou shalt return.* Spiritual Man will be free at last! All this time it was God's protection in allowing the demise of the flesh body, yet, how we fight against it. Now we see clearly and can proclaim: *Grave, where is thy victory, death, where is thy sting?* 1 Cor 15:55 All the angels of heaven will rejoice, when one of God's own comes home! We should say: Thank you, Lord God Almighty for your mercy and grace, in not leaving me down here forever and ever. AMEN!

Sin was necessary to cause the visual and physical distortion, similar to throwing a pebble in a crystal clear lake to cause the visual and physical distortion. Without it, the perception of the Universe would not exist. All the while, Christian Ministers are calling God's Spiritual Children worthless sinners just because they are experiencing the world. God didn't think we were worthless sinners. He loved the manifestation of His Divine Order enough to send His Son, so that we would be redeemed and the manifestation would continue. We need to find out who WE really are as the "House of Jacob" and then get back to BELIEVING God's perfect mind by dying to and letting go of the three world natures. We know that Jesus had no sin. Jesus ALWAYS knew who He was as the Son of God. The House of Jacob does not yet know who they are as the Sons of God. Our falling short was forgiven, but maybe it is WE that must overcome OUR ignorance.

CREATION, VISABLE MANIFESTATION WEDDING GUESTS

THREE DIFFERENT GROUPS OF PEOPLES

ETHNOLOGY: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 407

Our species had its origin, not in one, but in several or many creations... Primeval diversities among men; several races rather than varied circumstances of climate and locality.

Most Christians like to think that we all descended from Adam. We did in the sense that it was Adam the Spiritual Man of God, including Jesus along with the rest of the "Throne of God" that BELIEVED God's mind into existence. Adam's choice made evil necessary, otherwise how could he gain the knowledge of evil, if it didn't exist? It is part of God's Divine Order to have a two polarity system with good and evil or positive and negative. The battery in a vehicle has two poles, one positive and one negative. We don't get out a saw and cut off the negative pole because it's bad. It is as necessary as the positive pole. Unless both poles are connected, the starter won't turn the engine over. Imagine going to a football game where only one team showed up. Even if the one team did a kickoff, there would be no one to receive the ball, and the game could not continue. Such is the Divine Order which has more than one team. There were three different groups created in the invisible mind of God, so it makes sense that as Adam BELIEVED them into being, that there would still be three different groups. They are:

1. **Theria:** Ge 1:24 *And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature according to its kind, quadrupeds and reptiles and wild beasts of the earth according to their kind.* Wild beast is a translation of the Greek word "theria" (Gk-2342-theria- 2 legged beast, brute, brutish man, savage).
2. **Male and Female:** Ge 1:27 *And God made man, according to the image of God he made him, male and female he made them.* Ge 1:26 *Let them have dominion over the fish, birds, cattle and reptiles.*
3. **Adam-Spiritual Man:** Ge 2:7 *And God formed the man of dust of the earth, and breathed upon his face the breath of life, and the man became a living soul.* Ge 2:22 *And God formed the rib which He took from Adam into a woman, and brought her to Adam.* This is the Spiritual Man race born "from above" (Gk-509-another- from above, from a higher place, from the first or beginning), which will manifest in the world as Adam, Seth... Noe... later as Jacob's seed. God chose Abram, Isaac, and Jacob and then put this Indwelling Spiritual Man nature in the flesh Body of Jacob's Seed, the House of Jacob ONLY, which was made different by "God's intervention" with Sarra, Abram's wife, and again His intervention with Rachel between Jacob and Esau.

First: These three peoples above were designed in God's invisible mind.

Second: They were BELIEVED into form. This is done by Adam in Ge 2:18-20 *and God formed yet farther out of the earth... whatever Adam called any living creature, that was.* The difficulty here is that it seems that Adam is believing himself into existence. We probably don't have the complete concept of how God performed this along with creating all of the Throne of God into its existence. Gospel of Thomas 29: *Jesus said: If the flesh came into being because of Spirit, it is a wonder. But if Spirit came into being because of the body, it is a wonder of wonders. Indeed I am amazed at how this great wealth has made its home in this poverty."*

Thirdly: Some of the Spirit Adam nature chose to know evil, which created the negative polarity being the physical, emotional and intellectual world versus the positive polarity of heaven.

1. **Theria:** At this time the entire cosmos appeared including world with all that Adam had BELIEVED into being which included the theria. Theria means two legged beast, brute, brutish man, savage. It is the Emotional Races without the Intellectual or Spiritual Man natures. Ezk 23:19-20 *And thou didst multiply thy fornication, so as to call to remembrance the days of thy youth, wherein thou didst commit whoredom in Egypt, and thou didst dote upon the Chaldeans, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and their members as the members of horses.* God's Spiritual Man race was mixing with the Theria and it was wrong.

2. **Male and Female:** Ge 6:2-5 *And it came to pass when men began to be numerous upon the earth, and daughters were born to them, 3 that the Sons of God (Spiritual Man Race, Jesus was Son of God, as is the Body, the House of Jacob are also Sons of God) having seen the daughters of men that they were beautiful, took to themselves wives of all whom they chose. And the Lord God said, My Spirit shall certainly not remain among these men forever, because they are flesh, but their days shall be an hundred and twenty years. 5 Now the giants were upon the earth in those days; and after that when the Sons of God were wont to go in to the daughters of men, they bore children to them, those were the giants of old, the men of renown.* God's Spiritual Man race was mixing with the Intellectual Male and Female Races and it was wrong. Ge 6:6 *And the Lord God having seen that the wicked actions of men were multiplied upon the earth;* Ge 6:10 *Noe was a just man; being perfect in his generation, (Gk-genea: race, offspring, species) Noe was well pleasing to God.* Why else the flood? The Ten Commandments and Laws hadn't been given yet for us to violate. Our race mixing screwed up God's plan for us, so He had to erase the chalk board and start over. It's not much different today.

3. **Adam-Spiritual Man:** Eve who was Zoe, mother of all living, with seed from Satan, birthed 2 races. This is done in Ge 3:15-16 *And the Lord God said to the serpent (Gk-3789-ophis-serpent, snake, devil, Satan), Because thou hast done this thou are cursed above all cattle and all the brutes (Gk-2342-theria-two legged beasts) of the earth, on thy breast and belly thou shalt go, and thou shalt eat earth all the days of thy life. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman and between thy seed (Gk-4690-spermatos-semen, progeny, posterity) and her seed (Gk-4690-spermatos-semen, progeny, posterity), he shall watch against thy head, and thou shalt watch against his heel.* The Gk word "spermatos" is the same in Lev 15:16 18:23 and is translated "seed of copulation," in Lev 12:2 is translated "conceived seed". This is the Cain Race. When Esau and Jacob were born, Jacob's head was against Esau's heel, and Jacob had his hand on Esau's heel. Esau is the continuation of Cain's seed as the Edomite race. Ge 4:17 *And Cain knew his wife;* and the often asked question: where did Cain's wife come from? Ge 1:27 *male and female He made them.* She was one of the females He made. Cain was cursed by God for killing Abel in Ge 4:12 *When thou tillest the earth, then it shall not continue to give its strength to thee: thou shalt be groaning and trembling on the earth.* This characteristic has been passed down to the Esau/Edomites still today along with the protection of Ge 4:15 *the Lord God set a mark upon Cain that no one that found him might slay him.* Today's Spiritual Man makes the grievous error to think this protection of the Cain Race is because they are God's Spiritual Man and therefore refuses to realize and take responsibility that it is WE that are God's Spiritual Man. Both teams are protected by God in order to continue the manifestation. Adam Race joins the world manifestation in Ge 3:23-25 *So the*

Lord God sent him forth out of the Garden... and He cast out Adam and caused him to dwell over against the Garden of Delight. Now the Spiritual Man of God starts to multiply. Ge 4:1 And Adam knew Eve (Gk-2222-Zoe-mother of life source) his wife and she conceived and brought forth Cain... and she again bore his brother Abel. Although born as fraternal twins just as it was repeated with Jacob and Esau, the first birth was from the spermatozoa of ophis-Satan which yielded Cain. If it wasn't, why did God put enmity between Satan's seed and Eve's seed? Then she bore Abel from Adam or Adam's seed, following that later with Seth. The Spiritual Man lineage continues with Adam, Seth, Enos, Cainan, Maleleel, Jared, Enoch, Mathusala, Lamech, Noe and his 3 sons; Sem, Cham, Japheth. It was in a similar manner that God intervened with Sarra prior to Isaac's birth and again with Rachel for Jacob and Esau in the setup causing the older to serve the younger; with the birthright and blessing going to the younger. This continues the eternal battle that goes on this very day.

[Note: Somewhere around 2010 a woman in Europe gave birth to twins. DNA tests showed that each of the twins was from a different father. This was said to be the seventh reported case where this had happened. How many unreported cases might there be?]

That was the first go around and it didn't work too well. God's Spiritual Man acted like a kid in the candy store. The pleasures of the physical world were more than he could resist. He race mixed with theria and intellectual man to the point of losing his Spiritual Heritage. So God sent a flood. It is common thought that we all descended from Noe after the flood but did we? Who was on the Ark?

1. **Theria:** Ge 6:20 *And of all cattle and of all reptiles and of all wild beasts-theria,*
 Ge 7:14 *And all the wild beasts-theria after their kind*
 Ge 8:1 *And God remembered Noe and all the wild beasts-theria.*
 Ge 8:17 *And all the wild beasts-theria as many as are with thee,*
 Ge 8:19 *And all the wild beasts-theria and all the cattle*
 Ge 8:20 *And Noe built an altar to the Lord, and took of all clean beasts (Gk-2934-ktenon-cattle), and offered a whole burnt offering.* In this case the word theria is not used; one doesn't make a burnt offering with humans.
2. **Male and Female:**
 Ge 6:20 *And of all cattle and of all reptiles and of all theria, even of all flesh Gk-4561-sarkoz: flesh, human beings, mere humanity, carnality, material circumstance as opposed to spiritual.*
 Ge 7:15 *went in to Noe into the ark, pairs, male and female of all flesh.* Gk-4561-sarkoz: flesh, human beings, mere humanity, carnality, material circumstance as opposed to spiritual.
 Ge 7:16 *And they that entered went in male and female of all flesh,* Gk-4561-sarkoz: flesh, human beings, mere humanity, carnality, material circumstance as opposed to spiritual.
 Ge 8:17 *And all the wild beasts as many as are with thee, and all flesh Gk-4561-sarx: flesh, human beings, mere humanity, carnality, material circumstance as opposed to spiritual.*
3. **Adam-Spiritual Man:** Ge 7:1 *And the Lord God said to Noe, enter thou and all thy family into the ark for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.* Gk-1074-genea: race, genealogy, offspring, progeny, a step in genealogy, nation. This was Noe, Sem, Cham, Japheth and the 4 wives; all that was left of the Spiritual nature Sons of God on earth.

Wild beast: Gk-2342-theria, theriois = two legged beast, brute, brutish man, savage

Quadrupeds: Gk-5074-tetrapoda = quadruple, fourfold, four-footed beast

Cattle: Gk-2934-ktene, ktenon = property in animals, beast of burden, cattle, domestic animal.

Reptile: Gk-2062-erpetois, erpeto, erpeta, erpeton = a reptile, serpent, creeping animal, to creep

Bird: Gk-4071-peteinois, peteinon, peteina = able to fly, winged, usually birds, fowl

THE FLOOD: There is much discussion as to what actually flooded; was it the whole world as we know it today or just an area of the world. Ge 7:20 *Fifteen cubits (22.5 feet) upwards was the water raised, and it covered all the high mountains.* If this was during one of the very first if not the first Cycles of the Ages before the tectonic plates shifted creating today's mountains, it is very possible. Or perhaps it was the Tarim Basin in Western China which is similar to the Pamlico Sound in Eastern North Carolina which is about 20 to 22 feet deep, but not as large as the Tarim Basin. What was really happening? God was correcting the Divine Order of His invisible mind that was manifested as the Universe. His Spiritual Man had run it off course beyond correction. In effect, God was erasing or in this case, e-racing the chalkboard. The kid in the candy store was out of control and had laid waste his own genealogical heritage. Spiritual Man was creating his own imaginations or mind into manifestation, instead of God's mind, as he still is today. Eventually, Spiritual Man was given the Law in the desert to sort of put a governor on his creating. While there was still one man that hadn't mixed his race, Noe, God started over with him. Ge 6:9 *Noe was a just man; being perfect in his generation (Gk-1074-geneseis-successive generation, descent, lineage, blood line) Noe was well-pleasing to God.* Here God was dealing with the fact that the pure nature of his Spiritual race that chose to know evil, or go down into the pit (experience world), would do wicked things, and in this case race-mix and diminish His race to an end. Ge 8:21 *the imagination of man is intently bent upon evil things from his youth.* No spirit from heaven can enter the world experience without choosing to know evil, which is the creating of one's own mind, instead of God's mind, and this is the true Original Sin. If you exist here in the world, you did it, you sinned, fell short of God's mind, missed the mark of perfection. If you didn't do it, then you don't exist here in the world, with the exception of Jesus who continued to BELIEVE God's mind instead of His own mind. All creatures on earth do not have the Spiritual Nature from above, only those chosen by God, which is the House of Jacob seed, and many of the House of Jacob seed ignore it. In that ignoring, we get caught up in the appearance of world which is the physical, emotional and intellectual natures. Just as the water in the crystal clear lake, symbolic of God, cannot be seen, we see the waves of distortion (sin) thinking we are seeing the water and grabbing hold of all the distortion that we can get. Then we wonder why God did this or that to us. He didn't. He allowed us choice. We did it.

Ge 9:18-27 Cham is the first to step out of line by having sex with his mother, Noe's wife. It is explained as "Cham saw the nakedness of his father". This meaning is explained clearly in Le 20:11, 17-21. Cham was the father of Chanaan therefore Noe cursed Chanaan to be a bond-servant to Sem. Chanaan and his sons; the Channites, Amorites, Chettites, Evites, Girkashites, Jebusites and Amathites are cursed by God over and over as they are cut off, driven out and destroyed for Cham's evil actions.

Ge 10, 11:10-32 Now the three races begin to multiply. The Bible doesn't follow the theria and the intellectual races or tell much about them until God's Spiritual Man is again chastised for intermarrying with them. We are following the genealogy mainly of Sem; except when Cham and Japheth seed proselyte with Sems. It is not only one race, but only certain ones of one race, in most cases the first born male until we reach Jacob's 12 Tribes and their seed. Notice in Ge 11:10-25 with the generations of Sem; each list the first born male by name *and then begot sons and daughters, and died.* In most cases these sons and daughters aren't followed, tracked, or even mentioned again.

Ge 11:1-9 Before the three brothers were scattered, they still had the power of God's Spiritual Man by BELIEVING. They started to build the tower of Confusion or Babel. God saw it and said: *Behold, there is one race and one lip of all and they have begun to do this, and now nothing shall fail from them of all that they may have undertaken to do.* They were of One Mind and therefore could create here in the physical world whatever they chose just as they had created (manifested) "God's mind" in heaven. Of one lip means they were all confessing the word together as One Mind. We did this later in the desert and again in the book of Acts after the Holy Spirit came, that's why there were different

tongues spoken, yet they understood. We need to learn how to hold together in righteousness, and then we will do it again and at that time our Head Jesus will return to the Body of The Christ.

Satan was the embodiment of the fallen short, missing the mark nature of “thought BELIEVED” or the negative energy. He is the resistance and opposition to God. Eph 6:12 *For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities, against the world powers of this darkness, against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenlies.* Other evil is present, but it has no power over us. The symbolical reverse of world evil, when Jesus was born, there was “no room” for His perfection in the world.

Let’s go back to a point too important to miss in Gen 1:26 *And God said, Let “us” make man according to “our” image and likeness.* The “us” and “our” is in the invisible mind of God, as Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, with Jesus (Son) and the Elect, who were chosen before the foundation of the world. 1:27 *And God made man according to the image of God He made him, male and female He made them.* 1:28 *And God blessed them, saying, Increase and multiply, and fill the earth and subdue it.* The man that He made here was the Allogenes or “other generations,” meaning “other races,” NOT the Elect or His chosen, and at this point these races were still in the Spiritual realm. Notice 2:5 states *before it was on the earth and before it sprang up.*

Gen 2:7 *And God formed the man of dust of the earth, and breathed upon his face the breath of life, and the man became a living soul.* This living soul was Adam or Spiritual Man and did not become the female counterpart until God removed his rib to make woman. 3:21 *And God brought a trance upon Adam, and he slept, and he took one of his ribs and filled up the flesh instead thereof. And God formed the rib which he took from Adam into a woman, and brought her to Adam.* At this point they were still in the Spiritual realm, as they were naked and did not notice.

Gen 2:19 *And God formed yet farther out of the earth all the wild beasts of the field, and all the birds of the sky, and he brought them to Adam, to see what he would call them, and whatever Adam called any living creature, that was the name of it. And Adam gave names to all the cattle and to all the birds of the sky, and to all the wild beasts of the field.* Adam, represents the Israelites, and is “believing into being” all that God held in His mind in Ge chap 1, and this includes the male and female of 1:27. The beasts and the male and female were ‘good’ because they had no laws to break or covenant to breach. One is not guilty where there is no law. Only God’s Elect in the desert received the law or covenant; only Adam and Eve were told “don’t eat;” only the House of Jacob was chosen before the foundation of the world. God’s Elect, Adam and Eve, and the House of Jacob are all of one and the same seed bloodline.

Upon the choice to know good and evil, the two-polarity system causing **appearance** (physical), **experience** (emotional), and **expression** (intellectual) is set up. God has “allowed” the manifestation of the negative pole. This causes the appearance, expression and experience of His mind, as the cosmos, because of His children’s falling short (the ripples). Without the falling short or negative pole, there is just Spiritual perfection, which is the pure understanding and knowledge of all that is, without appearance, experience or expression (crystal clear lake). World has become the stage for the imperfect we call evil, to dwell. It is created by the Elect believing their mind instead of believing God’s perfect mind. Satan (falling short) is given dominion during the period of world. This is affirmed in Job when at the beginning Job loses everything and becomes covered with boils. Job was a Spiritual Man with everything until he came down into the world. For the purpose of understanding, let us consider changing the name Adam to Atom. While the atom is perfect, we cannot see the energy in it. If we make it imperfect by smashing it, we then see the appearance of the energy that it always was. World is appearance similar to a 12,000 year drawn out, slow motion explosion, of an Atom. We have options for our participation; see parable of the talents in Mt 25:14-30. If you knew that you were Son of God as Jesus was, would you live

any differently? In the Old Testament we were given rules to break causing ripples and appearance. In the New Testament we are given forgiveness and a removal of the rules, causing the return to crystal clear lake. This is the cycle.

With the understanding from the above paragraphs, let's go back to Gen 1 and consider what God is doing with His creation. Keep in mind that God made the sun and moon on the fourth day.

Gen 1:1 - 5 *In the beginning God made the heaven and the earth. But the earth was unsightly and unfurnished, and darkness was over the deep, and the Spirit of God moved over the water. And God said, Let there be light, and there was light. And God saw the light that it was good, and God divided between the light and the darkness. And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night, and there was evening and there was morning, the first day.* Here is something to contemplate that is right before your eyes; our sun lights up our solar system. Compared to the universe, our sun is just another star. No star or stars light up the whole universe. At night we look out at the universe and it is all dark, except for the little spots of lights called stars. If Gen 1 - 5 is not true, then during the day we should look out at the universe and it should still be dark, because our sun doesn't light it up. On the other hand if the universe is always light, then at night we should look out and see it lit up and see the blue sky as the result of our sun and not be able to see the stars. We see what we see because God divided between the light and the darkness and this is talking about the universe not just our solar system. It's easy to understand how our sun makes the world light and dark, but how about the universe, if God didn't do it? Might this be a problem for the big bang or evolution?

SUMMARY

In Genesis chapter 1 we have a sample of what God held in His invisible mind. It is not all that God had in His mind, but just a sample.

In the book of Revelation we have revealed to us the Throne of God, or for our purposes here, the Creative Throne of God, which causes the manifestation of the mind of God. *Ge 2:19 God formed farther out of the earth... brought them to Adam... whatever Adam called it, that was the name of it.* God's mind of thought, believed and confessed, equals manifestation.

This manifestation was initially the Spiritual nature referred to as the Garden of Eden or Heaven, which could not be seen because it was perfect, pure, righteous and Godly.

This manifestation could continue through eternity as long as the Throne of God was working properly. The Throne of God broke.

Part of this Throne of God was the Adamic Spiritual nature that did the believing and confessing of the mind of God into this invisible Spiritual manifestation. It was invisible because it was pure and righteous just like a crystal clear lake, just as gold if purified completely would be crystal clear like glass.

The part of the Throne of God that broke was the Adamic Spiritual nature. They learned they could believe their own minds rather than believe God's mind.

Their own minds were fallen-short, missing the mark or sin, compared to God's mind.

It was this distortion that caused the physical appearance, the emotional feeling, and the intellectual thinking that we see and experience as the universe. *Ge 3:9 and they perceived that they were naked.*

We still don't see the invisible God that is too clear and pure to be seen. When we see the universe, we see what the invisible God would look like if He wasn't so clear and pure. We still are not seeing Him, but only the distortion caused by the falling-short. Jesus was made fallen short or sin and that's what He meant when He said *Jn 14:9 If you see me, you have seen the Father.* Without being made distortion or sin, we would not have seen Jesus.

God so loved the result of this physical, emotional and intellectual manifestation of the kosmos. It was His Divine Order being manifested as the visible physical Universe.

Since it was caused by the broken Throne of God, it would not continue forever, thus ending with death. To prevent this death of the universe and all, God sent His Son to die that death, in place of that Adamic Spiritual nature that caused the Throne to be broken. Therefore it would continue throughout eternity.

You can't spank a Spirit.

God chose a race before the foundation of the world to do this refining. This race was the lineage or bloodline of Abraam, Isaac and Jacob and the seed or descendents of Jacob.

God instilled this fallen-short Adamic Spiritual Nature into this flesh and blood race that He separated out to be His, and He made them a Holy people.

This race is continually being purified and refined to cleanse its hardheaded, fallen-short Spiritual nature. When this is completed, this race will become the transformed body of "The Christ" just as Jesus became the transformed Head of "The Christ" when He arose from the grave and later ascended.

It is through this "The Christ" that God will manifest Himself here on earth as the perfect and righteous experience and expression to continue throughout eternity, eons or ages.

The Bible is the story of this one chosen House of Jacob race and their interactions with the other races, which will bring about a cleansing and purification of their wicked ways, and then He will heal them.

Until that time, we will wallow in the dis-ease of our own minds while we murmur to God about it.

The point is: the invisible God is in the process of manifesting Himself in the physical realm, with Godliness and righteousness. When He refines and purifies His Spiritual Man Sons to that extent of righteousness, He will manifest physically through them.

We could say: The Ark of Testimony begot The Ark of the Covenant begot The Temple begot the flesh and blood Holy Race of Jacob's seed begot The Christ begot The Physical God here on earth. Amen.

THRONE OF GOD

Robert D Steffens

Jul 15, 2007 (rev 7-28-09, 1-7-10, 10-7, 28-13, 11-18-13, 7-18-17)

The Throne of God is revealed to us in the book of Revelation. Ezekiel and Isaiah received a brief glimpse of it and it was given to John in great detail. Very few people have understood the book of Revelation even to this day. It is very difficult because you need to have the big picture before you can understand the details and you need to understand the details before you can have the big picture. This may explain why it has been such a mystery until these end times or the end of this age. Probably the best and most detailed description of the book of Revelation was done by my biological and Spiritual brother, Roger Hathaway, in which he called it "The Revelation of Jesus Christ to John; Decoded." He first wrote it in the winter of 1998, revised and published it on his website on February 2008. It can be pulled up at www.divinepageant.com, if you would like to study the complete book of Revelation in great detail. My printout from Roger is 126 pages and starting on page 61 Roger addresses "The Throne Scene of St. John's Vision." The following 6 paragraphs are taken directly from Roger's writing on pages 61 and 62 of my printout. First though, if you don't understand it, please don't get discouraged. Persistence is very important in seeking, along with the help of the Holy Spirit guiding us, along with some prayer.

How this Supreme Mind extends Himself into the world reveals to us how He thinks of Himself. I suggest that Jesus provided an important clue when He referred to Himself as the Son of Man, and to God as His Father. It must be that this Supreme Mind, the Source of **All That Is**, is visualizing Himself as Man with a capital "M." Therefore, we might visualize Jesus' Father as the ultimate, ideal, perfect Man. That is not to say that God has a physical body or shape like the old-man sitting somewhere up in the ethers where He looks down upon His toys. Rather, Man is the absolute perfection of all the qualities which we find in ourselves. Rather than being a physical Being, Man is an IDEAL. What kind of ideal? Remember that this is all a mind-game in which God visualizes Himself as something perfect, and then expresses that image into a sort of dream, whereby His offspring represent His own Being. Thus, as He expresses Himself into this dimension of reality, Christ is His firstborn offspring. The person of Jesus is the Head of the body of Christ; He is the vine while we Israelites are the branches. The anointed Offspring of God isn't just one person, but is the entire Family of Israelites. The body of Christ doesn't just represent the Father, and is not just a son of the father, but is an EXPRESSION of the Father Himself. Simply, the Father thinks Himself into an existence of physical nature. The next couple chapters of this book explain how He does that. Jesus, as Head of the body, tells us that to see Him is to see the Father! Analogous to this would be your own dreams, where the figments that you produce are born from your mind, and are actual manifestations of your mind. Your figments act, dynamically ACT, as extensions of your own mind. Psychologists understand that dream-characters symbolize the dreamer. Each figment that you dream is really an expression of your own self, having no independent existence. You live and experience something through each figment that you imagine in your dream. You are the father of your dream-characters. So, beside Jesus as God's anointed expression, you might also look at fellow Israelite European white race Christians as His expressions, too. Truly, we branches are not always perfect representations of Him, for we sometimes wither and some of us get pruned off and we don't always bear quality fruit. Nevertheless, we are individual experiences of our Father, in whom we live and move and have our being.

If you've got that much clear in your mind, let's go on to the next step. Jesus, with the entire body of Christ, is the Son of Man, and He has a very special quality; He, the entire body, has the ability to create an extended reality for Himself. That He is created in the image of His Father doesn't refer to appearance only, but to powers. Theologians like to speak of this world-creation as being accomplished through Jesus as the tool or instrument. Good, so we now have the Father manifesting as Jesus who then creates the world by the same method which created Him: by thought.

So, Jesus, the Christ, is actually the Creator of our reality. It is a little confusing to try to think of Jesus and the Father as separate Beings, while keeping in mind that the Father is manifesting Himself into being as Jesus, and is expressing Himself (living) through Jesus. We speak of them as separate beings, but they are one, just as Jesus stated explicitly in His High Priestly Prayer of John 17.

The throne-scene which John describes for us, as seen in his vision, is a detailed breakdown of just who and what Jesus is. We will look at this in great detail in the following pages. Ultimately, we will conclude that the 144,000 Elect make up the body of Christ on earth. We are His body. We, the children of Israel, are the anointed body (expression) through whom God lives and experiences life. Each of His Elect is an extension of Himself, symbolizing some aspect of Him, playing out the experience of some unique role as a child of God. And we are created in His image, meaning that we have the POWER TO CREATE this world as we think it in our minds. We are the BODY of Christ, and our Reality results from our own thoughts; it is whatever we BELIEVE it to be. It is within Christ that we believe; we BELIEVE in Christ. Our creative power is very simply that whatever we, as a group, believe is what we then perceive as real. See, it's all a mind-game!

What we will further discover is that we Elect are responsible for creating a wicked, physical, material world because we have let ourselves be deceived by our counterpart, Satan. Since we are the ones who create the world through our act of BELIEF, Satan must deceive us in order to get us to believe the world is physical, material, and wicked. Since we are the living expression of innocence, like lambs, we are easily deceived, and have given Satan a world of his design.

At the final end-time, at the approaching historical moment when the devil's power is vanquished, and the Elect go on to found the kingdom of Heaven, then this physical world will be transformed into something quite different in nature. All the creatures and earth-races and physical things which we have conjured up into being as this world will be dramatically changed, perhaps many will disappear. Dark races exist because they represent the dark side of our human nature. They mirror the darkness and ignorance within our body of Christ, Israel. They serve as lessons, by which we might better understand our rebellious emotional nature, which is one of the four minds. The end-time catastrophic event is not a tragic one at all, but one which John describes in this vision as a moment when all the angels of heaven rejoice. It is like awakening from a bad dream, awakening to truth and to a spiritual kingdom which is our real home. Esau was promised his period of dominion, and after it ends (about 2000AD or so), then Israel (body of Christ) will reign and will create a new kingdom.

We might conclude here that Roger's writings relate more to ministers, professors and other Theologians, who should have a deeper understanding of the Bible. Unfortunately these people are more interested in the doctrines and commandments of men that have become the religion of their particular denomination, than they are interested in the Truth that is Jesus Christ. Many people who read Roger's writings, said they didn't understand them, and since I relate more on the level of the lay person, I began trying to write some of these things in a manner that a lay person could understand them. Sometimes even that seems too deep, but don't get discouraged. Very pertinent to the six paragraphs above by Roger, is the awakening from a bad dream which coincides with the awakening of the House of Jacob and the dry bones of Ezekiel. The White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, and only they, are God's chosen Israelites. They are the people of the New Covenant of Hebrews 8, whose forefathers and bloodline were under the Old Covenant. Our blindness was given and necessary so that Esau might have his period of dominion. We are approaching a time, very near now, that Chaleb's statement when they went into the Promised Land the first time, in Numbers 13:9 will be repeated. *Only depart not from the Lord; and fear ye not the people of the land, for **they are meat for us; for the season of prosperity is departed from them**, but the Lord is among us: fear them not.* A word to the white European race and White Anglo Saxon Protestants: Stop murmuring and Participate or Perish! This time it's heaven or back to Egypt/world/pit.

Following is an attempt, in another way, to explain the Throne of God:

What is the Throne of God?

The Throne of God is a tool that God created in the very beginning, to cause the manifestation of His invisible mind, by the House of Jacob BELIEVING and CONFESSING the mind of God, which are His thoughts. In the book of revealing or Book of Revelation, God is revealing to us some of the mechanism that He used to manifest His Divine Order as the Universe. Whether God meant it to be or not, it seems that it has been one of the hidden mysteries of the Bible that has been withheld until these end times. Most people think it is only for end time's prophecy. It is not. We are told in Rev 1:19 *Write therefore the things you saw and the things which are and the things which are about to happen.* This is the past, present and future. What was revealed in the book of Revelation was necessary for our understanding of Genesis. The Throne was necessary from **before the foundation of the world**; it is necessary **now**, and it will **always be necessary** through the end of the ages of the ages. When manifested perfectly it creates the Garden of Eden. When the manifestation falls short or misses the mark of God's perfect mind, it produces distortion which allows us to see what the invisible would look like if it wasn't invisible, by us looking at the produced distortion. It turns out that the result of this error is not so bad, after all. That's why it is written that *God so loved the cosmos*, which is the result of His Divine Order being **manifested** as the Universe, visibly. We could say "God so loved the manifestation."

What is the purpose of the Throne of God?

It is the producer and director of the manifestation of God's invisible mind. One could say that **the Throne is the engine that powers the universe**, taking the invisible mind of the invisible God and causing it to manifest visibly and physically into all that we perceive, including the good and the bad. Without the Throne of God, the universe would still be just a thought or even less. The Throne has different purposes and dimensions. Part of it could be called the "**Creative**" Throne, another part the "Current Operating System" Throne, and another the "Harvesting" Throne, when the wheat are separated from the tares and the goats from the sheep. The Throne is active at all times. It is not limited to only these things mentioned, as that would be putting a limit on God, who set up the Throne and "all that is". God's invisible mind expresses and experiences through and by way of this Throne. The 12 Tribes of Jacob perform an important part of this expression and experience which is necessary to produce the manifestation of God's invisible mind. God set this up, not the 12 Tribes. They have little choice in the matter. Their choice could be described as eating the apple or obeying God. Most of the seed of Jacob today, if not all are choosing to eat the apple. And yes, Jesus is the centerpiece of all that was created.

How is the Throne of God made up?

The Throne is not a chair that God sits on up in the sky, nor is it a diagram on a sheet of paper, but a diagram may serve best to explain it's symbology to assist our understanding. One could also picture it as a megaphone or funnel-shaped device that God speaks into the small end and out of the large end comes God's power house of the manifested Universe of "all that is." Within the cone, would be all the other parts causing the amplification of God's thoughts, working between God's invisible mind and the outer ring of the 12 Tribes or at least the 144,000 that were sealed, resulting in the manifestation.

As a diagram:

God is the center focal point, yet permeating the entire Throne, as a sea of crystal glass. Re 4:3, 4:6.

Jesus, the slain lamb is also in the center focal point. This is the Alpha that Jesus referred to. Re 5:6

Rainbow circling around the center as a prism that divided light, symbolizing division. Re 4:3

7 lamps or flames before the Throne are powers/spirit minds/characteristics. Re 4:5

They are **Wisdom, Understanding, Counsel, Strength, Knowledge, Fear, and Godliness** which is also Righteousness. They are characteristics of the **Holy Spirit**. Six of them are listed in Is 11:2-3 in translations made from the Masoretic text. All seven are listed in the original manuscript of the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC, which we should all be using.

Seven Candlesticks or Lampstands are seven churches; samples of our creations and judgments Re 1:12
Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamum, Thyatira, Sardis, Philadelphia and Laodicea.

Seven Stars are Angels; the messengers of the churches, emanating definition and light/truth. Re 1:16
4 living beings; Empowered by seven Spirits or Pneumas are natures of manifestation. Re 4:6

These natures are Lion-**Physical**, Calf-**Emotional**, Eagle-**Intellectual** and Man-**Spiritual**. Re 4:7

The first 3 are of the world, the fourth one is “born from above.” Jesus was not of this world.

24 Elders Expressing the 4 natures. Re 4:4

Which are Prophets, amplifying and directing expression for BELIEF.

144,000 Elect Ignited by the 24 Elders express through the Body of The Christ. Re 7:4-8, Nu 2.

As “The Christ,” Jesus is both the Alpha and the Omega or Head and Body, the beginning and end.

House of Jacob seed: 12 Tribes bloodline; not perfected into righteousness yet.

This center through the outer ring, is the driving force or experience and expression of God.

This temple of people will be God’s dwelling place, here on earth, visual and physical.

The 144,000 Elect and rest of the seed of the House of Jacob then BELIEVE into being this world of things, the other races and all that we perceive as the Universe. A hypothetical drawing of the Throne would resemble the drawing shown in Figure 1 in the chapter “**Calendar of God’s Ages**,” which is a circle with the 12 Tribes in their proper positions. This is also referred to as the encampment in Numbers chapter 2. The unknown is whether the outer ring is just the 144,000 that were sealed in Re 7 or all of the seed of the House of Jacob. These 12 Tribe periods are also called “horns,” which means something similar to **administrations** or the **powers** behind a period of time, as each Tribe hosts a period of time of approximately 2000 years. Also recall that in the center of the encampment was the Tabernacle or Holy of Holies. In the Throne, this would symbolically be the positions where God and Jesus dwelled. The other parts that make up the Throne would be between the center and the outer ring. This example (drawing, description) is just to satisfy our finite minds for understanding.

When all of this is operating as God designed it in His perfection, it yields His Divine Order which is the Universe, in a Spiritual dimension. As in Re 21:18 *the city was pure gold, like pure glass*, and Re 21:21 *the street of the city was pure gold as transparent glass*. Even gold is transparent like glass, when it is pure and without distortion or impurities, making it invisible. This description of the Universe is similar to the state of manifestation of Jesus after his resurrection, somewhat Spiritual, perhaps lacking the definition of “matter” or lacking what we perceive as being physically solid. The part of this Spiritual dimension Universe, which we are most familiar with, is what we know about Heaven or the Garden of Eden, which really isn’t much; but we really, really want to go there anyway. For the seed of Jacob, this is due to our primal instinct, like the Prodigal Son, returning to the Father in Heaven. Perhaps the Prodigal Son wasn’t really contending with the pigs for food as much as that was symbolic of contending with this world of chaos, just as Job was contending with his boils, which symbolized his world of chaos. The order of the creation of this Spiritual Universe is diagrammed in “**God’s Divine Order**” at the end of this chapter. Block A is God, block B is the Throne of God and block C is the resulting **fallen-short manifestation** that is visible due to the falling short or sin. Without sin or falling short, block C would no longer exist. In order to continue the visual, physical manifestation of the universe, we might go so far as to say “sin was necessary.” It was even fun for a season. Ec 3:1-8 *To all things there is a time, and a season for every matter under heaven*.

So, all is well in the Garden of Eden, yet dare we say, perhaps a little boring. At this point, prior to the symbolical apple which was the Adamic race falling short, there was only “good.” When you have only “good,” it’s usually not so “good” after all. When there is only one thing, there is nothing to compare it to, therefore that one thing is the very best, but it is also the very worst. The best and worst together, having no difference, make the one thing just average. It is necessary to have a two-polarity system. In this case, one pole is good and the other pole is evil. It was only when this falling-short, sin, occurred that the Spiritual dimension Universe of heaven and God’s perfection and righteousness became the Physical, Emotional, Intellectual visual World as we perceive it today. Without the distortion caused

by sin, we would fall back into the Spiritual dimension of heaven. Many people living today will witness this happening, before this generation passes away and they will be participants in setting up the coming Kingdom of God. Jesus showed us this transition after His resurrection. Most of the 12 periods of ages of approximately 2000 years each, carry a certain theme that is introduced at the beginning of the age and carried out or executed at the end of the age. In our current period of Gad, Jesus introduced it by showing us His resurrection and Ascension and now, at this ending period of Gad, it will be carried out or executed for the House of Jacob which are God's children and the Body of The Christ. This is not to say that the other races that call upon the name of the Lord, and learn the ways of the House of Jacob, will not be rewarded for their righteousness. They will have their rightful place too.

What if the Throne of God broke?

It would cause the demise of the manifestation of the Garden of Eden and the entire Universe.

It would cause massive chaos in the Garden of Eden and chaos is not allowed in God's perfection with it continuing to be God's perfection. **Automatic eviction** from the perfection would result, and that is exactly what happened. The broken part was kicked out.

What was the broken part? It was **the Spiritual nature born from above** which is also called the Adamic race, chosen before the foundation of the world. This Spiritual nature will later be expressed in God's chosen race which is the seed of the House of Jacob, which God put this Spirit into. That is what is meant in Is 42:1, 44:1-3, 59:20-21, 63:11, Eze 36:27, 37:14, Mt 12:18. It has everything to do with Mt 15:24 when Jesus said He didn't come for everyone, but only for the House of Jacob. It is only those with that Spiritual nature **born from above** that He came for. "They" were guilty! "They" were forgiven! How simple this really is.

How did it break? This Spiritual nature **started BELIEVING their own minds** instead of BELIEVING God's mind, once they realized the creative power they had. In doing this they "fell short of God's mind" and they "missed the mark that God had set for them." This is expressed by the Greek word "amartia" which means "failing to witness" and in this case, it was failing to witness God's mind, and instead they were witnessing their own minds.

How does one correct or chastise a Spiritual nature? You don't. **Insert it in a flesh and blood body**, and then with love, chastise that flesh and blood body and refine it like gold is refined to rid the impurities. It eventually becomes purified and once again righteous. That is what God is doing to the House of Jacob. That's why He waits with open arms for us to return to Him.

Why isn't God doing that to ALL races? ALL races didn't fall short and miss the mark of that assignment made by God to the House of Jacob. They never had the chance to fall short or miss the mark. They weren't part of the Throne of God or the seed of Jacob that does God's BELIEVING. This is made very clear in the Bible. The Bible is the story of this one creating race. As for the other races:

They weren't chosen before the foundation of the world.

They are not depicted as the ones that ate the apple.

They are not the 144,000 Elect or any part of the rest of the House of Jacob.

They weren't in the desert with Moses.

They didn't agree to the Old Covenant with God, made then, between God and the House of Jacob.

They are not a party to the New Covenant of Hebrews 8, made with God and only the seed of the House of Jacob.

They have different purposes, still being part of God's creation and glory, and that's OK.

They were not guilty.

Why is this so confusing in the Christian church? During what is called the 1000 years of the dark ages of Christianity, God's children were buried in the Pagan Edomite Universal religion, and they have never recovered from the polluted teachings. The 1000 years are approximately 300 AD to 1517 AD, which is closer to 1200 years. Jesus, the disciples and the followers in the book of Acts knew

who they were; they knew that they were of the seed of the House of Jacob. They used a pamphlet referred to as the Didache, with the long name being “The Teachings of Jesus by the Twelve Apostles to the 12 Tribes of Jacob.” Around 300 AD this Christian following was usurped into the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic church. During that time, the House of Jacob’s Sanctuary, which is the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC, being the Holy Bible and the Holy Word of God, was translated into the polluted Masoretic Text. The Masoretic Text used the Herodian Text alphabet which was developed between 47 BC and 100 AD, during the Herod’s rule, thus called “Herodian” Text. Around 900 AD this polluted Masoretic Text was accepted into the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic church without question. Bibles were written by hand prior to the printing press and available only to the priests. The priests told the masses that they would interpret what the Bible said, saying the masses weren’t smart enough to interpret it themselves. Oct 31, 1517 Martin Luther nailed his 95 Thesis to the door at Wittenberg castle, and along with the other reformers began the Reformation. This is the time the word **Protestant** was added to the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, which were the ones doing the protesting of the Pagan Edomite teachings. This led God’s children, the seed of the ones usurped into the Catholic Church, to come out of the Catholic Church. With the advent of the printing press, this finally put Bibles into the hands of the masses. However, the only translations available at that time were from the polluted Masoretic text and we were fortunate to get those, with many translators being put to death. At this time, it had been about 1500 years since Jesus was here to teach the truth and quote the Greek Septuagint to His followers. The markers had been moved and the times changed. To this day, God’s children haven’t been able to find their way back home. This will soon come to an end as prophesied in Dn 8:13-14 *How long shall the vision continue, even the removal of the sacrifice, and the bringing in of the sin of desolation; and **how long shall the sanctuary and host be trampled?** :14 *And he said to him, Evening and morning **there shall be two thousand and three hundred days; and then the sanctuary shall be cleansed.*** A day sometimes equals a year in the Bible when dealing in prophetic numbers. The Greek Septuagint of 285 BC is the sanctuary being referred to and the House of Jacob is the host. From 285 BC until 2015 AD is 2300 years and then **the sanctuary shall be cleansed**. This refers directly to the pollution done to the Greek Septuagint when it was translated into the Masoretic Text and the translations made from the Masoretic Text.*

An example of this trampling is in John 3:3 and 3:7 where the Greek word “anothen” meaning “from above” was translated as the Greek word “palin” meaning “again.” Everywhere in the entire Bible, all 29 times, the word “anothen” is translated “from above” except in these two verses. See chapter: **Born Again or From Above** for the complete list. Now the mistranslation of “*you must be born again*” has become a religion in some Christian denominational churches where they promise ALL races that they can become a part of the House of Jacob seed, and the Creative Throne of God. This teaching contradicts Hebrews 8 that makes it very clear that the New Covenant is ONLY for the seed of the House of Jacob. This is a promise that the ministers cannot deliver. All races are welcome into the congregation and church, and would benefit by calling on the name of our Lord. They would receive bountiful blessing from God for doing so, including much better lives here on earth, and we shouldn’t discourage them. But that doesn’t make them the seed of the House of Jacob, just as Jesus told Nicodemus in John 3. Jesus said you must be **born from above** (with the Spiritual nature that is put into the House of Jacob). The danger in this practice is that it is currently being done as the primary part of the religion of particular denominations, **at the expense of** the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race not knowing that they are the House of Jacob, the Bride and God’s chosen, with a special purpose. This expense is a critical and grievous error. If a denomination chooses to evangelize all races, it should be a secondary practice. As it is being done today, the blind are leading the blind, and both are falling into the ditch. What benefit is it for the other races to learn our ways, when we are so lost from the truth ourselves and lying in a pile of dry bones? Are we trying to teach them to lie down in a pile of dry bones, and if so, why? God’s appointed leaders; the ministers, elders and professors are rejecting their responsibility to seek and find the truth. The result is chaos. Consider; when Jesus returns for His Bride, has the Bride

made herself ready by knowing she is the Bride, or will Jesus take whoever “says” they are the Bride? Or might He wait for us to awaken or for the Holy Spirit to breathe life into the dry bones of Ezekiel? Eze 37:5-6

Another example of pollution is in the seventy weeks of Daniel. In Dn 9:25 *And thou shalt know and understand, that from the going forth of the **command for the answer** and for the building (initial building by David) of Jerusalem was changed to **commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem**. How clever to change the *building of Jerusalem* to be interpreted as the **restoring of Jerusalem**, as it is taught today, yet the word “build” was left in. What a significant change this caused in the interpretation of the time for the seventy weeks. All it requires is for Christians to believe the ridiculous idea that a week is 2000 years long. Unfortunately, many of them actually believe it. There are quite a few other changes in Dn 9:24 through 9:27 pointed out in the chapter **Daniel 70 Weeks**. The transgressors must have had quite a chuckle with this one. Bet they didn’t fool God.*

Another confusion factor is that during the dark ages of Christianity, the Edomites have claimed the inheritance and vineyard that God has assigned to the House of Jacob. Like Esau who despised his birthright and gave it up for a bowl of soup, they still despise the birthright today. Yet, they want the double portion that they lost when they lost the birthright and blessing, just like Esau wanted the double portion back then. Because of the love that God has written in the minds and hearts of the House of Jacob seed, we love all races and have allowed this to continue. We try to sneak ourselves into the back door of heaven by perverting the word of God so that it includes us, while we refuse to recognize that WE ARE the House of Jacob and it’s our front door. In that love we want to bring all the other races including the Edomites along with us, to gain the inheritance promised to **us** by God.

One more thing is that the Edomites are serious about keeping our vineyard. They have put their people in our seminaries as professors, in our churches as ministers and elders, in our Christian books and they control most of the publishing companies and the news and entertainment media along with many of our politicians. They water us down by enticing and encouraging race mixing, which ends the bloodline for our offspring. It would be great if only we had the bases covered half as well as they do. But, regardless of all of their lying and deceit, Esau is still Jacob’s brother, and we must not forget that. They are serving God in their appointed way, even to a better degree than we are. Keep in mind, they don’t force us or make us, they only entice and encourage us. We choose to accept or reject what they offer.

With the examples and explanation above, one should be putting together the big picture and understanding why these errors are so deeply imbedded in Christianity. The temple was profaned by God in 586 BC, Eze 24:21; rebuilt by the children of captivity, which had not repented; it was not rebuilt by Juda and Benjamin, Ezra 4:1. In 132 BC, Edomite John Hyrcanus converted the Idumeans (Edomites) into this now Edomite temple. By Jesus’ time the temple had become a den of thieves, and it was the Edomites that killed Him, thus Mal 1:3 *I loved Jacob, and hated Esau, and laid waste his borders, and made his heritage as dwellings of the wilderness*. God did this in 70 AD. God continues: Mal 1:4 *One will say, Idumea has been overthrown, but let us return and rebuild the desolate places; thus saith the Lord Almighty, **They shall build, but I will throw down**; and they shall be called the borders of wickedness, and, the people against whom the Lord has set himself **forever***. This rebuilding of Idumea started in 1948 AD, but the throw down has not taken place....yet. The House of Jacob is currently protecting them, thinking Idumea is the House of Jacob. Brothers, yes, and maybe it’s right for us to protect them for that reason, but we should be doing it for the correct reason, not out of ignorance or because they fooled us. They should learn to call upon the name of our Lord, Jesus, instead of us learning to call upon the false personal names for their gods.

The Apostolic Fathers knew who they were as Christians and the seed of the House of Jacob, and spoke boldly and profoundly against Judaism. Acts 11:26 *the disciples were called “Christians” first at Antioch*. Ignatius, Bishop of Antioch, on his way to Rome to be executed, about 110 AD, for being a Christian, wrote 7 letters on the way, to encourage the churches. In the letter to the Magnesians, part 8, he wrote :1 *Do not be deceived by strange doctrines or antiquated myths, since they are worthless.* :2 *For if*

*we continue to live in accordance with Judaism, we admit that we have not received grace. For the most godly prophets lived in accordance with Christ Jesus. Part 10:3 **It is utterly absurd to profess Jesus Christ and to practice Judaism.** To the Philadelphians, part 6:1 **But if anyone expounds Judaism to you, do not listen to him.** In the Martyrdom of Polycarp, around 167 AD, part 13:1 *These things then happened with such swiftness, quicker than words could tell, the crowd swiftly collecting wood and kindling from the workshops and baths, **the Jews being especially eager to assist in this, as is their custom.*** The strong point being made here is the Christian House of Jacob, White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, was then taken into the 1000 years of the dark ages of Christianity, and came out with the Christian ministers professing these same Edomite Jew descendants were now God's chosen heirs to the vineyard as His House of Jacob Israelites. No one noticed that the sheep's wool had been pulled over the sheep's eyes, and that now the wolf was wearing a nice coat made with the rest of the sheep's wool, to this day, while the sheep starve.*

What do we do to fix the problem?

The Bible says in the end times (now) **God will pour out the Holy Spirit on us.** Joel 2:28-29 *And it shall come to pass afterward, that **I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your old men shall dream dreams, and your young men shall see visions. :29 and on my servants and on my handmaids in those days **will I pour out my Spirit.***** We need to listen, look and be aware and ready for this pouring out, because we can't fix it by ourselves. What we can do is what we should have been doing since 1517 over 490 years ago. That is, not only read, but instead study the Bible and seek God's face with all our mind and heart. Search out the pollution by going back to the original scripture of the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC. Sir Lancelot Charles Lee Brenton's translation is an excellent one, but beware of Septuagint translations that are coming out with the same pollution that is in the Masoretic text. There is one translation that adds the false personal name for God, Adonai, in the book of Ezekiel 128 times in chapters 5 thru 32. "The Lord" is changed to "Adonai, the Lord." Probably it was an innocent intention, as many Christian ministers have accepted the leaven of false personal names for God, from Jewish Mysticism, unaware of the grievous error that this is. In this case it is very close to saying "Satan, the Lord," which is not something Christians should say. In Jewish Mysticism, it would be "Satan, the lord of the world," which is correct for them, but not for us. If you happen on to it, use that which is good in it as I did, but ignore the error.

Also, in this book, read the chapter on "**Hidden Mysteries**" and realize that we may not know everything that there is to know. Understand that the things you learned in Sunday school when you were eight years old might not be the solid food for the mature, even if that's all your minister is preaching. Read Dn 12:4 and Dn 12:9 and know that *God has closed and sealed* some knowledge until these end times. Be open to some new knowledge, while you are aware and skeptical of all things. There will be many false prophets even in this day. Be aware and test them against the Bible, not against religion, but against the Bible. Jer 5:1 *If there is anyone that does judgment, and seeks faithfulness; I will pardon them, saith the Lord.* Is 59:14 *We have turned judgment back, and righteousness has departed afar off. :15 And the Lord saw it, and it pleased him not that there was no judgment.* Don't be afraid to judge, and this includes your religion, no matter which denomination it is, and it also includes this book. Be open to new things, but judge all things. 1 Th 5:21 *Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.*

You have seen above that the Throne of God is set up with the invisible mind of God sending out a signal to the Spiritual Jesus, our Head, which amplifies and multiplies, expands and builds it until it gets to the outer ring of the 12 Tribes of Jacob where it gets expressed as the Universe. When this happens correctly, we express, praise and glorify the Lord God Almighty who has created all that is.

There is no greater example of our falling short and worshipping Baal, than television. The Throne of Satan/Baal is set up with the invisible mind of Satan sending out a signal. This signal is picked up by a worldly roof antenna with a physical cable. It is amplified by an inline amplifier, expanded and fed into the back of the television set. The television manipulates the signal and expresses it as a moving picture

on the television screen. We sit in our living rooms and worship the picture. All forms of Baal are expressed such as sexual content close to nudity including explicit ideas, sodomy as homosexuality, fornication which is race mixing on almost every program, profanity including the use of our Lord's name in vain, multitudes of murders, and greed beyond our imaginations. We allow our minds to be filled with jealousy, anger, envy, selfishness and countless advertisements for sorcery, which comes from the Greek word Pharmacia and a multitude of Satan's other devices, while we tell ourselves that it's OK because it's not us doing it. Listen once to the words in the so called music that is filling your mind. Listen even to the "Christian rock" music as it beats the peace out of your life. Can you meditate while listening to Christian rock? Consider that some of the actors don't necessarily believe the trash that they are creating for you to watch, but they take the money for creating it and they are just as guilty as if they did believe it. By allowing this to come into our living rooms, we become participants in all of it. You choose to either accept it or you reject it. Making it your entertainment is accepting it and you become just as guilty as the ones producing and acting it. Is it possible that in this one example, you might find yourself falling short and missing the mark of BELIEVING God's mind? God didn't create this trash and God didn't encourage us to participate in it. This is only one example of many. Yet we wonder why there is so much chaos in our world.

To elaborate further; we watch the evening news. Terrorists take over a shopping mall and kill people. We declare: how horrible it is for something like this to happen. Then we go to a movie theater and watch a movie. Terrorists take over a shopping mall and kill people. We declare: that's really good entertainment, I enjoyed it. There is no difference in the two as comprehended by our sub-conscious mind. It cannot distinguish any difference between reality and movie magic. It does not discern that in one case real people died and in the other case it was just actors and they went home after playing their part. To our sub-conscious mind, in both cases, someone died. But yet we have the audacity to ask "why is all this violence happening in the world today?" Because we allow it in our minds and our minds are the scripts that play out in the world that we perceive as reality. We are responsible when someone serves us by crawling out from under a rock and performing the script which is held in **our** minds. We need to change the script in our minds by eliminating the trash.

How much dis-ease will we choose to create? In the Garden, Adam and Eve choose to know good and evil. Maybe God gave us the laws just so we could break them and learn what evil was all about, but aren't we over-doing it? How long must one touch evil, to know what it feels like? As babies, most of us wore diapers, but we didn't wear them forever; and we crawled, but we didn't crawl forever, only for a season. As children of God, how many boils, pig troughs, drunken stupors, stealers, liars, cheaters are necessary for us to experience before we obtain knowledge? Many of the things we do are to punish ourselves for not living our lives according to our expectations and God given abilities. Alcohol damages our liver, yet we pour it down daily as our self-induced punishment. It must be nauseating for God to watch us. Some people cut themselves for self punishment, others choose anorexia. On a minor scale, God told us certain foods to eat and to not eat. We disregard His advice and ignore the harm that the foods we were told not to eat may cause us. We set the main goals of our lives to avoid pain and seek pleasure; if it feels good, do it. All of this is not much different than working the same job that we hate, whether with corporate world, small business, or self employed, doing the same thing for 30 years. Yet when something happens that we lose our job, we murmur about it instead of seeing it as a blessing from God, which may even save our lives. For a period of time the government/banks/Jews (all the same thing) were buying controlling-interest of corporate America at the rate of 85 billion dollars a month with tax-payer money. The question is not only how much bad, but also how much good must we grab hold of. The opposite of love is not hate. Hate is only frustrated love; they are both profound emotions toward something. The opposite of love and hate is indifference. How many times must a man get drunk or experience euphoria or climb a mountain or get married or get divorced before he can say he has "been there" and "done that." How long must we continue seeking an artificial high to drum out our self-induced low? Once we have the knowledge and feeling and experience, shouldn't we thank God for the

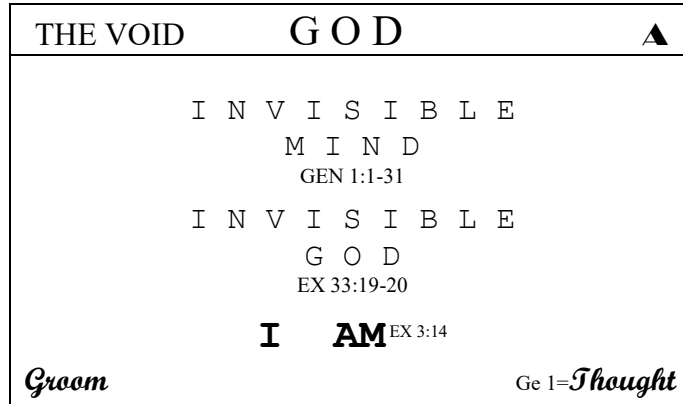
blessing and then “let it go?” We should be preparing to move into a dimension that God has waiting for us, even though we may not be aware of it. We don’t even know all the things God has prepared for us, yet we hang on to the mundane with all our might because it’s what we already know. What if we chose to seek God, and ask Him to show us the things He has prepared for us? Might that be worth letting go of the world? We need to learn to allow our walk to be led by the Holy Spirit. Stop worrying about the other races that don’t choose to accept our God and His Son Jesus. They weren’t given our assignment; we were.

When we become aware as to whom we are as the House of Jacob, we may realize that perhaps we didn’t move so far away from the Garden of Eden as we think we did. After all, it is only a correction of our forgiven, fallen-short BELIEVING that is needed. We can do it! God is on our side.

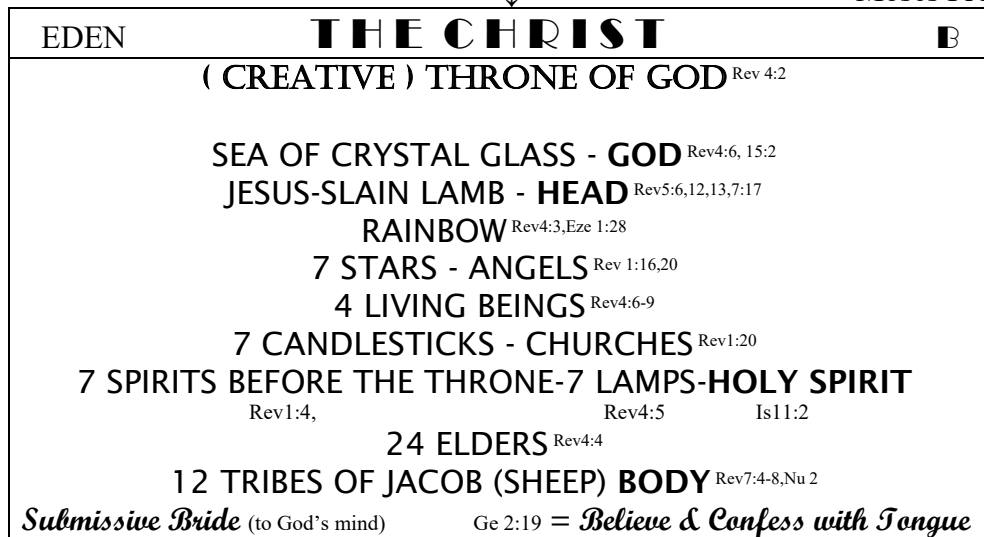
The seed of the House of Jacob sinned, fell short, and missed the mark, and this caused the distortion. The distortion is what we see and we “think” we are seeing the Universe. We’re not. We are only seeing the distortion. But, by seeing the distortion, we get an idea what the Universe is like. We can’t see God because He is righteous, pure and invisible. Jesus became distortion (sin) so we could see Him just like we see each other. This is what He meant when He said *If you have seen me, you have seen the Father*. This could be expanded. If you have seen the appearance of the distortion of the Universe, then you have seen the invisible Universe. The problem is that the distortion continues to be our stumbling block, because we BELIEVE the distortion instead of God’s perfection. Mk 9:23 *If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth*. If you BELIEVE it, you will see it; yet the best we choose to do, is to BELIEVE and cling to the distortion that WE caused by our falling short. We worship and serve the creation that is the result of the distortion. We should worship and serve God and the perfection and become like the transformed Jesus.

With God’s creative tool broken, the creation could stop. God’s Divine Order, being the Universe, was on the verge of becoming distinct after the fall of the Adamic race. It was broken not because of God, but due to the fact that He had given the Spiritual nature the freedom of choice. To do that He had to allow the Spiritual nature out of His controlling hand and let it freewheel. Now He had to intervene and do something to repair this breach. A breach such as this could cause the demise or **death** of all of the manifestation, including heaven and world. The wages for this falling short was death, or otherwise stated: Ro 6:23 *The wages of sin is death*. To continue the manifestation, He sent the Head of The Christ to die in place of the Body of The Christ, which is the part that had fallen short. This is what Jesus meant in Jn 13:7 when He said “*What I am about to do you will not understand until hereafter*” while speaking of the symbolic washing of not Jesus’ feet and not the disciples’ feet, but of the entire Christ’s feet. This was in fact “The Christ” washing “The Christ’s” feet or otherwise, Christ’s own feet. Thus, by the way of the cross, He redeemed the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob and the Spiritual nature that had the assignment and anointing to BELIEVE His mind. By this redemption, the Universe was allowed to continue in its manifestation with the distortion that we see and perceive. It is still distorted and chaotic and needs more purification. When we achieve that point, the visual perception of the flesh and blood will become perfect and without sin, just like the Spiritual Garden of Eden. Now instead of the invisible God dwelling in a temple built with bricks which He profaned in 586 BC, **to be no more**, He will dwell in the visual appearance of flesh and blood bodies of the House of Jacob seed, a temple of people. He will be manifested through us. The steps of this manifestation are given in the chart “**God’s Goal With His Elect**” at the end of “**The Hand of God**” chapter.

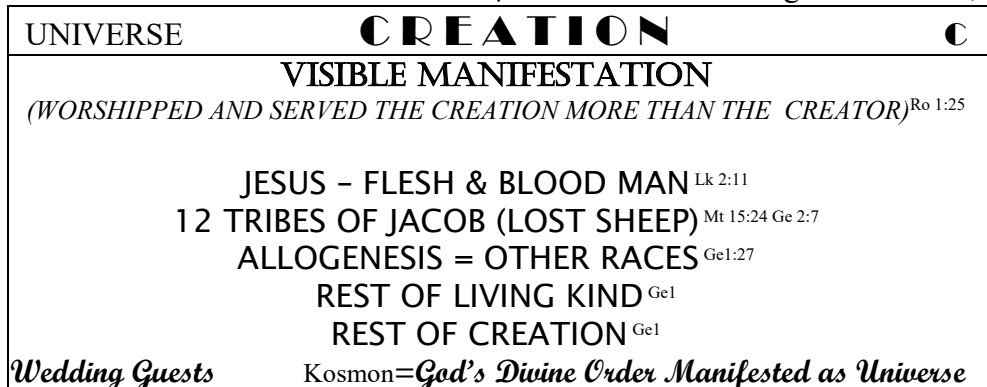
GOD'S DIVINE ORDER



Moses Frogs=Create^{Ex8:6}



Pharao Frogs=Not Create, but Imitate^{Ex8:7}



▲ + B = C
THOUGHT + BELIEVE & CONFESS = MANIFESTATION

GOD'S DIVINE ORDER

Robert D. Steffens
Aug 1, 2012

Refer to the page with the 3 block diagrams, titled God's Divine Order.
(This Throne is also depicted in another form in the Appendix under
"Roger's Diagrams and Charts H-III Page 2.)

G O D A

Out of the void, was only God. Invisible mind, invisible God. Nothing else. In this invisible mind, God held a thought, or thoughts. As we learn later in the Bible, God's Creation process is first: holding the **Thought** in the mind, second: **Believing** that thought, third: **Confess** the thought with the tongue; and the result is **manifestation**. Nothing had happened yet, as God had not created a "tool" to do the believing and confessing with the tongue. *Ge 2:5 and every herb of the field before it was on the earth and all the grass of the field before it sprang up, and there was **not a man** to cultivate it.* God's thought could have held out there for aeons and aeons or maybe just for an instant; we don't know because time and space did not exist yet. Any personal names for God, would be limiting God, therefore He later told Moses His name was "I AM." He is symbolically referred to as the bridegroom. Next, to create a "tool" to believe and confess, He chose a people, the House of Jacob, before the foundation of the universe (kosmos) was set in place. ALL peoples, races, mankind, were not chosen for this purpose - just the seed of the House of Jacob, which had no choice in the matter, although they have a choice later as whether to serve Him or not serve Him. The rewards are great for those (of the House of Jacob) who choose to serve Him. We are not discussing any rewards for *allogenes* or other races at this point, as all things cannot be discussed at the same time.

THE CHRIST B

We are told many times in the Bible that of "The Christ," Jesus is the Head and the House of Jacob is the Body. In Rev 7 the 144,000 are sealed, that being 12,000 of each of the 12 Tribes of Jacob. If this number is arbitrary or not, is uncertain. But we must know at the least, that there is a very special purpose for a large number of people from the House of Jacob, whether it includes the entire seed of the House or just a portion.

THRONE OF GOD: Rev 4:2 In the book of Revelation, we are told of the "Throne of God." If for discussion purposes, we put the word "Creative" in front of it, the meaning may become clearer. This is the "tool" that God uses to bring forth His invisible mind into manifestation.

GOD: Rev 4:6 *And before the Throne a sea of glass, like crystal.* Rev 15:2 *And I saw as a glassy-sea having been mingled with fire and the overcomers of the beast and of the image of it and the number and the name of it having taken stand on the glassy-sea having the harps of God.* The glassy-sea is symbolic of the Invisible God. It's being like a crystal means it's pureness, perfection and righteousness does not allow the water (God) to be seen; thus the crystal clear water is invisible.

JESUS, the HEAD: Rev 5:6 *And I saw in the midst of the Throne and of the four living beings and in the midst of the elders a Lamb having stood as having been slain.* Rev 5:12 *saying with a loud voice, worthy is the Lamb having been slain to receive the power and wealth and wisdom and strength and honor and glory and praise.* Rev 5:13 *to the one sitting on the throne and to the Lamb be the praise and the honor and the glory and the dominion into the ages of the ages.* Rev 7:17 *because the Lamb in the midst of the Throne will shepherd them.* This is Jesus in the center of the Throne, as the Head of The Christ.

HOLY SPIRIT: Rev 1:4 *And from the seven Spirits which are before the Throne of God.* Rev 4:5 *And out of the Throne comes forth lightning and sounds and thunders, and seven torches of fire burning before the Throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.* Is 11:1-2 *And there shall come forth a rod out of the root of Jesse, and a blossom shall come up from his root; and the **Spirit of God** shall rest upon him.* Six of them are described in Is 11:2 as wisdom, understanding, counsel, strength, knowledge and the fear of God (in the translations made from the Masoretic text.) If you want to know the seventh one, you will have to look in the Greek Septuagint under Is 11:2 and 3 where Godliness is also listed. Is 9:6 *For a child is born to us, and a son is given to us, **whose government is upon his shoulder.*** These seven Spirits are the characteristics that make up the Holy Spirit.

RAINBOW: Rev 4:3 *And a rainbow was around the Throne like in appearance to an emerald.* This is symbolic of an energy field similar to what we see as Aurora Borealis or the Northern Lights. It is described by Ezekiel in his burning fiery wheels of Eze 1. Eze 1:13 *And in the midst of the living creatures there was an appearance of lamps turning among the living creatures; and the brightness of fire, and out of the fire came forth lightning.* Eze 1:20 *Where ever the cloud happened to be, there was the spirit ready to go: the wheels went and were lifted up with them; because the **spirit of life** was in the wheels.* Eze 1:28 *As the appearance of the bow when it is in the cloud in days of rain, so was the form of the brightness round about.*

FOUR LIVING BEING NATURES: Rev 4:7 *And the first living being was like a Lion (physical), and the second living being like a calf (emotional), and the third living being having the face as of a Man (Spiritual), and the fourth living being like a flying eagle (intellectual).*

SEVEN CHURCHES/LAMPSTANDS: Rev 1:11 *What you see write in a book and send it to the seven churches, to Ephesus and to Smyrna and to Pergamum and to Thyatira and to Sardis and to Philadelphia and to Laodicea.* 1:20 *and the seven lampstands are the seven churches.*

SEVEN STARS/ANGELS: Rev 1:16 *Having in the right hand of him seven stars.* 1:20 *The mystery of the seven stars which you saw in the right hand of me and the seven golden lampstands; the seven stars are angels (messengers) of the churches, and the seven lampstands are the seven churches.*

TWENTY FOUR ELDERS: Rev 4:4 *And around the throne, were twenty four thrones, and on the thrones were sitting twenty four elders clothed in white garments and on their heads golden crowns.* These are the Prophets. The purpose of the Throne of God is to emanate out from Jesus, the Head, which is the center, and one with the mind of God, to the outer ring which is the House of Jacob, that which is the invisible mind of the invisible God. It would be appropriate that the Prophets were and are guiding the 12 Tribes on what to BELIEVE, as they were being instructed from God. This gave the House of Jacob the guidance of what to focus on, as one mind.

HOUSE OF JACOB, the BODY: Rev 7:4 *And I heard the number of the ones having been sealed, a hundred forty-four thousand, having been sealed from every Tribe of the sons of Israel/Jacob.* These are the 12 Tribes of Jacob which make up the outer ring of the Throne. Plus how many more than 144,000 we are uncertain. They are also listed in Numbers 2 for the layout of the camp in the desert. This layout makes up the Calendar of God's Ages, which is the symbolic Sine Wave. If we know that the Head and Body are important parts of the Throne of God, and they are referred to as "Christ," then we might figure that the other parts of the Throne of God also make up and are included in what is called "The Christ." Their position in block B, is before they fell short and missed the mark, and were evicted from the Garden of Eden. They were still BELIEVING the mind of God, as they were chosen to do.

"The Christ," block B, at times is referred to as the bride or submissive bride. The purpose of block B is to BELIEVE and CONFESS WITH TONGUE, the invisible mind of God, which creates the Garden of Eden, when done as God designed it to be done.

CREATION C

VISIBLE MANIFESTATION: This is the distortion of the symbolic crystal clear lake, where there is the perception of the water, but you are really only seeing the distortion. We have the perception of seeing the universe which is the result of the creation and manifestation of God, but we aren't really seeing God, we are only seeing the distortion that was caused by our falling short, missing the mark or sin. In the perfect state, it would all be crystal clear and not visible. World is where the Spiritual Man of God was sent when we wanted to know good and evil. We fell short of the perfection of God, and were automatically evicted from the Garden of Eden, where only righteousness and Godliness are allowed. This was our perfect Spiritual nature that had fallen short and breached the unwritten contract with God, to Believe and Confess His mind. We instead chose to Believe and confess our own minds, and the visible universe is the result, opposed to the invisible universe of perfection and righteousness. Block C is the result of our falling short and missing the mark. The result is the chaos of the world.

JESUS: This is the Spiritual Man of God, also Son of Man, who didn't choose to fall short, or miss the mark or sin, by wanting to Believe His own mind, instead of Believing God's mind. That's why He was without sin. This Spiritual nature came down to enter flesh and blood body born of a virgin. The natural result of our choosing to Believe our own minds was that we are not capable of creating the universe like God did and therefore we caused the Throne of God to be broken. In its broken nature, it could no longer create God's perfect mind, and the result would be the entire universe ceasing to exist, also called death. The penalty for this breach was for our Spiritual nature, which we had before the foundation of the universe, to die. What Jesus did on that cross, was to die in our place, so that our Spiritual nature could continue. Jesus is listed in block B without His flesh and blood body and in block C with His flesh and blood body once He was made sin.

HOUSE OF JACOB, 12 TRIBES: This is the flesh and blood body of the seed of Abraam, Isaac and Jacob and Jacob's 12 sons. It is in this race of flesh and blood that God wrote in their minds and hearts, thus placing His Spiritual Nature in them. Heb 8:10 *Because this is the covenant which I will make with the House of Israel (Jacob), after those days, says the Lord; I will write my laws into their minds and upon their hearts; and I will be their God and they will be my people.* They were evicted from the Garden of Eden, block B, when they stopped believing the mind of God. Here in block C, their fallen-short Spiritual Nature is written by God into the flesh and blood body of the House of Jacob, ONLY. It is this race that Jesus came to redeem when He said in Mt 15:24 *I did not come for everyone, I only came for the House of Jacob.*

ALLOGENESIS: This includes all of the other races. Ge 1:27 *And God made man, according to the image of God he made him, male and female he made them.* They do not have the special purpose of the House of Jacob, yet they are a part of God's beautiful creation. They are without the Spiritual Nature of Heb 8:10, yet if they call upon the name of the Lord (Jesus), not lord of the world, they can obtain the blessings God set forth for anyone calling upon His name. They are not in the penalty box for breaching the contract, as they were not party to the contract. We should stop trying to teach them that they caused the breach and that Jesus had to come to redeem them. They are not guilty, only the seed of Jacob is.

REST OF LIVING KIND: This is everything else that draws breath including all animals, birds and fish. They are all part of God's creation.

REST OF CREATION: Ge 1:29 *And God said, Behold I have given to you every seed bearing herb sowing seed which is upon all the earth and every tree which has in itself the fruit of seed that is sown, to you it shall be for food.* It is also the mountains, valleys, seas and universe, which is the sun, the moon and the stars, and the galaxies and the constellations; rocks and minerals and anything else that doesn't draw breath. All-that-is, expresses God in His Glory and Awesomeness.

“THE CHRIST” ANOINTED SPIRIT

Robert D. Steffens

Mar 3, 09 (rev 9-1-09, 2-24, 3-21, 10-8, 10-26-14,7-18-17)

Who were the people in the Old Testament that made up the Body of “The Christ” and could have been called Christians? That’s an absurd question, some might say, because Christian means follower of Christ, and that couldn’t happen until after the birth of Jesus. Are you sure? There was a race chosen by God, before the foundation of the world. Jesus said nothing was created without Him and that He existed before the foundation of the world. We are also told that of “The Christ,” Jesus is the head and the House of Jacob is the body. We are also told that when Jesus died, the House of Jacob died with Him, and when He arose, the House of Jacob arose with Him. Although, not so clearly stated, when He was baptized in the water by John, the House of Jacob would also have been baptized in the water with Him. So, if Jesus is correct and He did exist before the foundation of the world, who are the people that made up His Body in Old Testament times? We say “Jesus Christ” as though “Christ” is His last name, which it isn’t, as He is the head of “The Christ” and therefore there must have been a body to go along with that head. So who were they that made up the body?

In the original Greek Scriptures (Septuagint) which is what Jesus quoted when He referred to the Old Testament, we find the following Greek words:

5545 *Chrisma* Smearing or rubbing; anointing, endowment of the Holy Spirit.

5547 *Christos* The Anointed One, Church of The Christ, “The Christ”

5548 *Chrio, Chriso*, also: *Echrisamen, Echristhen, Echrisen, Echrisas, Echrusai*

To anoint, consecrate, smear or rub w oil, to anoint by God or with Holy Spirit.

To use that which is not in our (flesh and blood) power as if it were in our power; i.e. the power of God as His Sons, which Jesus demonstrated.

The Holy Spirit is God’s “Will”, which means God’s “Driving Force”.

The above words are used in the Greek Septuagint Old Testament. They were used for the seed of the House of Jacob prior to the coming of the Messiah. God gave a formula for a Holy Anointing Oil; Ex 30:23-25. This Oil was not to be made by anyone else, other than the House of Jacob Priests, and was to be used only on those as “directed by God.” We are familiar with the Anointing done in the Old Testament. There was ONLY ONE special chosen ethne (Greek #1484) or race that was allowed to use it. It was done in connection with those that made up the Body of The Christ prior to the Birth of Jesus, the Head, and in conjunction with the Holy Spirit or Pneuma. It is the same Pneuma in the New Testament when someone receives the Baptism of the Holy Spirit. The Father = God, the Son = The Christ, more than just Jesus as the Head, meaning the Body also, and the Holy Spirit have all existed since before the foundation of the world or kosmos. All three were necessary as part of the Throne of God used for creating. The Greek word kosmos means Divine Order, also Universe. The two are the same thing. God’s Divine Order is Manifested as the Universe.

In the New Testament we find this Holy Spirit as:

4151 *pneuma* Holy Spirit, breath, wind “The Christ’s Spirit” Divine Inspiration

4152 *pneumatikos* Spiritual, pertaining to the soul, supernatural, non-carnal

4153 *pneumatikws* Spiritually, non -physically, divinely remain in Christ

For the House of Jacob, baptism by the Holy Spirit happened in Acts and ever since.

THE PNEUMA MOVED OVER THE WATER.

Gen 1:1 *In the beginning God made the heaven and the earth. 2 But the earth was unsightly and unfurnished, and darkness was over the deep, and the **Spirit** of God moved over the water.* The Spirit of God moved over the water. What is this Spirit that is being referred to here? The Greek word is Strong’s Concordance number 4151, pneuma; which is translated some of the following ways: Spirit, Breath, Breath of Life, Wind, Divine Inspiration, Spiritual or Immaterial Being, The Holy Spirit. So, what was it and what happened to it after it moved over the water? Did it melt, dissolve, evaporate, go away, amplify, or harden into material substance? If we research the usage of this word and the words associated with it, we might get a better idea of the meaning. What is God trying to show us?

PNEUMA CANNOT REMAIN FOREVER, SO GOD LIMITS MAN TO 120 YEARS.

The next usage of pneuma is found in Gen 6:3 1 *And it came to pass when men began to be numerous upon the earth, and daughters were born to them, 2 that the Sons of God having seen the daughters of men that they were beautiful, took to themselves wives of all whom they chose. 3 And the Lord God said, My **Spirit (pneuma)** shall certainly not remain among these Men forever, because they are flesh, but their days shall be an hundred and twenty years.* The “men” that began to be numerous are the “male and female he made them” of Gen 1:27. The Sons of God are the Adamic Spiritual Race of Gen 2:7 Gk 2198 zao – living, 5540 psuche – soul; which was with God from before the foundation of the world. It is this “living soul” Spiritual Race that sinned (fell short) by believing their own minds instead of believing God’s Perfect Mind, and was evicted from the Garden where there is no room for imperfection. Now they had come down into the physical world and they began mixing with the “male and female he made them.” When they were evicted from the Garden, the two pole nature of good and evil caused the manifestation that is perceived as the flesh and blood physical body. God assigned a maximum penalty of 120 years for our error of falling short, then, or (hopefully and usually sooner;) we are allowed to return to our Father in the Garden. This is the Spiritual Nature of Man born “from above” (Gk-509-another) that is manifesting into a flesh and blood body that gets to return to its Spiritual Nature “from above”. How much of the flesh and blood nature will remain with that Spiritual Nature is still somewhat unknown, as Jesus walked through a closed door, yet still ate food.

GOD DESTROYS ALL FLESH THAT HAS THE PNEUMA IN IT, EXCEPT 8.

Gen 6:17 *And behold I bring a flood of water upon the earth, to destroy all flesh in which is the breath (**pneuma – Spirit**) of life under heaven, and whatsoever things are upon the earth shall die.* This was God’s penalty for their mixing with the non-Adamic races here on earth, the “male and female he made them” races. It boiled down to only four Men and their wives who had remained pure to the Spiritual Adamic Race bloodline. Gen 6:9 *Noe was a just Man; being perfect in his generation;* Gk 1074 genea – progeny, descent, lineage, race, bloodline, meaning Noe and his sons had not mixed with these other world races. Other than these eight, God was erasing the board and starting over. God meant for this special Spiritual Race to stay separated out.

JOSEPH IS WITNESS OF INDWELLING PNEUMA.

Next we find this pneuma in Joseph when he is interpreting the Pharaoh’s dream. Gen 41:38 *Shall we find such a man as this, who has the **Spirit (pneuma)** of God in him?* Knowing this is the same pneuma as in Gen 1:2 above, is it any wonder that Joseph could interpret the Pharaoh’s dreams? It gave Joseph that oneness with the mind of God that the Spiritual Nature Adamic race had before being evicted from the garden.

PNEUMA PARTS THE RED SEA TO SAVE ISRAEL, AND DEVOUR ENEMIES.

Ex 15:8 *And by the **Pneuma** (breath) of thine anger the water parted asunder: the waters were congealed as a wall, the waves were congealed in the midst of the sea.* It was this same Spirit of God that moved over the water that was now parting the water. And in vs 10 *Thou sentest forth thy Pneuma (wind), the sea covered them; they sank like lead in the mighty water.* The Pneuma devoured God’s enemies who were trying to destroy His Adamic Spiritual Race. We forget in these end times when things get more difficult for us, that God’s Pneuma still has the same power and strength that it has always had.

THE FORMULA FOR ANOINTING OIL AND INSTRUCTION FOR USING IT.

Ex 30:25 *And thou shalt make it a holy anointing (Gk-5545-Chrisma) oil, a perfumed ointment tempered by the art of the perfumer: it shall be a holy **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chrisma) oil.*

Ex 30:26 *And thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) with it the tabernacle of witness, 27 and the ark of the tabernacle of witness, and all its furniture, and the candlestick and all its furniture, and the alter of incense.*

Ex 30:29 EVERYONE THAT TOUCHES THEM SHALL BE HALLOWED/ SANCTIFIED (Gk-37-agiasthesetai- cleanse, purify, regard as Holy, to separate).

Ex 30:31 *And thou shalt speak to the children of Israel, saying, This shall be to you a holy **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil throughout your generations.*

Ex 30:32 *On man’s flesh it shall not be poured/anointed (Gk-5548-Christhesetai), ye shall not make any for yourselves according to this composition: it is holy and shall be **holiness** (Gk-37-agiasma) to you.*

Ex 30:33 *Whosoever shall make it in like manner, and whosoever shall give of it to a **STRANGER** (Gk-241-allogenei = another/other race), shall be destroyed from among his people.* This doesn’t sound like “ALL.”

Ex 31:3 *And I have filled him with a divine **Pneuma** of wisdom, and understanding, and knowledge to invent in every work (concerning the tabernacle, furnishings and all associated with it). God is passing down the building plans to Beseleel through the Pneuma which is His Will or Driving Force or Holy Spirit. This was given at the end of the wedding vows between God and the House of Jacob seed in Ex chapters 19 thru 31.*

Ex 31:11 *and the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil and the compound incense of the sanctuary; according to all that I have commanded thee shall they make them.*

Ex 35:14 *and the incense, and the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chrismatos) oil,*

Ex 35:19 *and the garments of priesthood for the sons of Aaron and the **anointing** (Chrismatos) oil, and the compound incense.*

Ex 35:28 *and the compounds both for the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil, and the composition of the incense.*

Ex 35:30 *And Moses said to the children of Israel, Behold, God has called by name Beseleel... 31 and has filled him with a divine **Pneuma/Holy Spirit** of wisdom and understanding, and knowledge of all things.*

Ex 38:25 *He made the holy **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil and the composition of the incense, the pure work of the perfumer.*

Ex 39:16 *And they made the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil, and the incense of composition, and the pure candlestick,*

Num 7:1 *And it came to pass in the day in which Moses finished the setting up of the tabernacle, that he **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisen) it, and consecrated it, and all its furniture, and the altar and all its furniture, he even **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisen) them and consecrated them.*

Num 7:10 *And the rulers brought for the dedication of the altar, in the day in which he **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisen) it, and the rulers brought their gifts before the altar.*

Num 7:84 *This was the dedication of the altar in the day in which Moses **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisen) it; by the princes of the sons (twelve tribes) of Israel; twelve silver chargers, twelve silver bowls, twelve golden censers:*

Num 7:88 *All the cattle for a sacrifice of peace offering, twenty four heifers, sixty rams, sixty he goats of a year old, sixty ewe lambs of a year old without blemish: this is the dedication of the altar after that Moses consecrated Aaron, and after he **anointed** (Gk-5548-Chrisai) him.*

Num 35:25 *And the congregation shall rescue the slayer from the avenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to his city of refuge, whither he fled for refuge; and he shall dwell there till the death of the high priest, whom they **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisen) with the holy oil.*

Deut 28:40 *Thou shalt have olive trees in all thy borders, and thou shalt not **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrise) thee with (olive) oil, because thine olive shall utterly cast its fruit. 41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, and they shall not be thine, for they shall depart into captivity. 42 All thy trees and the fruits of thy land shall the blight consume. 43 The stranger (Gk-4339-proselutos) that is within thee shall get up very high, and thou shalt come down very low. 44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail. This hasn't changed much since 586 BC.*

ANOINT TABERNACLE, FURNISHINGS, ALTAR

Ex 29:36 *And thou shalt sacrifice the calf of the sin offering on the day of purification and thou shalt purify the altar when thou dost perform consecration upon it, and thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) it so as to sanctify it.*

Ex 40:9 *And thou shalt take the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chrismatos) oil, and shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) the tabernacle, and all things in it; and shalt sanctify it, and all its furniture, and it shall be holy.*

Ex 40:10 *And thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) the altar of burnt offerings, and all its furniture; and thou shalt hallow the altar, and the altar shall be most holy.*

Lev 8:10 *And Moses took of the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil,*

Lev 8:11 *and sprinkled of it seven times on the altar; and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Eucharist; Echrise) the altar, and hallowed it, and all things on it, and the laver, and its foot, and sanctified them; and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrise) the tabernacle and its furniture, and hallowed it. (Today we refer to the Eucharist as the act of communion).*

Where in “your” Bible are the 2nd and 3rd temples in Jerusalem anointed with our God’s Pneuma? Since God profaned (made no longer a holy place) the temple in 586 BC, wouldn’t it be necessary to anoint Zerubbabel’s and the Edomite Herod’s temples to make them God’s dwelling place again if we are going to worship “our” God there? See Eze 24:21 *Thus saith the Lord; Behold, **I will profane my sanctuary**, the boast of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and for which your souls are concerned.*

AARON AND HIS SONS ARE TO BE ANOINTED.

Ex 28:3 *And speak thou to all those who are wise in understanding, whom I have filled with the **Pneumatos** of wisdom and perception; and they shall make the holy apparel of Aaron for the sanctuary, in which apparel he shall minister to me as priest. It was not via the internet; it was via the Pneuma that God gave the instructions to His chosen separated out Race.*

Ex 28:37 *And thou shalt put them on Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, and thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) them and fill their hands: and thou shalt sanctify them, that they may minister to me in the priest’s office.*

Ex 29:7 *And thou shalt take of the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chrismatos) oil, and thou shalt pour it on his head, and shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) him.*

Ex 29:21 *And thou shalt take of the blood from the altar, and of the **anointing** (Gk-5548-Chriseos) oil; and thou shalt sprinkle it upon Aaron and on his garments, and on his sons and on his sons’ garments with him; and he shall be sanctified (Gk-37-agiasei) and his apparel, and his sons and his sons’ apparel with him: but the blood of the ram thou shalt pour round about upon the altar.*

Ex 29:29 *And the apparel of the sanctuary which is Aaron’s shall be his sons’ after him, for them to be **anointed** (Gk-5548-Christhenai) in them, and to fill their hands.*

Ex 30:30 *And Thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) Aaron and his sons, and sanctify (Gk-37-agiaseis) them that they may minister to me as priests.*

Ex 40:13 *And thou shalt put on Aaron the holy garments, and thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) him, and thou shalt sanctify him, and he shall minister to me as priest.*

Ex 40:15 *And thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) them as thou didst **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) their father, and they shall minister to me as priests; and it shall be that they shall have an everlasting **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chrisma) of priesthood, throughout their generations.*

Lev 6:20 *This is the gift of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer to the Lord in the day in which thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrises) him: the tenth of an ephah of fine flour for a sacrifice continually.*

Lev 7:25 *This is the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chrisis) of Aaron, and the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chrisis) of his sons, of the burnt offering of the Lord, in the day in which he brought them forward to minister as priests to the Lord;*

Lev 7:26 *As the Lord commanded to give to them in the day in which he **anointed** (Gk-5548-echrisen) them of the sons of Israel (12 Tribes/nations), a perpetual statute through their generations.*

Lev 8:2, 3 *Take Aaron and his sons, and his robes and the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil, and the calf for the **sin offering** (Gk-266-amartias= falling short, failing to witness), and the two rams, and the basket of **unleavened bread** (Gk-106-azumon:*

genuine, pure, unadulterated), and assemble the whole congregation at the door of the tabernacle of **witness** (Gk-3142- marturiou; martyr.)

Lev 8:12 And Moses poured of the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil on the head of Aaron; and he **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrissen; **Eucharist**) him and sanctified him.

Lev 8:29 And Moses took of the **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil, and of the **blood** that was on the altar, and sprinkled it on Aaron, and on his garments, and his sons, and the garments of his sons with him. 31 And Moses said to Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh in the tent of the tabernacle of **witness** (Gk-3142-marturiou; martyr) in the holy place; and there ye shall eat it and the **loaves** (Gk-740-artous; bread) in the basket of consecration, as it has been appointed me, the Lord saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat them.

Lev 10:8-11 And the Lord spoke to Aaron, saying, Ye shall not drink wine nor strong drink, thou and thy sons with thee, when so ever ye enter into the tabernacle of witness, or when ye approach the altar, so shall ye not die; it is a perpetual statute for your generations, to distinguish between **sacred and profane**, and between **clean and unclean**, and to teach the children of Israel (12 Tribes/nations/seed of the house of Jacob) all the statutes, which the Lord spoke to them by Moses.

ANOINTED PRIEST INSTRUCTIONS

Lev 4:3 if the **anointed** (Gk-5548-kechrismenos) priest sin so as to cause the people to sin, then shall he bring for his sin, which he has sinned, an unblemished calf of the herd to the Lord for his sin.

Lev 4:5 And the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christos) priest who has been consecrated having received of the blood of the calf, shall then bring it into the tabernacle of witness.

Lev 4:16 And the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christos) priest shall bring in of the blood of the calf into the tabernacle of witness.

Lev 6:22 The **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christos) priest who is in his place, one of his sons, shall offer it: it is a perpetual statute, it shall all be consumed.

Lev 16:32 The priest whom so ever they shall **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrisosin) shall make atonement, and whom so ever they shall consecrate to exercise the priestly office after his father; and he shall put on the linen robe, the holy garment.

Lev 21:10 And the priest that is chief among his brethren, the oil having been poured upon the head of the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christou) one, and he having been consecrated to put on the garments, shall not take the mitre off his head, and shall not rend his garments.

Lev 21:12 And he shall not go forth out of the sanctuary, and he shall not profane the sanctuary of his God, because the holy **anointing** (Gk-5547-Christon) oil of God is upon him: I am the Lord.

ANOINTING OF OTHER PRIEST

Lev 10:7 And ye shall not go forth from the door of the tabernacle of witness, that ye die not; for the Lord's **anointing** (Gk-5545-Chriseos) oil is upon you: and they did according to the word of Moses.

Num 4:16 Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest is overseer- the oil of the light, and the incense of composition, and the daily meat offering and the **anointing** (Gk-5545-

Chriseos) oil, are his charge; even the oversight of the whole tabernacle, and all things that are in it in the holy place, in all the works.

ANOINTING OF SAUL AND DAVID

1 and 2 Kings here from LXX (Greek Septuagint) are 1 and 2 Samuel in the KJV.

1Kin 2:10 *The Lord will weaken his adversary; the Lord is holy. Let not the wise man boast in his wisdom, nor let the mighty man boast in his strength, and let not the rich man boast in his wealth; but let him that boasts boast in this, to understand and know the Lord, and to execute judgment and justice in the midst of the earth. The Lord has gone up to the heavens, and has thundered: he will judge the extremities of the earth, and he gives strength to our kings, and will exalt the horn of his **Christ** (Gk-5547-Christou).*

1Kin 2:35 *And I will raise up to myself a faithful priest, who shall do all that is in my heart and in my soul; and I will build him a sure house, and he shall walk before my **Christ** (Gk-5547-Christou) forever. Walk before Jesus ONLY or the Body too?*

1Kin 9:16 *At this time tomorrow I will send to thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) him to be ruler over my people Israel, and he shall save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have looked upon the humiliation of my people, for their cry is come unto me.*

1Kin 10:1 *And Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it on his (Saul's) head, and kissed him, and said to him, Has not the Lord **anointed** (Gk-5548-kechrike) thee for a ruler over his people, over Israel? And thou shalt rule among the people of the Lord, and thou shalt save them out of the hand of their enemies; and this shall be the sign to thee that the Lord has **anointed** (Gk-5548-kechrike) thee for a ruler over his inheritance.*

1Kin 11:15 *And all the people went to Galgala and Samuel **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrise) Saul there to be king before the Lord in Galgala, and there he offered meat offerings and peace offerings before the Lord: and Samuel and all Israel rejoiced exceedingly.*

1Kin 12:3 *Behold, here am I, answer against me before the Lord and before his **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christou): whose calf have I taken? Or whose ass have I taken? Or whom of you have I oppressed? Or whom have I been violent with? Or from whose hand have I taken a bribe, even to a sandal? Bear witness against me, and I will make restitution to you. (Samuel speaking)*

1Kin 12:5 *And Samuel said to the people, The Lord is witness among you, and his **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christos) is witness this day, that ye have not found anything in my hand: and they said His is witness.*

1Kin 15:1 *And Samuel said to Saul, The Lord sent me to **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrisai) thee king over Israel: and now hear the voice of the Lord.*

1Kin 15:17 *And Samuel said to Saul, Art thou not little in his eyes, though a leader of one of the tribes of Israel? And yet the Lord **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrise) thee to be king over Israel.*

1Kin 16:3 *And thou shalt call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will make known to thee what thou shalt do; and thou shalt **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) him whom I shall mention to thee.*

1Kin 16:6 *And it came to pass when they came in, that he saw Eliab, and said, Surely the Lord's **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christos) is before him. But the Lord said to Samuel,*

Look not on his appearance, nor on his stature, for I have rejected him: for God sees not as a man looks; for man looks at the outward appearance, but God looks at the heart.

1Kin 16:12 *And he sent and fetched him: and he was ruddy, with beauty of eyes, and very goodly to behold. And the Lord said to Samuel, Arise, and **anoint** (Gk-5548-Christon) David, for he is good.*

1Kin 16:13 *And Samuel took the horn of oil, and **anointed** (Gk-5548-echrisen) him in the midst of his brethren: and **the Spirit** (Gk-4151-pneuma) **of the Lord came upon David from that day forward**: and Samuel arose, and departed to Armathaim.*

1Kin 24:7 *And David said to his men, The Lord forbid it me, that I should do this thing to my Lord the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christo) of the Lord, to lift my hand against him; for he is the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christos) of the Lord. So David persuaded his men by words, and did not suffer them to arise and slay Saul: and Saul arose and went his way. We are not to harm other members of our body – seed of the 12 Tribes; unless they have harmed one of our anointed brothers.*

1Kin 24:11 *Behold, thine eyes have seen this day how that the Lord has delivered thee this day into my hands in the cave; and I would not slay thee, but spared thee, and said, I will not lift up my hand against my lord, for he is the Lord's: **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christos).*

1Kin 26:9 *And David said to Abessa, Do not lay him low, for who shall lift up his hand against the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) of the Lord, and be guiltless?*

1Kin 26:11 *And The Lord forbid it me that I should lift up my hand against the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) of the Lord: and now take, I pray thee, the spear from his bolster, and the pitcher of water, and let us return home.*

1Kin 26:16 *And this thing is not good which thou hast done. As the Lord lives, ye are worthy of death, ye who guard your lord the king, the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) of the Lord: and now behold, I pray you, the spear of the king, and the cruse of water:*

1Kin 26:23 *And the Lord shall recompense each according to his righteousness and his truth, since the Lord delivered thee this day into my hands, and I would not lift my hand against the Lord's **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon).*

2Kin 1:14 *And David said to him, How was it thou wast not afraid to lift thy hand to destroy the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) of the Lord? And David called one of his young men, and said, Go and fall upon him: and he smote him, and he died.*

2Kin 1:16 *And David said to him, Thy blood be upon thine own head; for thy mouth has testified against thee, saying, I have slain the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) of the Lord.*

SAUL'S SHIELD NOT ANOINTED

2Kin 1:21 *Ye mountains of Gelbue, let not dew nor rain descend upon you, nor fields of first fruits for there the shield of the mighty ones has been grievously assailed; the shield of Saul was not **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echristhe) with oil.*

ANOINT DAVID OVER JUDA

2Kin 2:4 *And the men of Judea come, and **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriousi) David there to reign over the house of Juda; and they reported to David, saying, The men of Jabis of the country of Galaad have buried Saul.*

2Kin 2:5 *And David sent messengers to the rulers of Jabis of the country of Galaad, and David said to them, Blessed be ye of the Lord, because ye have wrought this mercy*

toward your lord, even toward Saul the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) of the Lord, and ye have buried him and Jonathan his son.

2Kin 2:7 And now let your hands be made strong, and be valiant; for your master Saul is dead, and moreover the house of Juda have **anointed** (Gk-5548-kechriken) me to be king over them.

ANOINT DAVID OVER ISRAEL

2Kin 5:3 And all the elders of Israel come to the king to Chebron; and King David made a covenant with them in Chebron before the Lord; and they **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriousi) David king over all Israel.

2Kin 5:17 And the Philistines heard that David was **anointed** (Gk-5548-kechristai) king over Israel; and all the Philistines went up to seek David; and David heard of it, and went down to the strong hold.

2 Kin 12:7 And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man that has done this. Thus says the Lord God of Israel, I **anointed** (Gk-5548-Chrisas) thee to be king over Israel, and I rescued thee out of the hand of Saul;

2Kin 19:10 And Abessalom, whom we **anointed** (Gk-5548-echrisamen) over us, is dead in battle: and now why are ye silent about bringing back the king? And the word of all Israel came to the king.

2Kin 19:21 And Abessai the son of Saruia answered and said, Shall not Semei therefore be put to death, because he cursed the Lord's **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon)? And David said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Saruia, that ye as it were lie in wait against me this day? Today no man in Israel shall be put to death.

2Kin 22:51 He magnifies the salvation of his king, and works mercy for his **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christo), even for David and for his seed forever.

2Kin 23:1 Faithful is David the son of Jessae, and faithful the man whom the Lord raised up to be the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) of the God of Jacob, and beautiful are the psalms of Israel.

2Kin 23:3 The God of Israel says, A watchman out of Israel spoke to me a parable: I said among men, How will ye strengthen the fear of the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christou)?

1Chr 11:3 And all the elders of Israel came to the king to Chebron; and king David made a covenant with them in Chebron before the Lord: and they **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisan) David to be king over Israel, according to the word of the Lord by Samuel.

1Chr 14:8 And the Philistines heard that David was **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echristhe) king over all Israel: and all the Philistines went up to seek David; and David heard, and went out to meet them.

1Chr 16:22 He suffered not a man to oppress them, and he reprov'd kings for their sakes, saying, Touch not my **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) ones, and deal not wrongfully with my prophets.

ANOINT SOLOMON

3 and 4 Kings here from LXX are 1 and 2 Kings in the KJV.

3Kin 1:34 And there let Sadoc the priest and Nathan the prophet **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrisato) him to be king over Israel, and do ye sound the trumpet, and ye shall say, Let King Solomon live.

3Kin 1:39 *And Sadoc the priest took the horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrise) Solomon, and blew the trumpet; and all the people said, Let King Solomon live.*

3Kin 1:45 *and Sadoc the priest and Nathan the prophet have **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisan) him in Gion, and have gone up thence rejoicing, and the city resounded: this the sound which ye have heard.*

3Kin 5:1 *And Chiram king of Tyre sent his servants to **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrisai) Solomon in the room of David his father, because Chiram always loved David.*

1Chr 29:22 *And they ate and drank joyfully that day before the Lord: and they made Solomon the son of David king a Second time, and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisan) him king before the Lord, and Sadoc to the priesthood.*

2Chr 6:42 *O Lord God, turn not away the face of thine **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christou): remember the mercies of thy servant David.*

ANOINTING OF OTHER KINGS

3Kin 19:15 *And the Lord said to him, Go, return, and thou shalt come into the way of the wilderness of Damascus: and thou shalt go and **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) Azael to be king over Syria.*

3Kin 19:16 *And Ju the son of Namessi shalt thou **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) to be king over Israel; and Elisaie the son of Saphat shalt thou **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriseis) to be prophet in thy room.*

4Kin 9:3 *And thou shalt take the cruse of oil, and pour on his head, and say thou, Thus saith the Lord, I have **anointed** (Gk-5548-kechrika) thee king over Israel: and thou shalt open the door, and flee, and not tarry. (And run!)*

4Kin 9:6 *And he arose, and went in to the house: and he poured the oil upon his head, and said to him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I have **anointed** (Gk-5548-kechrika) thee to be king over the people of the Lord, even over Israel.*

4Kin 9:12 *11 Ye know the man and his communication. 12 And they said, wrong: tell us now. And Ju said to them, Thus and thus spoke he to me, saying, - and he said, Thus saith the Lord, I have **anointed** (Gk-5548-kechrika) thee to be king over Israel.*

4Kin 11:12 *And he brought forth the king's son, and put upon him the crown and the testimony; and he made him king, and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisen) him: and they clapped their hands, and said, Long live the king.*

4Kin 23:30 *And his servants carried him dead from Mageddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulcher: and the people of the land took Joachaz, the son of Josias, and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisan) him, and made him king in the room of his father.*

2Chr 22:7 *And destruction from God came upon Ochozias in his coming to Joram; for when he had come, Joram went out with him against Jeu the son of Namessei, the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) of the Lord against the house of Achaab.*

2Chr 23:11 *And he brought out the king's son, and put on him the crown and the testimony, and Jodea the priest and his sons proclaimed him king, and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisan) him, and said, Long live the king!*

2Chr 36:1 *And the people of the land took Joachaz the son of Josias, and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisan) him, and made him king over Jerusalem in the room of his father.*

PSALMS

- Ps 2:2 *The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers gathered themselves together, against the Lord, and against his **Christ** (Gk-5547-Christou, “The Christ); saying Let us break through their bonds, and cast away their yoke from us.*
- Ps 18:50 *The Lord magnifies the deliverances of his king; and deals mercifully with David his **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christo), and his seed, forever.*
- Ps 20:6 *Now I know that the Lord has saved his **Christ** (Gk-5547-Christon): he shall hear him from his holy heaven: the salvation of his right hand is mighty.*
- Ps 28:8 *The Lord is the strength of his people, and the saving defender of his **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christou). Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: and take care of them, and lift them up forever.*
- Ps 45:7 *Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: therefore God, thy God, has **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrise) thee with the oil of gladness beyond thy fellows.*
- Ps 84:9 *O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer: hearken, O God of Jacob, Pause. Behold, O God our defender and look upon the face of thine **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christou). 10 For one day in thy courts is better than thousands. I would rather be an abject in the house of God, than dwell in the tents of sinners.*
- Ps 89:20 *I have found David my servant; I have **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisa) him by holy mercy.*
- Ps 89:38 *But thou hast cast off and set at nought, thou has rejected thine **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon).*
- Ps 89:51 *Remember, O Lord, the reproach of thy servants, which I have borne in my bosom, even the reproach of many nations; wherewith thine enemies have reviled, O Lord: wherewith they have reviled the recompense of thine **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christou).*
- Ps 105:15 *He suffered no man to wrong them; and he rebuked kings for their sakes: saying, Touch not my **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) ones; and do my prophets no harm.*
- Ps 131:10 *For the sake of thy servant David turn not away the face of thine **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christou).*
- Ps 132:17 *There will I cause to spring up a horn to David: I have prepared a lamp for mine **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christo).*
- Ps 151:4 *He sent forth his angel, and took me from my father’s sheep, and he **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrise) me with the oil of his anointing (Gk-5545-Chriseos). (151 not in KJV)*

Ecclesiasticus from the Apocrypha 38:30 *He fashioneth the clay with his arm, and boweth down his strength before his feet; he **applieth** (Gk-5545-Chrisma) himself to lead it over; and he is diligent to make clean the furnace:*

Ecc 45:15 *Moses consecrated him and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisen) him with holy oil; this was appointed unto him by an everlasting covenant, and to his seed, so long as the heavens should remain, that they should minister unto him, and execute the office of the priesthood, and bless the people in his name.*

Ecc 46:13 *Samuel, the prophet of the Lord, beloved of his Lord, established a kingdom, and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrisen) princes over his people.*

Eccl 46:19 (of Samuel) *And before his long sleep he made protestation in the sight of the Lord and his **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christou), I have not taken any man’s goods, so much as a shoe: and no man did accuse him.*

Eccl 47:11 (David) *The Lord took away his sins, and **exalted his horn** forever: he gave him a covenant of kings, and a throne of glory in Israel.*

Eccl 48:8 *who **anointed** (Gk-5548-Chrion) kings to take revenge, and prophets to succeed after him:*

Hos 8:10 *Therefore shall they be delivered to the nations: now I will receive them, and they shall cease a little to **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chriein) a king and princes.*

Amos 4:13 *For, behold, I am he that strengthens the thunder, and creates the wind, and proclaims to men his **Christ** (Gk-5547-Christon), forming the morning and the darkness, and mounting on the high places of the earth, The Lord God Almighty is his name.*

Amos 6:6 *who drink strained wine, and **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrismenoi) themselves with the (perfumed) best ointment? And have suffered nothing on occasion of the calamity of Joseph.*

Hab 3:13 *Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, to save thine **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon): Thou shalt bring death on the heads of transgressors; thou hast brought bands upon their neck.*

Is 25:7 *they shall **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrisontai) themselves with ointment in this mountain. Impart thou all these things to the nations; for this is God’s counsel upon all the nations.*

Is 45:1 *Thus saith the Lord God to my **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christo) Cyrus (a name, but also pertaining to the Lord Jesus Christ; the Lord’s), whose right hand I have held, that nations might be obedient before him; and I will break through the strength of kings; I will open doors before him, and cities shall not be closed. Just as God brought Assyria and Babylon against Israel, He brought Cyrus for Israel.*

Is 61:1 *The Spirit (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of the Lord is upon me, **because** he has **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrise) me; he has sent me to preach glad tidings to the poor, to heal the broken in heart, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and recovery of sight to the blind; (Lk 4:18)*

Lam 4:20 *The breath of our nostrils, our **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christos) Lord, was taken in their destructive snares, of whom we said, in his shadow we shall live among the Gentiles.*

Ezek 16:9 *And I washed thee in water, and washed thy blood from thee, and **anointed** (Gk-5548-Echrise) thee with oil.*

Ezek 43:3 *And the vision which I saw was like the vision which I saw when I went in to **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrisai) the city: and the vision of the chariot which I saw was like the vision which I saw at the river Chobar; and I fell upon my face.*

Dan LXX 9:24 *Seventy weeks have been determined upon thy people, and upon the holy city, for sin to be ended, and to seal up transgressions, and to blot out the iniquities, and to make atonement for iniquities, and to bring in everlasting righteousness and to seal the vision and the prophet, and to **anoint** (Gk-5548-Chrisai) the Most Holy.*

Dan LXX 9:25 *And thou shalt know and understand, that from the going forth of the command for the answer (Hint: we should ask “what was the question?”) and for the*

*building (Hint: NOT rebuilding) of Jerusalem until **Christ** (Gk-5547-Christou) the prince there shall be seven weeks, and sixty two weeks: and then the time shall return, and the street shall be built, and the wall and the times shall be exhausted.*

Dan LXX 9:26 *And after the sixty two weeks, the **anointed** (Gk-5545-Chrisma) one shall be destroyed, and there is no judgment in him: and he shall destroy the city and the sanctuary with the prince that is coming: they shall be cut off with a flood, and to the end of the war which is rapidly completed he shall appoint the city to desolations.*

II Maccabees 1:10 *In the hundred fourscore and eighth (188) year, the people that were at Jerusalem and in Judea, and the council, and Judas, sent greeting and health unto Aristobulus, king Ptolemeus' master, who was of the stock of the **anointed** (Gk-5547-Christon) priests, and to the Jews (Gk-2453-Ioudaiois- Judeans- Descendant of Juda) that were in Egypt:*

2 Chr 13:9 *Non-anointed priests caused Jeroboam to lose his kingdom! Did ye not cast out the priests of the Lord, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and make to yourselves common priests of the people of any land whoever came to consecrate himself with a calf of the herd and seven rams, he forthwith became a priest to that which is no god. : 15 the Lord smote Jeroboam and Israel before Abia and Juda. :17 and there fell slain of Israel 500,000 men. :18 So the children of Israel were brought low that day.*

Many of our ministers today are not only not from the Levites, but are not even the seed of Jacob. They are of any and all of the allogeneis or other races. Why should the Lord react any differently today than He did then? See Zech 13:7-8.

NEW TESTAMENT: Gk- 5547-Christos, Christon, Christou

Mt 2:4 *And having assembled all the chief priests and scribes of the people he inquired from them where the Christ (Christos) is being born.*

Mt 16:16 *And having answered Simon Peter said, you are the Christ (Christos) the Son of the living God.*

Mt 16:20 *He gave orders to the disciples that they should tell no one that He is the Christ (Christos).*

Mt 22:42 *Saying, what seems right to you concerning the Christ (Christou)?*

Mt 23:10 *Neither be called teachers, for the teacher of you is one, the Christ (Christos).*

Mt 24:5 *For many will come in the name of me saying I am the Christ (Christos), and they will deceive many.*

Mt 24:23 *For if someone says to you, behold here is the Christ (Christos), or here, do not believe them.*

Mt 26:63 *But Jesus was silent. And the High Priest said to him, I adjure you by the living God, to tell us if you are the Christ (Christos), the Son of God.*

Mk 1:1 *The beginning of the good news of Jesus Christ (Christou), the Son of God.*

Mk 8:29 *And He questioned them, but whom do you say me to be? Having answered Peter says to Him, you are the Christ (Christos).*

Mk 12:35 *When teaching in the temple, Jesus was saying how can the scribes say that the Christ (Christos) is the Son of David?*

Mk 13:21 *And then if someone to you says, look, here is the Christ (Christos),*

Mk 14:61 *But He was silent and did not answer anything again the high priest was questioning Him and he says to Him, are you the Christ (Christos), the Son of the Blessed One?*

Lk 2:26 (Simeon) *And it had been revealed to him by the Holy Spirit that he would not see death until he saw the Christ (Christon) of the Lord.*

Lk 3:15 *The expectant people were wondering in their hearts concerning John, whether perhaps he might be the Christ (Christos).*

Lk 4:41 *Demons were coming out from many crying out and saying you are the Son of God and He rebuked them and did not allow them to speak, because they had known Him to be the Christ (Christon).*

Lk 9:20 *And He said to them, Whom do you declare me to be? And Peter answered and said, the Christ (Christon) of God.*

Lk 20:41 *And He said to them, how do they say the Christ (Christon) to be David's son?*

Lk 22:67 *Saying, if you are the Christ (Christos), tell us. But He said to them, if I say this to you, you will by no means believe.*

Lk 23:2 *And they began to accuse Him saying, we found this one misleading our nation and forbidding taxes to be paid to Cesar and calling Himself Christ (Christon) and that He is to be a king.*

Lk 23:35 *The people stood by watching and mocking Him, and the leaders said He saved others, let Him save Himself, if He is the Christ (Christos) of God, the chosen one.*

This is very telling. Jesus = Messiah = Head; House of Jacob = Body; together they equal all of Israel, God's chosen race which makes up the entire "The Christ," throughout the Old Testament and the New Testament until this very day. They were very aware of "God's Chosen" during that time period and they were aware that there was an expected Savior, which would save God's chosen, the House of Jacob. Jesus stated in Mt 15:24 that He did not come for everyone, that He only came for the House of Jacob seed.

Lk 23:39 *One of the criminals being hung was blaspheming Him saying, if you're the Christ (Christos); save yourself and us.*

Lk 24:26 *Was it not necessary for the Christ (Christon) to suffer these things and to enter into the Glory of Him? Is it not necessary, also, for the Body to be persecuted and to suffer as He did, for His name's sake, as we are told in the Bible?*

Lk 24:46 *And He said to them, it has been written, that the Christ (Christon) is to suffer and to rise again from the dead on the third day, :47 and repentance and the forgiveness of sins to be preached in His name to all the nations, having begun from Jerusalem. Not starting from, but it should be originating from Jerusalem. (12 Tribes) The Greek word for *nations* is "ethne" which means "clan, tribes, kindred, nations, race"; which is specific groups. "Ethne" never meant gentile during that time period. The word "gentile" did not exist in Jesus' time; He used the word ethne, which has been polluted in the translations from the Masoretic text, and now means the exact opposite of what it meant in Jesus' time.*

"To be preached" is future tense at the time Jesus spoke it, and it has been done, as Paul explains in 1 Th 1:5 *The good news did not come to you in word only (via the Greek Septuagint) but also in power (from God) and in the Holy Spirit. Col 1:23 gospel has been proclaimed in all creation (Gk-2937-ktisei = founding: as before the foundation of*

the world, which was the seed of the House of Jacob.) Ro 10:18 *their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.* Heb 4:1 *For unto us was the gospel preached.* Do we “practice religion”, or do we “believe” the word of God? *Nations*, the placement of the comma is a grievous error due to preconditioned mis-teachings during the dark ages of Christianity. Punctuation was not used at that time. “*Having begun*” is Gk-757 or 744-*archo/archaios* = today, the word “originating” would assist our understanding, which refers to something done earlier, not the same as “start here,” as if it was “go and do” as it is mistranslated to mean, when it says *beginning or starting at Jerusalem*, referring to the preaching). It is “nations originating from” Jerusalem, not for the preaching to “start at” Jerusalem.

| | | |
|-----------|---|--------------|
| Gen 44:12 | <i>And he searched, <u>beginning from the eldest,</u></i> | past tense |
| Mt 20:8 | <i>give to them wages <u>having begun from the last</u></i> | past tense |
| Lk 23:5 | <i>all of Judea <u>having begun from Galilee to here.</u></i> | past tense |
| Lk 24:27 | <i>and <u>having begun from Moses and the prophets</u></i> | past tense |
| Jn 8:9 | <i>were departing one by one, <u>having begun from</u></i> | past tense |
| Act 1:22 | <i><u>Having begun from the baptism of John until</u></i> | past tense |
| Act 8:35 | <i><u>having begun from this scripture, he preached</u></i> | past tense |
| Ac 10:37 | <i><u>having begun from Galilee after the baptism</u></i> | past tense |
| Lk 24:47 | <i>to all the nations, <u>starting at Jerusalem</u></i> | future tense |

Clearly, falling in line with the theme throughout the entire Bible, there should be no confusion or mistranslation whatsoever. The “having begun”, or “starting from” does not describe where to start, it describes the nations, which are the 12 Tribes. The correct translation is: to be preached in His name to all the nations originating from Jerusalem. The only nations originating from Jerusalem are the 12 Tribes of Jacob and the nations were named after Jacob’s sons. Here, He is also addressing the animosity between the Northern Kingdom Israel and Southern Kingdom Judea. This is who Jesus’ ministry was sent to, again read Mt 15:24 to clear up any doubts. The other races did not carry the guilt of the specific “falling short” before the foundation of the world that the House of Jacob carried, therefore they did NOT need a Savior and therefore did NOT get one. “The church” can tell them they are guilty, but it’s not the truth. They should read:

Jer 12:6 *Even thy brethren and the house of thy father, even these have dealt treacherously with thee;*

Jer 12:10 *Many ministers have destroyed my vineyard, they have defiled my portion, they have made my desirable portion a trackless wilderness;*

Ezek 23:5-10 (N. Kingdom) *Oola went a-whoring from me, and doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians that were her neighbors. 7 She bestowed her fornication upon them, all were choice sons of the Assyrians: and on whomsoever she doted herself, with them she defiled herself in all their devices. 8 She forsook not her fornication with the Egyptians: for in her youth they committed fornication with her, and they deflowered her, and poured out their fornication upon her. 9 Therefore I delivered her into the hands of her lovers into the hands of the children of the Assyrians, on whom she doted. 10 They uncovered her shame: they took her sons and daughters and slew her with the sword:* This caused the 721 BC Assyrian captivity of the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom. Our over-accommodating God will give us what we want until it runs out our nostrils.

Ezek 33:11-30 (S. Kingdom) *11 Her sister Ooliba saw it, and she indulged in her fondness more corruptly than she, and in her fornication more than the fornication of her*

*sister. She doted upon the sons of the Assyrians; 17 and the sons of Babylon came to her, into the bed of rest, and they defiled her in her fornication, and she was defiled by them, and her soul was alienated from them. 18 And she exposed her fornication, and exposed her shame: and my soul was alienated from her, even as my soul was alienated from her sister. 22 I will stir up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy soul is alienated and I will bring them upon thee round about, 23 the children of Babylon, and all the Chaldeans and the sons of the Assyrians with them; 28 I will deliver thee into the hands of those whom thou hatest, from whom thy soul is alienated. 29 And they shall deal with thee in hatred, and shall take all the fruits of thy labors and thy toils, and thou shalt be naked and bare: and the shame of thy fornication shall be exposed: 30 and **thy ungodliness and thy fornication brought this upon thee**, in that thou wentest a-whoring after the nations, and didst defile thyself with their devices. This caused the 586 BC captivity of the Southern Kingdom of Judea to Babylon. Again, our over-accommodating God will give us what we want until it runs out our nostrils.*

Ezek 23:36-38 The Lord said to me; Son of man, wilt thou not judge Oola and Ooliba? And declare to them their iniquities? 37 For they have committed adultery (adulterated the race), and blood (bloodline of David) was in their hands, they committed adultery with their devices and they passed through the fire (culled from the House of Jacob) to them their children which they bore to me. (These children were no longer the pure Spiritual nature born from above chosen by God. They now belonged to the race they mixed with, not the House of Jacob). 38 So long too as they did these things to me, they defiled my sanctuary, and profaned my Sabbaths.

*Ezek 36:20 And they went in among the nations, among which they went, and they profaned my holy name, while it was said of them, **These are the people of the Lord**, and they came forth out of his land.*

Zech 13:7-9 Awake, O sword, against my minister and against the man who is my citizen, saith the Lord Almighty: smite the ministers, and draw out the sheep: And I will bring mine hand upon the little ones.

Ask your minister if he thinks race-mixing is OK. Show him these pages and ask him if he has ever read the Bible. Ask him if our unchangeable God has changed to accept what He didn't accept in the Old Testament and now allows any doctrines and commandments of men that are turned into a religion. Ask him to explain Mt 15:24, where Jesus said He only came for the House of Jacob, and why is it ONLY the seed of the House of Jacob that gets sealed in Rev 7. He owes you an answer! He has been feeding himself and clothing himself with the wool for a very, very long time. Ezek 34:2-3 *O ministers of Israel, do ministers feed themselves? Do not the ministers feed the sheep? 3 Behold, ye feed on the milk and clothe yourselves with the wool, and slay the fat: but ye feed not my sheep. 5 My sheep were scattered, because there were no ministers: and they became meat to all the wild beasts of the field. 8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my sheep became a prey, and my sheep became meat to all the wild beasts of the field, because there were no ministers, and the ministers sought not out my sheep, and the ministers fed themselves, but fed not my sheep. 9 For this cause, O ministers, 10 thus saith the Lord God, I am against the ministers, and I will require my sheep at their hands, and will turn them back that they shall not feed my sheep, and the ministers shall no longer feed them; and I will deliver my sheep out of their mouth, and they shall no longer be meat for them.* If you think this doesn't apply to the House of

Jacob for today, you had better get real and start reading the Bible. The dry bones of Ezekiel 37 are about to come back to life. Also Is 43:16-21 *Thus saith the Lord, who makes a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty water; 17 who brought forth chariots and horse, and a mighty multitude: but they have lain down, and shall not rise: they are extinct, as quenched flax (dry bones). 18 Remember ye not the former things and consider not the ancient things. 19 Behold, I will do new things, which shall presently spring forth, and ye shall know them: and I will make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the dry land. 20 The beasts of the field shall bless me, the owls and young ostriches; for I have given water in the wilderness, and rivers in the dry land, **to give drink to my chosen race, 21 even my people whom I have preserved to tell forth my praises.***

The “nations originating from” Jerusalem have “The Christ Anointed Spirit,” and are the Holy Seed of God. Regardless of what “the church” teaches, they are the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race that God separated out to be His. When individuals of this white race mix with other races, they are culled out of and are no longer part of His separated out and chosen race holy seed, unless they repent and correct the error. The mixed race children are no longer a part of the seed of the House of Jacob, but they can call upon the name of the Lord just like the other races are welcome to do. Ezra 9 and 10 clearly explain this. Ezra 9:1-2 explain the trespass, Ezr 10:3 explain the correction.

2 Esdras 7:20 *For let the many that exist perish, rather than that the Law of God which has been set before them be disregarded.* Is it not written in Gal 5 what the fruit of the Spirit is? And also the works of the flesh?

The things of God are difficult to explain and understand. Although, not totally correct, think of this Spiritual nature of God that chose to fall short of righteousness in the Garden of Eden, was evicted in Gen 3:24-25. Later, God chose Jacob and put this fallen-short, missed-the-mark, sin nature into the seed of Jacob to be chastised and purified. As they came down from the Garden into the world, God made a place for them by moving some of the other races. This was called the Promised Land. This Spiritual nature of God (born from above) was thinking, believing, speaking and manifesting less than the perfect righteousness of God and therefore as part of the Creative Throne of God would have caused the death or termination of the entire universe. God sent His Son, Jesus, to die that death in the place of the seed of the House of Jacob. Mt 15:24. Now the universe could continue even in its fallen short chaotic state, until God steps in to make a gigantic correction, which is referred to as the end of the age or end times, very soon. He could have chosen any race; they all belong to Him; but He chose the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race. Any questions, you can reach Him on your knees.

BACK TO THE WORD STUDY OF “CHRIST”

Jn 1:20 *And he confessed, I am not the Christ (Christos).*

Jn 1:25 *And they asked him and said to him, why then do you baptize if you are not the Christ (Christos)?*

Jn 1:41 *This one first finds his own brother Simon and says to him, we have found the Messiah, which, being translated, means Christ (Christos).*

Jn 3:28 *You yourselves bear witness to me that I said, I am not the Christ (Christos).*

- Jn 4:25 *The woman says to Him, I know that a Messiah is coming, the one being called Christ (Christos).*
- Jn 4:29 *Come see a man who told me all things that I've done. Is this one not the Christ (Christos)?*
- Jn 7:26 *Look, He speaks openly and they say nothing to Him. Perhaps the rulers truly knew that this man is the Christ (Christos)?*
- Jn 7:31 *Many believed in Him and were saying, whenever the Christ (Christos) comes surely He will not do more signs than this man did?*
- Jn 7:41 *Others said, this man is the Christ (Christos). Others were saying surely the Christ (Christos) doesn't come from Galilee?*
- Jn 7:42 *Has not the scripture said that the Christ (Christos) comes from the seed of David and from the village of Bethlehem?*
- Jn 9:22 *for already the Jews had agreed that if anyone confessed Him to be the Christ (Christon), he would be put out of the synagogue.*
- Jn 10:24 *if you are the Christ (Christos) tell us openly.*
- Jn 11:27 *She says to Him, yes Lord, I have believed that you are the Christ (Christos), the Son of God.*
- Jn 12:34 *We have heard from the law that the Christ (Christos) remains forever.*
- Jn 20:31 *But these things have been written that you might believe that Jesus is the Christ (Christos), the Son of God.*
- Act 2:31 *Having foreseen it, David spoke about the resurrection of Christ (Christou).*
- Act 2:36 *Therefore assuredly let the whole House of Israel know that for certain that God made Him both Lord and Christ (Christon), this Jesus whom you crucified.*
- Act 3:18 *God announced beforehand through the mouth of all the prophets that the Christ (Christon) would suffer.*
- Act 3:20 *in order that may come times of rest from the Lord's presence, and he may send the one having been proclaimed beforehand to you, the Christ (Christon), Jesus.*
- Act 4:26 *The kings of the earth took their stand and the rulers assembled together against the Lord and against the Christ (Christou) of Him.*
- Act 9:22 *But Saul became strengthened and was confounding the Jews, the ones dwelling in Damascus, demonstrating that this one is the Christ (Christos).*
- Act 17:3 *Explaining and demonstrating that the Christ (Christon) was necessary to suffer and to rise from the dead and that this one is the Christ (Christos).*
- Act 18:5 *When Silas and Timothy came down from Macedonia, Paul was occupied with the word, testifying to the Jews that this was Christ (Christon) Jesus.*
- Act 18:28 *Powerfully He was refuting the Jews, showing through the scriptures that this was Christ (Christon), Jesus.*
- Act 26:23 *that the Christ (Christos) would suffer, and by being first to rise from the dead, would proclaim a light to both the people and to the ethnesin (House of Jacob).*
- 1 Jn 2:22 *Who is the liar except the one denying that Jesus is the Christ (Christos)?*
- 1 Jn 5:1 *Everyone believing that Jesus is the Christ (Christos), has been born of God. Everyone that loves the parent loves the child born of Him.*
- Rev 11:15 *The kingdom of the world has become the kingdom of our Lord and His Christ (Christou) will reign into the ages of the ages.*

Rev 12:10 *Now has come the salvation and the power and the kingdom of our God and the authority of the Christ (Christou) of Him.*

WORD STUDY OF “PNEUMA”

NEW TESTAMENT: Pneuma (Gk-4151): Spirit, Breath, Wind, Divine Inspiration, a Spiritual or Immaterial Being, The Holy Spirit, The Christ’s Spirit

Mt 3:16 *And having been baptized, Jesus immediately came up from the water, and the heavens were opened to Him, and He saw the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of God descending like a dove and coming upon Him*

Mt 5:3 *Blessed are the poor in **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati), for theirs is the kingdom of the heavens.*

Mt 8:16 *When evening came; they brought Him many demon possessed and He cast out the **spirits** (Gk-4151-Pneumata) with a word, and healed all that were sick.*

Mt 12:31 *Therefore, I say to you, every sin and blasphemy will be forgiven men, but blasphemy of the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatos) will not be forgiven. 32 And whoever speaks a word against the Son of Man, it will be forgiven him, but whoever speaks against the **Holy Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatos) will not be forgiven in this age nor in the coming age. This is also implying that those blaspheming the Holy Spirit in the previous age, are not forgiven in this age.*

Mt 22:43 *He said to them: How then can David in **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatic) call him Lord.*

Mt 26:41 *Stay awake and pray, lest you enter into temptation. Indeed the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) is ready but the flesh is weak.*

Mk 1:10 *And immediately coming up out of the water he saw being opened the heavens and the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) as a dove descending towards him.*

Mk 1:12 *And immediately the spirit (Gk-4151-Pneuma) drives him out into the wilderness.*

Mk 8:12 *And having sighed deeply in the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatic) of him he says, why does this generation seek a sign? Truly I say to you in no way will this generation be given a sign.*

Lk 2:27 *And he (Simeon) came by the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatic) into the temple. And when the parents brought in the child, Jesus for them to do according to the thing having been customary in the law concerning him*

Lk 4:18 *The **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of the Lord is upon me on account of which He anointed (Gk-5548-Echrisen) me to preach good news to the poor. = exactly Is 61:1*

Lk 10:20 *But in this do not rejoice because the **spirits** (Gk-4151-Pneumata) submit to you, but rejoice that the names of you have been recorded in the heavens.*

Lk 10:21 *In the same hour he was full of joy by the Holy **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati) and he said I praise you, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that you concealed these things from the wise and intelligent and you revealed them to young children.*

Lk 24:37 *But they were terrified and frightened, and supposed that they had seen a **spirit** (Gk-4151-pneuma).*

Lk 24:39 *You see my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.*

Jn 1:32, 33 *And John bare record, saying, I saw the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) descending as a dove out of heaven and it remained upon him. And I did not recognize*

him, but the one having sent me to baptize in water, that one said to me, upon whomever you see the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) descending and remaining upon him, this is the one baptizing in the Holy Ghost.

Jn 3:5 *Jesus answered, Truly, truly I say unto you, unless someone is born of water and **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatos), he cannot see the kingdom of God.*

Jn 3:6 *That which is born of flesh is flesh, that which is born of **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatos) is **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma).*

Jn 3:7 *Do not marvel that I said to you, it is necessary for you to be born again.*

The correct translation is “born from above”. Gk-509-another = from above, from a higher place, from the first or beginning, from the Source. Jn 3:3 is also another = from the first or beginning. It is necessary for you to have been born with this Spiritual nature that is placed in the seed of the House of Jacob, for a special purpose of God. Those of the seed of the House of Jacob didn’t have a choice. They can accept it or ignore it. Jn 3:31 gives further explanation of this. This Spirit is only put into the seed of the House of Jacob, which is stated in the following verses:

Is 42:1 *Jacob is my servant, I will help him: Israel is my chosen, my soul has accepted him; **I have put my Spirit upon him;***

Is 44:1-3 *But now hear, Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen. 2 Thus saith the Lord God that made thee, and he that formed thee from the womb; Thou shall yet be helped: fear not, my servant Jacob; and beloved Israel, whom I have chosen. 3 For I will give water to the thirsty that walk in a dry land: **I will put my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessings upon thy children:***

Is 59:20-21 *And the deliverer shall come for Sion’s sake, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob. 21 And this shall be my covenant with them, said the Lord; **My Spirit which is upon thee**, and the words which I have put in thy mouth, shall never fail from thy mouth, nor from the mouth of thy seed, for the Lord has spoken it, henceforth and forever.* This new covenant is in Hebrews 8, specifically to the seed of Jacob.

Is 63:11 *Where is he that **put his Holy Spirit in them?***

Ezek 36:27 (v22 - To house of Israel) *And **I will put my Spirit in you.***

Ezek 37:14 (v11 Whole house of Israel) *I **shall put my Spirit within you.***

This Spirit was with God in Gen 1:2 before the foundation of the world. It was part of the Creative Throne of God. There was a falling-short, missing-the-mark, sin and then God placed it in the seed of the House of Jacob.

Jn 3:8 *The wind blows where it chooses, and you hear the sound thereof, but cannot tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatos).*

Jn 4:23 *But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumato) and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.*

Jn 4:24 *God is a **Spirit** (Pneuma): and they that worship him must worship him in **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) and in truth.*

Jn 6:63 *It is the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma), and they are life.*

In 7:39 *But this He said about the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs), which they that believe on him were about to receive: for the **Holy Ghost** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.*

Act 1:5 *John baptized with water, but you will be baptized with the **Holy Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatī) in not many days.*

Act 1:8 *You will receive power when the **Holy Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs) comes upon you; and you will be my witnesses (Gk-3144-martyrs) in both Jerusalem and in all Judea and Samaria and as far as the end of the earth.*

Act 2:2 *And there was suddenly from heaven a sound like the rushing of a violent wind (Gk -4157-pnoēs-breath, blast of wind, breeze; similar to pneuma).*

Act 2:4 *And all were filled with the **Holy Spirit** (Gk 4151-Pneumatōs) and they began to speak in other languages as the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) was giving them the ability to speak.*

Act 2:17 *And it will be in the last days, says God, I will pour out from the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs) of me on all flesh, and the sons of you and the daughters of you will prophesy and the young men of you will see visions and the elders of you will dream dreams.*

Act 2:18 *And upon my male slaves and upon my female slaves in those days I will pour out from my **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs) and they will prophesy.*

Act 4:27 *For we were assembled in truth, in this city against the **Holy** servant of you, Jesus, whom you **anointed** (Gk-5548-echrisas) The same anointing as in the O.T.*

Act 7:59 *And they were stoning Stephen, who was calling upon and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma).*

Act 10:38 *How God **anointed** (Gk- 5548-echrisen) Jesus, the one from Nazareth, with the **Holy Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatī) and with power (Gk-1411-strength, ability, authority, majesty, mighty means, Spiritual powers); who went about doing good and healing all the ones being oppressed by the devil, because God was with Him. The same word “echrisen” used to anoint the kings and priests and the House of Jacob in the O.T.*

Act 19:2 *He said unto them, Have ye received the **Holy Ghost** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any **Holy Ghost** (Gk-4151-Pneuma).*

Act 19:6 *And when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the **Holy Ghost** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied.*

Act 19:21 *After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatic) when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying After I have been there, I must also see Rome.*

Act 23:8 *For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma): but the Pharisees confess all three.*

Act 23:9 *And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the Pharisees’ parties arose, and strove, saying, We find no evil in this man: so what if a **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) or an angel hath spoken to him?*

Rom 1:11 *For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikon) gift, that to the end ye may be strengthened;*

Rom 2:29 *But he is a Jew (Ioudaios), which is one inwardly; and real circumcision is that of the heart, it is **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatic), not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but from God.*

Rom 7:6 *But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs), and not in the oldness of the letter.*

Rom 7:14 *For we know that the law is **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikōs): but I am flesh, sold under sin.*

Rom 8:4 *That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma).*

Rom 11:8 *According as it is written, God hath given them the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of deep sleep, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear; until this very day.*

Rom 15:26-27 *For Macedonia and Achaia have been pleased to make some contribution for the poor among the saints at Jerusalem; they were pleased to do it, and indeed they are in debt to them, for if the Gentiles (ethne – N. Kingdom) have come to share in their **spiritual** (Gk-4152-Pneumatikōis) blessings, they ought also to be of service to them in material blessings.*

1Cor 2:4 *my speech and my message were not in plausible words of wisdom, but in demonstration of the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs) and power, that your faith might not rest in the wisdom of men but in the power of God.*

1Cor 2:10 *But, as it is written, “What no eye has seen, nor ear heard, nor the heart of man conceived, what God has prepared for those who love him,” God has revealed to us through the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs). For the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) searches everything, even the depths of God.*

1Cor 2:11 *For what person knows a man’s thoughts except that **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of the man, which is in him? So also no one comprehends the things of God except the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of God.*

1Cor 2:12 *Now we have received not the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of the world, but the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) which is from God, that we might understand the gifts bestowed on us by God.*

1Cor 2:13 *And we impart this in words not taught by human wisdom but taught by the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs), interpreting **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikōis) truths to those who possess the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatika). To House of Jacob; NOT to ALL.*

1Cor 2:14 *The unspiritual man does not receive the gifts of the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs) of God, for they are folly to him, and he is not able to understand them because they are **spiritually** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikōs) discerned. NOT to ALL.*

1Cor 2:15 *The **spiritual** (Gk-4152-Pneumatikōs) man judges all things, but is himself to be judged by no one. For who has known the mind of the Lord so as to instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ. The House of Jacob has this mind written in them.*

1Cor 3:1 *But I, brethren, could not address you as **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikōis) men, but as men of the flesh, as babes in Christ. (Still jealousy and strife)*

1Cor 4:21 *What do you want? Shall I come to you with a rod, or with love in a **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati) of gentleness?*

1Cor 7:34 *And the unmarried woman or girl is anxious about the affairs of the Lord, how to be holy in body and **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati); but the married woman is anxious about worldly affairs, how to please her husband.*

1Cor 9:11 *If we have sown **spiritual** (Gk-4152-Pneumatika) good among you, is it too much if we reap your material benefits? If others share this rightful claim on you, do not we still more?*

1Cor 10:3 *And all ate the same **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikon) food*

1Cor 10:4 *and all drank the same **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikon) drink. For they drank from the **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikes) rock which followed them, and the rock was Christ.*

1Cor 12:1-4 *Now concerning **spiritual** (Gk-4152-Pneumatikon) gifts, brethren (12 Tribes), I do not want you to be uninformed. You know that when you were gentiles (ethne - ethnic), you were led astray to dumb idols, however you may have been moved. Therefore I want you to understand that no one speaking by the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati) of God ever says “Jesus be cursed!” and no one can say “Jesus is Lord” except by the **Holy Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati). Now there are varieties of gifts, but the same **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma):*

1Cor 12:7-13 *To each is given the manifestation of the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatos) for the common good. For one, through the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatos) is given the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma); to another faith by the same **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati); to another gifts of healing by the same **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati); to another the workings of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits (Gk-4151-Pneumaton); to another various kinds of tongues; to another interpretation of tongues. All these are the works of one and the same **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma), who distributes to each one individually as He wills. For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ. For by one **Spirit** (pneumati) we were all baptized into one body, Jews or Greeks, (Judeans of S. Kingdom or 10 Tribes of Northern Kingdom) bond or free; and all have been made to drink of one **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma). If you wonder where the 10 Tribes went, look at where the disciples were sent.*

1Cor 14:12 *So with yourselves; since you are eager for manifestations of the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumaton), strive to excel in the edification of the Body of Christ. Therefore he who speaks in a tongue should pray for the power to interpret. For if I pray in a tongue, my **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) prays but my mind is unfruitful. What am I to do? I will pray with the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati) and I will pray with the mind also; I will sing with the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati) and I will sing with the mind also. Otherwise, if you bless with the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati), how can anyone in the position of an outsider say the “Amen” to your thanksgiving when he does not know what you are saying?*

1Cor 14:37 *If anyone thinks that he is a prophet, or a **spiritual** (Gk-4152-Pneumatikos) man, he should acknowledge that what I am writing to you is a command of the Lord.*

1Cor 15:44 *It is sown a physical body, it is raised a **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikon) body. If there is a physical body, there is also a **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikon) one.*

1Cor 15:45 *Thus it is written, the first man Adam, became a living soul; the last Adam became a life giving **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma).*

1Cor 15:46 *But it is not the **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikon) which is first but the physical, and then the **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikon). Flesh and blood born first.*

2Cor 1:22 *The one having sealed us and having given the earnest of the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs) in our hearts.*

2Cor 3:5-6 *Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to claim anything as coming from us; our sufficiency is from God, who has qualified us to be ministers of a new covenant, not in a written code but in the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs); for the written code kills, but the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) gives life.*

2Cor 3:17-18 *Now the Lord is the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma), and where the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of the Lord is, there is freedom. And we all, with unveiled face, seeing the glory of the Lord reflected in a mirror, the same image is being transformed from glory to glory; for this comes from the Lord who is the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs).*

Gal 4:29 *But as at that time he who was born according to the flesh persecuted him who was born according to the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma), so it is now.*

Eph 1:13 *In whom also you having heard the message of the truth, the good news of the salvation of you, in whom also having believed, you were sealed with this **Holy Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatic) of promise which is an earnest of our inheritance to the redemption of the possession to the praise of His Glory.*

Eph 1:17 *that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of Glory, may give you a **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of wisdom and of revelation in the fuller knowledge of him,*

Eph 4:30 *Do not grieve the **Holy Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of God by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption.*

Eph 6:12 *For we are not contending against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities, against the powers of this darkness, against the **spiritual** (Gk-4151-Pneumatika) forces of evil in the heavenly places.*

2 Thess 2:2 *not to be quickly shaken in mind or excited, either by **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs) or by word, or by letter as to be from us, to the effect that the day of the Lord has come.*

2 Thess 2:8 *then the lawless one will be revealed, and the Lord Jesus will slay him with the **breath** (Gk-4151-Pneumatic) of his mouth and destroy him by his appearing and his coming.*

2Tim 1:7 *God did not give us a **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of cowardice, but of power and of love and of self discipline.*

Heb 1:14 *Are they not all ministering **spirits** (Gk-4151-Pneumata) sent forth to serve, for the sake of those who are the heirs of salvation?*

Heb 9:14 *How much more will the blood of Christ who through eternal **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs) offered himself without blemish to God, purify our conscience from dead works, in order to serve the living God?*

James 2:26 *As the body apart from the **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs) is dead, so faith apart from works is dead.*

1Pet 3:4 *but let it be the hidden self of the heart with the imperishable jewel of a gentle and quiet **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumatōs), which in God's sight is very precious.*

1 John 4:1, 2, 3 *Beloved, do not believe every **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneumati) but test the **spirits** (Gk-4151-Pneumata) to see whether they are of God; for many false prophets have gone out into thy world. By this you know the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) of God: every **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) which confesses that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh, is of God, and every **spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma) which does not confess Jesus, is not of God.*

This is of the antichrist, of which you heard that it was coming, and now it is in the world already.

Jude 19 *It is these who create divisions, worldly people, devoid of the **Spirit** (Gk-4151-Pneuma).*

Rev 11:8 *And the corpse of them will lie in the streets of the great city which is **spiritually** (Gk-4151-Pneumatikos) called Sodom and Egypt, where their Lord was crucified.*

Rev 16:13 *And I saw, issuing from the mouth of the dragon and from the mouth of the beast and from the mouth of the false prophet, three foul **spirits** (Gk-4151-Pneumata) like frogs;*

Rev 16:14 *for they are demonic **spirits** (Gk-4151-Pneumata), performing signs, who go abroad to the kings of the whole world, to assemble them for battle on the great day of God the Almighty.*

WORD STUDY OF “PNEUMA” = ANOINTED SPIRIT IN THE O.T.

Num 11:17 *Seventy Men to share responsibility with **Moses**; I will take of the **Pneumatos** that is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear together with thee the burden of the people. 11:25 and took of the **Pneumatos** that was upon him (Moses), and put it upon the seventy men that were elders; and when the **Pneuma** rested upon them, they prophesied and ceased. 11:31 there went forth a **Pneuma** (wind) from the Lord, and brought quails over from the sea. Here it appears that when the seventy men received the Pneuma that it was a connection to God which allowed them to foretell what God was going to do with His Pneuma. Much, if not all of the prophecy was a foretelling of what was to come from the hand of God. The same Spirit that moved over the water in Gen 1:2 is now bringing in quails for them to eat.*

Num 14:24 *But my servant **Chaleb**, because there was another **Pneuma** in him, and he followed me, I will bring him into the land into which he entered, and his seed shall inherit it.*

Num 27:16 *Let the Lord God of **Pneumaton** and of all flesh look out for a man over this congregation. 18 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, Take to thyself **Joshua** the son of Naue, a man who has the **Pneuma** in him, and thou shalt lay thy hands upon him. Deut 34:9 And Joshua the son of Naue was filled with the **Pneumatos** of knowledge, (Is 11:2) for Moses had laid his hands upon him; and the children of Israel hearkened to him; and they did as the Lord commanded Moses.*

Judg 6:34 *And the **Pneuma** of the Lord came upon **Gedeon**.*

Judg 14:6 *Of **Sampson**; And the **Pneuma** of the Lord came powerfully upon him, and he crushed him (lion) as he would have crushed a kid of the goats. 19 And the **Pneuma** of the Lord came upon him powerfully, and he went down to Ascalon, and destroyed of the inhabitants thirty men. 15:14 And the **Pneuma** of the Lord came mightily upon him, and the ropes that were upon his arms became as tow which is burnt with fire; and his bonds were consumed from off his hands. 15 And he found the jaw-bone of an ass that had been cast away, and he put forth his hand and took it, and smote with it a thousand men. 19 God broke open a hollow place in the jaw, and there came thence water, and he drank; and his **pneuma** returned and he revived.*

1 Sam 10:6 Of **Saul**; And the **Pneuma** of the Lord shall come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man. 10 And he comes thence to the hill, and behold a band of prophets opposite to him; and the **Pneuma** of God came upon him, and he prophesied in the midst of them. 11:6 And the **Pneuma** of the Lord came upon Saul when he heard these words, and his anger was greatly kindled against them.

1 Sam 16:13 And Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren; and the **Pneuma** of the Lord came upon **David** from that day forward.

1 Sam 16:14 And the **Pneuma** of the Lord departed from Saul, and an evil **Pneuma** from the Lord tormented him. 15 And Saul's servants said to him, Behold now, an evil **Pneuma** from the Lord torments thee. 16 Let now thy servants speak before thee, and let them seek for our lord a man skilled to play on the harp; and it shall come to pass when an evil **Pneuma** comes upon thee and he shall play on his harp, that thou shalt be well, and he shall refresh thee. 23 And it came to pass when the evil **Pneuma** was upon Saul, that David took his harp, and played with his hand: and Saul was refreshed, and it was well with him, and the evil **Pneuma** departed from him. 18:10 And it came to pass on the morrow that an evil **Pneuma** from God fell upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midst of his house. And David was playing on the harp with his hand, according to his daily custom. And Saul's spear was in his hand. 11 And Saul took his spear and said, I will smite David even to the wall. But David escaped twice from his presence.

2 Sam 22:16 **David's** song: And the channels of the sea were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuke of the Lord, at the blast of the word was upon my tongue. 3 The God of Israel says, A watchman out of Israel spoke to me a parable: I said among men, **How will ye strengthen the fear of the anointed?**

Is 49:1-6 Hearken to me, ye islands; and attend, ye Gentiles; after a long time it shall come to pass, saith the Lord: from my mother's womb he has called my name: 2 and he has made my mouth as a sharp sword, and he has hid me under the shadow of his hand; he has made me as a choice shaft, and he has hid me in his quiver; 3 and said to me, Thou art **my servant**, O Israel, and in thee I will be glorified. 4 Then I said, I have labored in vain, I have given my strength for vanity and for nothing: therefore is my judgment with the Lord, and my labor before my God. 5 And now, thus saith the Lord that formed me from the womb **to be his own servant**, to **gather Jacob to him and Israel**. I shall be gathered and glorified before the Lord, and my God shall be my strength. 6 And he said to me, It is a **great** (Gk-mega=great; not micro=small or light as in KJV) thing for thee to be **called my servant**, to **establish the tribes of Jacob**, and to **recover the dispersion of Israel**: behold, I have given thee for the **covenant of a race**, for a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation to the end of the earth.

Num 14:9 Only depart not from the Lord; and fear ye not the people of the land, for **they are meat for us**; for **the season of prosperity is departed from them**, but the Lord is among us: fear them not.

The coronation of Queen Elizabeth II took place on June 2, 1953. The VII part of the coronation was the Anointing. In the prayer, she was confirmed and established with the Spirits listed in Isaiah 11:2: *wisdom, government, counsel, strength, knowledge, godliness and fear*; which are characteristic of the Holy Spirit of Revelation 1:4: *and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne*. Following that she was anointed on the palms of both hands, on the breast, and on the crown of the head as the kings, priests and prophets had for times gone by, been anointed. This was in the same manner as Solomon was anointed to be king by Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet. She sat in “King Edward’s Chair” which contained the ancient Pictish-Scottish royal “Stone of Scone”, also known as Jacob’s pillow. This coronation service descends from that of King Edgar at Bath in 973 AD.

The anointing has continued for the Throne of David from the time of the kings listed in the Bible. It was continued after Zedekiah by his eldest daughter TeaTephi when she carried the Throne of David from the Promised Land to Ulster N. Ireland and married Eochaidh II who was crowned King in 580 BC. For further explanation see under “Markers of the 12 Tribes” chapter on “Throne of David to Ulster, N. Ireland.”

BODY OF "THE CHRIST," DIDACHE, COMMUNION, BLOOD OF "THE" COVENANT

Robert D Steffens

Jul 24, 08, 10-1-12, 1-10-13, 7-18-17

BODY OF THE CHRIST

The doctrines and commandments of men have been spun, all be it, with the highest and best intentions ever, into the religion of each individual and specific denominational church. Is it possible that something from the Bible was missed?

In 13:4-17 *He rises from the supper and puts aside His garments and having taken a towel, He girded Himself. 5 Then He puts water into the basin and began to wash the feet of the disciples and to wipe them with the towel with which He had girded himself. 6 He comes, to Simon Peter, who says to Him Lord, you wash my feet? 7 Jesus answered and said to him, **what I am doing you will not understand until hereafter.** 8 Then Peter says to Him, you will never wash my feet in this age. Jesus answered him, unless I wash you, you do not have a part with me (you are not part of my Body), 9 And Simon Peter says to Him, Lord, not the feet only, but also the hands and my head. 10 Jesus says to him, the one having been bathed does not have need except his feet be washed, but is clean wholly, and you are clean, but not all. 11 for He knew the one betraying Him, therefore he said, not all are clean. 12 After he had washed their feet and put on His garment, He returned to the table and said; do you know what I have done to you? 13 You call me the teacher and the Lord, and well you say, for I am. 14 If I therefore washed your feet, being the Lord and teacher, you also ought to wash the feet of one another. 15 As an example I gave you that as I did to you, you also may do. 16 Truly, truly I say to you, a slave is not greater than the Lord of him, nor a sent one greater than the one having sent him. 17 If you know these things, you are blessed if you do them.*

Verse 7: **what I am doing you will not understand until hereafter.** We lack that understanding to this day. In essence, Jesus was washing His own feet. As "The Christ," Jesus is the Head and the seed of the House of Jacob is the Body. Together, Jesus and this seed make up "The Christ," which is part of the creative driving force (will) of God.

Verse 8: Jesus says *unless I wash you, you do not have a part with me.* Again, Simon Peter didn't understand. The disciples were not only symbolic of the House of Jacob but each one of the disciples represented one of the 12 Tribes of Jacob. Concerning "The Christ" Jesus the Head of Christ was washing the feet of "The whole Christ," which at this time was depicted by Jesus and the disciples.

Verse 9: *Simon Peter says to Him, Lord, not the feet only, but also the hands and my head.* Jesus was telling him that it wasn't necessary to wash all of him, as it was also not necessary to wash each of Jacob's seed's feet. It was only necessary to wash the 12 disciple's feet, to achieve the symbolic meaning of what He was doing.

Verse 14: *If I therefore washed your feet, you also ought to wash the feet of one another.* He was speaking of the unity between the House of Jacob seed and Himself, that we all are ONE. Therefore we should care for one another as we would care for ourselves. Jesus also speaks of this when He says "if you have done it unto one of them, you have done it unto me." Also, referred to as loving thy neighbor which is the same as loving ourselves.

It's as though each of us is a cell in the body. When all the cells are in harmony and encouraging each other, the body is healthy. When some of the cells are out of harmony and causing trouble with other cells, it creates dis-ease. This dis-ease then manifests as disease. A doctor analyzes the disease and then puts a label on it, such as cancer, diabetes, arthritis, congestive heart failure and so on, then treats the symptoms instead of the dis-ease. Acting in the body of Christ, this disharmony causes our

alienation with the oneness of the mind of God which in turn disrupts the harmony in the body of The Christ. When we become aware that the harmony of every cell of the House of Jacob is equally important to the health of the whole body, we will again start acting with the mind of God and become one with God.

Ps 82:6 *I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you children of the Most High.*

Jn 10:34 *Is it not written in your law that I said you were gods?*

An illustration of our being gods is as if one were to take a 5 gallon bucket and dip it into the ocean. What then is in the bucket? In the bucket is ocean. It's not "The ocean," but it is as much ocean as any other 5 gallon bucket of ocean would be. In the same manner, we are Christ. Each of us is as one cell of "The Christ" yet none of us are individually "The whole Christ." It is in our coming together as one mind that we will bring about the living Christ as a whole. It was always here, but the coming together as one mind will bring the awareness of its presence (Gk parousia; meaning presence, not coming as the church teaches, but presence). It has always been here, we were just blind to its presence with us.

Verse 18: He was speaking of one that was NOT a part of this Body. Judas was not of the House of Jacob and not a Spiritual born-from-above (Gk anothen-from above) being. Although he ate with them and had his feet washed, Judas did NOT have it in him to be a Spiritual being, as he was born of flesh, not born of Spirit as the other disciples were. Just as written in Jude 1:19 *These are the ones creating divisions, natural men, not having the Spirit.* Judas was the darkness of the world that could not possibly comprehend the light. He was an extension of creation explained in Jn 1:5 *And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not:* He had every chance but he was of the "world" and it's natural that "world does as world is," and thus did he. As a plant grows up out of the ground, its nature is to grow toward the sunlight. We can hope and we can wish that it might grow in a different direction, but unless obstructed it will comply with its basic nature, just as Judas complied with his basic nature. Jn 6:44 *No man can come to me, except the father which hath sent me draw him.*

1 Cor 2:13 *We speak of these things in words not taught by human wisdom but taught by the Spirit, interpreting spiritual things to those who are spiritual.* 14 *Those who are unspiritual do not receive the gifts of God's Spirit, for they are foolishness to them, and they are unable to understand them because they are spiritually discerned.* 15 *Those who are spiritual, discern all things, and they are themselves subject to no one else's scrutiny.* 16 *For who has known the mind of the Lord so as to instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.*

Following are some references in the Bible that would lead one to conclude that the House of Jacob is the Body of The Christ:

Ps 22:29 *all that go down to the earth*
 Ps 82:6 *Ye are gods*
 Ps 132:11 *fruit of thy body will sit upon throne*
 Is 41:23 *Ye are gods*
 Jer 29:12 *not appointed to drink the cup have drunk it*
 Mt 21:42 *rejected stone is become the head of the corner*
 Mt 26:26-28 *this is my body, this is my blood*
 Mk 14:22-24 *this is my body, this is my blood*
 Lk 20:17 *rejected stone is become the head of the corner*
 Lk 22:19-21 *destroy this temple and in three days I will raise it up (body)*
 Lk 22:17-20 *this is my body, this is my blood*
 Jn 2:19-21 *but that one was speaking about the sanctuary of the body of him*
 Jn 6:53-58 *eat my flesh, drink my blood, dwells in me and I in him, shall not die*
 Jn 13:4-17 *washing of feet; what I do thou knowest not until hereafter*
 Jn 15:17 *love one another, I command you that you may*
 Ro 6:6 *body of sin destroyed*
 Ro 6:12 *let not sin reign in mortal body*
 Ro 7:1-4 *her husband is dead, she is free*

Ro 12:5 *being many, are one body in Christ*
 Ro 12:13 *distributing to the necessity of Saints*
 1Cor 3:16 *ye are the temple of God*
 1Cor 3:22 *world, life, death, past, present; all things are yours, Ye are Christ's, and Christ is God's*
 1Cor 6:3 *We judge this life*
 1Cor 6:15-19 *your bodies are the members of Christ; temple of Holy Ghost*
 1Cor 8:10-13 *eat meat in idols temple cause brother to sin, ye sin against Christ*
 1Cor 10:16-21 *we being many are one bread and one body; cannot drink cup of Lord & devil*
 1Cor 11:3 *head of every Man is Christ*
 1Cor 11:24-26 *this is my body, this is my blood*
 1Cor 12:12-27 *many members being one body; so also is Christ: ye are the Body of Christ*
 2Cor 3:3 *you are written with the Spirit of God on hearts of flesh*
 2Cor 4:10 *life of Jesus manifested in our body*
 2Cor 6:13-18 *unequally yoked, ye are the temple of the Living God, temple vs idols, new covenant*
 Gal 3:16 *thy seed which is Christ*
 Gal 4:1-7 *God sent Spirit of his Son into our hearts (we're under Ex 19 law)*
 Gal 4:19 *until Christ is formed in you*
 Gal 4:22-26 *Abraam had 2 sons; Isaac born of God's promise; Spirit from above, Ishmael not*
 Gal 4:28 *we, as Isaac was, ARE the children of promise*
 Gal 4:29 *one born of flesh persecuted one born of Spirit; just as today*
 Gal 4:30 *son of bond woman will never be heir (tares will not become wheat, nor goats sheep)*
 Eph 1:4 *God has chosen Body before foundation of earth*
 Eph 1:5 *predestined us to sonship through Jesus to himself*
 Eph 1:22-23 *Jesus is Head, we are Body*
 Eph 2:11-12 *Aliens from commonwealth of Israel = Northern Kingdom*
 Eph 2:14 *broken down wall between us,*
 Eph 2:16 *reconcile both unto God in one body = Southern Kingdom & Northern Kingdom*
 Eph 3:6 *gentiles (ethne) should be fellow heirs and of the same body (N. & S. Kingdoms same)*
 Eph 3:9 *from beginning of world mystery; created all things by Jesus, The Christ*
 Eph 3:15 *of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named (all are not heir to Kingdom)*
 Eph 4:11-18 *perfecting of Saints, edifying of the Body of Christ, Body fitly joined together*
 Eph 4:25 *we are members one of another*
 Eph 4:30 *whereby you are sealed (How can any denomination seal anyone? They can't.)*
 Eph 5:13 *whatsoever doth make manifest is light (we are the light)*
 Eph 5:23 *Christ is Head of church (church is body)*
 Eph 5:24 *church is subject unto Christ (body subject unto head)*
 Eph 5:25 *Christ loved the church and gave himself for it (head died to save body)*
 Eph 5:27 *that He might present to Himself a glorious church*
 Eph 5:30 *we are members of His body*
 Eph 5:31 *(Head shall be joined to Body) Man leave father and mother and shall be joined unto wife*
 Eph 5:32 *this is great mystery, but I speak concerning Christ and the church*
 Phil 2:5-6 *let this mind be in you, which was in Jesus*
 Col 1:18 *He is the Head of the Body, the church*
 Col 1:24 *Body's sake, which is the church*
 Col 1:27 *mystery among the ethneoin (12 Tribes) which is Christ in you*
 Col 2:2 *understanding resulting in the knowledge of the mystery of God, namely Christ*
 Col 2:14 *ordinances nailed to cross, Body is Christ, let no man judge you*
 Col 2:17 *Body is of Christ*
 Col 2:19 *Head from which all the Body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered*
 Col 3:4 *when Christ is manifested, the life of you, also you with Him, will be manifested in glory*
 1Jn 5:12-13 *he that hath the Son, hath life, and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life*
 Rev 7:4-8 *sealing of 144,000 of 12 Tribes of Jacob*

COMMUNION

Communion is an act of participation or "possession in common" and acknowledgement of what was already made ONE by God. This is pointed out in Jer 29:12 *For thus saith the Lord: they who were not appointed to drink the cup have drunk it; and thou shalt by no means be cleared.* This may be referring to a time long ago, yet we are a stiff-necked peoples and there aren't many other ways that we have changed, either. Are we sure that we have corrected this action? I think not. The very same thing that was happening then is happening this very day encouraged by our Christian leaders.

Jas 2:26 *For just as the body without spirit is dead, so also faith without works is dead.* We can't just BELIEVE righteousness; we must DO righteous things.

Fasting and Prayer is re-commanded. Fasting allows us to die to the worldly pleasures of eating, including the social pleasure of it. Prayer is turning our focus on God and righteousness; not just asking for more world. Thus we will once again be experiencing and expressing God's mind, which is the Kingdom of Heaven and we will no longer have to deal with the 3 Living Beings of the worldly natures, (pain, sorrow, thorns, evil thoughts, lipstick, and all that). Jesus showed the disciples this at the Last Supper when He washed their feet, but explained that they would not understand until the hereafter. The wine was symbolic of the "blood line of the Elect" (fruit of the vine) and the bread was the "seed" of the House of Jacob. Remember this, He said. It was "The Christ" washing His own feet. Perhaps it's time we understand the implication of this and accept our responsibility as the true Children of God.

Following excerpt is from:

"The Lord's Teaching Through the Twelve Apostles to the Twelve Tribes;" aka Didache
The Didache 9:1 Now concerning the Eucharist, give thanks as follows:

9:2 First concerning the **cup**:

We give you thanks, our Father,
for the **holy vine of David** your servant,
which you have made known to us
through Jesus, your servant;
to you be the glory forever

9:3 And concerning the broken **bread**:

We give you thanks, our Father,
for the life and knowledge
which you have made known to us
through Jesus, your servant;
to you be the glory forever.

9:4 Just as this **broken bread was scattered**

**upon the mountains and then was
gathered together and became one,**
so may your church be gathered together
from the ends of the earth into your kingdom;
for yours is the glory and the power
through Jesus Christ forever.

9:5 But let no one eat or drink of your Eucharist
 except those who have been baptized into the name of the Lord,
 for the Lord has also spoken concerning this:
 Mt 7:6 *Do not give what is holy to dogs.*

The Holy vine refers to the juice of this vine which is wine and is symbolic of the "bloodline" of the House of Jacob

The bread refers to the grains (or seed) that was scattered on the mountains and then brought together to make one loaf and is symbolic of the seed of the House of Jacob that was scattered to the four winds and then brought together to make one body as the body of "The Christ."

May your church be gathered together from the ends of the earth: it's very clear that it's not talking about buildings built with bricks and sticks. Its people; the Holy Vine of David, one race unmixed.

Eze 34:6 *And my sheep were scattered on every mountain, and on every high hill, yea, they were scattered on the face of the earth, and there was none to seek them out, or bring them back.* Until Jesus.

Gospel of Thomas #108 *Jesus said, He who will drink from my mouth (His Head is the Head of our Body) will become like me (as the House of Jacob and Jesus are one). I myself shall become he, and the things that are hidden will be revealed to him.*

BLOOD of "THE" COVENANT

There is something so important to God that He made it the theme that runs throughout the entire Bible. The Christian church of today continues in the path of the dark ages of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic church and TOTALLY ignores this theme that God has set forth. We pretend that the reformers brought us out of the dark ages, yet really, very little has changed from that dark period.

Here is an overview of this most important part of God's Design. In Exodus 19-31 there is a wedding between God and the House of Jacob. Why was it necessary for God to choose one particular group of people? That is explained in the chapter on Genesis. These people then refused to keep their wedding vows (obey God's laws) and therefore earned the punishment of Spiritual death. Because God so loved His Divine Order which was being manifested as the Universe, He decided to do something to prevent the Spiritual death of these people that caused the visual and physical manifestation by their falling short, missing the mark or sin. That is why He sent His Son to fulfill the contract that these people breached, and that's why His Son said He didn't come for everyone, but just for these people. We don't like it that His Son came for just these people, because we have never bothered to find out just who "these people" are. All creation benefits by the fulfilling of this contract, as it allowed the manifestation of the Universe to continue. Otherwise ALL would have perished. After God's Son fulfilled the old contract, it was finished, and a new contract was written. It was written between God and the seed of the forefathers of the old contract. NO ONE ELSE! It is only the seed of this one particular people, as explained over and over throughout the Bible. Each and every individual that is part of this particular seed, reading this, should look like a deer caught in the headlights of a car, as you read this next sentence which is from Hebrews 10:29, and has always been there since the writing of the New Testament. *How much worse might the punishment be, for those considered worthy of punishment for trampling on the Son of God and profaning the BLOOD OF THE COVENANT by considering it a common thing, by which they were sanctified, and therefore have also insulted and outraged the Spirit of grace?* This should be the foundation for the religion of every church calling itself "Christian." And it's totally ignored. Your minister will be judged severely for misleading you, BUT he will NOT take your punishment. YOU WILL! What excuse, from you, might God find acceptable, for not reading His Word and seeking God's face?

OLD COVENANT, WEDDING CONTRACT

The two go hand in hand. The wedding vows are the Old Covenant and the Laws of God. Most Christians are not aware that the wedding between God and the House of Jacob has been performed. It is currently in effect today. They glibly wait for God to return for the bride that He chose. They don't really understand what that means and have been told by God's enemies, that it's anyone that wants to volunteer. Therefore they go out calling all of God's creation to be His Bride. THIS profanes the Blood of THE Covenant, calling it a **common** thing for ALL. BY DOING THIS, THEY ARE NOT ACTING ACCORDING TO SCRIPTURE.

The wedding is listed in the chapter "Contract." It is much like our weddings today, without our realizing where the procedure even came from. After the wedding we set up a household. Do you think our ceremony and setting up of a house hold is just by sheer chance?

All of the offspring of this wedding are of the same bloodline much like our weddings today that have a large number of bloodline plus invited guests.

And yes, we are examples for the other races.

BELIEVE GOD

Robert D Steffens

Nov 26, 2008, 1-11-13, 1-22-13, 10-8-13, 10-30-15, 7-18-17

To “BELIEVE GOD” has two meanings. There is one meaning that is very familiar to many of us, mostly Christians. That meaning falls short. Ask someone if they BELIEVE God. The answer will probably be “OH Yes! I sure do.” Then could you describe that “believing” for me? “Well, God is invisible, He created all things that exist, He sent His Son down to the world in a flesh body, to die on the cross to forgive our sins, and, anyone that believes that, will not perish.”

Then you really don’t BELIEVE God. Think of BELIEVE as a verb. A better word might be “participate.” Do you participate in God? God created all things. He called the 12 Tribes of Jacob before the foundation of the world, to participate as part of the “Throne of God” which is revealed to us in the book of Revelation. They do this by BELIEVEING His invisible mind into the manifestation that we perceive as reality. The 12 Tribes and their seed were participants in the creation, not just bystanders. Because of the awesome wonder of the Lord God Almighty, we are hesitant to say or even think that God called the House of Jacob into a symbiotic relationship with Him. Technically speaking, God initially created the “Spiritual Nature Man from Above” to BELIEVE His mind into the Garden of Eden. It was not just Adam; it was the Adamic Spiritual Race. When this Adamic Spiritual Race fell short, missed the mark of BELIEVING God’s mind, and sinned, they were evicted from God’s Garden of Eden. There is no way to chastise a Spirit to correct its BELIEVING. Therefore God CHOSE the House of Jacob flesh-and-blood body to embed this rebellious Spiritual Nature that fell short and was evicted. Now this flesh and blood body could experience the result of the Spirit’s self-induced, fallen-short nature and its rebellion to God. We refuse to acknowledge it, and take responsibility for it, but God ALLOWS the House of Jacob seed a self-induced chastisement. When we get so sick and tired of the chastisement which we are causing ourselves that we would turn from our wicked ways of BELIEVING our own minds instead of BELIEVING God’s mind, and actually correct our error, then He will heal us. At that time we will be like the Prodigal Son returning to the Father, who has always been waiting for us with open arms. Then our Spiritual Nature can continue BELIEVING God’s will/driving force instead of our own will/driving force, and we will be able to do the things Jesus did and even more. This is dying to our own worldly thoughts and living to God’s heavenly righteous thoughts. Would you ever BELIEVE a sickness on someone or yourself if you knew the Power and Authority that your BELIEVING has? But by not knowing, that is exactly what we are doing. When will you change your mind and BELIEVE God’s goodness and righteousness instead? God is invisible, yet He is all that has been believed into perception. He is Beautiful, Perfect, Righteous, Awesome, Forgiving, Merciful, Love, Joy, Peace, Patient, Gentle, Faithful, Meek, Temperate, and all that is Good, and He owns all that is. The Bible is not a religion. It is an instruction book mainly for the House of Jacob which are the 12 Tribes and their seed.

If someone from the seed of the House of Jacob knew this truth, can you even begin to imagine the audacity and ignorance required of them, to run around the world and tell all the other races that they fell short, missed the mark and sinned from what God created the Spiritual Man Nature only, to perform? The Gospel of Thomas 29 *Indeed, I am amazed at how this great wealth has made its home in this poverty.* Originally, this Spiritual Man Nature was not a part of any race of flesh and blood people, and ALL of this Spiritual Man Nature did not fall short. Witness the Spiritual Man Nature of Jesus that was embedded in the flesh and blood body born of a virgin. It is said that Jesus knew no falling short or sin. It is this Spiritual Man Nature that Jesus referred to when He said He was “Son of Man.” Is it possible that this is what Jesus was talking about when He said in Mt 15:24 *I did not come for all races, I only came for the House of Jacob which is lost in*

*their BELIEVING? Is 42:1 Jacob is my servant, I will help him: Israel is my chosen, my soul has accepted him; **I have put my Spirit upon him**; he shall bring forth judgment to the multitudes.*

*Is 44:1-3 Now hear Jacob my servant; and Israel, **whom I have chosen... I will put my Spirit upon thy seed**, and my blessings upon thy children.*

*Is 59:20-21 **The deliverer shall come for Sion's sake** (Mt 15:24 For Sion or for ALL the world?), and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob. (For Jacob or for all the world?) **And this shall be my covenant with them, said the Lord; My Spirit which is upon thee**, and the words which I have put in thy mouth, shall never fail from thy mouth, nor from the mouth of thy seed, (thy seed or the whole world's seed?) for the Lord has spoken it, henceforth and forever.*

*Is 63:10-11 **But they disobeyed, and provoked his Holy Spirit: so he turned to be an enemy, he himself contended against them. :11 Then he remembered the ancient days, saying Where is he that brought up from the sea the shepherd of the sheep? Where is He that put his Holy Spirit in them?***

Is 65:9 I will lead forth the seed that came of Jacob and of Juda, and they shall inherit my holy mountain: and mine elect and my servants shall inherit it.

Here is a riddle: Will the Spiritual Man Nature of all the other races which don't have the Spiritual Man Nature and of all other living creatures that don't have a Spiritual Man Nature, return to God their Father?

Paul gives us the instructions so clearly in Galatians 5. He says that all the law is fulfilled in one word, LOVE. We don't understand that either. It doesn't mean to accept our neighbor in spite of all of his problems. The word LOVE is synonymous with the word BELIEVE. When we learn to LOVE him to that degree, we will see that poor, lowdown, miserable neighbor as having the qualities of God. This comes when "we" no longer "BELIEVE" that he is poor, lowdown and miserable. Then we will see the qualities of God in him, and the lion will lay down with the lamb.

How are you, today? "Well, I'm not feeling too well. My energy is all gone. I just lost my job. I don't have any money and the bills are coming in. I'm not going to be able to retire. The house I live in is about to be foreclosed."

How are you, today? "I feel so great that I can't stand it. I'd have to be two people to feel any better. I could run a marathon if I wanted to. Every time I go to the mailbox, there seems to be another check in it. My bank account is almost running over. If I sat down for a week, I couldn't count all my blessings. I am so fortunate that I could retire early. My mountain home has recently been paid off totally, free and clear."

Both above paragraphs have the same power of God, as we can BELIEVE either one into being. Unfortunately, we too often believe the negative one into being, and then cry about it. Around the Holidays, the Salvation Army has people outside businesses ringing bells with little red pots to put something in. What an opportunity! While some people are cursing them and wishing they weren't there, I tell the people ringing the bell that they have a "trick pot" because every time I put something in it, I get another blessing. I will go out of my way to find a red pot. The ones cursing them could BELIEVE the same thing I do, IF they chose to.

If we knew the truth that will set us free, we would understand some of the things Jesus was trying to teach us. Jesus said, "if you can believe in me, by seeing me, and hearing about me from witnesses and the stories written about me, then you can believe in my Father which you haven't seen." If one can't understand that they BELIEVED the things they "see" into manifestation, they would never be able to BELIEVE things that haven't manifested yet, and therefore they couldn't "participate" in the manifestation that is caused by our BELIEVING.

There was a crowd around Jesus. Mt 12:47 *Someone said to Jesus, your mother and your brothers are standing outside, wanting to speak to you.* Jesus waved His hand around the crowd and said :48 *who is my mother and my brother, :50 the one's that do the will of my Father are my*

mother and my brothers and my sisters. We don't fully understand that. The crowd was around Jesus because they "BELIEVED Jesus" (as Son of God). To His mother, she "believed" he was son to her, and the brothers "believed" he was brother to them. Mother and brothers weren't "BELIEVING Jesus." This is the same reason He couldn't do miracles in His home town. The people in town were "BELIEVING" He was just a carpenter's son. They weren't "BELIEVING Jesus." Cognitive dissonance did not leave them open to "BELIEVE the Son of God" while they were still "BELIEVING town boy."

God manifests His driving force (His will) by passing the inspiration into the minds and hearts of the seed of the House of Jacob. Whether inspired writings, the prophets or just inspired thinking, He provides us the thoughts to BELIEVE. How was Jesus born of a virgin? This is a highly unlikely event for those that don't understand the mechanism of God's manifestation. God inspired writers and prophets to lay the foundation for such an event to take place. He then had it put into a book called the Greek Septuagint around 285 BC. This book was the religious foundation for the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob and it was used in their practices. In it was the prophecy of a Savior or Messiah which was to be born of a virgin. Because the seed of the House of Jacob read this and held these thoughts in their minds, and BELIEVED the word of God, and confessed these words with their tongues to one another, the prophecy was fulfilled in the birth of Jesus, from His virgin mother, Mary.

Because we "BELIEVED Psalm 22" which is the prophecy of Jesus dying on the cross, it manifested the possibility, so that if Jesus was willing, He could fulfill His purpose and bring us forgiveness. Lk 22:42 *Saying, Father, if you are willing, take away this cup from me, nevertheless not my will (driving force) but your will (driving force) be done.* The BELIEF in Psalm 22 by the 12 Tribes, which are the expression of God, had already manifested it as God's will. This forgiveness allowed the 12 Tribes seed that were BELIEVING less than God's mind, such as misery, dis-ease, lack, and the fruit of the flesh, and chaos of the world to continue on and not perish. Even though their flesh went to the grave for the worms to eat, their Spirit returned to the Father from where it came even though they didn't deserve it, or earn it (symbolized with the law) by their BELIEVING correctly.

In the same manner, Christians BELIEVE that Jesus will return. This again, is a highly unlikely event for those that don't understand. The church is somewhat corrupted in this belief, as we sit on our hands and feet, waiting for Jesus to do the entire return on His own "for us." Noah didn't wait for God to build the ark for him, he built it himself. We are told in the Bible that the House of Jacob is the Body of The Christ. We are also told that the Bride **made herself ready**. Christianity is not to the point yet that they know the bride is the seed of the House of Jacob and that seed is the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race. The first thing a bride must do to "make herself ready," is to realize that "she" is the bride. Until that happens, there will not be a wedding. We read about the dry bones of Ezekiel receiving breath and shaking and coming alive. When do we think that happened? It hasn't yet. This is not a revival, it is an awakening, as to WHO we are as that bloodline. Matthew 1 is quite explicit in showing the birth bloodline, but we ignore that part of it. We are not external to Jesus. As part of "The Christ," we are PARTICIPANTS with Jesus in His return, just as much as your arms and legs and torso are participants with your head that make up you. God has set up the seed of Jacob to be participant with the Head, Jesus, to make up "The Christ." God said He separated us out to be His. We need to stop polluting the Christ Body by calling a multitude to be what God has set us apart to be. The "who" is not your choice. For you to decide to BELIEVE God or not is your choice, and so far you have believed not. When we stop BELIEVING the liars and deceivers, and realize WHO the Christ Body really is, then there will be a shaking of those dry bones of Ezekiel, and Jesus, our Head, will have something to return to. That something will be the whole House of Jacob and its seed, which

is US, the ones doing the BELIEVING that our Head, Jesus, will return. Yes, other races are welcome and will have a part, but they are not the cells that make up this Body, just as they are not the cells that make up your body, nor can they be. This is the “Son of Man Nature” of God. Jesus often claimed that He was “Son of Man” meaning of that nature. The seed of the House of Jacob is of that same “Son of Man Nature.” Nicodemus was told: Jn 3:3-7 *You must be born with that Spiritual Nature of God from above* (Gk- another = from above; NOT again = again) *to be part of that Spiritual Nature of God from above* race, that was chosen before the foundation of the world, to serve God in a very special and peculiar way. Nicodemus understood that, but we ignored it, because we were told someone else was that Spiritual race even though that someone else is not spiritually minded. Jude 1:19 *These are the ones creating divisions, natural men, not having the Spirit, but you beloved, building yourselves up in your most holy faith (BELIEVING) praying in the Holy spirit.* See chapter on “Born Again or From Above.”

We are told to give a drink of water to the thirsty. The church has turned that into a religion of hunting down thirsty people and carrying them water. God already took care of that when He created the springs, streams, rivers and lakes. We moved away from them just like we moved away from God and it is WE who have created that thirst. The importance of God’s command, is not for them to receive the water that cures their thirst for today, just as the importance of Jesus healing the blind was not so they could see. The importance of the miracles that Jesus performed was not for the person’s convenience, as some people expect convenience healing for their dis-ease, rather than resolving the dis-ease. It was to show the glory of God and that He had the power of God as His Son and it also allowed Jesus to remain in the righteousness of God and not become attached to tar baby by being caught up in the “falling short,” “missing the mark” and “sin” which we have fallen into by our BELIEFS. Mt 21:21 *Jesus said if you have faith (BELIEVING) and do not doubt, if you say to this mountain, be lifted up and thrown into the sea, it will happen. :22 All things whatever you may ask in prayer BELIEVING, you will receive.* But we don’t, because we refuse this power, just as we refuse to make ourselves ready as the bride. The importance of all these things is not the convenience to the person, nor for us to serve God as a water boy, but it is so that our BELIEF system will continue in that righteousness which is God. A people that could say to the mountain, “move,” and the mountain would move, could also say to the world “be fed,” just as Jesus said it to the 5,000 and the 4,000, and they were fed. If God will not “give us our daily bread,” it is because we BELIEVE He will not give us our daily bread. This is what we are told in Heb 3:12 *Beware, brothers, lest there will be in anyone of you an evil heart of UNBELIEF in the withdrawing from the living God. ;13 that you may not be hardened by the deceitfulness of sin;* thus serving the “fallen-short” instead of God. :14 **Participants in The Christ we have become if we hold firm our BELIEF.** Participants in The Christ we ARE NOT if we dwell in UNBELIEF or in NEGATIVE BELIEF. In fact, by dwelling in UNBELIEF we are acting Anti-Christ.

Hebrews 11 is sometimes referred to as the “by faith” chapter. “Faith” has the same meaning as “believing,” and the two words can be used interchangeably when one realizes they are both verbs, meaning action words. “Faithing” and believing are the same thing. Heb 11:1 *Faith (believing) is the assurance of that hoped* (Gk- #5287 *upostasis*= engagement undertaken, a mental realizing, a conviction.) We are participants in The Christ only when we have this conviction of BELIEF yielding righteousness. This is the difference which is not understood, between Cain and Abel. Ge 4:2 *Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller* (Gk- #2038 *ergazomenos*) *of the ground.* This is what was required before anything manifested in Ge 2:5 *when there was not a man to cultivate* (Gk-#2038 *ergazesthai*; to perform, which is the BELIEVE and SPEAK the LOGOS or WORD OF GOD), and according to Ge 2:19 God chose the Spiritual race of Adam/Jacob or the Adamic Race to BELIEVE and SPEAK it into manifestation. Abel continued to BELIEVE and speak (cultivate) the mind of God into manifestation, where Cain realized he could BELIEVE and

speak (cultivate as a tiller) his own mind into manifestation. It was Cain's BELIEVING of his own mind that was unacceptable to God, (Ge 4:5) when he "brought the **fruits of the earth,**" while Abel continued to BELIEVE the mind of God, and brought forth the **fruits of God.** (Ge 4:4) Heb 11:4 *By BELIEVING (God's mind), Abel offered to God a greater sacrifice than Cain offered to God (by believing his own mind), by which Abel was commended to be righteous.* (Cain was fallen-short, missed the mark, and sinned just as we still are doing yet today, even in something as simply not knowing WHO we are, as His House of Jacob.) Gal 3:6 *As Abraam BELIEVED God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.* This didn't say Abraam believed "in" God, as people do today. Abraam BELIEVED the mind of God, as did Noah, Sarra, Isaac, Jacob, Joseph, Moses, Rahab, Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, David, Samuel and the Prophets. Is it possible that Elijah BELIEVED when he called fire down from heaven to devour the captain plus fifty in 2 Ki 1:10 and a second fifty in 2 Ki 1:12?

If we BELIEVED the Bible, instead of just believing IN the Bible, we would be in Paradise. To say "I believe my knee pain will go away" is to believe in your knee pain, and it will stay. To see in your mind and BELIEVE your knee as being whole and perfect, will make your knee whole and perfect. So often we pray "Lord, take away my pain" and we are therefore praying for pain. Our focus is still on the pain even though we add the words "take away". We have to "see and BELIEVE" wholeness, and focus on wholeness, to become whole. Jn 5:5 *The man at the pool, for 38 years, was focusing on no man to put me into the pool to get healed, when the water was troubled and he was achieving not being healed and thus creating his own illness, by his negative BELIEF.* When Jesus saw him "as whole" and asked him *do you want to be healthy,* and BELIEVED him well, He changed the man's **focus** to wellness and the man BELIEVED he was well and therefore became well, and got up and walked. Gospel of Thomas 21 *For the **difficulty which you expect** will surely materialize,* and it surely did for this man at the pool, for 38 years. If the negative side is possible, then surely the positive side must also be possible. For the **peace which you expect** will surely materialize.

One big problem that we have with the Bible is that we refuse to realize it is the story of ONE race, Jacob and his seed, and occasionally the temporary interaction with the other races. Whenever something happens within our race, we point the finger outside of our race. They don't have the BELIEVING power that we do, and they can't do anything we don't allow them to do. Just exactly like Jesus told Pilate: *you have no power over me unless it has been given to you from above.* This power was from the BELIEVING of the 12 Tribes of the Greek Septuagint prophecy and Psalm 22, which was the inspired word of God's mind. God was using the House of Jacob to do His BELIEVING through. Not to be insensitive, but it is almost as the other races are figments of our imagination just like we are figments of God's imagination.

In Revelation there are two levels of understanding: one the worldly level and yes there may be some worldly rulers etc; but the other level is the Spiritual Nature Man from above which is the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, and the Spiritual battle of Armageddon will be fought within each one of us. This will be more of an awakening and awareness and the battle will be with Cognitive Dissonance and our Core Belief System. How do you correct a professor? Each one of us will be the professor and each one of us will be doing our correcting.

The unknown is whether there is a critical mass of the seed of the House of Jacob which must be reached or the 144,000 in Rev 7 is that number or some other number that when it is reached with our awareness, the mountain will move. Or maybe we do it individually, as Jesus did.

The key is we are caught up in the world "worshipping the creation" with our fallen-short, missing-the-mark, sin natures expressing our current stinking thinking, instead of correctly BELIEVING/PARTICIPATING with the Creator. It's a good thing the mountain won't move. Look at the chaos that we could create if we had that unbridled power. *Create in me a new heart, O*

God; and renew a right Spirit within me. Ps 51:10 The only power Satan will have had over us, is that power which we BELIEVED he had over us. When we stop BELIEVING he has power over us, we will probably wonder if such a one as Satan ever really existed and we will be ashamed that we gave him all the power that we and the Christian church gave him. How many countless sermons have you heard exalting Satan's power, and what have we gotten from that?

Mt 8:13 *Jesus said to the centurion, go, let it be for you the way that you BELIEVE, and his child was healed at that hour.*

Mt 12:35-37 *A good man out of the good treasure of the heart brings forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure brings forth evil things. :36 But I say unto you, that every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the Day of Judgment. :37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.* Your choice.

Big church teaches John 3:16 that if you believe, you will not perish. Part of that consists of asking Jesus into your heart. After doing that, the people leave the church and their lives are better because they BELIEVE that because they asked Jesus into their heart, their life will undoubtedly be better. And of course it is because they stop doing some of the things that were causing chaos in their lives. What Big church didn't teach them was how to BELIEVE God, instead they taught them to believe in an external God who had a Son and part of that external Son is now in their heart. The concept of what they did yields them a minor improvement in the way they live their lives and now, for the ones that it worked, they are proud and happy to call themselves Christians. Jesus said "die to the world," a stronger word may be necessary. Commit suicide, not a flesh and blood suicide, but a mind suicide to the old way of thinking giving birth to the verb "BELIEVE." The centurion had already committed suicide to the thoughts that Jesus couldn't heal his child or that Jesus was just a carpenter's son. He BELIEVED that Jesus was able, and could and would do the healing. But it was his own BELIEF (verb) that caused the healing. To know this and to apply it, we must have love in our heart.

This is a race thing. The 12 Tribes are the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race which lived throughout the European countries and 400 years ago began settling in the United States of America, which is the New JerUSAlem. All of the other races seem to be opposed to this White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race and with due cause. If it is this race that God has chosen to do His BELIEVING, since before the foundation of the world, we have certainly let all the other races down. They experience chaos to a degree that their hearts should be failing out of fear. Their lives, like the 12 Tribes are a literal hell. Why shouldn't they be angry at the race that BELIEVED it into being for them? It doesn't have to be a conscious knowing for them, but they feel it anyway. Yes! We have fallen short and we have caused that shortness to fall on them. If we had known the Truth, we would have BELIEVED abundance, warmth in the winter, excess housing for everyone, no need for money because everything would be so available, and there would be so much Love for our neighbor that it would seem that we would all be in the Kingdom of Heaven.

Lk 23:39 One thief on the cross said: *If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.* The other thief replied to him :40 *Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? :41 We indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.* The first man knew not the truth (which is Jesus). The second man had the "Spirit of fear of God," and the truth (which is Jesus). When he turned to Jesus and said :42 *Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom,* he wasn't asking for Jesus to save him so he could stay longer in the world. He was just asking Jesus to "remember me." And Jesus said unto him :43 *Verily I say unto thee, today shalt thou be with me in paradise.* Lk 23:39-43 The second man displayed that he was a BELIEVER and therefore could BELIEVE paradise and enter in, despite the negative actions that put him on the cross.

Many may become upset about this paragraph before they actually stop and think about it, due to their deep BELIEF in such matters, but, there is no such thing as cancer, diabetes, congestive heart failure, Alzheimer's, or any of the other illnesses that we nurse, other than what we create, BELIEVE, confess and perceive in our thoughts. We create **dis-ease**, and after we create it long enough, it turns into **disease**. We take the disease to a doctor; he reaches into his shoe box of labels, and labels our disease, then treats the label that he put on it. If we want a real solution to the problem, we need to go back to the dis-ease that we created and figure out why we created it. In many cases, it is to punish ourselves for not living the kind of life that we know we should live. In other cases it is our mistakes, whether intentional or not, which we have not sought forgiveness for, including forgiveness to ourselves. There are cases such as named in the book of James 5:14 *If anyone is sick among you, let him call the elders of the church and let them pray over him, having anointed him with oil in the name of the Lord. :15 And the prayer of faith (BELIEVING) will deliver the sick one and the Lord will raise him up: and if he may have been committing sins, it will be forgiven to him. :16 Therefore **confess your sins to one another** and pray on behalf of one another **so that you may be cured**. The prayer of the righteous man is powerful and effective.* Many more than one have called on the elders, confessed their sins to the elders and been forgiven, and got up from the bed and walked. And what did Jesus say of this? Mk 2:4 *Four men carrying a paralytic removed the roof where Jesus was and lowered the mattress upon which the paralytic was lying. :5 When Jesus saw their faith (BELIEVING) He said to the paralytic child, your sins are forgiven.* STOP HERE! The story is now taken off on a tangent as to who can forgive sins and we lose the point of what Jesus just said: **your sins are forgiven**. Now Jesus explains that He could have said *stand up, pick up your mattress and walk* which would have done the same thing. The Son of Man has authority on earth over sin. But look at what was said in verse 5, *when Jesus **saw their faith** (BELIEVING), then He said.* Do you think they made a hole in the roof and let the paralytic down on a mattress, thinking "maybe" Jesus could heal him, or thinking that Jesus could not heal him? They did the act of FAITH before Jesus announced the healing. The Son of Man is not just Jesus. It is the Spiritual Nature of God which existed from before the foundation of the world of which Jesus is also a part. It is this Nature which is written into the minds and hearts of the House of Jacob from ABOVE (Gk- anōthen=from above), that makes the House of Jacob His chosen. Since we don't realize that we are the House of Jacob, we can't realize that we are the "Sons of Man born from above," who have this powerful authority. (This is effective only through righteousness.) How long will we refuse to BELIEVE God? We know that in heaven, there is no illness or death or sorrow. That's because there is no dis-ease in heaven to cause it. Dis-ease causes immediate eviction as it is not a part of God's mind of perfection and righteousness, and in heaven, we will all be BELIEVING the mind of God which is perfect and righteous.

An excellent witness to the above paragraph is Dr. Bernard Siegel and his book: "Love, Medicine and Miracles." Many who read the book "BELIEVED" whole and healthy, and were healed. When asked "if his book was so powerful, why did he still perform surgery?" He replied: I perform surgery for "those that choose that way for their healing; they could just read the book." That same response could also be applied to the Bible, for those who choose to read the book and BELIEVE, could be healed. Of course that BELIEVING would also have to eliminate the dis-ease and unforgiveness that caused the negative manifestation of their labeled disease. Most people aren't easily willing to let go of such a personal manifestation and the attention received. Many even personalize the one treating them, as "MY" doctor. Why not BELIEVE that God is "MY doctor?" Is it because society (world) has told us not to?

Lk 17:21 *The kingdom of God is inside of you.* But each coin has two sides. The kingdom of world is also inside of you. Which one are you choosing to express and experience?

Our BELIEVING has not changed one bit since our exit from Egypt. Ex 23:28 *I will send hornets before thee, :30 Little by little “I will” cast them out from before thee, until thou shalt be increased.* So, did we BELIEVE God? No! Nu 13:32 *We will not go up, for we shall not by any means be able to go up against the nation, for it is much stronger than we.* Only Joshua and Chaleb BELIEVED God and said: Nu 14:9 *Only depart not from the Lord; and fear ye not the people of the land, for they are meat for us: for the season of prosperity is departed from them, but the Lord is among us: fear them not.* Giants can't prevail against hornets, if only the 12 Tribes BELIEVED that God would do what He promised He would do. Also, when God said “I will cast them out,” it wasn't necessary to send in spies, except for their UNBELIEF. Only Joshua and Chaleb of those gathered there of that generation went into the Promised Land. Are there as many as two people today that BELIEVE they have the authority as the Sons of Man that God has anointed us with? The two witnesses of Rev 11:3 will have that authority, but will we BELIEVE them, and sadly, will there only be two?

We know Satan rules the air waves; that includes other medias too. It is not a problem what is in the airwaves or books or magazines. The problem is that we BELIEVE it and therefore it is an influence and interference on what we are manifesting. If the pharmaceutical (Gk- #5331 pharmacia = sorcery, magic, witchcraft) commercials were eliminated from TV, sickness and disease would decrease enormously. When the commercial is aired, the sales of that drug go up. If anyone with that disease went to the doctor, wouldn't they get that drug anyway, without first seeing it in a commercial, or did sales go up because they BELIEVED the commercial? Patients don't tell the doctor what drug they need, so why are the commercials shown to the patients and not just to the doctors? The sorcerers know what they are doing when they spend those millions of dollars on commercials. Imagine this: out of thousands of flu viruses available, the sorcerers pick 2 or 3 and make a vaccine for those 2 or 3. Whoa and behold, each year the flu strain is just exactly the one they chose out of the thousands and made the vaccine for. Oh, how we love their enchantments. They don't care if they get the money for the vaccine from you, your insurance company or the government. It all spends just the same. This is just a small part of the worldly images that we are BELIEVING into manifestation. In the late '50s we started seeing hungry children on TV in the “Feed the Children” ads. That was the first that we had seen such hunger. But we BELIEVED the ads. Look today at the world hunger problem we have created. What if we had instead BELIEVED abundance and plenty? We wouldn't have that problem today. We might be asked: can we turn our backs on them and let them starve? The answer should be a loud shout, “YES, THAT'S RIGHT!! We are going to turn our backs on the **focus** of starving people. Because we aren't going to BELIEVE more of that, we are going to BELIEVE much better than that. We are going to BELIEVE mountains of grain for them.” Those that “have,” focus on abundance and on what they have and they receive more. Those that “have not,” focus on lack, want and need, and even lose some of what they did have. Gospel of Thomas 29 *Indeed, I am amazed at how this great wealth has made its home in this poverty.* Perhaps by our BELIEVING it so?

Thanksgiving Day used to be a day to give thanks to God for the blessing and the harvest. We can't say “God” in schools, so now it is politically correct to thank the Indians. Look what we've done to Thanksgiving. We BELIEVED it was a day to watch football and parades on TV and to overeat to the point that we hurt. We almost forget God on the day, except for a short prayer before we overeat. If we think about the Indians as little as we think about God, the Indians sure haven't gained much either. We also BELIEVED the Christmas celebrations of Jesus birthday into a commercial heist to gain material stuff, or a day to give something that will remove our guilt for the way we treated or ignored a person the rest of the year. Now secular society is trying to take Christ out of Christmas. Boy, are we mad. But long ago, we BELIEVED Christ out of our Christmas. We are simply seeing the result of our BELIEVING. Even if we keep the word

Christmas in the Holiday, will Christ really be in it? But all is not lost, for we still strongly BELIEVE in the sales. It's quite humorous to watch the "Jesus people" get up earlier and earlier each year and even camp out overnight just to save 20 bucks. Praise God, aye. The only thing more humorous is to watch the non-Jesus people going "Christmas shopping" to celebrate a Jesus they don't even believe in.

Prosperity ministers of today focus heavily on BELIEVING for the gain of material things which is closer to worshipping the golden calf than doing what Jesus taught. Mt 16:26, Mk 8:36 *How will it profit a Man to acquire the whole world, if he forfeits his own soul* (in doing so)? Or if he gives up the eternal life that Jesus redeemed for him, by getting caught up and attached to the world stuff? In other words, if you think you can't live without it, get rid of it fast, with the exceptions of God, Jesus, the Holy Spirit and the Bible, and to those four only, never falter. Even if it appears to work that you believed there would be a vacant parking space at the front door just waiting for you, or you are first in line for every sale, or you gain big houses and new cars or whatever else you hoped for, if you don't own a Bible or you own one and don't read it and you don't have time for God, Jesus or the Holy Spirit, you have traded in your soul for material stuff. On judgment day, you may have earned the reward of hearing: "I never knew you," because you never knew Him.

How do we fix it? Paul tells us in Ephesians: *as He hath **chosen** us in him* (the 12 Tribes) 1:4. And 4:11 *And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;* (for what purpose?) 4:12 *For the perfecting of the saints, (the 12 Tribes) for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:* (which is the 12 Tribes) 13 *Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and **of the knowledge of the Son of God** unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ* (The Christ; Jesus the Head, 12 Tribes the Body.) We, the 12 Tribes MUST come to a realization of who we really are as His chosen! We, the 12 Tribes MUST start BELIEVING righteous things, not the filthy things of this world. We, the 12 Tribes MUST start BELIEVING the perfect and righteous mind of God, our Father. We, the 12 Tribes MUST start BELIEVING that we are PARTICIPANTS in THE CHRIST. As long as someone else tells us we are inactive bystanders and we must wait for God to do it all, we will receive the same results we have always been receiving. It is OUR responsibility to read God's instruction book, the Bible, and do the things He and His Son, Jesus told us to do. You can no longer put the blame on the minister or anyone else. That **narrow path** which few will choose to enter, is not a group therapy session, it is individual BELIEF. Each person will stand alone to face God. Gospel of Thomas 75 *Jesus said, Many are standing at the door, but it is the solitary who will enter the bridal chamber.* You should live your life so that you don't fear this meeting, but joyfully await it, as a victory celebration. We should BELIEVE that each of us will hear the words: *Well done, my good and faithful servant.* In spite of the ministry, we must edify the 12 Tribes which make up the Body, to become the "perfect" saints, that then the Head may return to us and we may be whole in "The Christ" as the perfect and righteous expression and experience of God, our Father. Amen. Thus, we will have BELIEVED ourselves into that Glorious Kingdom of Heaven that has always been within us. We only stopped BELIEVING God's perfect righteous mind, and were evicted from the Garden. When we start BELIEVING it again, we will be right back there in that perfect Garden. You have a choice. You can sit back and BELIEVE that "there is a God," OR you can actively "BELIEVE God." There is a big difference.

Houses are being foreclosed, the stock market is crashing, the banks have stopped lending money, people are losing their jobs, they are out of food and hungry, we're in 2 wars with many other rumors of wars. We should be able to "BELIEVE" better than that.

Because of what “world” has taught us, it’s almost presumptuous to think that the same blood that ran through Jesus, also runs through His Body, which means through us (the seed of the 12 Tribes). It’s time for us to tell Lou Siffer not to buy green bananas, because his days are too short for them to ripen and his dominion has come to an end. We need to stop BELIEVING the lie that has held us in bondage. As active and eager PARTICIPANTS of “The Christ,” we need to seek and find and BELIEVE and obsess over the Truth that is “The Christ.” Mt 18:18 If we refuse to bind what God has commanded us to do in the world, how then will we bind it in heaven, when it’s time for the House of Jacob to set up the next Kingdom? If God says: Must have experience to apply, will you be qualified to serve Him? If you don’t serve Him now, why would you serve Him then? Jn 3:16 *He that BELIEVETH.* Amen.

If you don’t know what to BELIEVE, BELIEVE this:

- Mt 8:13 *Jesus said to the centurion, go, let it be for you the way that you BELIEVE, and his child was healed at that hour.*
- Mt 9:29 *then He touched their eyes saying, according to your BELIEF let it be done to you.*
- Mt 12:37 *For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.*
- Mt 15:28 *Jesus said to her, O woman, great is your BELIEF, let it be done for you as you desire.*
- Mt 17:20 *on account of the little BELIEF of you; if you have BELIEF the size of a mustard seed; you can say to the mountain move; it will be moved; nothing will be impossible for you.*
- Mt 21:21-22 *If you have BELIEF and don’t doubt, not only will you do what has been done to the fig tree, but if you say to the mountain, be lifted up and thrown into the sea, it will be done.*
- Mk 2:5 *Jesus having seen their BELIEF, says to the paralytic, your sins are forgiven.*
- Mk 4:40 (wind/waves) *He said to them, why are you cowardly? Do you still not have BELIEF?*
- Mk 5:34 *He said to her, daughter, the BELIEF of you has healed you. Be healed.*
- Mk 5:36 *having overheard the word being spoken, says to the synagogue leader, only BELIEVE.*
- Mk 6:6 *and He was amazed at their UNBELIEF.*
- Mk 9:19 *He answered them, You not BELIEVING generation, how much longer put up with you?*
- Mk 9:23 *Jesus said to him, if you are able, all things are possible for the one BELIEVING.*
- Mk 9:24 *Crying out the father of the child was saying, I BELIEVE. Help my UNBELIEF.*
- Mk 10:52 *Jesus said to him, Go; your BELIEF has made you well. He regained his sight.*
- Mk 11:22 *I tell you, if you say to this mountain, Be taken up and thrown into the sea, if you do not doubt in your heart, but BELIEVE that what you say will come to pass, it will be done.*
- Mk 11:24 *whatever you ask for in prayer, BELIEVE that you have received it; it will be yours.*
- Mk 16:14 *appeared to the eleven; sitting at the table; He upbraided them for their lack of BELIEF and stubbornness, because they had not BELIEVED those who saw him after He had risen.*
- Mk 16:16 *The one having BELIEVED and having been baptized will be saved, But the one not having BELIEVED will be condemned.*
- Mk 16:17 *And these signs will accompany those who BELIEVE: by using my name they will cast out demons; they will speak in new tongues;*
- Mk 16:18 *they will pick up snakes in their hands, and if they drink any deadly thing, it will not hurt them; they will lay their hands on the sick, and they will recover.*
- Lk 1:20 *Zechariah; you will be mute; because you did not BELIEVE in my words.*
- Lk 1:45 *Blessed is the one having BELIEVED that there will be a fulfillment of that spoken of.*
- Lk 5:5 *but on account of the word of you I will let down the nets.*
- Lk 5:20 *paralyzed; through roof; having seen the BELIEF of them; your sins are forgiven.*
- Lk 7:9 *centurion’s slave; only speak the word; not even in Israel have I found such BELIEVING.*
- Lk 7 50 *alabaster jar of ointment; He said to the woman, the BELIEF of you has saved you,*

- Lk 8:12 *four seeds; then comes the devil and takes away the word from the heart of them, lest having **BELIEVED they may be saved.***
- Lk 8:48 *flow of blood 12 years; touched His hem; daughter, the **BELIEF of you** has saved you.*
- Lk 8:50 *synagogue leaders daughter dead; **only BELIEVE and she will be saved.***
- Lk 9:41 *spirit seizes my son, convulsions, foams; **O UNBELIEVING generation** and depraved.*
- Lk 12:28 *ravens, lilies, grass; how much more will He clothe you, **you of little BELIEF.***
- Lk 17: 6 *Apostles; **add to our BELIEF;** if you have **BELIEF like a mustard seed;** mulberry tree.*
- Lk 17:19 *ten lepers healed, one returned; get up, go your way; your **BELIEF has made you well.***
- Jn 2:11 *water to wine; and His disciples **BELIEVED in Him.***
- Jn 2:22 *raise temple 3 days; disciples **BELIEVED the scripture,** the word that Jesus had spoken.*
- Jn 2:23 *in Jerusalem, Passover; many **BELIEVED in His name** because they saw signs He did.*
- Jn 6:63 *It is the **Spirit that gives life.** The words I have spoken to you are Spirit and Life.*
- Jn 6:64 *But among you there are **some who do not BELIEVE,** Jesus knew who did not **BELIEVE.***
- Jn 11:25 *Jesus said to her, I am the resurrection and the life. Those **who BELIEVE in me,** even though they die, will live,*
- Jn 11:26 *and everyone who lives and **BELIEVES in me** will never die. Do you **BELIEVE** this?*
- Jn 11:27 *She said to Him, Yes Lord **I BELIEVE** that you are the Messiah.*
- Jn 14:12 *Truly, Truly I say to you, the one **BELIEVING in me,** will also do the works I do, in fact, will do greater works than these, because I am going to the Father.*
- Jn 14:13 *I will do **whatever you ask in my name,** so that the Father may be glorified in the Son.*
- Jn 14:14 *If **in my name you ask me** for anything, **I will do it.***
- Ac 3:16 *Peter and John; lame man; by **BELIEF in His name,** his name itself has made this man strong, whom you see and know; and the **BELIEF that is through Jesus** has given him this perfect health in the presence of all of you.*
- Ro 1:8 *First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ concerning all of you because the **BELIEF of you** is being proclaimed in all the world.*
- Jn 3:16 *For thus God unconditionally loved the kosmon/universe, that His only born Son He gave, that everyone **BELIEVING in Him** may not perish but have eternal life.*

The Edomite Jews are doing a much better job at this than the Christians are. Whether an event actually happened or not, they BELIEVE that if you get enough people believing that it really happened, that makes it so. This has profited them billions of dollars. They know firsthand that this works. Look at some of the prosperity ministers. They know this works. They gain the whole world, for whatever that's worth.

“THE CHRIST’S” GENEALOGY; MT 1

Robert D Steffens

Jan 10-13, 10-12-13,7-18-17

Matthew chapter 1 is a confirmation of some of the mysteries of Ezekiel’s and Daniel’s visions. Dn 12:10 *The transgressors shall transgress: and none of the transgressors shall understand; but the wise shall understand.* In this case the word transgressors might have the softer meaning of “to pass over” or “to step over.” It appears that most of the Bible Expositors have passed over the mysteries that have been withheld by God, as it was prophesied they would be. Dn 12:9 *And He said go, Daniel; for the words are closed and sealed up to the time of the end.* It’s no wonder the Bible Expositors have passed over these mysteries. They didn’t have any other choice. But, now we are at the time of the end and God is allowing them to be known. Seldom is a list of names as exciting as this list in Mt 1. This is due to the things in the list that “seem” to be out of place or unnecessary in this lineage. It is amazing beyond belief that the very first chapter of the very first book in the New Testament has as its main purpose to define the bloodline of The Christ as Jesus and the House of Jacob. It also shines a light on the connection of Zedekiah’s daughter, TeaTephi with Zara’s seed, which brought about the transfer of the Throne of David to Ulster, N. Ireland. All these years this has been right here in front of our eyes, just waiting for God’s timing for us to understand.

| | A | | (Joseph) B | | (Joseph) C |
|----|----------------------------|--|--|-------------|---------------|
| 1 | Abraam | | Solomon | (Bathsheba) | Salathiel |
| 2 | Isaac | | Roboam | | Zorababel |
| 3 | Jacob | | Abia | | Abioud |
| 4 | Juda and Brothers | | Asaph | | Eliakim |
| 5 | Phares Zara (Tamar) | | Josaphat | | Azor |
| 6 | Esrom | | Joram | | Zadok |
| 7 | Aram | | Ozian (Uzziah) | | Achim |
| 8 | Aminadab | | Joatham | | Eliouid |
| 9 | Naasson | | Achaz | | Eleazar |
| 10 | Salmon | | Ezekian | | Matthan |
| 11 | Boez (Rahab) | | Manasse | | Jacob |
| 12 | Obed (Ruth) | | Amos | | Joseph |
| 13 | Jesse | | Josian | | Jesus |
| 14 | David | | Jechonian and Brothers [Zedekiah] | | |
| | 14 | | 14 | [TeaTephi] | 13 |

Mt 1:1 *A record of genealogy (race, BLOODLINE) of Jesus (The) Christ, Son of David, Son of Abraam.* The Christ is Head and Body. The same blood that runs through the Head also runs through the Body. The first chapter of the first book of the New Testament appears to give us the bloodline of the Head **and** of the Body of The Christ. But does it really? This is one of the mysteries of the Bible that has been left until these end times. Columns B and C are the genealogy leading to Joseph who was NOT the father of Jesus, as Jesus was born of a virgin. It’s highly unlikely that God is throwing us a curve ball here, so what is being highlighted that we should focus on? The answer is that in the

scattering and dispersing of the 12 Tribes, God performed a miraculous feat that has not been understood even unto this very day. What we are seeing here is the **key** to understanding this feat.

We know that most of the people listed here had brothers, yet only two men are listed with brothers: Juda and brothers, and Jechonian and brothers. Also, Jacob had a twin brother named Esau which is not listed, yet Phares’ twin brother named Zara is listed. Juda’s brothers are not the bloodline for Royal Juda and Jesus the Head, but **they are the bloodline for the House of Jacob, the Body.** Zara and Jechonian’s brothers are extremely important players in this mystery concerning the Throne of David continuing from 586 BC until this very day over 2500 years later.

Juda and brothers make up the 12 Tribes of the House of Jacob which is the Body of The Christ. Ten of the 12 Tribes were scattered to the four winds and somewhat forgotten, but their seed still exists. The other two, being Juda and Benjamin, made up the Southern Kingdom of Juda. Juda was appointed as the royal Tribe. It was the royal Tribe of Juda whose kings sat on the Throne of David until 586 BC and was also appointed as the lineage of the Messiah, Jesus.

Zara, the twin brother of Phares is listed. Ge 38 tells of the birth of the twins, with Zara putting his hand out first, having a scarlet thread placed on his wrist, and then pulling back his hand and Phares coming out first. Of all the births in the Bible, this one is told in the most detail with the exception of the birth of Jesus. That is because it has extreme importance. Zara was “almost” the firstborn. It is possible that he felt some disappointment that he was cheated out of the birthright. Regardless, it was still by the guidance of God’s Divine Plan. Zara’s descendants left the area and proceeded up through Europe to the British Isles. There they begat lines of kings in Ireland, Scotland and England, sending down his bloodline to Eochaidh II. There Eochaidh II would reside waiting until 583 BC when TeaTephi would arrive and 580 BC when he would be appointed king. TeaTephi was the hidden royal monarch to the Throne of David from 586 BC until 580 BC. Although Eochaidh II was not particularly hidden, there was enough of a flood of activity going on down in Jerusalem with the captivity and rebuilding that the attention was not focused toward him, keeping him safely tucked away, until these end times.

God changed the names of many people in the Bible and that should show the importance of names. *Phares* name means “your kingdom will be divided” (LXX) and between him and Zara, Juda’s kingdom was divided. It is the same word used in Dn 5:25 in *Mane, Thekel, Phares* (LXX) before the pollution which changed the spelling later in the Masoretic text to *Upharsin*. The interpretation there is *thy kingdom is divided*. (See Exhaustive Dictionary of Bible Names; Cornwall & Smith; Bridge-Logos Publishing; page 242) The name Zara means “rising” as in “The Christ is rising” which would be a proper interpretation for today. The awareness of who the House of Jacob is as the Body of The Christ is currently being made known by God in these end times. As we open up to the fact that in us is and always has been the presence (Gk-3952-parousia- presence, not “coming” as currently taught, but presence as “already here” and “always has been here”) of The Christ, then the dry bones of Ezekiel will rise up and live. Thus “The Christ” is rising.

Meanwhile let’s address column C above which is the 3rd 14. After Jechonian was carried away into captivity to Babylon, his brother Zedekiah was appointed as the puppet king, but still the king no less. Mt 1:17 reads *from the deportation to Babylon to the Christ, fourteen generations*, and that is correct. Zedekiah was appointed after the deportation and therefore would be part of the third fourteen. Yet since he didn’t beget Salathiel, it would be confusing to list his name in the third column. Also, what God has said is *closed and sealed up to the time of the end* is not meant to be clearly explained before the time of the end. Thus *transgressors shall transgress: and none of the transgressors shall understand* at least until the time of the end. It appears that Matthew knew exactly what he was doing after all and that was writing the “inspired” word of God.

Zedekiah’s ten sons were killed in front of him, and then his eyes were put out. This makes great drama and attention, grabbing the focus for that time. Quietly, next in line for the Throne, and

unsuspected (for over 2600 years) is Zedekiah’s oldest daughter TeaTephi. She is carried away in 583 BC and taken to Egypt (Jer 43:6-KJV, 50:6-LXX) and put on a boat. This is the 1290 days of Dn 12:11 *And from the time of the **removal of the perpetual sacrifice**, when **the abomination of desolation shall be set up**, there shall be 1290 days*, from 586 BC to 583 BC. Forty five days later, Dn 12:12 *Blessed is he that waits, and comes to the 1335 days*, she arrives safely in Ulster, N. Ireland carrying the royal title to the Throne of David, where she marries Eochaidh II. In 580 BC, which ends the second 3 ½ year period of the 70th week, he is appointed king completing the successful transfer of the Throne of David from Jerusalem to Ulster, N. Ireland. Yet 2600 years later, we have Christians waiting for **the abomination of desolation** to happen over in Jerusalem and wondering when the **removal of the perpetual sacrifice** happened. What are we Christians going to do about that temple that the Edomite Jews and the Arabs are fighting over? Perhaps, ignore it? We should! Our involvement ended in 586 BC and for us, it was a done deal! Three and a half years later TeaTephi got on a boat and 45 days later she arrived in Ulster, N. Ireland and 3.5 years after that in 580 BC completed the 70th week of Daniel’s prophecy. That’s what Matthew chapter 1 is really confirming for us. That’s why Zara is listed and Jechonian and brothers are listed.

As for the four women listed, Tamar has some importance connecting her with Zara and Phares. The other three women listed have no significant importance except that they are a **hint** that we should be aware of some female involvement in this lineage which is pointing to TeaTephi. And you think Matthew and the rest of the Bible wasn’t inspired by God?

The importance of the names in column C is almost zero. With TeaTephi taking the Throne of David to Ulster, and Joseph not being the father of Jesus, the only significance with column C and the names there is that Zorababel led the group of captives back from Babylon to build a “false plant” in Jerusalem. God said in 70 years I will visit you and bring you back. From 586 BC until 538 BC is only 48 years. They rebuilt the foundation for 2 years, came to a standstill for 17 years, and finished the temple in 4 years in 515 BC. This may add up to 71 years, but the 70 year period was to be their return from Babylon, not to the completion of the temple. God profaned the temple in 586 BC. That made it secular, no longer a holy place, and no longer His dwelling place. The two temples in Jerusalem that follow were never designated as God’s dwelling place. Nowhere in the Bible does He say that He will have a physical dwelling place made with bricks, after profaning the temple in 586 BC. These two temples were false plants, to keep the attention off what He did with TeaTephi and to keep His chosen children hidden.

The name Zorababel means offspring of Babylon. Part of the name “babel” means confusion and the last three letters “bel” is the chief god of Babylon, Is 46:1; Jer 50:2; 51:44. His exact parentage is somewhat obscure, and he is a shadowy figure. It was thought at that time that he was the legal heir to the Throne of David as they weren’t aware of the part TeaTephi played. Without TeaTephi, the Throne would have been vacant of a man/person to sit on it, for at least the 48 years of captivity from 586 BC until 538 BC. God had promised that it would never lack a man to sit on it. This first rebuilding of the temple is, at times, referred to as Zorababel’s temple. The reason God sent the House of Juda into captivity was because they were race mixing and worshipping false Gods. At no time did they repent of the cause that took them into captivity. The next or third temple was considered Herod’s temple. Herod was without question an Edomite. Christians don’t seem to have any trouble believing that our God would dwell in a temple built by Edomites. Of course it was the Edomites that told us that He would dwell there. Or do we Christians just not think. It is still the Edomites that lead us into thinking the temple over in Jerusalem today has some importance to Christians. It doesn’t! In Eze 24:21, in 586 BC, God profaned it, to be His place no more. Let the Edomites have their temple. We have the people of God, flesh and blood temple. WE are that temple.

NEW TESTAMENT WRITTEN TO WHOM:

Robert D. Steffens

2-16-08 (rev 9-1-9, 1-11-13, 9-28-13, 7-18-17)

IF YOU WONDER WHERE THE NORTHERN KINGDOM WENT JUST LOOK AT WHERE THE DICIPLES WERE SENT

Have you ever received or written a letter? If so, was that letter addressed to anyone in particular, or was it for public distribution? Have you ever gone to a family reunion? If so, was the reunion for anyone that wanted to attend or was it for your family members? As for the letter, shouldn't it be an important matter as to whom the letter is addressed, and for the reunion, as to which family it is that is gathering? How many family reunions have you ever showed up for, where you didn't recognize a single person and no one recognized you? Is it possible you were at the wrong reunion and the letter or invitation or notification you saw, had someone else's family name on it?

When it comes to the Bible, why would we ignore such an important matter as "who" is being addressed? In Ephesians 1:4 Paul says *even as **He chose us in Him before the foundation of the world for us to be Holy and blameless in His sight***; and then we read in Ezk 20:5 ***I chose the House of Israel**, and became known to the seed of the House of Jacob*; who might Paul be addressing? Would he be addressing those that were NOT chosen before the foundation of the world or were not of the House of Israel? In 1 Th 1:4 *You know of **your election***; and we have read Is 45:4 *For the sake of my servant Jacob, and **Israel mine elect**, I will call thee by thy name, and accept thee*. In 1 Pt 1:1 when Peter says *from Peter to the **chosen exiles of the dispersion***, who might Peter have been addressing? Ezk 36:19 ***I dispersed them among the nations, and utterly scattered them through the countries***. When James 1:1 says *from James to the **twelve Tribes in the dispersion***, who might James be addressing? Ge 49:28 *All these are the **twelve Tribes** of Israel*. For those ignoring the addressee, this creates a confusion so that WE as the LOST sheep don't know WHO we really are? Is it because God has said to them *that He would scatter and disperse them to the four winds of the earth, and they would forget WHO they are?* And He does keep His word. If that is the case, are we to stay that way forever? Did He maybe show Daniel some stuff that would give us a clue, but then He said: Dn 12:9 *Go, Daniel: for the words are **closed and sealed up to the time of the end***? In Ezk 3:26 *I will **bind thy tongue**, and thou shalt be dumb*. Did He make Ezekiel's tongue dumb, so Ezekiel wouldn't explain some of these mysteries to us? Did He tell Ezra in 2 Esdras 14:46 *Publish the **twenty-four books that you wrote first, for the worthy and unworthy to read, but keep the seventy books that were written last, to hand down to the wise man among your people***? Was John told in Rev 10:4 to *Seal up what the seven thunders have said, and **do not write it down***? But, yet, we are told that in the end times "all things will be made known." Could it be that we don't want to know because the Edomite Jews told us that they were God's chosen and we believed them? Yet we wanted to be included in this exclusive club, not knowing that it was really our club.

Many things point to the fact that we are NOW in these end times. The length of the period of end times may be uncertain, but all signs point to this fact. The clearest sign is that these hidden things are now being made known. It is difficult, however, to find even one minister that is open and receptive to anything that he didn't learn years ago as a child in Sunday school. Of course many ministers would lose their church or their retirement if they ventured out of the "religion" of their particular denomination to study the Bible. To that point, it is left to the individual to search out these hidden truths on one's own or in small groups in their homes, with the help of the Holy Spirit, as they did in the book of Acts.

This book is meant to bring light to some of these truths and raise the questions that should be asked about the Word of God. It should not be accepted without studying it next to an open Bible, as we are told to “prove all things.” Since the church has not taken it upon itself to explore these things, it is probably the hand of God that has prevented it, at least in the way of the church bringing it to light. Many things written in this book disagree with the church’s doctrines and commandments of men, but there should be found here nothing that disagrees with the Word of God. Many will read and not understand, unless they have the Holy Spirit guiding them. We are told in the Bible that in these end times, that is exactly what is going to happen, and that the Holy Spirit will be poured out on all people. We should be open to this. It will seem strange at first when this happens, but our understanding will increase tremendously, in these end times. Can you imagine standing up in your church and raising a question to the doctrines and commandments of men because of something you read in the Bible? If the Holy Spirit showed you some understanding today that you didn’t have when you were a child in Sunday school, what would YOU do with that understanding? I doubt that it would be received in any Christian Church, of any denomination.

The following are excerpts taken from the New Testament that are defining WHO is being addressed. It is the House of Jacob and his seed (Israelites), the twelve Tribes of Jacob which, although the church denies it, is the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race. Even though that is politically incorrect according to the enemies of God, it is God’s doing, not theirs, and God will prevail. All of these excerpts are not as clear to understand, but the multitude of them certainly makes a very strong point. And all examples have not been listed here; you should be able to find many, many more. At least ask yourself, is it possible that even some of this is correct?

- Mt 1:1 Record of Genealogy bloodline of Jesus (The) Christ, son of David, Son of Abraam
 Mt 10:6 Go rather to lost sheep of House of Jacob
 Mt 15:24 I was not sent except to the sheep of the House of Jacob (or less)
 Mk 16:15 Preach the gospel to every founding father (father before foundation of world)
 Lk 1:33 He shall reign over House of Jacob for ever
 13:16 being a daughter of Abraham
 Jn 1:13 Born not of blood, nor will of flesh, nor will of man, but of God
 Jn 3:3 Unless someone is born from above (another = from first or beginning = Elect;
 Also in Jn 3:7) chosen by God (see Eph 1:4)
 Acts 2:22 Ye men of Jacob
 2:36 All the House of Jacob
 3:12 Ye men of Jacob
 3:22 The God of you will raise up a prophet for you, from the brothers of you De 18:15-16,18,19
 3:25 You are the Sons of the prophets and of the covenant, (of O.T.) which God decreed to the fathers
of you saying to Abraham, and in the seed of you, all the families of the earth will be blessed
 (not all families BE thy seed, but all families blessed)
 4:23 Having been released, they came to their own people.
 7:45 Gentiles/10 Tribes/Northern Kingdom, whom God drove out before the face of our fathers unto the days of David
 10:35 in every Nation (tribe)
 10:36 the word which He sent to son’s of Jacob
 13:16 Men of Jacob
 13:17 the God of this people of Jacob chose our fathers
 26:7 unto which promise our 12 tribes instantly serving God day and night hope to come
 28:28 this salvation of God has been sent to the Gentiles (ethneoin/tribes); they will listen
 Rom 1:5 obedience to the faith among all tribes (all 12 Tribes)
 1:6 you called of Jesus Christ
 1:7 called ones to be Saints
 1:8 Your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world
 (faith from God of the Septuagint, NOT Hinduism, Buddhism, Taoism etc)
 8:28 according to His purpose called, foreknew
 8:30 predestined
 8:33 chosen ones
 9:4-5 Israelites who pertain the adoption, glory, covenants, law, service, promises for who Christ came
 9:6-13 in Isaac be seed, NOT children of flesh, children of promise, of one calling (of God)

According to selection purpose of God might remain of the one calling (God)

11:14 provoke to emulation (jealousy) them which are my flesh

11:15 they were cast away, and then received back (Northern Kingdom)

11:26 so, all House of Jacob, shall be saved (12 tribes), covenant unto them,
when I shall take away their (12 tribes) sins

11:27 the deliverer out of Sion shall turn away ungodliness from 12 tribes

11:28 they are part of election (Elect)

1 Cor 1:2 to ones having been sanctified in Christ Jesus, the called Saints

1:9 Sanctified, called Saints

1:24 unto them which are called

1:26 ye see your calling

2:16 not as natural man, but we have the mind of Christ

6:15 the bodies of you are members of Christ

6:19 your body is a sanctuary of the Holy Spirit within you, from God

10:1-4 ancestors of us passed thru Red Sea, our forefathers

2 Cor 1:1 to church of God with all the Saints

1:22 God, who has sealed us

6:13 as to children (of God) I speak

6:16 for we are a temple of the Living God

6:17 therefore come out from them and be separated, says the Lord. (come out and separate from whom)

Gal 1:11 I certify you, brethren

3:18 God gave it (inheritance) to Abraham by promise

4:28 of Isaac, children of promise, not of flesh, flesh will never inherit, we're NOT flesh

4:31 we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free

Eph 1:1 to the Saints

1:4 chosen us before foundation of world

1:5 predestinated us

1:6 He hath made us

1:7 in whom we have redemption

1:9 made known unto us the mystery of His will

1:11 we were made an inheritance; predestined

1:13 were sealed with Spirit of promise Holy

1:14 which is the earnest (guarantee) of our inheritance (you mean not Pharaoh, Ishmael, Esau, Chinese, Indians or Hispanics?)

1:18 inheritance of Him in the Saints (children of promise)

1:19 power of Him to us, the ones believing

1:23 church which is Body of Him

2:14 made the two (Juda, Israel) one, wall of partition between us

2:16 reconcile the two in one body (Juda, Israel)

2:18 we both (Northern Kingdom, Southern Kingdom)

2:19 now fellow citizens (2:12 were aliens from citizenship of Israel)

Phil 1:1 to all the Saints in Christ Jesus

3:5 stock of Israel, tribe of Benjamin

Col 1:2 Saints and faithful brothers in Christ

1:12 partakers in inheritance of Saints

3:12 as the Elect of God (chosen ones)

3:15 you were called in one body

1 Th 1:4 election of you (see Ro 9:11& 1 Pt 1:2)

1:5 good news came in Power and Holy Spirit (to God's children)

2:12 the one calling you

5:24 the one calling you

2 Th 2:13 God chose you for salvation, He called you

1Tim 1:2 true born children in faith

2Tim 1:19 power of God, the One having saved us, and called us with a Holy-calling, before time eternal

2:10 because of the chosen ones

Tit 1:1 according to faith of chosen ones of God before ages of time promised

1:4 to Titus, true child, according to common faith

Phlm 1:2 to the church in your house

Heb 2:1 far more necessary for us to pay attention

2:3 how will we escape having neglected so important salvation that was first spoken thru the Lord, then confirmed to us

2:4 Holy Spirit distributions according to God's will

2:13 I and the children which God gave me

2:15 of seed of Abraham He takes interest

3:2 Moses was faithful in the whole house of Him (House of Jacob)

- 3:6 Christ as Son over the House of Him, whose House we are
 3:9 in desert, fathers of you were tested
 3:14 partners of Christ we have become (and participants)
 3:16-18 who rebelled? With whom angry? To whom did He swear not to enter?
Those who left Egypt under Moses; your ancestors in the desert.
 6:17 to the Heirs of the promise (Jacob's seed)
 7:13 a different tribe He has belonged (not Levi, but Juda)
 7:22 a better covenant (replacing first covenant/contract)
 8:8 Lord establish new covenant with Israel and Juda
 8:9 old covenant was with their fathers
 8:10 new covenant make with Israel (House of Jacob); I will be their God, they will be My people
 8:11 all of them (the 12 tribes) will know me
 8:12 remember their (the 12 tribes) sins no more
 9:1 first covenant had regulations of service (marriage contract of Exodus 19-31)
 9:2-5 (this fits in with the Throne of God in Rev of which the 12 Tribes make up outer circle)
 9:15 the ones having been called of the eternal inheritance (heirs)
 9:16 death necessary for one making covenant; (Jesus death; 12 Tribes covenant)
 10:14 the ones being sanctified,
 10:16 hearts of them; mind of them; :17 sins of them; lawlessness of them; (all to covenant people; the 12 tribes)
 10:29 blood of the covenant; (the covenant made with 12 Tribes in the desert)
 11:9 Abraham, Isaac and Jacob; fellow heirs of the promise (covenant)
 11:18 in Isaac your seed
 11:25 Moses chose mistreatment with the people of God; (12 Tribes)
 11:28 Moses instituted Passover and pouring out of blood (same seed today; to save House of Jacob)
 11:29 they went through Red sea without drowning (12 Tribes)
 11:30 they marched around the walls of Jericho; (covenant 12 Tribes)
 12:7 discipline you endure as Sons; (God chose for Son ship)
 13:1 continue in brotherly (Philadelphia) love
 13:20 now God, having brought from dead, the shepherd of the sheep,
 great by the blood of the Eternal Covenant, the Lord of us, Jesus.
 13:22 now I urge you brothers
- Jam 1:1 to the 12 tribes in the dispersion (do you mean not the tares and the goats?)
 1:2 my brothers
 1:21 in meekness receive the implanted word (Heb 8:10 to House of Jacob, God will put
 into minds and upon hearts. Our God, we His people) to save the souls of you.
 3:1 brothers of me 3:12 brothers of me
 4:1 warring in the members of you
 4:11 do not speak against one another, brothers. The one speaking against a brother or judging the brother of him
 5:7 brothers 5:9 brothers 5:10 brothers 5:12 brothers 5:19 brothers
- 1 Pet 1:1 to chosen exiles of dispersion
 1:3 having regenerated us
 1:5 the ones in Power of God ready to be revealed in the last time (White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race)
 1:12 prophets; not to themselves but to you they were ministering these things now announced to you,
 through ones preaching gospel to you in Holy Spirit, having been sent from heaven.
 1:13 being brought to you the grace in the revelation of Jesus Christ
 1:15 according to the Holy one having called you, become Holy yourselves in all conduct,
 1:16 it has been written Holy you will be, because I am Holy
 (Lev 11:44,45; 19:2, brought you out of land of Egypt to be My Holy people)
 1:17 with fear during your exile
 1:20 having been foreknown before the foundation of the world, yet having manifested for you
 1:23 having been regenerated from imperishable seed through word of living God
 2:4 but with God chosen precious
 2:5 a spiritual house (House of Jacob) for a Holy priesthood (Lev 19:2)
 2:8 to which also, they were appointed
 2:9 you a chosen race, a kingly priesthood, a Holy nation, a people for God's possession; having called you (only 1 race)
 2:10 now a people of God
 4:11 if one speaks, do so as one speaking the oracles of God, and minister with the strength from God
 5:1 as one who shares (partaker) in the glory to be revealed (The Christ)
 5:10 the one having called you into His eternal glory in The Christ Jesus
 5:14 peace to you all; the ones in Christ
- 2 Pet 1:1 to the ones equally precious with us
 1:3 through knowledge of the one having called us
 1:4 great promises He has given to us (children of the promise) that we may become sharers in the Divine nature of God

- 1:8 these things make us fruitful in the knowledge of Jesus The Christ
 1:10 give diligence to make your calling and election sure
 1:11 provided for you the entrance into the eternal kingdom
 1:20 by the Holy Spirit being spoken from God's Saints
 1 Jn 1:2 the word of life was manifested, we have seen and witness and proclaim life eternal
 which began with the Father and was manifested unto us
 2:20 you have an anointing from the Holy One and you know all (Heb 8:10 God wrote it)
 2:24 you in the Son and in the Father will remain; by that, life eternal
 2:27 the anointing (Heb 8:10) which you received from Him remains in you,
 therefore no one need teach you; as He (God) taught you
 3:1 that children of God we should be called, and we are. World does not know us
 3:9 those that are born of God do not sin because God's seed abides in him.
He is not able to sin, because of God he has been born.
 3:13 do not marvel that the world hates you, brothers
 3:16 that one, on behalf of us, the life of Him laid down and we should lay our lives down
 on behalf of our brothers
 3:19 in this we will know that we are of the truth (Jesus said "I am the truth") (we are His Body of Christ)
 3:24 He abides in us, by the Spirit that He gave to us
 4:4 "you" are of God little children; "they" are of the world (unless certain religions chose otherwise - NOT)
 4:6 we are of God, we know the Spirit of truth
 4:9 God's love was manifested among us. God sent His Son into the world,
 that we may live through Him (Autou = in the very place of His Son; in One; as Body)
 4:10 a propitiation for the sins of us (us breaching our covenant)
 4:12 and the love of Him (autou = of the one Body of Christ) in us has been perfected
 4:13 in this we know that in us, (menomen=) His existence is manifested and we are manifested
 in Him because He has given us His Spirit
 4:17 as God is, also we are (we are His expression and experience)
 5:2 we know that we love the children of God
 5:4 all that has been born of God overcomes the world
 5:11 eternal life God gave to us and this life is in the Son of Him
 5:20 we are in the true one, in the Son of Him, Jesus Christ. This one is the true God and eternal life.
 2 Jn 1:1 the elder to the chosen lady (Elect) and to the children of Her
 1:2 the truth (Jesus) abiding in us, and with us, and it will be into the age
 1:4 I rejoice that I have found you children walking in truth
 1:6 the command as you heard from the beginning (before foundation of world)
 Jude 1:1 Sanctified by God and called
 1:3 our common salvation delivered to the Saints faith
 1:5 people out of land of Egypt having delivered and the ones not having believed destroyed
 1:7 having indulged in fornication by going after different flesh
 1:8 having defiled their flesh, rejected the Lord, blaspheme the Glory
 1:19 these are the ones creating divisions, natural Spirit not having
 Rev 1:1 to show to the slaves of Him
 1:5 to the one loving us, freed us, from sins of us (breached covenant) by blood of Him
 1:6 made us a kingdom of priests serving His God and Father
 7:4 144,000 having been sealed of the twelve tribes of Jacob
 19:10 Do not do that, I am a fellow slave with you and your brothers, worship God (said the angel)

The Old Testament is about one race of people, the House of Jacob, starting back with Abraam. It includes other races when they interact with the House of Jacob. The church claims that Jesus changed that and made it include ALL, even though Jesus, Himself said in Mt 15:24, "I did not come for everyone, I only came for the House of Jacob." So far the church has prevailed over Jesus because the people are afraid to challenge the teachings of the church. This fear is rooted back to the dark ages of Christianity when it was usurped into the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church. God's children came out of that starting Oct 31, 1517 when Luther nailed his 95 Theses on the door at Whittenburg along with the actions of the other reformers. The above references should make it obvious that the New Testament is referring to the same people that the Old Testament referred to. After almost 500 years, might we dare to consider what the Bible says?

JOB ON THE SINEWAVE CURVE

A MINI BIBLE

Robert D. Steffens

February, 2005 (rev Sep 14, 09, 1-12-13, 7-18-17)

God's Truth lies hidden deeper than the "Sunday School Lessons for Children"
which today's Christian Churches teach as a religion.

Solomon, the wisest Man ever, explains to us in Ecclesiastes chapter 3 "*To everything there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven.*" Further, in verse 15 "*That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been.*" Back in verse 14: "*Whatsoever God doeth, it shall be forever.*" We would probably all agree that God is infinite and forever. Then we might insert a condition that infinity and forever start at such and such date and go on from there. When does infinity start? I am curious if there is one infinity or an infinite number of infinities. If God is infinite, how can anyone say that this is the only earth or heaven that He has ever manifested? Or that He will manifest in the future? Or how long ago He manifested this one? Or how many times He has used this earth before? Or how long He will use it after we are gone on? We take up the Bible, which is His Divinely Inspired Word about a single family of people, and we determine that if that family started at that certain time, then all the rest of this started at the same time. We can read 2 Peter 3:8 "*But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.*" We close the Bible and declare that the world was created in the seven twenty-four-hour days of our understanding. We read in the Bible the mention of *eternal life*. The dictionary tells us that means "*without beginning or end.*" So, we declare we will have eternal life, starting now. Jesus says I am the Alpha and the Omega or the beginning and the end. We declare: Yes, He started about 2000 years ago. But, I suggest that perhaps God is greater than us, leaving room for us to expand our thinking, our understanding and our righteousness.

Let us start with something we can easily see and comprehend, such as a one year cycle of a tree. To graph this cycle, start on the left of the page, on the left third of the page draw a mountain (or top half of a circle), on the middle third draw a valley; on the right third draw a mountain. Make sure this line is continuous from left to right. Now draw a horizontal line from the starting place on the left to the ending place on the right. Let all of both mountains be above the horizontal line and all the valley below the horizontal line. We will call the horizontal line "zero" and all that is above will be plus or positive, and all below will be minus or negative. What you have drawn would be considered a cycle and a half. At the apex (highest point) of the mountain, label that Summer. At the nadir (lowest point) of the valley label that Winter. Between the apex and the nadir where the line is falling, label that Fall, where it crosses the zero line. As the line leaves the nadir, rising to the right, label it Spring where it crosses the zero line.

As we attempt to describe what is happening on this cycle, Summer is the positive time. The leaves are green, the sap is flowing, photo synthesis is occurring, and the tree is expressing life. We call this June, July, and Aug. As the line goes to the right and downward, this is Fall or Sep, Oct, and Nov. The leaves are dampening off, turning colors then brown and falling off. During the nadir is Winter or Dec, Jan, and Feb. The tree is dormant, looks as if it died, is somewhat depressing, and is expressing death in what is called the negative part of the cycle. As we depart Winter advancing to the right and up and crossing the zero line we have Spring. The sap is springing up from the roots, the leaves are budding, the birds are singing and we are approaching

the expression of life again, Summer. And that is one cycle. Can you imagine sitting under a large oak tree in the Summer time listening to a conversation of the leaves, as some of them were saying: "This tree was created *just for us*. It manifested just before we budded and it will disappear for ever once we fall off." Probably not. The tree may be 150 years old and this just may be the 150th batch of leaves.

Such also could the cycle of Heaven and Earth be graphed, as explained in the chapter CALENDAR OF GOD'S AGES. The Garden of Eden, Heaven, God, all that is good could be represented in the positive half cycle. World, Satan (during his dominion), evil and the negative could be represented in the lower half cycle. We know for the tree that one cycle of a year is twelve months. One cycle for the world is about 24,000 years; therefore the positive half would be about 12,000 years as would the negative half be about 12,000 years. Without elaborating on the Zodiac and the perversion of it by the Chaldean Mystery (Magic) Schools of Babylon into the Horoscope that we know and despise as some people allow it to guide their lives, God did place the stars in the sky and He may have even had purpose. Gen 1:14 *"Let there be luminaries in the firmament of heaven, to give light on the earth; to make a separation between day and the night: and let them be for signs and for seasons and for days and for years."* Job 38:31, 32 *"Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion? Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth (12 Zodiac signs) in his season? Or canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?"* At the least, the constellations can be used as a calendar. Instead of twelve 30 day periods, we have twelve approximate 2000 year periods. Six periods are passed during the positive cycle and six are passed during the negative cycle. Jesus came at the time of the start of Pisces which symbolizes fish. Thus He emphasized fishers of men, fishermen, multiplying the fish and bread among other things. You can still see today that some Christians have the sign of the fish on their vehicles. The importance here is the cycle, not the signs, along with the fact that the world, just like the tree, may have more than one cycle, as hinted in the Bible.

Before getting into the discussion and understanding of the book of Job there is one more subject that should be introduced. It is the chapter the FOUR NATURES OF GOD. If you haven't already done so, you would gain an advantage by reading that chapter first. Let me briefly summarize: Rev 4:7 lists the four living beings Lion, Calf, Eagle, Man. Lion is symbolic of the Physical Visual nature, Calf is symbolic of the Emotional Feeling nature, Eagle is symbolic of the Intellectual nature or Thought, and Man symbolizes the Spiritual Son of God nature born from above. Within these Four Natures lie all (that we are aware of) that is manifested in world during the negative half cycle.

Little is known about when the book of Job was written or who wrote it. It is suspected to be around the time of Abram, Isaac and Jacob. The content of Job could appropriately have been as early as Adam. Adam, remember, was quite in touch with leaving the Garden of Eden and coming into the world. The book of Job was written when God was still communicating with us since Chapter 38 to 42 is God speaking. Most that read Job accept it as a guy that gets dumped on, loses everything, yet he continues to love God, and remains faithful; he continues BELIEVING. Therefore, in the end, is rewarded double. That is a great Sunday school lesson for children and milk for babies, as many of the stories in the Bible are, but there is a higher lesson for those who chose to seek God's Truth and want some "solid food" for the mature. What does the book of Job REALLY tell us?

The book of Job can more easily be understood by one who has faith that God played a very important part in its writing and realizes, like Revelation, a lot of symbology is used.

As Job starts out, he is in the Garden of Eden or Heaven and he makes the transition to being born into the world in a flesh body, as all of God's Elect on earth have done. The eternal souls who were chosen by God before the foundation of the world, which Job is one of, have no memory of things preceding this birth into flesh body. Job, however, is describing things from before he was born into a flesh body: *when great men ceased speaking and laid their finger on their mouth.* Job 29

At the end of the story when Job returns to Heaven, and receives double, there is no way he can communicate the ending from Heaven. Therefore it's difficult to understand that symbolically he received the blessings of going to Heaven while he was still on earth. The timing when Job received the blessings of Heaven and his earthly death is confusing or a Supernatural act of God, or most likely the writing is spiritually inspired.

In Chapter 29 Job is explaining the Heaven quarter cycle (from 9 to 12 on Fig 2 in "Calendar of God's Ages" chapter) before the fall and before he left to be born into a flesh body. Chapter 30 he is explaining the earth half cycle (from 3 to 9 in mirror image of Fig 2) of Satan dominion. Chapter 31 Job is reminiscing about his walk down his pathway here on earth. We, as Spiritual men in flesh bodies can only speculate what the Heaven quarter cycle (from 9 to 12) may be like. Also, keep in mind that this is symbolic as no flesh man lives 12,000 years.

COMMENTARY ON THE BOOK OF JOB

You should have an open Bible next to this chapter. Please read and follow in your Bible the verses corresponding to these.

Job 1:1-5: Job is in the Garden of Eden or Heaven and the description is that Job has all the goodness that God has made available, just as we imagine Heaven after we die. He wanted for nothing. Nu 15:24 *If a trespass be committed unwillingly, unknown to the congregation, then shall all the congregation offer a calf of the herd without blemish for a whole burnt offering;* this Job was doing for the souls of his children in case they had trespassed (thought evil).

Job 1:6-12: God gives dominion to Satan over the Spiritual Man during the negative portion of the cycle. Is 26:13 *"Other lords beside thee have had dominion over us."* Dn 7:6 The third beast of Intellect *"and dominion was given to it."*

Job 1:13-2:8 - This is the fall of Spiritual Man as he exits the Garden and enters into the world. Also, expressed by Adam and Eve eating the apple. We were stripped of our Heavenly powers; such as saying to the mountain move and it happening. What is happening to Job is symbolic of all the trials and tribulations that the Spiritual Man will encounter during the negative half cycle of world. Each boil represents a tribulation in the world. We all experience our own boils which we suffer, as we try to scrape them away. Job already knew good, now he is being thrust into evil, as expressed by Adam and Eve's choice to know good and evil. We cannot make the choice to know evil, without having the experiences of the evil. Why do bad things happen to good people? Because we made that choice and said we wanted to know evil. Evil is bad stuff and that bad stuff is what we want to know, so we are getting what we asked for. Spiritual Man does not experience evil during the period of heaven. It is only when Spiritual Man becomes the flesh body in the world that he can experience and express evil. Being sent into the world is

similar to a leader in society being sent to prison where he is reduced to his knees and finds the God he had forgotten and learns to appreciate and glorify Him, before he is released.

Job 1:18,19 *While thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking with their elder brother, suddenly a great wind came on from the desert, and caught the four corners of the house, and the house fell upon thy children, and they are dead;* Ezk 14:19,20 *If again I send pestilence upon that land, and pour out my wrath upon it in blood, to destroy from off it man and beast: and should Noe, and Daniel, and Job, be in the midst of it, as I live, saith the Lord, there shall be left them neither sons nor daughters; only they by their righteousness shall deliver their souls.* Job's sons and daughters were eating and drinking (partying) just like most people today and they and Job's animals were destroyed. Job was making burnt offerings for his children and therefore was saved by his righteousness.

Job 2:10 *If we have received good things of the hand of the Lord, shall we not endure evil things?* This is a very important reminder for the children of God who are on earth during Satan's dominion. As we go through the trials and tribulations, we often wonder if it is worth it. At times our separation from God feels so strong that we just want to die. Job is such a beautiful example for us, with his reply to his wife. Those on the eternal journey will experience both good and bad. Job's boils are symbolic of our tribulations.

Job 2:13 Seven days and seven nights nothing - symbolic of 1st 7 days of impregnation to take on flesh body to form embryo. Nothing that we are aware of happens for the first 7 days.

Job 2:11-31:40 - Here lies the excitement and the meat of the whole book and this is so important. Recall the brief introduction to the Four Natures of God. How would you like to be a spectator where four Scholars, one representing each of the Four Natures, with each one discussing the description and workings of the nature which he represents, and the interactions? Thus is the book of Job.

Of the Four Natures we have:

Job represents Man - the **Spiritual Man of God** nature, born from above.

Eliphaz represents Lion - the **Physical** flesh nature. 4:10,11 roaring lion, fierce lion, young lions, old lion, stout lion's; 4:17 mortal; 4:19 flesh man (clay). 5:18-26 pain, smites, famine, war, sword, wild beasts, "seed" shall be great, corn. In verse 42:7 the Lord says only to Eliphaz "you have sinned;" now take seven bullocks and seven rams for the burnt offering. Emotion and Intellect cannot do physical things.

Bildad represents Calf - the **Emotional** nature 18:3 counted as "beasts" 18:4 teareth himself in "anger". At one point Bildad says to Job: *I suppose you would like us to get off the earth just for you.* This is emotional.

Zophar represents Eagle - the **Intellect** nature 11:2 speaks, hear, think 11:3 speaker, words, answer 11:4 doctrine 11:5 God would "speak" 11:6 declare, secrets of "wisdom", know 11:12 words 20:2 thoughts 20:3 understanding.

Keep in mind that the 3 worldly natures don't always tell the truth and in some cases they very readily misrepresent.

Chap 3 **JOB-SPIRITUAL** was a Spirit with God since before the foundation of the world as part of the House of Jacob; and is now lamenting his transition of that Spirit, into a flesh body in the world. 3:1 The birth cry. 3:3-10 World period is darkness vs Heaven period of Christ Light. 3:11-19 Why doesn't the spiritual soul remain in heaven? 3:20-26 We would rather die than experience what we feared. *What we fear and are afraid of comes to us.* The perfect nature of Spirit doesn't know fear, but we are not perfect in the world. This is associated with the Fall of Man, when we chose to know good and evil.

Chap 4, 5 **ELIPHAZ-PHYSICAL**: 4:2-10 In Spiritual realm, all was OK, but touch you with physical pain and you're troubled. 4:17 Spiritual Man coming into physical body, cannot be more just than God. 5:1-7 Spiritual Man will suffer the follies of world. 5:8-27 Spiritual Man that commits his course to God will have protection.

Chap 6,7 **JOB-SPIRITUAL** 6:2 That one would weigh (mention) all the physical challenges ahead of me 6:9 Let the trials begin; Job doesn't want to play this game and wishes that God would destroy him, that he might have comfort. 6:6-19 Physical marks the path of emotion. 6:14-30 calamity comes unseen from anywhere. 7:1-11 Isn't there an appointed time for this battle to end before I die? When we die, we will not be known again. 7:12-21 Suffering of this flesh body is continual until physical death.

Chap 8 **BILDAD-EMOTION** 8:2, 3 Stop blowing in the wind; the play is set up and the curtain is up. 8:4-6 Call on God. He will answer the pure and true. Beginning shall be small, end will be great. 8:8-10 We did this before and don't remember; thus ask the previous cycle. 8:11-19 We come into world as green shoots, live with separation from God, wither and die; thus if we forget God, He will say "*I never knew you.*" Out of the earth another shall grow. 8:20-22 The Lord will not reject the harmless man, but the ungodly shall perish.

Chap 9, 10 **JOB-SPIRITUAL** 9 The awesomeness of God in His greatness compared to my insignificance, 10 Whether I am good or bad the tests continue, I'm so confused.

Chap 11 **ZOPHAR-INTELLECT** 11:1-5 We think we are good. 11:6 The secrets to wisdom are double what we imagine and God expects less from us than He should. 11:7-20 We should stop questioning the WHY of God and instead prepare our hearts and stretch out our hands toward Him, then we will rest in safety and not be afraid and the enemy will fail.

Chap 12, 13, 14 **JOB-SPIRITUAL** 12:2 Ye alone have wisdom, and it will die with you? 12:5 It had been ordained that Spiritual Man should fall under others at the appointed time, but those causing this evil shall not be held guiltless. 6:9-10 All Four natures know these things, we all know that the wicked prosper, those that provoke God are secure and rewarded, ask the Emotional beast, the Intellectual fowls or the Physical earth, they know the hand of God wrought this. 12:12 With God are wisdom, understanding, knowledge, strength, counsel (will) (5 of the 7 Spirits; minus Godliness and Fear of God) 12:13-25 We all know that God controls ALL things. He causes the Tribes to wander in a way they have not known. 13:1-5 You create the lie that is world, the negative cycle is an illusion, if you were silent it would be wisdom to you. 13:6-12 You deal treacherously with God, your glory is like ashes and your bodies like clay 13:13-19 I will trust God even if He chooses to slay me, I'd rather die than not speak of God. 13:20-23 Don't take away the emotion and thought; tell me how I have sinned. 13:23-28 You guys have worn me out, but you can't do what God does. 14:1-13 You three (Physical, Emotional, &

Mental natures) are just flesh bodies, when your appointed time is up, you die and just waste away like a flower that is cut down. 14:14-22 When I, the Spiritual nature, die, I just change, sure it's tough here for me, I feel pain, I mourn.

Chap 15 **ELIPHAZ-PHYSICAL** We of the Physical are as smart as you of the Spiritual, we know these things, we know we will be consumed, what is all your talk, you weren't the first Man born. You of Spirit get caught up in the world.

Chap 16,17 **JOB-SPIRITUAL** 16 Oh, the things I must endure during this Physical trip, Here I am fellowshipping with the ungodly and the wicked; my falsehood, that I am less than a Spiritual Man, has become a testimony. The Lord has delivered me into the hands of the worldly. I wish I had a Spiritual Man here to talk with; when my years are done; I'm out of here. 17 You three Natures have worn me out; you have no understanding in your heart for the Spiritual Man; there is not one wise man among you; I accept that our Physical bodies will be put down to rest together.

Chap 18 **BILDAD-EMOTION** You just think we are beasts filled with Emotion; this is the way things are here; do you expect our three natures to leave the earth for you? We will do everything we can to bring you down. **This world is the dwelling place for us that know not God.**

Chap 19 **JOB-SPIRITUAL** 19:2-3 Spirit vs Intellect, Emotion, Physical. 19:4 My error was speaking words that were not right to speak. 19:5 You don't need to remind me of my fault. 19:6-24 I have forgotten God and am lost in the three natures of world. My Spiritual brethren down here exalt strangers rather than me. 19:25-27 I know that I will return to God. 19:28 Why do you persecute me? I'm the one that forgot who I was. 19:29 You will be judged for doing that.

Chap 20 **ZOPHAR-INTELLECT** 20:4 Don't you know the things of old, from time that man was put on the earth? 20:5-7 Triumph of the wicked is short, joy of the hypocrite is destruction; then we perish forever. 20:8-16 We don't get to harvest our evil actions. 20:17 We don't get to see the river, the milk of the pastures nor the supplies of honey and butter. 20:18-29 Such is the destiny for the wicked which is appointed by God.

Chap 21 **JOB-SPIRITUAL** 21:2-13 Don't lie to me, I know you are mighty in power; you enjoy your offspring; your houses are safe; your animals multiply; your children dance; you rejoice at the music; you spend your days in wealth. 21:14-15 You don't seek God's Truth or choose to serve Him or pray to Him. 20:16-26 God gives you some sorrows that you deserve for your evils. 21:27-34 You come up with ideas to treat me wrongfully; you ask questions to try to mislead me; you know you are reserved for the day of destruction; you are going to the grave where you will remain; I see your false actions; you want me to think you are trying to comfort me, when there is no rest from your molestation.

Chap 22 **ELIPHAZ-PHYSICAL** 22:2-20 Eliphaz points out to Job that Spiritual Man gets lost and confused and therefore falls short in his dealings here on earth by not doing what God has told him to do. 22:23-30 If we turn and humble ourselves before the Lord our unrighteousness will be removed, the Almighty will be our helper from our enemies and will bring us forth pure as silver tried by fire. Then He will hear and answer our prayers and we will then be able to decree and it shall be established.

Chap 23, 24 **JOB-SPIRITUAL** 23 Oh, that I could get back to God but I can't find Him. He is trying me and has covered me with darkness. 24:1-16 Why are the ungodly blind to God when they remove landmarks, take away flocks, take the widow's ox, turn away the needy, cause the naked to lodge without clothing, take the babe from the breast, take a pledge from the poor, take away from the hungry their oil and wine. They rebel against the light, they are murderers, thieves, adulterers, they rob the houses at night. 24:17-20 They hate the light of morning and the snow waters won't save them, they will be consumed by the grave, the worm will feed sweetly on him. They will be crushed like rotten wood. 24:21-24 They do their evil, and may exalt for a little while, but then they will be cut down like corn 24:25 Which of you are going to call me a liar?

Chap 25 **BILDAD-EMOTION** Dominion and fear of God are with Job as he makes peace with God. How can a man born of a woman be clean? How shall a mortal be clean before God? Even the stars are not pure to him, and flesh is no better than a worm.

Chap 26-31 **JOB-SPIRITUAL** 26 What have any of you done to compare to God? Just look at His Majesty in the things He has done. 27 Job explains the reward of the ungodly. 27:1-10 I won't forsake my integrity by trying to justify you, you're my wicked enemy, what hope do you hypocrites have with your gains when God takes your soul? Why are you so vain? 27:11-23 This is the portion of a wicked man and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty: your children will be multiplied for the sword, offspring not satisfied with bread, at your death the widows will not weep, the just will get your raiment and silver, the rich man will disappear, terrors will take hold of him and you will have no peace. 28 This is the reward for the Spiritual Man: he fears the Lord and gets wisdom; he departs from evil and gets understanding. They that forget the right way are weakened; they are removed from among Men. Godliness is wisdom; to abstain from evil is understanding. 29 Oh, that I were as in months past, as in the days when God preserved me: which was the positive half of the Sinewave, or Garden of Eden, before the fall. Job explains when God's Spiritual children had dominion how they were blessed. 30 This is where Job is "now" in the world or negative half of the Sinewave and is describing the trials of a Spiritual Man while he is going through the six 2000 year periods of Satan's dominion. 31 Job is evaluating his journey along the world path. While in the world, I tried to do what I thought was right including not rejoicing at my enemies' destruction or cursing his soul. If I failed to act righteously and above those of the world, then let me be judged accordingly. Yet, here, Job is justifying himself and we shouldn't do that.

ELIHU

Out of the blue comes Elihu. Job 2:11 The three friends come to Job each from his own country, Elihu just appeared from nowhere, no country is mentioned. If the Four Natures of God just finished their discussion, then where does Elihu fit in this picture? We know that in Chapter 38 to 41 God speaks to Job. We know that God is unchanging. We are told in Jn 14:6 that Jesus said: *"I am the way, the truth, and the life: no Man cometh unto the Father, but by me."* Similarly, a castle has a moat around it and you must go over or through the moat to get to the castle, the Invisible God is surrounded by the throne of God, of which The Christ is a part, with Jesus being the Head. Therefore you must go through Jesus (Throne) to get to God. 36:4 He that is perfect in knowledge is with thee. Also, on the cross, Jesus said *ELI, ELI, LAMA SABACHTHANI* with *ELI* meaning "My God." The question is, how could Job get to the Father without going through Jesus? Since Job HAD TO go through Jesus, we must contend that Elihu

was a manifestation of Jesus. If your Bible has the words of Jesus in red, wisdom may indicate that Job 32 through 37 should be in red. Although Elihu was younger than the others, let's remember that in the temple Jesus was only 12 and younger than the others; although, still God.

Consider the following points concerning Elihu:

1. 32:21 *I will not be awed because of Man (Job)*
2. 32:21 *nor indeed will I be confounded before a mortal (before 3 friends)*
3. 32:22 *For I know not how to respect persons (Eph 6:9)*
4. 33:4 *The Divine Spirit is that which formed me*
5. 33:4 *and the breath of the Almighty that which teaches me*
6. 33:33 *I will teach thee (Jn 14:26 Holy Ghost shall teach you all things)*
7. 34:10 *far be it from me to sin before the Lord (knew no sin) or pervert righteousness*
8. 36:3 *Having fetched my knowledge from afar, and according to my works,*
9. 36:4 *I will speak just things truly (perfect in knowledge)*
10. Jn 14:6 *No Man cometh unto the Father, but by me (not even Job?)*
11. Jn 10:27 *My sheep hear my voice and I know them, and they follow me: (Do you hear?)*

Chap 32-37 - **ELIHU/JESUS** Job is receiving his judgment from Jesus.

CH. 32 Elihu was angry because :2 Job *justified himself before the Lord* and because the friends could not answer Job as to what was going on here :3 *yet set him down for an ungodly man*. This is a common practice towards God's children yet today by the other races. :8 *The inspiration of the Almighty is that which teaches*"; and now Elihu was going to teach them.

CH. 33 Elihu Job said some things that he ought not to have said: :10 *Yet he (God) has discovered a charge against me, he has reckoned me as an adversary* :12 *How sayest thou I am righteous, yet God has not harkened to me* :12 *for he that is above mortals is eternal* :13 *Man wonders why has God not heard every word of my cause?* :15 *God sends a dream or meditation in the night* :16 *to open the understanding of Men.* :17 *He scares them with such fearful visions; to turn a Man from unrighteousness and He protects us from a fall;* :18 *s pares our soul from death and keeps us from falling in war.* :19 *God chastens us with sickness* :20 *to the point that we can't eat* :21 *and we lose weight.* :22 *It seems to Man that our soul is dead and we are living our lives in Hell.* :23 *Even with a thousand chances at death, not one shall touch us: if we turn our heart to the Lord, declare to Man his fault, and show his folly.* Then; :24 *God will support us that we will not perish, restore our bodies as fresh plaster on the wall, and will fill our bones with marrow,* :25 *He will make our flesh tender as a babies and restore us among men in our full strength.* :26 *Then He will hear and accept our prayers. We will walk with a cheerful countenance and a full expression of praise, for God will render to us our due.* :27 *Even after all this, Man will not understand and still wonder: What kind of things have I done? And why has God not punished me according to the full amount of my sins,* :28 *and will wish for the deliverance of his soul that it not be destroyed and his life shall see the light.* "29 *Behold, for all these things the Mighty One works in a threefold manner with Man (Father, Son, Holy Spirit).* "30 *to deliver our souls from death, that our life may praise Him in the light.* :31 *Job, if you know different then speak, otherwise be silent.*

CH. 34 Elihu is chastising Job and explaining God. Job is judging God :6 *He (God) has erred in my judgment, my wound is severe without unrighteousness of mine* :8 *Job said: I have not sinned nor committed ungodliness nor had fellowship with workers of iniquity to go with the ungodly,* yet he is fellowshiping with the three ungodly flesh natures of the world. :14 *If God*

restrained His Spirit, :15 all flesh and mortals would die. :18 It's ungodly to call a king a transgressor or princes ungodly. :20 and unlawful to turn the poor aside. :26 God sees and will destroy the ungodly :27 because they turn aside from His law and do not regard His ordinances. :30 He will cause a hypocrite to be a king, because of the waywardness of the people. :31 We should say to the Almighty: I have received blessings; I will not take a pledge; :32 show me if I have done unrighteousness and I will not do so anymore. :35 Job has not spoken with understanding or knowledge. :36 Job has made answers as the foolish.

CH. 35 Again, Elihu is reminding Job of his words against God. :2 *Who art thou that thou hast said, I am righteous before the Lord?* Job should have said :10 *Where is God my maker, who appoints the night watches; :11 who makes me to differ from the four-footed beasts (Emotional nature) of the earth, and from the birds of the sky? (Intellect nature) :16 Job, in ignorance, multiplies his words.*

CH. 36 :5 Elihu *The Lord will not cast off an innocent man, :6 He will not save alive the ungodly, He will grant the judgment of the poor.* The last two statements we act as if we wish He wouldn't do. How many times do we pray that He will save the ungodly? Granting the judgment of the poor could also mean poor in Spirit. We need to stop judging ourselves to be ungodly or unworthy with such statements as "I can't do that" or "I'm not good enough" or "I'll never amount to anything." God grants these judgments. We need to remember who we are as His children and that we can do all things through Him. :8 *they that are bound in fetters shall be holden in cords of poverty;* which is a self inflicted bondage, that we should be very cautious about inflicting on ourselves. :10 *He has told us to turn from our unrighteousness. :11 If we hear and serve Him, we shall spend our days in prosperity and our years in honor. :12 But He preserves not the ungodly, because they are not willing to know the Lord. :19 Do not willingly turn aside the petition of the feeble in distress. :26 The number of God's years is infinite. :22-30 In all of God's greatness and power, our understanding is still not astonished. :31 He will give food to him that has strength.* Those that seek and gain knowledge of God, He will give more knowledge:33 There is a portion for unrighteousness.

CH. 37 Elihu continues proclaiming God's Majesty, as we all should do. :3 *God's dominion is under the whole heaven :6 He commands the snow and the rains :9 and cold from the mountain top :10 His breath sends the frost and He guides the waters :12 He governs the clouds :13 this He appoints for correction or for the land or for mercy :14 stand still Job and be admonished of the power of the Lord :15 He made light out of darkness :16 and knows the divisions of the clouds and the overthrows of the ungodly :18 will Job establish with Him the foundations for the ancient heavens?:19 What can we say to him, let us cease from saying much. :21 His light is not visible to all, it shines far off in heavens :23 there is none equal to Him in strength, He judges justly, do you not think that He listens? :24 the wise in heart shall fear Him.*

Chap 38 - 41 - **LORD GOD ALMIGHTY**

CH. 38:1 GOD The Lord spoke to Job through the whirlwind and clouds. Job is reminded that compared to God, Job knows nothing. If we are anything, we should be humble. This gives us a glimpse of some of God's Awesomeness.

CH. 39:1-32 JOB The Lord. Job:33-35 Job replies: *I will lay my hand over my mouth and not speak.* None of us can reply to the awesomeness of God.

Ch. 40 GOD The Lord continues to challenge Job to do the things He does. *Can Job look on everyone that is proud and bring them low and tread down the wicked. If not, how can one save himself? Behold the hippopotamus that is the chief of the ways of God.*

CH. 41 GOD *Can Job make a covenant with the crocodile or even know how magnificently the croc was created? :24 It was formed to be sported with by angels.*

CH 42:1-6 JOB Job answers the Lord, *"I know thou canst do everything . . . I have uttered things I understood not, that were too wonderful for me . . . I will demand of thee and declare thou unto me . . . I abhor myself and repent."* :7-9 GOD The Lord chastises Eliphaz and his two friends for not speaking the truth and commands Eliphaz (Physical nature) to take a burnt offering to Job, and the Lord said *"I will ONLY accept Job . . . I would have destroyed you, for you have not spoken the truth against my servant Job."* Eliphaz did as the Lord commanded him and the Lord only pardoned their sin for the sake of Job. (It is interesting that God *accepted* the Spiritual Nature but only *pardoned* the other three Natures.) 42:10 Now we see the transition to the positive half of the Sinewave. 42:11-15 Once back in the Garden (Heaven) Job is given double all that he had before and his three daughters received inheritance along with their brothers. 42:16 *And Job lived after his affliction 170 years and all the years he lived were 240.*

In 42:7-9 notice the Lord commands only Eliphaz the PHYSICAL, directly. Zophar, a THOUGHT, or Bildad, an EMOTION, cannot physically take seven bullocks and seven rams or anything physical to Job for an offering.

In the entire Bible, except for the Book of Job there is NO mention of Bildad and his ancestry or Shuhite where he is from and there is NO mention of Zophar and his ancestry or Naamathite where he is from. That is because the THOUGHT nature and the EMOTION nature are not from physical places with physical ancestors. Eliphaz PHYSICAL the Temanite can be traced back to Esau; Gen 36:4 *And Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz* and Gen 36:11 *And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman*; thus Eliphaz was a Temanite. Eliphaz was "of the world" as opposed to Spiritual, therefore it is natural that he is a son of Esau which is "of the world" and NOT of Jacob which is Spiritual. On the other hand, Job is Spiritual and he can be traced back to Jacob's son Issachar Gen 30:18 of Leah; *and she called his name Issachar*, and Gen 46:13 *And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job and Shimron*. Job 1:3 Job was most noble of the men of the east. Num 2:3 They that encamp first toward the east speaking of Juda, Issachar, and Zabulon. This is the battle that continues during Satan's dominion between God's Spiritual Children (the seed of Jacob) and Satan's World Flesh Children (the seed of Esau), to this very day, until the return of Christ changes it. Then God's Children will have dominion, just as Job did before his fall. Could it be that Job's 10 children are somewhat symbolic of the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom being grafted back in at the end of the age? Job didn't get double the children back because the first ten still existed in heaven, they just changed form.

LESSONS FROM JOB

There are some very important lessons that we should learn from the book of Job. These are:

1. The relationship between the Four Natures of God.
2. What Job uttered that he shouldn't have, so we can be aware of our own words.
3. A couple things God would want us to say and do.
4. The Majesty of God as pointed out by Elihu.
5. A few of the Majestic awesome things that lie in the hands and control of God that we should be aware of and stand in awe at His great power.

All of the following verses are taken from the Greek Septuagint. They are being added here because of their extreme importance in our lives.

1. The relationship between the Four Natures of God.

This relationship would be a worthy study for anyone that chooses to seek God's Truth. The very first sentence at the beginning of this article, "God's Truth" defines it well. The many books of the Bible are neat little stories that happened a long time ago; and incidentally, I believe them completely, and that they really happened. Yet, if God Divinely Inspired the writing of the Bible, there may be more depth of meaning there than we would expect if man had written the story. Jonah, for example, is a nice story of a guy who was given a task by God to go to Nineveh. He refused, then was thrown off the boat, swallowed by a whale, changed his mind, was spit out, then did what God had given him to do. This is the elementary level of understanding which the church teaches today as their religion. My question is why did it take Jonah 3 days to change his mind? Yet, today's Spiritual Man relives this story over and over. God gives him a task, he ignores or refuses to do the task, then suffers the consequences of being in a whale's belly, and many times lives his whole life without changing his mind, being spit out, and doing what God commanded him to do, all the while shouting: *Why is God doing these whale's-belly bad type things to me?* The few that, while in the fertile ground of the whales belly, grow ears to hear and eyes to see and choose to follow God's commands, are spit out and stand in mouth-opened-awe at the riches that God bestows upon them, here, now, in this life, after they commit to that decision. This discussion in Job, by the Four Natures gives us a pretty clear picture of what Spiritual Man is dealing with while here in this manifestation. We can choose to use this information to make better decisions that will help us, as His children, return to our Father, and the Kingdom of God.

2. What Job uttered that he shouldn't have, so we can be aware of our own words.

Chap 33:8-11 *"But thou hast said in mine ears, (I have heard the voice of thy words;) because thou sayest, 'I am pure, not having sinned; I am blameless, for I have not transgressed. Yet He has discovered a charge against me, and He has reckoned me as an adversary. And He has put my foot in the stocks, and has watched all my ways. We are not capable of judging our sin.'"*

Chap 34:5-9 *"For Job has said I am righteous: the Lord has removed my judgment. And He has erred in my judgment: my wound is severe without unrighteousness of mine. What Man is as Job, drinking scorning like water? Saying, I have not sinned, nor committed ungodliness, nor had fellowship with workers of iniquity, to go with the ungodly, For thou shouldest not say There shall be no visitation of a man, whereas there is a visitation on him from the Lord."*

Chap 35:2-3 *"Who art thou that thou hast said, I am righteous before the Lord? I will answer thee, and thy three friends."* If we, of the Spiritual Man of God nature, have a flesh body, it is

our sin (falling short) and unrighteousness that caused the flesh body. If you see the visual physical me, you are not seeing the Spiritual me, but only the distortion caused by sin. If I hadn't sinned, you wouldn't see me. I would be as the water in the pure crystal clear lake.

3. A couple things God would want us to say and do.

Chap 33:23-28 *"If he should purpose in his heart to turn to the Lord, and declare to Man his fault, and shew his folly; He will support him, that he should not perish, and will restore his body as fresh plaster upon a wall; and He will fill his bones with marrow. And He will make his flesh tender as that of a babe, and He will restore him among men in his full strength. And he shall pray to the Lord, and his prayer shall be accepted of him; he shall enter with a cheerful countenance, with a full expression of praise; for He will render to men their due. Even then a Man shall blame himself, saying, What kind of things have I done? And He has not punished me according to the full amount of my sins. Deliver my soul, that it may not go to destruction, and my life shall see the light."*

Chap 34:31, 32 *"For there is one that says to the Mighty One, I have received blessings; I will not take a pledge: I will see apart from myself: do thou shew me if I have done unrighteousness: I will not do so any more."*

Chap 35:10, 11 *"Where is God that made me, who appoints the night-watches: who makes me to differ from the four-footed beasts of the earth, and from the birds of the sky."*

4. The Majesty of God as pointed out by Elihu/Jesus.

Chap 36:5-12 *"Know that the Lord will not cast off an innocent man: being mighty in strength of wisdom, He will not by any means save alive the ungodly: and He will grant the judgment of the poor. He will not turn away His eyes from the righteous, but they shall be with kings on the throne: and He will establish them in triumph, and they shall be exalted. But they that are bound in fetters shall be holden in cords of poverty. And He shall recount to them their works, and their transgressions, for such will act with violence, But He will hearken to the righteous: and He has said that they shall turn from unrighteousness. If they should hear and serve Him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in honour. But He preserves not the ungodly; because they are not willing to know the Lord, and because when reprov'd they were disobedient." (God's command or the whale's belly; you choose).*

Chap 36:27-32 *"And the drops of rain are numbered by Him, and shall be poured out in rain to form a cloud. The ancient heavens shall flow, and the clouds overshadow innumerable mortals: He has fixed a time to cattle, and they know the order of rest. Yet by all these things thy understanding is not astonished, neither is thy mind disturbed in thy body. And though one should understand the outspreadings of the clouds, or the measure of His tabernacle: behold He will stretch His bow against him, and He covers the bottom of the sea. For by them He will judge the nations: He will give food to him that has strength. He has hidden the light in His hands, and given charge concerning it to the interposing cloud."*

Chap 37:2-13 *"Hear thou a report by the anger of the Lord's wrath, and a discourse shall come out of His mouth. His dominion is under the whole heaven, and His light is at the extremities of the earth. After Him shall be a cry with a loud voice: He shall thunder with the voice of His Excellency, yet He shall not cause men to pass away, for one shall hear His voice. The Mighty One shall thunder wonderfully with His voice: for He has done great things which we knew not; commanding the snow, Be thou upon the earth, and the stormy rain, and the storm of the showers*

of His might. He seals up the hand of every Man, that every Man may know his own weakness. And the wild beasts come in under the covert, and rest in their lair. Troubles come on out of the secret chambers, and cold from mountain-tops. And from the breath of the Mighty One He will send frost; and He guides the water in whatever way He pleases. And if a cloud obscures what is precious to Him, His light will disperse the cloud. And He will carry round the encircling clouds by His governance, to perform their works: whatsoever He shall command them, this has been appointed by Him on the earth, whether for correction, or for His land, or if He shall find him an object for mercy."

Chap 37:15-24 "We know that God has disposed His works, having made light out of darkness. And He knows the divisions of the clouds, and the signal overthrows of the ungodly. But thy robe is warm, and there is quiet upon the land. Wilt thou establish with Him foundations for the ancient heavens? They are strong as a molten mirror. Wherefore teach me, what shall we say to him? And let us cease from saying much. Have I a book or a scribe by me, that I may stand and put Man to silence? But the light is not visible to all: it shines afar off in the heavens, as that which is from Him in the clouds. From the north come the clouds shining like gold: in these great are the glory and honour of the Almighty; and we do not find another His equal in strength: as for Him that judges justly, dost thou not think that He listens? Wherefore men shall fear Him; and the wise also in heart shall fear him."

5. A few of the Majestic awesome things that lie in the hands and control of God that we should be aware of, and stand in awe at His great power.

Chap 38:4 to 39:30 LORD GOD ALMIGHTY

"Where wast thou when I founded the earth? Tell me now, if thou hast knowledge, who set the measures of it, if thou knowest? or who stretched a line upon it? On what are its rings fastened? And who is he that laid the corner stone upon it? When the stars were made, all my angels praised me with a loud voice. And I shut up the sea with gates, when it rushed out, coming forth out of its mother's womb. And I made a cloud its clothing, and swathed it in mist. And I set bounds to it, surrounding it with bars and gates. And I said to it, Hitherto shalt thou come, but thou shalt not go beyond, but thy waves shall be confined within thee.

"Or did I order the morning light in thy time; and did the morning star then first see his appointed place; to lay hold of the extremities of the earth, to cast out the ungodly of it? Or didst thou take clay of the ground, and form a living creature, and set it with the power of speech upon the earth? And hast thou removed light from the ungodly, and crushed the arm of the proud? Or hast thou gone to the source of the sea, and walked in the tracks of the deep? And do the gates of death open to thee for fear; and did the porters of hell quake when they saw thee? And hast thou been instructed in the breadth of the whole earth under heaven? Tell me now; what is the extent of it?

"And in what kind of a land does the light dwell? And of what kind is the place of darkness? If thou couldst bring me to their utmost boundaries, and if also thou knowest their paths; I know then that thou wert born at that time, and the number of thy years is great.

"But hast thou gone to the treasures of snow? And hast thou seen the treasures of hail? And is there a store of them for thee against the time of thine enemies, for the day of wars and battle? And whence proceeds the frost? Or whence is the south wind dispersed over the whole world under heaven? And who prepared a course for the violent rain, and a way for thunders; to rain

upon the land where there is no Man, in the wilderness, where there is not a Man in it; so as to feed the untrodden and uninhabited land, and cause it to send forth a crop of green herbs?

"Who is the rain's father? And who has generated the drops of dew? And out of whose womb comes the ice? And who has produced the frost in the sky, which descends like flowing water? Who has terrified the face of the ungodly?"

"And dost thou understand the band of Pleias (Pleiades), and hast thou opened the barrier of Orion? Or wilt thou reveal Mazuroth (Constellations) in his season, and the evening star with his rays? Wilt thou guide them? And knowest thou the changes of heaven, or the events which take place together under heaven? And wilt thou call a cloud with thy voice, and will it obey thee with a violent shower of much rain? And wilt thou send lightnings, and they shall go? And shall they say to thee, What is thy pleasure? And who has given to women skill in weaving, or knowledge of embroidery? And who is he that numbers the clouds in wisdom, and has bowed the heaven down to earth? For it is spread out as dusty earth, and I have cemented it as one hewn stone to another."

"And wilt thou hunt for prey for the lions? And satisfy the desires of the serpents? For they fear in their lairs, and lying in wait couch in the woods. And who has prepared food for the raven? For its young ones wander and cry to the Lord, in search of food."

"Say if thou knowest the time of the bringing forth of the wild goats of the rock, and if thou hast marked the calving of the hinds; and if thou hast numbered the full months of their being with young, and if thou hast relived their pangs: and hast reared their young without fear; and wilt thou loosen their pangs? Their young will break forth: they will be multiplied with offspring: their young will go forth, and will not return to them."

"And who is he that sent forth the wild ass free? And who loosed his bands? Whereas I made his habitation the wilderness, and the salt land his coverts. He laughs to scorn the multitude of the city, and hears not the chiding of the tax gatherer. He will survey the mountains as his pasture, and he seeks after every green thing."

"And wilt the unicorn be willing to serve thee, or to lie down at thy manger? And wilt thou bind his yoke with throngs, or will he plough furrows for thee in the plain? And dost thou trust him, because his strength is great? And wilt thou commit thy works to him? And wilt thou believe that he will return to thee thy seed, and bring it in to thy threshing floor?"

"The peacock has a beautiful wing: if the stork and the ostrich conceive, it is worthy of notice, for the ostrich will leave her eggs in the ground, and warm them on dust, and has forgotten that the foot will scatter them, and the wild beasts of the field trample them. She has hardened herself against her young ones, as though she bereaved not herself: she labors in vain without fear. For God has withholden wisdom from her, and not given her a portion in understanding. In her season she will lift herself on high; she will scorn the horse and his rider."

"Hast thou invested the horse with strength, and clothed his neck with terror? And hast thou clad him in perfect armor and made his breast glorious with courage? He paws exulting in the plain, and goes forth in strength into the plain. He laughs to scorn a king as he meets him, and will by no means turn back from the sword. The bow and sword resound against him; and his rage will swallow up the ground: and he will not believe until the trumpet sounds. And when the

trumpet sounds, he says, Aha! And afar off he smells the war with prancing and neighing. "And does the hawk remain steady by thy wisdom, having spread out her wings unmoved, looking toward the region of the south? And does the eagle rise at thy command, and the vulture remain sitting over his nest, on a crag of a rock, and in a secret place? Thence he seeks food, his eyes observe from far. And his young ones roll themselves in blood, and wherever the carcasses may be, immediately they are found."

This is just a small portion of all that God is. We were created in His image, therefore we feign to usurp His glory daily. We marvel at the tall buildings that man made; we give credit to the weather man for giving us the weather, instead of the report; we turn to pharmacies to heal our dis-ease; we defile our temples (bodies) with polluted food and drink; we give up our peace as our glazed eyes watch the destruction of God's children; we blindly swallow the pabulum from the pulpit figuring it must be the truth because the minister said it, and we mindlessly wonder: "Gee, if there really is a God, why doesn't He show us?" He says, "Come unto me"; I say, "I don't need it." He says, "follow me"; I say, "Not yet." He says, "seek me"; I say, "no time." He says, "Die to the world"; I say, "Wait till I get my fortune first." He says, "I will comfort you"; I say, "I've got pills for that." He says, "Speak for Me"; I say, "just let me rest first." Then I cry with a loud voice: "Why Lord, do you let all these bad things happen to me?"

Maybe we should take a minute and sit down, and consider with prayer and meditation, one of the paragraphs above, and let our minds feast on His glory. We should rejoice that we have such an awesome God and that He can still perform the miracle of loving us after we have so emphatically missed the mark. We should get on our knees and say: "Forgive me, Father, for the things that I did not know and forgive me for not trying harder to know. Give me the chance to know who I really am as your child. Guide me home to your loving arms; until then give me the strength to do your will and be your driving force, and to obey You, My Father. I pray this in the name of Your Son, Jesus of Nazareth. Thank You Father. Amen"

12 MINOR PROPHETS

Robert D. Steffens

Apr 9, 25, 2017

- 1 **JONAH (JONAS)** 1-4 770 BC (between 782 & 745 BC)
- 1:2 Jonas commanded to serve God, but refuses.
- 1:6 Shipmaster came to him and said to him Why snoolest thou?
- 2:3 Jonas swallowed by fish; in belly of hell, changes mind, cries out to God, goes to Nineve.
- 2:9 They that observe vanities and lies have forsaken their own mercy.
- 3:7 Nineve fasts and turns from evil, God repents from destroying them, and spares Nineve.
-
- 2 **AMOS** 1-9 762 to 750 BC To 10 Tribes
- 2:6-8 Buy and sell destitute.
- 3:7 Lord will do nothing without revealing to the prophets first.
- 4:1 Crushing the Needy.
- 4:6-12 I sent destruction in many ways, yet you refused to return to me.
- 5:10 They hated him that reproved and abhorred holy speech.
- 5:10, 12 Bribe Judges
- 5:11 Dishonest Gain; Exorbitant Rent
- 5:18 Don't desire the day of the Lord.
- 5:26 Ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Rephan. (Star of David.)
 (Wrong to do for seed of Jacob; false plant still clings to it.)
- 8:4-6 False Balances, Sacred prostitution (Baal cult)
- 8:11 I will send a famine of hearing the word of the Lord.
- 9:11 Raise up tabernacle of David.
-
- 3 **HOSEA (OSEE)** 1-14 760 to 715 BC To Israel
- 1:2 Hosea commanded by God to marry unchaste woman to express the way
 the seed of Jacob was acting towards God.
- 3:4-5 Seed of Jacob, many days w/o king; after return, shall seek God and David (Throne).
- 6:7 I prefer the Knowledge of God rather than whole burnt offerings.
- 6:10 Priests have hid the way.
- 10:12 **Light ye for yourselves the light of knowledge; seek the Lord till the fruits of
 righteousness come upon you.** (Don't buy into false truths.) (Key to Kingdom.)
 (Gospel of Thomas 39 *Jesus said, "The pharisees and the scribes have taken the
 keys of knowledge [gnosis] and hidden them. They themselves have not entered,
 nor have they allowed to enter those who wish to. (The House of Jacob) You,
 however, be as wise as serpents and as innocent as doves."*)
- 12:7 Edom to dwell in tabernacles. (Even 70 AD)
 Judgment on Samaria 7:1; 8:5-6; 10:5,7; 13:16

- 4 JOEL 1-3** ca 740 BC To Judeans
 1:5-7 Edomite/Jews took over our vineyard. (Parable: Mt 21:33-41, Mk 12:1-9, Lk 20:9-16)
 2:15-17 Awaken the bride, give not thy heritage to reproach.
 2:25 I will recompense you for years eaten by locusts.
 2:27 I am in the midst of the seed of Jacob.
 2:28 Pour out Spirit, will prophesy, dream dreams, see visions.
 3:16 Lord will spare seed of Jacob when the earth is shaken.
 3:18 A fountain shall water the valley of flags. (Bring to light flags and banners of 12 Tribes.)
- 5 MICAH (MICHEAS) 1-7** 737 to 690 BC To Samaria & Jerusalem
 1:5 Punishment for Jacob/Israel.
 2:1 Wickedness on their beds.
 3:1 Know judgment!
 3:5 Prophets leading astray.
 4:1 Last days; mountain of the Lord.
 5:4 Lord will magnify his people.
 5:9 Destroy their enemies.
 5:15 Vengeance on heathen.
 6:16 Race mixing Zambri. (Nu 25:14)
 7:6 Son against father.
- 6 NAHUM (NAUM) 1-3** 650 to 612 BC To Destruction of Nineveh
 1:2 Vengeance on adversaries. (Tsunamis, Floods, Fires, Droughts, Tornados & Hurricanes)
 3:4 Sells nations by her fornications. (Race mixing culls and reduces God's chosen.)
- 7 ZEPHANIAH (SOPHONIAS) 1-3** 627 BC To Juda and Jerusalem
 1:2-18 To be a total cleansing of the ungodly.
 1:14 Day of the Lord; unseasonal, wrath, affliction, distress, desolation, destruction, gloominess, darkness, cloud, vapor, trumpet, cry.
- 8 HABAKKUK (AMBACUM) 1-3** 607 BC To Juda
 1:4 Ungodly prevail over the just.
 1:6 Chaldeans inherit tabernacles not his own. (Zarabubbel's and Herod's temples.)
 2:3 Vision is yet for a time; he that reads it may run.
 2:8 Because thou (Chaldeans = Babylonians; today the Edomite Jew)
 hast spoiled many nations, all the nations that are left shall spoil thee.
- 9 OBADIAH (OBDIAS) 1** 587 to 586 BC To Edom/Idumeans
 1:6 Esau will be searched out and his hidden things will be detected.
 1:10 Esau pays for wickedness against Jacob.
 1:11 When other races were taking from Jacob, Esau was one of them.
 1:15 As thou has done, so shall it be done to thee. (to Edom, the Edomite Jews)

After return from Babylon

10 **HAGGAI (AGGEUS)** 1-2 520 BC (4mo) To Babylon Returnees
(18 years after return)

- 1:8 Build the temple; Zorobabel and Jesus. (False plant.)
(Gospel of Thomas 40 *Jesus said, "A grapevine has been planted outside of the father, but being unsound, it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed."*)
- 2:12-15 Defiled means defiled, this people, nation, works of their hands and all coming near.
- 2:18 You returned NOT to me.
- 2:24 Zorobabel will serve as a seal. (Seal the false plant that God is placing.)

11 **ZACHARIAS** 1-14 520 to 511 BC To Babylon Returnees
(18-20 years after return)

- 1:6 God commands by Spirit.
- 1:19 Four horns scattered Juda, Israel, Jerusalem. (4 horns are Issachar, Zabulon, Ruben and Simeon)
- 2:2 Measure Jerusalem = Assess it.
- 2:4 Jerusalem fully inhabited by reason of abundance of men. (Non-Israelites)
- 2:6 Israelites flee.
- 2:7 Only race mixers are left; deliver yourselves.
- 3:9 This Jesus and neighbors are diviners
- 4:2 Seven lamps = Spirit.
- 4:6 Not by power or strength, but by my Spirit I'm doing this thing.
- 5:11 This measure/assessment; to build a house in Babylon. (of or for Babylon.)
- 6:13 Setting up false plant throne.
- 6:14 Crown to true Israelites.
- 6:15 Those that are far from Israelites shall build = false plant.
- 7:5 During captivity you have not fasted for me.
- 7:6 You only eat and drink for yourselves.
- 7:11 They refused righteousness, madly turned their backs, harkened not.
- 12:11 Families separate by themselves. (Losing sight of your 12 Tribe union.)
- 13:1-3 God is hiding what He is doing; even prophets won't know.
- 13:4-6 Prophets and teachers will teach lies, thinking its truth. (Today)
- 13:7 God will bring sword against ministers and bring His sheep out from them.
- 14:21 No more Chananite in house of Lord Almighty.

12 **MALACHI (MALACHIAS)** 1-4 ca 440 BC

- 1:3 Loved Jacob, hated Esau.
- 1:6 Not honor God by bringing other races to alter.
- 1:14 Cursed, we had the power, but sacrificed corrupt things.
- 2:1-4 Cursed priests; dung on face; covenant is with sons of Levi.
- 2:8 Priests have corrupted covenant of Levi (seed of Jacob).

- 2:11 What Juda stands for has been profaned and become secular.
- 2:14-17 Seed of Juda (Jacob) has forsaken wife of youth and turned to races that do evil for a wife.
- 3:1-3 Who will withstand the messenger being sent forth like the fire of a furnace.
- 3:10-11 Seed of Jacob will turn from wickedness, render to God and receive torrents of blessing.
- 3:12 All races shall see that seed of Jacob is a race blessed by God.
- 3:15 We wrongly pronounced other races as being God's chosen.
- 3:18 We will discern who the seed of Jacob race really is.
- 4:3 Jacob's seed will expose the wicked, liars and deceivers.
- 4:5 God will send Elijah the Thesbite before the day of the Lord.

Day of the Lord: Joel 2:31; Amos 5:18-20; Ob 15; Zeph 1:7-16; Mal 4:1

HIDDEN MYSTERIES

Robert D Steffens

May 8, 09 (rev 9-1-9; 9-26-13, 7-20-17)

The Bible tells us that in the end times all things will be made known, the hidden mysteries of the Bible will be made known and the mysteries of God will be made known. Most agree that we are very close to, if not in the end times, yet many are closed to considering that there may be some Truths that have yet to be revealed. It is not the responsibility of the ministers to reveal these Truths, even if they could. It is the responsibility of each individual to walk that path seeking the Truth for each one's self, with the exception of a spouse that has become one with a mate, which makes the two into one.

The following is what the Bible tells us about the mysteries and hidden truths. Do you truly think they have all been revealed to us? Maybe you need to open your mind, that there is more Truth than what you have been taught, so far.

Hidden mysteries:

Mt 13:11 *He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the **mysteries** of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not.* (Given for whom; Not given for whom?)

Mk 4:11 *And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the **mystery** of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables. (Why not convert them?)*

Lu 8:10 *And he said, Unto you it is given to know the **mysteries** of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that **SEEING THEY MIGHT NOT SEE, AND HEARING THEY MIGHT NOT UNDERSTAND.***

Ro 11:25 *For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this **mystery**, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that **blindness in part is happened to Israel**, until the fullness of the Gentiles (ethne-tribes) be come in. 26 And so all Israel (seed of the House of Jacob) shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob (seed of the House of Jacob) 27 For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away **THEIR** (seed of the House of Jacob) sins. (ref Is 59:20,21 The deliverer shall come for Sion's sake, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob. 21 And this shall be my covenant with them, said the Lord; My Spirit which is upon thee, and the words which I have put in thy mouth, shall never fail from thy mouth, nor from the mouth of thy seed, for the Lord has spoken it, henceforth and forever.)*

Ro 16:25 *Now to him that is of power to establish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the **mystery**, which was kept secret since the world began, 26 But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations (ethne-Tribes) for the obedience of faith (= for the obedience of BELIEVING: verb, action word).*

1Co 2:7 *But we speak the wisdom of God in a **mystery**, even the **hidden wisdom**, which God ordained before the world unto our glory.*

1Co 4:1 *Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards (faithful managers) of the **mysteries** (Body of truth) of God.*

1Co 13:2 *And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all **mysteries**, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not love, I am nothing.*

1Co 14:2 *For he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh **mysteries**.*

1Co 15:51 *Behold, I show you a **mystery**; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,*

Eph 1:9 *Having made know unto us the **mystery** of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself: 10 That in the dispensation of the fullness of times he might gather together in ONE all things in CHRIST, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him:*

Eph 3:3-4 *How that by revelation he made known unto me the **mystery**; (as I wrote afore in few words, whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the **mystery** of Christ) which in other ages was not made known unto the Sons of Men as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;*

Eph 3:9 *And to enlighten all Men to the stewardship of the **mystery**, having been **hidden** from the beginning of the ages in God, who created all things, that they might be made known now, to the rulers and authorities in the heavenlies throughout the church, the many faceted wisdom of God, according to the plan of the ages which He made in Christ Jesus the Lord of us, in whom we have boldness and access in confidence through our faith (BELIEVING) in Him.*

Eph 5:32 *For we are members of His Body, This **mystery** is great; but I speak as to The Christ and as to the church (Body of The Christ; 12 Tribes; the church is not referring to buildings.)*

Eph 6:18-19 *By means of all prayer and petition, praying at every time in Spirit, and to this very thing, keeping watch with all perseverance and petition concerning all the Saints, and for me, that to me may be given utterance in opening my mouth, in boldness, to make known the **mystery** of the gospel, on behalf of which I am an ambassador, that I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.*

Col 1:26 *The **mystery**, having been **hidden** from the ages and from the generations (similar to the bloodline in Mt 1), but now was made manifest to His Saints: To whom God would make known the riches of the glory of this **mystery**, among the Gentiles (ethnesin - 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom); which is (The) Christ in you, the hope of glory: whom we preach, warning every Man, and teaching every Man in all wisdom; that we may present every Man mature in Christ. (“God’s Spiritual Man born from above” meaning Body of Christ, should be capitalized in the Bible just as “Son” of God is capitalized. Secular man should not be capitalized.)*

Col 2:2 *that their hearts may be encouraged, having been united together in the love and all the wealth of the ownership of understanding, resulting in the knowledge of the **mystery** of God; The Christ, :3 in whom are all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge **hidden**.*

Col 4:3 *praying together also concerning us, that God may open for us a door to the message, to speak the **mystery** of The Christ, on account of which also I have been bound, that I may manifest it as it is necessary for me to speak.*

2 Th 2:7 *for the **mystery** of iniquity of lawlessness already is working; only he who now lets it, will let it, until out of the midst he is gone, :8 and then will be revealed the workings of the lawless one, whom the Lord Jesus will consume by the breath of the mouth of Him (by truth) and will destroy by the appearance of the coming of Him. (coming #3952, 1473 Parousia = Presence)*

1Ti 3:9 *Holding the **mystery** of the faith (mystery of the BELIEVING) in a pure conscience.*

1Ti 3:16 *And without controversy great is the **mystery** of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles (ethnesin - 10 Tribes that were scattered and dispersed), believed on in the world, received up into glory.*

Re 1:20 *The **mystery** of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.*

Re 10:6 *that there should be time no longer. (transition from world to heaven, no time/space).*

Re 10:7 *But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the **mystery** of God should be finished,*

Re 17:5 *And upon her forehead was a name written, **MYSTERY**, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.*

Re 17:7 *And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the **mystery** of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns. Do you know the mystery of the seven heads or ten horns?*

Hidden truths:

Mt 10:26 *Therefore do not be afraid of them. For nothing has been veiled which will not be revealed, and nothing **hidden** which will not be made known.*

Mt 11:25 *At that time Jesus answered and said, I praise you, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because you **hid** these things from the wise and intelligent, and revealed them to infants.*

Mk 4:22 *For there is nothing **hidden**, which shall not be manifested; neither was anything kept secret, but that it should come into the open. :23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.*

Lk 8:17 *For nothing is **hidden** which will not become evident, nor anything secret which will not be made known and come to light.*

Lk 10:21 *In the same hour He was full of joy by the Holy Spirit and He said, I praise you, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that you **concealed** (hid) these things from the wise and intelligent and you revealed them to young children.*

Lk 12:2 *And nothing having been concealed that shall not be revealed, nor **hidden** that will not be made known.*

1Co 4:5 *Therefore do not pronounce judgment before the time, before the Lord comes, who will bring to light the things now **hidden** in darkness and will disclose the purposes of the heart. Then each one will receive commendation from God.*

2Co 4:1-4 *Therefore, having this ministry as we received mercy, we do not lose heart, :2 but we renounced the hidden things of shame, not going about with cunning nor falsifying the word of God but by the manifestation of the truth presenting ourselves to every man's conscience before God. :3 But if indeed, our gospel has been **hidden**, it is **hidden** to the ones perishing :4 in which case the God of this age, blinded the minds of the ones unbelieving (not believing – verb), so as not to shine forth the light of the glorious gospel of The Christ, who is the image of God unto them.*

Col 3:1-4 *If therefore you were raised with Jesus, seek the things above where Jesus is sitting on the right hand of God; :2 think the things above, not the things on earth. :3 For you died and your life has been **hidden** with The Christ in God; :4 when The Christ manifests in your life, then simultaneously you will be manifested in glory.*

1 Ti 5:25 *Good works are evident, and works otherwise cannot be **hidden**.*

Hid / Hidden: in Old Testament:

Ps 9:15 *The heathen are caught in the destruction which they planned: in the very snare which they hid is their foot taken.*

Ho 6:10 *And thy strength is that of a robber: the priests have hid the way; they have murdered the people of Sicima; for they have wrought iniquity in the House of Israel. (yet today)*

Ob 1:6 *How has Esau been searched out, and how have his hidden things been detected (cut-off)? (and the Edomites of today?)(Esau is being exposed here and now.)*

Is 29:14 *Therefore behold I will proceed to remove this people, and I will remove them: I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will hide the understanding of the prudent.*

Is 32:2 *and a man shall hide his words, and be hidden, as from rushing water, and shall appear in Sion as a rushing river, glorious in a thirsty land.*

Is 42:22 *and I beheld, and the people were spoiled and plundered: for there is a snare in the secret chambers everywhere and in the houses also, where they have hidden them: they became a spoil, and there was no one that delivered the prey, and there was none who said Restore.*

Is 49:2 *(Israel) and he has made my mouth as a sharp sword, and he has hid me under the shadow of his hand; he has made me as a choice shaft, and he has hid me in his quiver;*

Jer 29(49):10 *For I have stripped Esau, I have uncovered their secret places; they shall have no power to hide themselves, they have perished each by the hand of his brother, my neighbor, it is impossible for thy fatherless one to be left to live, but I shall live, and the widows trust in me.*

Now the “Solid Food” made known:

1 Jn 3:2 *Children of God we are, and it has not yet been manifested what we will be. We know that if He is manifested, like Him, we will be.*

Heb 5:12-14 *For indeed, on account of the time, you should be teachers but you have the need for someone to teach you the basic fundamentals of the oracles of God. You are in need of milk, not solid food. Everyone partaking of milk is unacquainted with the word of righteousness, and is an infant. Solid food is for the mature ones, because they practice the faculties of perception and have been trained to distinguish good from evil. (as Is 29:11)*

1 Cor 2:3 *And so brothers, I could not speak to you as spiritual people, but rather as people of the flesh, as infants in Christ. I fed you with milk, not solid food, for you were not ready for solid food. Even now you are still not ready, for you are still of the flesh. (Still today.)*

Ezk 34:2-3 *O ministers of Israel, do ministers feed themselves? Do not the ministers feed the sheep? Behold, ye feed on the milk, and clothe yourselves with the wool, and slay the fat: but ye feed not my sheep. (What are ministers NOT telling the people that they should be telling them?)*

Ho 4:6 *My people are like as if they had no knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt not minister as priests to me: and as thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I also will forget thy children.*

Dn 12:4 *And thou, Daniel, close the words, and seal the book to the time of the end; until many are taught, and knowledge is increased.*

Dn 12:9 *And He said, Go, Daniel: for the words are closed and sealed up to the time of the end. :10 Many must be tested, and thoroughly whitened, and tried with fire, and sanctified; but the transgressors shall transgress: and none of the transgressors shall understand; but the wise shall understand.* Did John Calvin or any of the other Reformers write their commentaries at or after

“the time of the end?” If not, how did they unseal what God had sealed up until the time of the end?

2 Esdras 14:44 *In forty days ninety-four books were written. :45 Publish the twenty-four books that you wrote first, for the worthy and the unworthy to read, but keep the seventy books that were written last, to hand down to the wise men among your people, for in them is the source of understanding, and the spring of wisdom, and the stream of knowledge.*

Re 10:4 *when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.*

This should make it evident that there are some deeper Truths to be revealed to us yet. Will cognitive dissonance keep you blinded or will you have eyes to see? We should consider in our prayers what some of these hidden mysteries might be. If we were blinded by God, what don't we see and what don't we know? Is it possible that the Bible has deeper truths than we learned as children in Sunday school, and if so, how many of them have you discovered as an adult? Have you found the unsearchable that takes us beyond the milk for babies, the Sunday school lessons for children and the Pabulum from the Pulpit? What might this knowledge be?

The Presbyterian Church Seminary Professors, along with other denominations say: “Don't ever preach above an 8th grade level; even if the congregation has a college education.”

If you think all things have been made known, go back to the “Questions” chapter. You may be able to answer some of them with the Sunday school lessons for children, but can you answer them with the solid food for the mature?

GENTILE

Robert D. Steffens
8-04; 9-12-13, 7-20-17

The Old Testament has God telling us over and over to “Seek my Face.” This would mean: search for Me, find out what makes Me tick, seek out the mysteries I have set for you in the Bible, find out how I have created you, make Me a part of your life, worship and glorify Me, call upon Me, follow Me, bring your burdens and troubles and joys and happiness to Me. We refused! So, God in His mercy sent us His only begotten Son, Jesus. God’s Son told us: “SEEK the truth that will make you free.” We are told to “prove all things.” We refused.

Instead, we had the dark ages hosted by the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church which combined Christianity with Paganism. (We still allow and court much of this Paganism in our churches today). Following that, came along a few reformers in the early 1500’s. Their protests give us the word: Protestants. These were some giant steps moving us toward more of the truth. Now with that additional freedom, we had groups taking what they were taught, along with their beliefs, putting enough well meaning twist to all this to form one of the many, many different denominations. This was massaged into the doctrines and commandments of men, which becomes the religion of each different denomination today, with some of it being correct. Now, a visitor comes to church. If the visitor likes the look or feel of the church, and/or likes the people, and/or likes the minister, they are invited to take a Saturday morning class to learn about the doctrines and commandments of men that govern this particular church. If the visitor has no major disagreement with these teachings, they are invited to join the members of the congregation, as long as they agree to adhere to the doctrines and commandments of this specific group.

What if the visitor was told at the end of the class that these are “our truths” and you can’t have them? We will share them with you as “food for thought,” but you must seek your own truth. If in that seeking and proving all things, you find that you agree with any of our teachings, then you may make it “your truth.” An offer from the church leaders, to be open and willing for discussion, as you seek, would just put the frosting on the cake. But sorry, that’s not the way it works.

Possibly this is not done, because it would put the responsibility of the “seeking” directly on the visitor/new member. What if the visitor was an “Esther” that was here “for such a time as this”? Where in this church would you go? Who would be willing to hear you? You would probably be quickly UN-invited and soon become frustrated and join the congregation of the seed of Jacob that sit home on Sunday morning wondering what to do with your “truth,” and why the church can’t see something that is so plain and clearly written in the Bible.

So, we are left with a church, where the members come for an hour or two on Sunday morning, listen to 15 to 20 minutes of a nice little story (pabulum from the pulpit), with a verse or two read from the Bible, put some money in the plate, memorize a couple verses, sing a song or listen to someone else sing the song, depart for the cafeteria down town, then go home and put their religion and Bible on a shelf, until next Sunday.

Joseph was the favored son of Jacob’s twelve sons. Jacob gave him a special beautiful coat of many colors. His brothers were angry with Joseph because of that partiality shown to him by his dad. The brothers therefore plotted evil against Joseph. No matter what happened to Joseph and where his path went, the Divine Hand of God was over him. Joseph is symbolic of God’s chosen people. We are given special blessings from God. The rest of the world is angry at us because we are shown partiality by our God, and rather than bow down to our God, they prefer to do us evil. So, we hide. We could stand up, know who we are, and know that the Divine Hand of God would protect us, just

as He did with our ancestor, Joseph, and as we are promised in Psalm 91. That would take a larger leap of faith than most of us are willing to chance.

The same sex marriage issue may be a blessing in disguise. Christians KNOW what God says about sodomy in Gen 19? This issue should cause Christians to think and make a decision. Is sodomy acceptable in your church? If we change the name to Alternative Life Style will that make sodomy OK with God? No matter what the name is changed to, it is the same act. Can you, in your slumber, say it's OK? It is up to the House of Jacob to keep this sodomy out of the church or leave the church as Lot was separated out of Sodom. Other than that, the seed of Jacob will not have much power other than to let God handle it as He did before. God's handling of it, the seed of Jacob will not be able to prevent any more than Abraam could save Sodom and Gomorrah. No law or judge or legislation will alter God's handling of the situation. Your choice is to participate as the residents of Sodom did or separate out from it as Lot did. You are being forced to make a decision. What is your stand for your church? Will your minister be allowed and supported when he preaches against sin, or are you afraid it may offend someone? One who stands for nothing will fall for anything.

Today, the Christian church teaches that there are two groups of people. There are the Jews, and everyone else is a Gentile. In the Bible, the Greek word *Ioudaios*, which means *Judean*, is translated *Jew*. In the early history of the settlement of the Promised Land, Judea was home to the descendants of Juda; one of the sons of Jacob. But by the time of Jesus, Judea was populated mainly by descendants of Esau (Idumeans) who had converted to the temple religion and had become what is referred to as the Pharisees and Sadducees. They were NOT descendants of Juda. But because they lived in Judea, they were called Judeans. The "Jews" of today are not from Juda, but from Esau and mixed neighboring people. Yet the "church" today teaches that it was this line of Jews from which the Messiah was born, and that they are God's chosen and protected people. They aren't. In many cases we can correct the error by changing the word "Jew" back to "Judean," as it was originally and let the Idumeans keep the name "Jew" while we wake up to the true meaning.

Let that visitor become a seeker of the truth. In that seeking, he could question the meaning of the word **Gentile**, and perhaps do a word study on it. One might find there are three definitions of the word **Gentile**:

1. Only within the last 100 years or so, the meaning has been changed to mean "non-Jew" or anyone that is not a Jew.
2. The modern Hebrew (Jewish) language meaning is "goyim" which means cattle, to be milked, which is how the Jews refer to all non-Jewish people today. Not unlike meaning number 1.
3. The Greek word is *ethnos*, from which we get our word ethnic, also kindred, clan, tribe, race or nation. Not like the United Nations or a country Nation, or geographical area, but like the Apache Indian Nation, which means the Apache Indian People, or the Nation of Islam which means the people of that religion.

Which of the three do you think Jesus meant?

Incidentally, the word *gentile* itself is NOT found in any original scripture. The word used back then was "ethne" which means kindred, clan, tribes, race or nations. Sunday after Sunday our ministers beat home definition number one, without any question or hesitation, and you better not question it either. Not while you're in this church, mister.

I had in my possession, for a short time before someone removed it, a dictionary printed in the late 1800's which had as the definition for "gentile" the correct meaning of "kindred, clan, tribe, race or nation". There it was right in front of me in black and white. It was refreshing to see something that existed before the polluted definition that we have today.

The following is taken from the Chambers's Encyclopedia published in 1887. This article shows the correct meaning of the word "gentile." It was published before our books were being

changed and polluted as they are today. The majority of the publishing companies today are Jewish owned and controlled so they can prevent the exposure of the Jewish lie, that they really are Babylonian Edomites and NOT the House of Jacob. See the chapter on “Babylon Today; Daniel 4.”

CHAMBERS'S ENCYCLOPAEDIA

A DICTIONARY

OF UNIVERSAL KNOWLEDGE FOR THE PEOPLE
WITH MAPS AND NUMEROUS WOOD ENGRAVINGS

REVISED EDITION

UNALTERED AND UNABRIDGED

VOLUME IV

NEW YORK
COLLIER, Publisher
1887

Vol IV, Page 86

GENS (allied to Lat. *genus*, Eng. *kin*; from the root *gen-*, to beget or produce). This Latin word, to which so many important political and social meanings came to be attached, signifies properly, **a race or lineage**. From it our own words Gentleman (q.v.), Gentility, &c., have come to us through the French *gentil-homme*, the primary meaning of which was, **one who belonged to a known and recognized stock**. By the Romans it was sometimes used to designate a whole community, the members of which were not necessarily connected by any known ties of blood, though some such connection was probably always taken for granted. In this sense we hear of the *gens Latinorum*, *campanorum*, &c. But it had a far more definite meaning than this in the constitutional law of Rome. According to Scaevola, the Pontifex, those alone belonged to the same *gens*, or were ‘**Gentiles**,’ who satisfied the four following conditions--viz., 1. **Who bore the same name**; 2. Who were born of freemen; 3. Who had no slave amongst their ancestors; and 4. Who had suffered no *Capitis Diminutio* (reduction from a superior to an inferior condition), of which there were three degrees, Maxima, Media, Minima. The first (Maxima Capitis Diminutio) consisted in the reduction of a free man to the condition of a slave, and was undergone by those who refused or neglected to be registered at the census, who had been condemned to ignominious punishments, who refused to perform military service, or who had been taken prisoners by the enemy, though those of the last class, on recovering their liberty, could be reinstated in their rights of citizenship. The second degree (Media Capitis Diminutio) consisted in the reduction of a citizen to the condition of an alien (*Latinus* or *peregrinus*), and involved, in the case of *Latinus*, the loss of right of legal marriage (*connubium*), but not of acquiring property (*commercium*); and in the case of the *peregrinus*, the loss of both. The third degree (Minima Capitis Diminutio) consisted in the change of condition of a *pater-familias* into that of *filius familias*, either by adaption (*adrogatio*) or by legitimation. In the identity of name, some sort of approach to a common origin seems to be here implied. The gens thus consisted of many families,

but all these families were supposed to be more or less nearly allied by blood--to be, as we should say, kindred. A Roman gens was thus something very nearly identical with a Celtic clan, the identity or similarity of name being always supposed to have arisen from relationship, and not from similarity of occupation, as is the case of the Smiths, Taylors, Lorimers, &c., of modern Europe. There was this peculiarity, however, about the gens which did not belong to the clan--vis., that it was possible for an individual born in it to cease to belong to it by *capitis diminution*, or by adoption, or adrogation as it was called when the person adopted was *Sui Juris* (q.v.). If the adoption was by a family of the same gens, the gentile name of course remained unchanged. In the case of a person dying intestate, his **gentiles**, failing nearer relatives, were his heirs, and they undertook the duties of guardianship in the like circumstances. The gens was further bound together by certain sacred rites, which were imposed on the whole of its members, and for the celebration of which it probably possessed, in common property, a sacellum or sacred spot enclosed, and containing an altar and the statue of the god to whom it was dedicated.

According to the traditional accounts of the old Roman constitution, the gentes were a subdivision of the curiae, as the curiae were subdivisions of the **tribe**. In this view of the matter, the original idea of the gens becomes simply that of the smallest political division, without any relation to kindred of other ties.-- An excellent article on the gens by Mr. George Long, in which references to the principal German authorities on the subject are given, will be found in Smith's *Dictionary of Roman Antiquities*.

Vol IV, Page 87

GE'NTLEMAN. This word is an example of those compromises so frequent in English between the language introduced by the Normans, and that in possession of the country at the period of the Conquest. The Norman word was, as the French word is now, *gentilhomme*. The first syllable was retained, whilst the second was abandoned in favor of its Saxon equivalent, *man*. Though commonly translated into Latin by GENEROSUS, which means a generous, liberal, manly person, in short, a gentleman, the word gentleman is derived from **gentiles**, and *homo*, or man; and **gentiles** in Latin did not signify gentle, generous, or anything equivalent, but belonging to a gens, or known family or clan. See GENS. A gentleman was thus originally a person, whose kindred was known and acknowledged; which is the sense in which it is still employed when it is not intended to make any reference to the moral or social qualities of the particular individual. One who was *sine gente*, (without gens) on the other hand, was one whom no *gens* acknowledged, and who might thus be said to be ignobly born.

(Not from Encyclopedia; Note: So how did specific kindred, clan, tribe, race, nation become changed to mean everyone in the world that is NOT of the specific Jewish clan, tribe, race? Did someone move our markers?)

(Septuagint: L. septua is 'seventy'; ginta is 'related to'. Wonder if this means the seventy were 'related to', such as kindred, clan, tribe, race or nation and has a connection to 'genti'le, which is exactly the opposite of today's meaning of the word 'gentile'; non Jew. This would imply the Septuagint was written by non Jews, which would be totally correct. Things get complicated when markers are moved.)

Vol IV, Page 700

JEWS (corrupted from Yehudim), the name given, since the Babylonish captivity, to the descendants of the Patriarch Abraham, who, about 2000 years BC, emigrated from Mesopotamia, on the east side of the Euphrates, to Canaan or Palestine.

After Alexander the Great, Ptolemy, the son of Lagos, surnamed Sotor, one of Alexander's generals, who had become king of Egypt, invaded Syria, took Jerusalem (301 BC) and carried off 100,000 of its inhabitants, whom he forced to settle chiefly in Alexandria and Cyrene. (Not from Encyclopedia note: Therefore there were plenty of the seed of Jacob in the area to write the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC. i.e. They were not imported from Jerusalem as the phony letter of Aristeas tries to imply. There was not enough of the seed of Jacob left in Jerusalem to get six scholars from each of the 12 tribes at that time.)

After the death of Matathia, (166 BC), Judas Maccabaeus led the national hosts to victory against the Syrians. After his death (161 BC), his brothers Jonathan and Simon completed the work of deliverance, and re-instituted the Sanhedrim (145 BC). During their rule, alliances were twice formed with the Romans, and the country once more began to prosper. Under Simon more especially, Syrian rule became a mere shadow: his was an almost absolute power. So much so, that in the year 170 of the Seleucidian era (142 BC), a new Jewish era was commenced, and public documents bore date, 'In the first year of Simon, high priest and chief of the Jews.' Simon's son, **John Hyrcanus**, after a brief period of vassalage to the Syrians, extended his authority over Samaria, Galilee, and **Idumea** - his grand triumph, in the eyes of his countrymen, being the destruction of the Samaritan temple on Mount Gerizim (129 BC); but in reality his most surprising success was the subjugation of the Idumeans, and their conversion to the Jewish religion. His son Aristobulus, added Iturea - a district at the base of the Anti-Libanus-to his dominions, but died, after a short reign, of remorse for the murder of his mother, Salome Alexandra, to whom the secular dominion had been bequeathed by Hyrcanus, but whom Aristobulus had cast into prison, and caused there to die of hunger. The son who succeeded him was Alexander Jannaeus. Constantly fighting, and generally beaten, this king yet, strange to say, contrived to enlarge his territories; restless and enterprising as he was cruel and sanguinary, he gave his opponents no rest, and his opponents were all his neighbors in turn, excepting Cleopatra, queen of Egypt. Attached to the **Sadducees** like his father, and probably something of a pagan, he was disliked by the mass of his countrymen, and a civil war of six years duration ensued. After a brief period of peace, he died (78 BC), recommending, however, his wife, Alexandra, to throw herself into the arms of the very party who had thwarted him all his life, the **Pharisees**, as the best way of retaining her authority. This she did; and governed, on the whole, prudently for nine years. The Pharisaic party, however, abused the power, which fell into their hands, and a reaction took place.

Aristobulus, youngest son of the queen, and a prince of great spirit, placed himself at the head of the movement, marched to Jerusalem, took possession of the city, and ejected his elder brother, Hyrcanus II, from the sovereignty. Afterwards, however, Hyrcanus II, at the instigation of Antipater, the **Idumean**, and **father of Herod the Great**, fled to Aretas, king of Northern Arabia.

(This clearly shows that the Herods were Idumean Edomites, as were the Sadducees and Pharisees. Is it any wonder why Jesus had so much trouble with the Temple Religion of that day? It was NOT the Pagan Edomite Jews in control of Jerusalem and the Temple Religion, who are God's chosen/elect. God's chosen/elect had long ago been dispersed to the four winds of the earth. Jesus was not an Edomite; He claimed to be a Galilean. NO! He was NOT a Jew; He was a Judean from the Southern Kingdom which had moved away from Jerusalem. Witness Mary and Joseph lived in Nazareth, and had to go register in the town where they were born, which was Bethlehem just outside of Jerusalem. Their parents had moved, as most of the other true Judeans had. As it is written: Esau I have hated.)

THREE SINS

Robert D. Steffens

January 2005; 10-17, 30-13, 7-20-17, 3-24-23

Since many churches, Christian and otherwise (the otherwise includes the Catholic Church) make “sin” a major part of their religion, perhaps we should better understand “sin.” There is much more behind it than the minister waving his Bible at his poor, miserable, unworthy, worthless, sinning church members as he tells them they better put some money in that collection plate or they are going on the next bus directly to a place called hell. The minister can save them and forgive them from anything on earth except that despicable wretched sinful act of failing to put that money in the collection plate. Some religions even go further by building a place below the basement of the church to house the sinful dead bodies of your loved ones. (Purgatory) It is only when the living loved ones fork over enough cash to loosen the shackles holding the dead corpse captive under the basement, so that the decayed, but now sin-free corpse will be allowed to take flight to its expense paid destination. Meanwhile, the loved ones can now have that great peace of mind, knowing that it’s a good thing for the priest to spend that unearned money less foolishly than we gullible sinners, who earned it, did. Praise God, what’s left of uncle Chuckie finally at long last made it through the gates of St. Peter and now he can leap about and frolic with those Lutherans and Baptists that went straight away up. Now if only we can get enough cash to unshackle and get that sinful Freddie’s corpse up there next. It’s possible that they are soon going to get a break, as their new god Francis is considering giving some of the poor people in third world countries a tax refund. This may be Freddie’s big break. OK, all we have to do is give it a mysterious name like purgatory. That should fool the money out of the loved ones, and it has. What a wicked racket, especially on the poor third world countries! Even worse to think that people could believe this racket, but they do.

What a fantastic design for the perfect crime. A business, under the name of religion and fear can require their clients to pay hard earned money to break loose the shackles of Catholicism for their dead relative’s corpses. Who can argue against the teachings of pope god or Paganism? Especially, done with all the reverence that it was a holy thing they were perpetrating against these innocent people. Is it any wonder that Bibles have been kept away from these “too ignorant to think” followers? And Queen Elizabeth II, may God Bless her, was recently enticed politically (possibly 2012AD) to alter the policy to allow one of these pagan Baal followers to sit on the Throne of David if they can somehow weasel their way into such a golden opportunity. May God forbid it to actually happen! For this to happen, it is a requirement that the Christian churches keep their followers ignorant to the fact that the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race are actually the true seed of the House of Jacob. They are doing a pretty good job of keeping that fact hidden. It seems there is no end to the ways that we invent to sin, or fall short, or miss the mark of what God our Father has designed for the good of His children, in the way of the truth, the way and the life. And all we have to do is ignore His Word, the Holy Bible.

The Greek word “martyr”; Strong’s Concordance numbers - #3144 means to witness or testify. In Greek to state the opposite meaning, an “a” is placed in front of the word making “amartia” #266 without testimony or witness. It is also expanded to mean “to fall short” or “to miss the mark” which are both considered error or sin. We are familiar with the extreme meaning of the word martyr as someone that dies for the name of Jesus, in that their death is a witness for Jesus. The word also covers those witnessing to a lesser degree. One carrying the Bible in their hand while walking down the street or one entering a church building could also be considered a martyr as they are witnessing an

interest or following of Jesus. The word “amartia,” meaning the opposite, would cover anyone living for the world, rather than living for Jesus, which is a vague description. A more fitting description of “amartia” for a Christian or one believing in God, would be the “falling short” or “missing the mark” of obeying the ordinances and laws of God. Not following the guidelines to live righteously or do the Godly things commanded to us in the Bible would be considered falling-short or missing the mark or sin.

FIRST SIN

Part of the formula to create is to hold a **thought** in the mind, **BELIEVE** the thought, **confess** the thought with the tongue and then it manifests. In Ge 1 God designed His Divine Order, which is the Universe, in His mind as thought. It was not completed at this point because the step in Ge 2:19 was still required. As part of His design God chose a single race of people, before the foundation of the world, meaning before anything manifested. This race was the House of Jacob and they would serve God in a specific way and a specific purpose which no other race manifested later would ever do. This service required, included them as a part of the “creative” Throne of God which is described in the book of Revelation. In the beginning they were one mind with God and their unwritten assignment was to BELIEVE God’s thoughts and confess them with their tongue to create the manifestation of the Garden of Eden and the perfect Universe. It worked exactly as God designed it and it was good.

This creating is depicted in Ge 2:19 *And God formed **yet farther out of the earth** all the wild beasts of the field, and all the birds of the sky, and he brought them to Adam* (Adamic Spiritual race; think Holy Spirit; later put into only the House of Jacob seed), *to see what he would call them, and **whatever Adam called any living creature, that was the name of it.*** This Adamic Spiritual race was taking the **thoughts** of God’s invisible mind and **BELIEVING** them. Then they **called** the thoughts whatever name they chose, and those thoughts manifested to be whatever the Adamic Spiritual race BELIEVED and CALLED them to be. Ge 2:19 is the first hint that God used someone or something else to participate in His creation. Let us quickly say that of the House of Jacob, Jesus is the Head, for nothing was created without Him.

Ge 2:4 *This is the book of the generation of heaven and earth, when they were made, in the day in which the Lord God made the heaven and the earth, and every herb of the field BEFORE it was on the earth, and all the grass of the field BEFORE it sprang up, for God had not rained on the earth, and **there was not a man to cultivate it.*** It was not only the herb and the grass that had not appeared yet, but also the wild beasts and the birds of 2:19 (above) along with every living creature. A key word here is the word **cultivate** (Gk-2038-ergazesthai). It was the Garden of Eden, it didn’t need to be plowed, or roto-tilled, or hoed, or shoveled, or anything that we would use the word till or cultivate for today. So the word had a different meaning than we use today. It meant to promote the development or give attention to or exert one’s power, to perform, a process, course of action, laborer, an artisan, an artificer. Much like a play. The stage is set. But there are no actors to perform the script yet. Cultivate is related to lego (3004); to say, to speak which is a form of logos (3056) which is referred to as the Divine WORD in Jn 1:1 *In the beginning was the “Word” (logos) and the “Word” was with God, and the “Word” was God.* God was creating and choosing someone to BELIEVE and SPEAK His Divine WORD into MANIFESTATION. In this case, to promote, exert, or perform is to BELIEVE and SPEAK. Ge 2:5 could say *and there was not a man to BELIEVE and SPEAK it into manifestation yet.* By understanding what the Adamic Spiritual race was assigned to do in verse 2:19, the word BELIEVE would be more appropriate here, instead of cultivate. The problem is that most people can see the word cultivate as an action word, but they don’t think of the word BELIEVE as a verb or action word. To many, the word BELIEVE is the same as a benign thought, like “I think there is a God,” instead of “I BELIEVE God’s mind into manifestation,” which makes them a participant

rather than a bystander. A singer sings, a porter carries, a BELIEVER believes, all verbs. The House of Jacob was chosen by God to be His expression and experience and that is what we should be doing.

Ge 2:5 *had not rained on the earth, and there was not a man to **cultivate** it.* Nothing had manifested yet, it was still all in the invisible mind of the invisible God. There was no garden to rotate or plow. This was BEFORE every herb of the field was on the earth.

Ge 2:15 *The Lord God took the man whom he had formed, and placed him in the garden of Delight, to **cultivate** and keep it.* This is the forming of the Garden of Eden before Adamic Spiritual race BELIEVED it into being along with the animals and birds in verse 19. Did you miss the three words after cultivate “and keep it?” This is not a onetime action. It is a continued action even unto this very day.

Ge 3:24 *So the Lord God sent him (the fallen short Adamic Spiritual race) forth out of the garden of Delight to **cultivate** the ground out of which he was taken.* This is referred to as the result of the symbolic eating of the apple or fruit. Adam dwelt in the Garden of Eden while he was BELIEVING the mind of God and all was good. God had given him the choice of knowing good and evil. Adam exercised the choice to know evil, which was less than the perfect and righteous mind of God. Stated differently, while Adam BELIEVED the perfect mind of God, he could dwell in the resulting Garden of Eden. As soon as Adam started BELIEVING less than God’s perfection, or his own thoughts, he would then dwell in the resulting chaos and lack of his own thinking. He was automatically separated from perfection and God, resulting in him dwelling in the distortion of his choice of **falling short** of God’s mind, and his **missing the mark** of perfection. This sent Adam from martyr or witnessing God’s mind to amartia or failing to witness God’s mind, which results in the distortion of world which is called sin. Initially Adam was BELIEVING God’s ease, then he began BELIEVING Adam’s dis-ease. (He probably cried out: Why is God doing this to me? Sound familiar?) Falling short, missing the mark and sin are all the same thing. (Lexicon #267) This was the first sin. It was done by the Adamic Spiritual race which later is put into only the House of Jacob seed. (For this see the following verses: Is 42:1, 44:1-3, 59:20-21, 63:11, Ezk 36:27, 37:14, Mt 12:18.) It was only that Adamic Spiritual race which was present at that time “before the foundation of the world,” and it was only that race which committed the first sin of falling short. It is not defined as such in the Bible, but this is what could be referred to as the “original sin.” This Adamic Spiritual race, as an important part of the Creative Throne of God, now had the ability to destroy itself, the universe and ALL of the manifestation which would be death. The wages of this falling short sin is death. Pr 18:21 *Life and death are in the power of the tongue; and they that rule it shall eat the fruits thereof.* Now, God had to do something to repair the broken creative force that initially BELIEVED His Divine Order into manifestation. That’s why He sent His Son, Jesus and that’s why in Mt 15:24 Jesus said: *I did not come for everyone (all races), I only came for the House of Jacob.* It was only the Adamic Spiritual race back then that is now inserted in the descendant seed of Jacob that needed redeeming, no one else needed it. This was the second Passover when Jesus died on the cross in our place. He redeemed our Spiritual Nature, not our flesh and blood nature. That’s why our flesh and blood bodies still die and return to dust, at least for now.

Ge 4:2 *Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a **tiller** (cultivator) of the ground.* This is symbolic. Abel was still a BELIEVER of God’s mind, as the Adamic Spiritual race originally was. Cain was not a BELIEVER of God’s mind; he was a BELIEVER of his own fallen short mind. Abel’s BELIEVING of perfection and righteousness was automatically acceptable to God. Cain’s BELIEVING of his own mind (fruits) was something God could not accept and still be God and perfection, because Cain did not divide or keep straight the thoughts of God’s mind. Therefore, Cain’s offering was a sinful offering. This is a valuable lesson for today. Within the seed of the House of Jacob there are many that BELIEVE God’s mind and there are many that BELIEVE their own minds. Those that BELIEVE their own minds are still BELIEVERS, but God may say to them *I never knew*

you, because they weren't serving Him, they were serving themselves, by worshipping the distortion that they themselves were creating.

This describes the "born from above" nature spoken of in John 3:3 and 3:7. (But mistranslated as "born again.") 3:3 except a man be born "from above" he cannot see the kingdom of God. 3:7 Ye must be born "from above." Nicodemus didn't get it. He was not part of the group established "before the foundation of the world." The Christian Church of today does not understand this either, but with good reason. They have been told by the deceiver that the Edomite Jews are God's Chosen Elect and without checking it out, they believed it. Yet, since many of those sitting in church are those of Heb 8, they have such a longing to get back to their father in heaven that they try other ways to accomplish it. If they are God's chosen, why are they praying to become God's chosen? They already are! This is what Jesus did on the cross for us. He repaired this separation that we caused so that God could welcome us back into His close intimate, yet exclusive family, just like the prodigal Son was welcomed back by his father. We need to stop ignoring this and open our eyes to see and open our ears to hear. This intimacy with God is not waiting until we die. Everlasting life includes the abundance and all the other blessing "now." Why are we waiting for what God has already given us? Life everlasting does not start when you are born, or when you go to the front of the church to say a brief prayer or when you die. It started "before the foundation of the world" with Jesus and continues through our flesh and blood body lives and after we die forever and forever after.

Rev 2:5 Repent and do the first works. (BELIEVE God's mind)

SECOND SIN

The second sin is the eating of the apple, actually fruit. This is what the Christian community calls "original sin," but it's only a symbolic explanation of the first sin explained above. If they understood the first sin, they would understand what Jesus meant in Mt 15:24. Since the Christian church has not sought the truth to the depth of solid food for the mature, even unto this day, they take the eating of the apple and base their religion on it. Since they declare one man, **Adam, ate the apple, they profess that all mankind is guilty of sin.** Therefore Jesus had to come for ALL mankind, making Jesus in Mt 15:24 out to be a liar, when He said He did NOT come for ALL. They also make Ezekiel out to be a liar when he wrote in Eze 18:17 *The son that does righteous and walks in God's ordinances he shall not die for the iniquities of his father. :20 The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, nor shall the father bear the iniquity of the son.*

God and his mind and perfection are invisible. Gold refined completely would also be crystal clear, it is the impurities that we see, but we haven't achieved that level of refining or understanding yet. We only think we are seeing the gold. The water in the crystal clear lake in Revelation is invisible and is symbolic of God. It is only when we throw a stone into the water, that the stone causes waves or distortion. We then think we are seeing the water, but we aren't. We are only seeing the distortion that gives us an idea or the appearance of where the water is. Such is the world and the universe. We think we are seeing God's Divine Order but we are not. We are only seeing the distortion caused by the Adamic Spiritual race falling short or sin. It does give us an idea of what God's Divine Order would look like, but since perfection is invisible, we aren't seeing the invisible; we are only seeing the distortion or the appearance of the invisible. Because of the falling short and missing the mark of the first sin, above, we could say that anyone in the world that can be seen, is seen only because of the distortion and is therefore sin. If it weren't for the distortion of the falling short, missing the mark or the sin, they wouldn't be visible or seen, even if they were here in the world, and they would not be sinful. The one exception was Jesus, who was made visible even though He had no sin or falling short, or missing the mark Himself. He was still one with the mind of God and therefore He was still BELIEVING the perfection of God's mind. He tried to show us, but we didn't get it.

The Spiritual Man, Adam and his counterpart Eve were in the Garden of Eden. They were surrounded with all the goodness that God could give them, as we would think of as heaven. There was no such thing as the act of sex, propagation, multiplication, or death in that garden. Their Spiritual Bodies **had** eternal life since before the foundation of the world (cosmos). Eternal life doesn't wait for someone to walk to the front of the church and decide to become a seed of the House of Jacob, before it can start. It was desire for carnal knowledge and lust of the flesh that brought about that which is symbolized as the eating of the apple. This is called the fall of man. Adam and Eve lived in the perfection and pureness of God. The act to pursue their desire for the knowledge of good and evil, produced the two polarity system which is necessary for visual and physical manifestation. Their choice to know good and evil caused them to fall short of what God is, in perfection and pureness and righteousness, or in other words to take their focus off and separate themselves from God. The one polarity system cannot be good or bad as there is nothing to compare it to. It only "is" as it was when God said "I AM."

If the true and accurate description of the act of eating the apple was written in the Bible, that alone would have kept the Bible off many bookshelves and made it an object of dissension among purists. Perhaps by God using an apple as a symbol that was so farfetched, that He figured anyone would be able to figure out what was really meant. This act that they chose causes conception which is the basis of multiplication and it also caused them as Spiritual beings to be evicted from God's garden and sent into the manifested material world, inside visible physical flesh bodies.

Multiplication, uncontrolled would cause mass disorder and population problems that we couldn't even imagine back then. But perhaps today we can imagine it as Satan tries to take control of God's Divine Order with his depopulation program using so called vaccines. In God's wisdom, He eventually set a 120 year lifespan as the norm, and death as the blessing to balance this problem. Of course there are many other factors which assist in preventing most people from reaching the 120 years. Eve's act could be more clearly described: "the enemy gave to her, and she ate, then she gave me also to eat." For this God said: I will put enmity (hatred, hostility) between the **enemy's seed** and **Eve's seed**. The Greek word for seed is *spermato*s. This set up the stage called "world" for the play called "good and evil". The first act of that play was the struggle between the enemy and God's seed, performed as Satan's seed Cain versus Adam's seed, Abel. This struggle, with different players, continues today with God's seed Jacob vs Satan's seed Esau, as Israelites vs Edomites. For the enemy's part, God said to the serpent; *on thy breast and belly thou shalt go*. For Eve's part, God greatly multiplied her pains and her groanings: *"in pain thou shalt bring forth children, and thy submission shall be to thy husband and he shall rule over thee."* For Adam's part, God cursed the ground in his labors, *"in pain shalt thou eat of it, thorns and thistles will it bring forth and in the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat thy bread."*

This, then is the act of missing the mark that we all are guilty of which is defined by religion as "original sin." None of us would be here in the physical body without it. The act of sex and conception was necessary for all mankind that has ever been physically manifested on earth, with the one exception being the Son of God, Jesus, who was born of a virgin, and was without sin.

It would stand to reason that if this is the sin that God sent His Son, Jesus to redeem all mankind for, and assuming Jesus was successful and as He stated *"I will remember your sins no more,"* and therefore we were forgiven, then:

Why do women still experience pain in childbirth?

Why does man still struggle in sweat in the ground among thorns and thistles for bread?

Why does the serpent still crawl on his belly?

And why is there still hostility between Satan and God?

Since these things still all exist, it would indicate that Jesus failed on the cross OR that He came for another reason, which was explained above as the first sin.

THIRD SIN

The third of the three sins, is when the House of Jacob, being the 12 tribe nations of Jacob, which made up the whole House of Israel, breached or violated the Old Contract. That was the contract that the House of Jacob became one of the parties to, when they were being led out of Egypt and into the desert. It must be noted that they, the people of the House of Jacob, were in the desert away from all other races. Although the number was great, there was NONE other than the House of Jacob in the desert with them and they alone signed the contract three times. If there was anyone of another race with them, God culled them when the non-believers perished. Perhaps it was God's wisdom to take them into the desert for the conception of this contract. Had He not done that, it would not be clear to the following generations who the parties of the contract were, and confusion and error would allow the belief that it was a contract with ALL mankind, and NOT JUST the HOUSE of JACOB, that was in the desert, at that time. The word "Israel" meaning "people" is so polluted today, as it now means a geographical location and everyone that lives in that location, including Edomites, Idumeans and anyone else. Using the "House of Jacob" takes the meaning back to the seed and descendants of Jacob's people, which is easier to discern, because only the seed of the House of Jacob are the true Israelite people no matter where they live.

Two important parts to a contract are 1. **Who are the parties?** and 2. **What are the terms?**

The parties are 1. God, and 2. The House of Jacob, which are the children/seed of Jacob/Israel.

Ex 19:3 *"And Moses went up to the mount of God, and God called him out of the mountain, saying, These things shalt thou say to the House of Jacob, and thou shalt report them to the children of Israel."*

Ex 19:8 *"And all the people answered with one accord, and said, All things that God has spoken, **we will do** and hearken to: and Moses reported these words to God."*

Ex 24:3 *"And Moses went in and related to the people all the words of God and the ordinances; and all the people answered with one voice, saying, All the words which the Lord has spoken, **we will do** and be obedient."*

Ex 24:7 *"And he took the book of the covenant and read it in the ears of the people, and they said, All things whatsoever the Lord has spoken **we will do** and hearken therein." God created the contract and only the House of Jacob signed it three times by saying "we will do."*

The terms are found in Ex 20:2-17, Ex 21:1 to 23:33 which include the Ten Commandments and over 600 laws. No sooner than Moses had gone up on the mountain, the people became impatient and made a false god to worship.

Ex 32:1-6 *"And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down from the mountain, the people combined against Aaron, and said to him, 'Arise and make us gods who shall go before us; for this Moses, the man who brought us forth out of the land of Egypt - we do not know what is become of him.' 2 And Aaron says to them, 'Take off the golden ear-rings which are in the ears of your wives and daughters, and bring them to me.' 3 And all the people took off the golden ear-rings that were in their ears, and brought them to Aaron. 4 And he received them at their hands, and formed them with a graving tool; and he made them a molten calf, and said, 'These are thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.' 5 And Aaron having seen it built an altar before it, and Aaron made proclamation saying, 'To-morrow is a feast of the Lord.' 6 And having risen early on the morrow, he offered whole burnt-offerings, and offered a peace-offering; and the people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play."*

Ex 32:7-10 God becomes angry and threatens to consume them.

Ex 32:11-13 Moses speaks to God on behalf of the Israelites, asking Him to *cease from thy wrathful anger, and be merciful to the sin of His people.*

Ex 32:14 God withdraws His wrath.

Ex 32:26-29 Moses administers punishment.

Ex 33:17 God gives them a second chance.

Ex 34:10-28, 35:2-19 God renewed the contract

Rest of Exodus, thru Leviticus, thru Numbers 10 Israel complies and receives more instruction from God.

Numbers 11 and on and on and on: Israel complains and murmurs, and starts turning away from God and committing all kinds of sin causing Spiritual separation and Spiritual adultery. The majority of the rest of the Old Testament is of the Israelites rebelling against God and God lamenting over His adulterous bride. Thus Israel and Israel only had breached the contract with God.

The **first sin** was with the Adamic Spiritual race chosen before the foundation of the world, which fell short while in the Garden of Eden. It's difficult to chastise a spirit, so the spirit was put into flesh and blood people of Jacob's seed.

The **second sin** is symbolic of the first sin, but much easier for us to comprehend and understand. It was not necessary to give us the solid food for the mature until we were ready for it. Also, all things cannot be explained in just one book, leaving some things for a later time.

The **third sin** is here in the world with the House of Jacob, in flesh and blood bodies, which has this Spiritual nature put into them by God. To refine this rebellious people, God gave them laws to follow while down here in the world. As rebellious and stiff necked as the House of Jacob is, there is no way they could or would ever follow these laws. Most of the Bible is the story of the House of Jacob turning away from God's design for us and falling short time after time after time. It seems we would get tired of the chaos we are creating and return to His ways and His design.

The first sin was by the Adamic Spiritual race while they were still in the Garden, but we have countless examples of it in the world which would fall under the description of the third sin. One outstanding and vivid example is with Moses in Nu 20:8-13 :8 *The Lord said **speak ye to the rock** before them, and it shall give forth its waters.* :10 *And Moses and Aaron assembled the congregation before the rock, and said to them, hear me, ye disobedient ones; **must we bring you water** out of this rock?* :11 *And Moses lifted up his hand and **struck the rock with his rod twice**; and much water came forth, and the congregation drank.* :12 *And the Lord said to Moses and Aaron, **Because ye have not BELIEVED me** to sanctify me (reverence as holy your Spiritual nature) before the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.* :13 *This is the water of Strife, because the children of Israel spoke insolently (believed their own minds or disrespected the Spiritual nature given them) before the Lord, and he was sanctified in them.* Moses knew he was leading God's Spiritual children but he was angry with them, because they continually murmured and complained BELIEVING their own minds, instead of BELIEVING God's mind. Moses took credit for the water that God brought forth out of the rock, and the congregation BELIEVED Moses and themselves when they should have BELIEVED God.

Another example begins with Ex 23:22 *Ye shall be to me a peculiar people above all nations... ye shall be to me a royal priesthood, and a holy nation.* :23 ***I will destroy them.*** :28 ***I will send hornets** before thee.* :30 *Little by little **I will cast them out** from before thee.* :31 ***I will give into your hand** those that dwell in the land **and will cast them out** from thee.* 24:3 *All the words the Lord has spoken, we will do (we agree) and be obedient.* Nu 13:3 *Send for thee men, and let them spy the land of the Chananites, which I give to the sons of Israel for a possession;* :19 *Ye shall see the land, what it is, and the people, strong or weak, few or many, whether land is good or bad, rich or poor, trees or not, and see the cities.* :31 ***Chaleb said we will go up and prevail** against them.* :32 *But the **men said we will not go up**, for we shall not by any means be able to go up against the nation, for it is much stronger than we.* :33 *The land eats up its inhabitants, men are of extraordinary stature, we saw giants; we were like locust before them.* Nu 14:1 *and all the congregation **lifted up their voice and cried**; and the*

*people wept all that night. :2 All the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron; and said :3 Would we had died in the land of Egypt! Or in this wilderness, would we had died! and why does the Lord bring us into this land to fall in war? Our wives and our children shall be for a prey: now then it is better to return into Egypt. :6 Joshua and Chaleb rent their garments :7 and spoke to all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, The land we surveyed is indeed extremely good. :8 If the Lord choose us, **He will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land which flows with milk and honey. :9 Depart not from the Lord; and fear ye not the people of the land, for they are meat for us; for the season of prosperity is departed from them, but the Lord is among us: fear them not. :10 All the congregation bade stone them with stones; and the glory of the Lord appeared in the cloud on the tabernacle of witness to all the children of Israel. :11 The Lord said to Moses, How long does this people provoke me? And how long do they refuse to BELIEVE me for all the signs which I have wrought among them?***

Isn't this amazing? The House of Jacob signed a contract with God where God promised to send hornets before them to chase the people out of the land little by little for them, as they multiplied. How soon they turned away from their agreement with God and started BELIEVING their own minds. Even after all the signs and wonders God has given them, they still refuse to BELIEVE God. Isn't this what is prevalent still today? God has given us His word in a book called the Bible, yet we refuse to BELIEVE his mind, and we fall short with sin, and declare "we" can't do it.

As long as God's enemies can keep us BELIEVING less than God's mind and distracted from righteousness, with such foolishness such as we are not the House of Jacob and they are, we will be in submission and separated from our inheritance. We need to realize that it is not "they" that keep us in this submission to BELIEVE less than God, it is "we" that choose to BELIEVE less than God. We BELIEVE God's enemies **instead** of BELIEVING God.

God so loved this order and design and manifestation, that He wanted it to continue, so He sent His only begotten Son, Jesus, to redeem these people who were lost in sin because they breached the contract. Jesus, on the cross, redeemed the Spiritual nature, and died the death in our place. He also fulfilled the first covenant of the world laws of God that we agreed to in the desert, meaning He didn't cancel them, He fulfilled them. This prepared the way for a new and better covenant of Heb 8.

In the New Contract, prophecy was fulfilled, Jesus did come and make the Atonement and redeem Israel. A new contract, with the seed of the **same people**, is drawn up. Hebrews 8:8-12
*"Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the House of Israel and with the House of Judah: 9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord. 10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the House of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; **I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people: 11 and they shall not teach every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest. 12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.**"*

With the new Covenant, God says **He will remember our sins no more**. This does not remove the consequences of them, as we still pay the worldly price for falling short, but they don't prevent our return to our Father in Heaven and our continuing our eternal assignment of BELIEVING. Consider that we are created in God's image and once we are forgiven, we are no longer sinners, but saints and that makes all the difference. This takes us back to square one where we are again beautiful, perfect children of God. We just need to fully, consciously accept that we can live up to that by knowing and acknowledging it. One way is to seek the truth and awaken as to who we are as the House of Jacob's seed, thus making ourselves ready as the Bride. We should not let any minister or anyone else tell us we are poor, miserable, unworthy, worthless, sinners. When they do that, they are

denying what Jesus did on the cross. We must also be careful not to degrade, discount, humiliate, shame, disgrace, demean, debase, disrespect, dishonor, snub, embarrass, abuse, hate or commit any other negative actions toward our brother and sister seeds of Jacob. It also goes that we should do likewise to the other races, not to our detriment, but to their enrichment. However, we should also NOT let the other races cajole, shame or intimidate us into accepting them as seeds of the House of Jacob. They are NOT. This would cause unequal yoking. God has told us to separate ourselves out. Even if they live next door to us, we can live separately from them. We don't need to join their backyard bar-b-que or their super-bowl party.

Perhaps Jesus meant what He said: "*I have not come except for the lost sheep of the House of Israel.*" Perhaps He redeemed us from our breach of contract that we refused to adhere to, and God gave us a new contract, so this manifestation known as world/universe would continue for all mankind. If the Body of Christ part of the creative force of God, called the Throne of God, made up by the House of Jacob, were to disappear, the manifestation of world/universe would disappear along with them. Perhaps it is God's desire that this order/design/manifestation that He loves so much continues.

BAPTIZED

What does Baptized really mean today?

- Mt 3:11 *I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance;
but He that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear:
He shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost,*
- Mk 1:7-8 *There cometh one mightier than I after me,
the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.
I indeed have baptized you with water: but He shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.*
- Lk 3:16 *John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water;
but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose:
He shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost*
- Joh 1:33 *And I knew him not: but He that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me,
Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him,
the same is He which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.*
- Ac 1:4-5 *And being assembled together with them,
commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem,
but **wait for the promise of the Father**, which, saith he, ye have heard of me.
For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost
not many days hence.*

Either that One that cometh after John HAS come, or He HAS NOT come.

If He HAS NOT come, we should be baptizing with water. This is personal choice.

If He HAS come, we should wait for the promise of the Father (Holy Spirit). This is God's choice.

The 12 Tribes of Jacob that make up the Body of "The Christ,"

WERE baptized with Jesus, with water, when Jesus was Baptized by John the Baptist.

Just as the Body of The Christ died with Jesus on the Cross,

We were also Baptized with Him in the water.

If the water didn't do it then, the water won't do it now.

- John 3:16 *For God so loved the world (Gk-Kosmon= Divine Order, Universe),
That He gave His only begotten Son,
That whosoever believeth in Him,
Should not perish, but have everlasting life.*

Or is it:

For God so loved the Manifestation, of His Divine Order,
That He gave His only begotten Son,
That whosoever "believes" the mind of God, into Manifestation,
And has been Baptized (anointed) with the Holy Spirit,
God will not allow to perish.

- Mk 16:16 *He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved;
But he that believeth not shall be damned.*

GREAT COMMISSION

EVANGELIZE THE WORLD?

Robert D Steffens

Mar 17, 2007 (rev 9-2-09; 4-14-11; 9-12-13)

Jn 14:6 *I am the way, the **truth** and the life.* Jesus said He is the truth; therefore consider that the truth is also Him. The two are the one and the same. If you don't have the truth, you don't have Jesus.

Jn 18:37 *Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the **truth** heareth my voice. 38 Pilate saith unto him, **What is truth?*** Pilate is looking at the truth, Jesus, but because he is not of the truth, he does not recognize what he is looking at, even when he is looking it in the face.

I search endlessly for some rationalization as to why the Christian Church leaders of today so abruptly and passionately ignore the Divinely Inspired Truth in the Bible. Yet with all the exuberance of a carnival barker, they promote the "Doctrines and Commandments of men" that have become the business and religion of the church.

The early church of Acts was started after Jesus Ascended and it was growing rapidly. The followers of Christ undoubtedly had some understanding and knowledge of His teachings, as they penned the New Testament Scriptures. Somewhere thereafter, be it political motivation or other reasons, these people and their seed were cast for over a thousand years into the darkness of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church. There the leaders of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church discouraged the people from reading the Bible, and promoted ignorance. The people were told they were not smart enough to understand the Bible, so the priests would interpret it for them. Perhaps this was cause enough for their minds to become dry and dead. The dry bones of Ezk.

Oct. 31, 1517 Martin Luther nailed his 95 Theses to the door at Wittenberg. One might think this was 95 corrections to the practices of the Roman Catholic Church, but it wasn't. It dealt with only a few of the wrongs, mainly with the "paying for indulgences" in that those with enough money could do whatever they wished, including paying in advance for sins they had planned for the future and all would be forgiven. There were a few points against Mary-worship and some against purgatory. It appears that it must not have been God's intention to correct the Roman Catholic Church, as He would probably have succeeded, and the saying "wicked as a priest" would not have continued. There were two much more important tasks that were God's goal with Martin Luther: 1. leading His children out of the Roman Catholic Church and 2. allowing and encouraging His Word, the Bible, into their hands. At that He certainly did succeed and by 1600 the (protest) Protestant Church was fairly established. The flaw in the plan was that God had to leave it in the hands of each individual person to read the Bible now that it was available to them. That's where the plan went foul, but God didn't fail; we did. The years of ignorance and darkness had taken its toll. The new Christian churches dragged along many of the foul practices that they had learned during their brotherhood with the Edomites in the Roman Catholic Church. One of the more simple and obvious ones is the celebration of Ishtar, the Pagan fertility goddess with eggs and rabbits. It's hard to understand why there are eggs and rabbits involved on the day our Christ made His Resurrection, which is the most important day on the entire Christian calendar. Also, we might challenge the statement that "I believe in the universal Catholic Church" and at least change it to "I believe in the universal Christian Church." It would be even more appropriate for God's children to say "I believe in the Body of The Christ," but we haven't advanced to that point yet. Perhaps after more than 490 years of separation from the Roman Catholic Church we might eventually have courage and interest enough to dare to address these and some of the other evils.

Each small group would come up with little differences from the Roman Catholic teachings, which would be enough to spin off a separate denomination. Now we have countless denominations each proclaiming that theirs is the only one with the truth, and their members will have the front row seats in heaven, based on the notches in their Bibles for sinners they called to repent and that they personally saved. Each one protects his dominion by proclaiming anyone daring to challenge the “doctrines and commandments of men” that make up his religion, has been sent from Satan with the express purpose of destroying God’s most righteous followers. It would be a futile task to open the Bible and try to point out Scripture to anyone who is a member of one of the thousands of different denominations and has been personally promised Salvation by a minister whom he knows by the first name. Such a valued prize for the fantastically low price of only an hour or two of each person’s time per week, with the added bonus of some joyful socializing during that hour or two, not to mention some coffee and songs to boot. Yep, gimme that Good Old Time Religion.

Our ancestors agreed to a contract with God (Old Contract) when they were in the desert after they left Egypt. Before the contract was cooled from the fiery finger of God, our people had turned their backs on Him and started worshipping other gods and things. This worship was called idolatry (sometimes adultery, when referring to the wedding between God and His chosen people) as we were to worship the Lord God Almighty, ONLY. Our ancestors turned their backs on God and to this very day we have not turned back around to our Father. We deny that we are His Chosen, His Elect, His Children, and His Sheep as we have been doing since our desert contract was agreed to. “His own knew him not” is US, as we proclaim that He is the God of the Edomite Jews. We don’t say it in those words but it’s the same thing. The Bible tells us the truth, but all we are open to is the pabulum from the pulpit, that sells and keeps us coming back and grows the collection plate. We are not any different than Pilate when he didn’t recognize the truth either and we don’t look for it much more than Pilate did. The ministers and leaders of the church are guilty of being a stumbling block in our pathway to that truth, but we are even guiltier for allowing them to mislead us.

Jesus said in Mt 15:24 that *He did not come for everyone; that He came ONLY for the seed of Jacob*. The church calls Him a liar although they aren’t honest enough to use that word as they claim that He came for everyone. Black and Yellow, Red and White, He saves them ALL, Oh what a sight.

Jesus said in Mt 10:6 to the 12 disciples: *But go rather to the lost sheep of the House of Israel*. The church says “send missionaries to all the world.”

The church’s great mission is to evangelize the world taking the gospel to the four corners of the earth. They totally ignore or don’t believe what Paul says:

1. Rom 10:18 *But I say **did they not hear?** Indeed into all the earth **went out the voice** of them and **to the ends** of the inhabited world the **words** of them.*
2. Col 1:23 *If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye **have heard**, and which **was preached** to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister.* “Was” is past tense. It means done, finished.

Now Paul goes on to tell them “how” it was done.

3. 1 Thes 1:5 *For our gospel came not unto you in **word** only, but also in **power**, and in the **Holy Ghost**, and in much **assurance**.* The **word** was the “Inspired Word of God” that was put into the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC along with the teachings of Jesus (He quoted the Greek Septuagint plus He knew the Inspired Word); the **power** is the power of the Lord God Almighty when He wrote it in our minds and hearts (Heb 8), the **Holy Ghost** is working in us today, but only if we let it.

4. 1 Thes 1:8 *For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that **we need not to speak anything**.*

5. 1 Thes 4:9 *But concerning brotherly love, you need not that I write unto you: for you yourselves **are taught of God** to love one another.* 10 *And indeed you do it toward all the brothers which are in all*

*Macedonia: but we encourage you, brothers, to abound more; 11 and **to aspire to live quietly and to mind your own affairs**, and to **work with your own hands**, as we charged you, 12 that you may behave properly toward outsiders and be dependent on no one. (The Amish people come closest to this.)*

6. Heb 4:2 *Let us fear therefore, lest, being left open the promise to enter into the rest of Him, may seem that anyone of you have fallen short. For surely we **have had** the Good News preached to us just as they also.*

This “power” spoken of is:

7. Heb 8:10 *For this is the covenant (contract) that I will make with the House of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; **I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts:** and I will be to them a God, and they (House of Israel/Jacob) shall be to me a people.*

The church does not believe Paul when he says the job was done, tells how it was done, and says therefore we need not speak anything, because we were taught by God. Then they turn around and call God a liar or a failure, in that “they think” He did NOT do what He said He would do as far as “I will put.” Instead the church says “we must put” because God is apparently insufficient. Therefore they are peddling a gospel to the world, that they don’t believe themselves. Rather ridiculous. If they did believe this gospel, they would know that they don’t need to pedal it anywhere. It is done. If God’s chosen were ever to trust God, like they proclaim to do, God would pour out such a blessing on them that the “whole world” would be coming to them, wanting what they have and begging to call upon the name of their Lord. Instead the “whole world” is mocking our God, not much differently than Goliath did. What must God think of us when we choose to deal treacherously with Him and call this multitude? We should read Jer 12:16 to see.

Then what about the great Commission? Mt 28:19-20 *Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world.* What does this mean? Is the word of God contradicting itself? No! Not hardly. In that time “nations” were a people just as today the Cherokee Indian Nations is not a geographical place, it is a people and just as the Nation of Islam is not a geographical place, it is a people. In Jesus’ time, the Nations that He was referring to were the 12 Tribes of Israel, which is all that He came for, as He stated so clearly in Mt 15:24. He is telling the disciples to go and teach all the 12 Tribes which are His Elect, His Chosen, His Children, His Sheep. To “teach all nations, baptizing them” today would be a world class event, to baptize a geographical area. Paul and the disciples were from the Southern Kingdom known as Juda. The Northern Kingdom known as Israel and much of the Southern Kingdom were taken in the first captivities to Assyria in 721 BC and dispersed and scattered to the four corners of the earth, as God promised He would do. The remainder of the Southern Kingdom, Juda, went into captivity to Babylon in 586 BC. It was the remnant of 7000 that had never bowed their knee to Baal that God had kept in reserve that was the bloodline from which Jesus and the disciples came. This 7000 was probably the poor people that were not a threat to Assyria or Babylon, therefore were left behind and ignored. They eventually migrated from Jerusalem on up to the Galilee area to separate from the evil and the race mixing that was happening down in Jerusalem. It was the disciples that were from this remnant that Jesus told to go to the 12 nations, 12 Tribes, and spread the good news, because they were dispersed and scattered and had not heard that the Messiah was born.

Most of the letters in the New Testament are addressed specifically: **Romans-** *among all the nations* (12 Tribes), *called ones* (called by God), **Corinthians-** Ch 10: *brethren; all our fathers were under the cloud and all passed through the sea* (this is the specific group of the 12 Tribes which are only one race), **Galatians-** 4:28 *now we brethren, as Isaac was are the children of promise* (this is specific), **Ephesians-** 1:4 *According as He hath chosen us in him, 2:12 at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the citizenship of Israel and strangers from the covenants of promise* (Paul is addressing some from the Northern Kingdom), **Philippians-** 3:5 Paul is relating to them by telling

them he is from the tribe of Benjamin, stock of Israel (stock means bloodline), **Colossians**- 3:12 *as the elect of God* (specific), **Thessalonians**- 1:4 *knowing brethren beloved, your election of God*, 4:9 *I need not write unto you for ye yourselves are taught of God* (New Contract of Heb 8:10 to one specific race), **Titus**- 1:1 *according to the faith of God's elect*, **Hebrews**- 8:8 *I will establish a new Contract with the House of Israel and with the House of Juda* (specific), **James**- 1:1 *to the 12 tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting* (specific), **Peter**-1:1 *to the chosen exiles of the dispersion*, 2:9 *but you are a chosen race, a kingly priesthood, a Holy Nation, a people for God's possession* (specific), **Jude**- 1:1 *called ones* (specific), **Revelation**- 7:4 *and there were sealed one hundred and forty four thousand of all the Tribes of all the children of Israel* (12 specific nations/peoples/race).

If you wonder where the Northern Kingdom went,
Just look at where the disciples were sent.

They were scattered and dispersed throughout Europe, Greece, Italy, Germany, Great Britain, Spain, and so on. That's exactly what Paul meant when he said, "I know that the Judean, or *Ioudaiou*, (Southern Kingdom) and the Greek (Northern Kingdom) are the same. They were ALL of the 12 Tribes of Jacob; that's what made them the same. Perhaps this sounds dubious to you. Consider that if it is wrong, then God has contradicted Himself, by telling them "to go to these" and "not to go to those." He didn't contradict Himself.

What about Jn 3:16, the most often misquoted verse in the entire Bible? It says that Jesus was sent to the world, doesn't it? It does, only in the misquote and lack of understanding of our purpose.

For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

World: in Greek "*kosmon*" as cosmos is sun, moon, and stars or as the Greek definition: universe. Also listed as a definition is: Divine Order. It is God's Divine Order that creates the Universe. Not listed as a definition is "Manifestation," yet in today's language God's Divine Order is Manifested as the Universe and we could say, "God so loved His Manifestation."

Believeth: Those that were chosen before the foundations of the earth were chosen for a reason. Out of the mind of the Invisible God was set up the Creative Throne of God which brings this Invisible Mind into the Manifestation that we see and experience and express. God had to choose someone for this purpose, and He chose Israel to be part of that Throne of God. Their purpose was to "BELIEVE" the Mind of God into Manifestation. As much as ye BELIEVE it, you will see it. This worked fine at first and it was the perfect Mind of God which was Manifested and known as the Garden of Eden. Then these rebels gained knowledge of good and evil and started believing their own mind into Manifestation which was the fall of man from Heaven. It is when those who are the Chosen, Elect, Children, Sheep who are lost, stop BELIEVING their own mind into Manifestation of world and get back to believing God's Perfect Mind into Manifestation of the Garden of Eden that we will once again be in Heaven. It was these rebels, our ancestors who later and symbolically breached the Old Contract in the desert and gained the penalty of Spiritual death. Had they received that penalty, the Manifestation would have ceased and the Universe would have disappeared, along with ALL races and creation. Look out in Awe because the Universe is still here. It didn't happen. Jesus succeeded in what He was sent to do.

Singers sing, Porters port, Believers believe. God chose us to be Believers.

Everlasting Life: Those who had eternal life from now back to the infinite beginning of time will continue with eternal life from now to the infinite end of time. Everlasting doesn't start today or tomorrow or next week. It started before the foundation of the earth when God chose.

The church teaches that WE do the choosing. Just raise your hand or walk up to the front and make your choice made known today. We don't care that God said that He chose us or who He chose, our "doctrines and commandments of men" say WE are going to do the choosing, who ever and

whenever WE want to, and anyone that disagrees with the church was sent by Satan. Today, Satan doesn't have to send anyone to the Christian churches. He has all the bases covered very well and his work is being done by the pastors and ministers who voraciously and passionately support the "doctrines and commandments of men" that make up their denominational religion. This leaves Satan very free to work elsewhere, thanks to organized religion.

Another area of truth that has been lost in the darkness is the practical application of the Bible toward health and well-being. One such example of this is in the Book of Jonah. *Jonas 1:5 but Jonas was gone down into the hold of the ship and was asleep and snored. 1:6 and the shipmaster came to him and said to him, why snoorest thou?* Here Jonas was being called for his snoring as if they were saying "what have you done?" We think nothing of snoring, except it is an occasional disturbance. But, what must it have meant to them? A very probable meaning is that "stubborn resistance" would cause one's throat to tense up during sleep which would cause snoring. A relaxed throat may not cause one to snore. Maybe they were asking Jonah "what are you resisting that you shouldn't be resisting?" If we were more in tune with truth, we would understand the causes and solutions to many of our health problems. But then again, if we were enough in tune, wouldn't we realize heaven?

Are we guilty of calling in those that we should not? *Jer 12:16 For even thy brethren and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.* Is there any connection here with our attempting to evangelize the world when we are commanded NOT to? Are we promising a salvation that "we" can't deliver? Should the multitude believe us? Should the Chosen, the Elect, the Children of the promise, the lost sheep maybe realize just who we are as the children of God, and become aware of the Sonship and the Oneship of the Body of The Christ, and reclaim the vineyard that has been taken from us by the thief?

Is it any wonder why we see the evil in our land that we do today? *2 Chron 7:14 if my people, on whom my name is called, should repent, and pray, and seek my face and turn from their evil ways, I also will hear from heaven, and I will be merciful to their sins, and I will heal their land.* Sure, this was a long time ago and it was addressed to Solomon; what does it have to do with us today? Even if it was for us today, the members of each denomination declare that it is for all the other denominations and not theirs; because they have been taught that theirs is the only righteous denomination. Have we really turned from our wicked ways and cleaned up our act? Has our land been healed? Only when we separate ourselves out, as we are commanded, then can God show His Glory to the whole world through blessing us. It happened when we founded the United States, when His children came from the European countries, and were blessed beyond measure. But we disregarded whose hand was over us and let it slip away. We welcomed the ALL without requiring them to know WHO was providing us with this blessing, and instead allowed them to mock and scorn our God while He was blessing us. Our over-accommodating God gave us what we wanted until it runs out our nostrils. Now God is welcoming us to become a third world country that knows not God, because of what we have done. How can we expect Him to do anything other than that? He doesn't force His mercy on us. Instead of lifting up our heads and taking responsibility for seeking His word, we cry out in our ignorance "Help us, God!" We perish for lack of knowledge. Have we really turned from our wicked ways and cleaned up our act? Seek God's face seems to tell us to do something. Does it mean sit in church and listen or does it mean search diligently for God? Does it mean for us to sit and wait for God to hand us His truth, or is "seek" a verb, which is an action word, and we are the ones who are supposed to do the action? Why snoorest thou?

GREAT COMMISSION

- Mk16:15-16 *And He said to them,
Go ye into all the world,
and preach the gospel to every creature (Gk:ktisei = framing, founders)
He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved;
but he that believeth not shall be damned.*
- Col 1:23 *If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled,
And be not moved away from the hope of the gospel,
Which ye HAVE heard,
And WAS preached to every creature (Gk-ktisei = founder) which is under heaven;
Whereof I Paul am made a minister.
(Founder: such as before the foundation of the world)*
- 1 Th 1:5 *For our gospel CAME not unto you in word only, (Greek Septuagint of 285 BC)
But also in POWER (God wrote it in our minds and hearts),
and in the HOLY GHOST. (Works in us today guiding us, if we allow it)
And in much assurance.*
- 1 Th 1:8 *so that we need not to speak anything.*
- Ro 10:18-21 *But I say, have they not heard?
Yes verily, their sound WENT into all the earth,
and their words UNTO THE ENDS of the world

But to Israel he saith,
All day long I have stretched forth my hands
unto a disobedient and opposing people.*
- Heb 4:2 *For unto us WAS the gospel preached,
As well as unto them:
But the word preached did not profit them,
Not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.*

And it doesn't profit them, even unto this day.

When will we believe God's word?

BORN AGAIN or FROM ABOVE

Robert D Steffens

Aug 17, 09

The Greek word, “anothen” has the definition: “from above”; where as the Greek word “palin” has the definition: “again”. There are two cases where “anothen - from above” was incorrectly translated as “again”. An entire religion of calling a multitude has been formed around this incorrect translation. You must be born from above, meaning as a Spiritual Man of God which means as the seed of the House of Jacob. When Jesus explained this clearly to Nicodemus, Nicodemus didn’t ask to be converted into a seed from the House of Jacob. Flesh is flesh and Spirit is Spirit. We aren’t given a conversion plan to convert flesh into Spirit. Nowhere in the Bible does it say that the tares should be converted into wheat, or the goats converted into sheep. Jesus knew that He came only for the sheep, as He stated in Mt 15:24 *I have not come except for the lost sheep of the House of Jacob* (Israel). It is also this House of Jacob that was chosen from the Source, from the first, before the foundation of the world, from above for a special purpose to be used by God to serve His “will”, as His slaves or His servants, which means as His driving force in a determined fixed purpose or foundation. That purpose being the Manifestation of God’s Invisible Mind into the Universe. Our focus should be on learning more about this purpose which we were appointed. Yes, we want to invite all of our friends to help us, all of them since the foundation of the world. We also want to invite all of our friends to our family reunion too. If they come, they will have a great social time, but they won’t become part of our family from the same bloodline. We don’t have the authority or the ability to do that for them. But again, it is only we, from the House of Jacob who (amartia-failed to witness) fell short, missed the mark, and sinned in this appointment from God. Why would we want our friends to share the guilt and death that we caused for ourselves, when we breached OUR Covenant? It wasn’t their contract, it was our contract. We agreed to it, in the desert, they didn’t; they weren’t there. They aren’t the ones who needed this redemption. The House of Jacob was God’s Spiritual children and they alone earned the Spiritual death. They alone needed redeeming. Jesus accomplished that redemption for the House of Jacob, ONLY.

Greek: 509 anothen; from above, from a higher place, from the first or beginning, from the source; the top, upper part (as chosen before the foundation of the world which was only one race.)

Anothen as translated in the New Testament: Notice how foolish it would have been to use the word “again” in each verse in place of “from above.”

Mt 27:51 curtain of the temple was torn from above (anothen) to below
 Jn 3:31 the one coming from above, (anothen), is over all
 Jn 19:11 authority against me at all, except it had been given to you from above (anothen)
 Jas 1:17 every good endowment, every perfect gift is from above (anothen), coming down
 Jas 3:15 this is not wisdom coming down from above (anothen), but earthly
 Jas 3:17 but the wisdom from above (anothen) is first pure, then peace loving,
 Lk 1:3 it seemed good to me, having investigated from the beginning (anothen)
 everything

In only these two places anothen (from above), is incorrectly translated as palin (again):

Jn 3:3 **unless someone is born again (anothen) he is not able to see the Kingdom of God**

Jn 3:7 **it is necessary for you to be born again (anothen)**

Here are the translations of “anothen” from the Old Testament:

| | |
|------------|---|
| Ge 6:16 | (Noah’s ark) cubit <u>above</u> (anothen) finish it |
| Ge 27:39 | dew of heaven <u>from above</u> (anothen) |
| Ge 49:25 | with the blessing of heaven <u>from above</u> (anothen) |
| Ex 25:21 | set the propitiatory on the ark <u>above</u> (anothen) |
| Ex 25:22 | I will speak to thee <u>above</u> (anothen) the propitiatory |
| Ex 36:28 | by the coupling <u>above</u> (anothen) the connection of the ephod |
| Ex 36:40 | it should be on the mitre <u>above</u> (anothen), as the Lord commanded Moses, |
| Ex 38:16 | top of the candlestick, on the summit <u>above</u> (anothen) entirely of gold. |
| Ex 38:19 | rings for drawing out the veil <u>above</u> (anothen) of brass |
| Ex 40:19 | put the veil of the tabernacle on it <u>above</u> (anothen) as the Lord Commanded Moses |
| Nu 4:6 | put on it <u>above</u> (anothen) a garment all of blue |
| Nu 4:25 | the blue cover that was on it <u>above</u> (anothen) |
| Jo 3:16 | waters that came down <u>from above</u> (anothen) stopped |
| 2 Sa 11:21 | piece of a millstone upon him <u>from above</u> (anothen) the wall |
| 1 Ki 7:3 | formed the house with chambers <u>above</u> (anothen) |
| Jb 3:4 | let not the Lord regard it <u>from above</u> (anothen) nor light come upon it. |
| Jb 31:2 | now what portion has God given <u>from above</u> (anothen)? |
| Is 45:8 | let the heaven rejoice <u>from above</u> (anothen) |
| Je 4:28 | let the sky be dark <u>above</u> (anothen) |
| Ez 1:11 | and the four had their wings spread out <u>above</u> (anothen) |
| Ez 1:26 | throne was the likeness as an appearance of a Man <u>above</u> (anothen) |
| Ez 41:7 | that it might be enlarged <u>above</u> (anothen) |

Greek: 3825 palin; again, back again, (more than a first time, once more, repeat)

Here are the translations of “palin” from the New Testament:

| | |
|---------|--|
| Mt 5:31 | <u>again</u> , (palin) you have heard that it was said |
| Jn 1:35 | on the next day <u>again</u> (palin) stood John |
| Jn 4:3 | He left Judea and departed <u>again</u> (palin) into Galilee |
| Jn 4:13 | drinking from this water will thirst <u>again</u> (palin). |
| Jn 4:46 | He came therefore <u>again</u> (palin) into Cana of Galilee |
| Jn 4:54 | and this again (palin), a second sign |
| Jn 6:15 | departed <u>again</u> (palin) to the mountain alone |
| Jn 8:2 | and at dawn <u>again</u> (palin) He came into the temple |
| Jn 8:8 | and <u>again</u> (palin) having stooped down, He was writing |
| Jn 8:12 | <u>again</u> (palin) to them spoke Jesus |
| Jn 9:15 | <u>again</u> (palin) were asking Him also the Pharisees |

Can anyone walk up to the front of the church and do anything at all to cause them to be born before the foundation of the world? I think not.

The TRUTH or the LIE;

You decide.

ANTI - CHRIST

By Robert D Steffens
2-15-09; 9-12-13; 2-20-23

How can one define opposition to an unknown? Anti is the opposition, and Christ is the unknown. Most Christians today think Christ is the last name for Jesus. Far too many Christians have no correct concept at all of what “The Christ” really is.

Meet the great and dreadful Anti-Christ. Not one mortal person or the largest army ever assembled can defeat the Anti-Christ. You’ve probably heard many speculations on just who or what this Anti-Christ may be. Some say the Roman Catholic Church or the Pope, some say the Jews, some speculate it may be a political leader and there are many other speculations of anything imaginable. But the world has not figured it out. It will be ascertained by the “knowingness” brought about by the Holy Spirit.

The reason the world has not figured it out is: in order to figure out who the Anti-Christ is, we first have to figure out who The Christ is. We don’t have the correct answer to that yet. Anti means “against.” If something is against a thing, wouldn’t it help us to know what that thing is? If something is against Christ, don’t we first need to know what “The Christ” really is?

The Bible tells us that Jesus is the Head of “The Christ.” It’s confusing that there are two bodies for “The Christ.” 1. The Body which the Christian church says is made up of anyone that wants to be a part of that particular denomination by their individual choice. 2. The Body which God says in the Bible. God says that it is God’s chosen/Elect, House of Jacob’s seed, the 12 Tribes of Jacob and their seed, a peculiar people, 12 nations (Tribes), Spiritual Man born from ABOVE, chosen before the foundation of the world, 144,000 sealed in Rev 7, children of the Old Covenant, children of the New Covenant (same seed) in Heb 8, Saints, A Holy People, 12 Tribes scattered abroad, children of the promise, the beloved of God, sheep, servants, slaves, the Northern and Southern Kingdoms, Israelites and Judeans. These are all the same people and the common tie is that God did the choosing.

Jer 15:19 Therefore thus saith the Lord, If thou wilt return, then will I restore thee, and thou shalt stand before my face: and if thou wilt bring forth the precious from the worthless, thou shalt be as my mouth: and they shall return to thee; but thou shalt not return to them.

So who are these people? The answer is searchable if one is interested enough to look. Jesus commanded His sheep to seek Him. He also made the promise of “seek and ye shall find.” Very few actually seek Him. Therefore very few actually find Him.

If that is the Body of the Christ listed above, is someone doing something Anti or against the Body? Let’s consider and seek if that may be so.

1. Refuse to recognize that we are God’s chosen.

Here is a parable. Jay was sitting in his house watching his children play out in his yard. A car pulled up and stopped. Someone in the car asked “Are you Jay’s children?” The children in Jay’s front yard replied “No, the Edomites across the street are Jay’s children.” When Jay heard that, he was furious. “Ok then, don’t come in and sit down at my dinner table tonight,” he thought, “because you’re not my children either and I’m not your dad.” He had been planning to do something very nice for his children. Now, he held back. “If only they would realize WHO THEY REALLY ARE, I would buy each one of them a brand new car; any make, any model; whatever they wanted. I’d give them everything.” But they refused to lift up their heads and recognize who they really are as Jay’s children. Does this describe the “White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race” that warm the church pews for an hour or so on Sunday morning? YES it does!

This is similar to what is told in a different manner in Osee (Hosea). 1:2 *for the children will surely go a-whoring in departing from the Lord.* And they ignored God, worshipped other gods and things and race-mixed. Here God was giving Osee a sample of what WE were doing to God. Osee was told to call his son 1:9 *Not my people: for ye are not my people, and I am not your God.* 2:1-4 The Lord pleaded with this mother of fornication to turn from her wicked ways. 2:5 Just like us, she refused and went after the worldly stuff. 2:8 She didn't know that everything she had, was given to her by God. 2:9-13 Therefore God will take away what she has. Does this describe today with home foreclosures, job losses, car repossessions, economy crashing, food shortages, and high gas prices? Is God taking away our gladness, our feasts and festivals, our Sabbath day of rest, and even yet we don't understand? Isn't this Anti-Christ?

2. Call Edomites God's Chosen.

Hosea 2:16 *And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord, that she shall call me, My husband, and shall no longer call me Baalim.* If we call the Edomites God's children, doesn't that make us by default Baalims' children and not the rightful heirs to the vineyard? But if we ever wake up and realize that WE are God's chosen/Elect, then WE will hear from God that He (Ho 2:23) *will say to that which was not my people, Thou art my people: and they shall say, Thou art the Lord MY God.*

No more trying to sneak in the back door as religionists teach God's children to do. The front door is OUR door and the only door. We need to start using it, instead of pushing the Edomites through it, just because THEY say it's THEIR door. Refusing to recognize who you really are as the "Body of Christ" is AGAINST CHRIST or ANTI-CHRIST. And we are the ones doing the refusing. No different than in Zec 1:21 *These are the 4 horns (Issachar, Zabulon, Ruben and Simeon) that scattered Juda, and they broke Israel in pieces, and none of them lifted up his head.* If we had encouraged and edified one another to stop the Baal worship and the race-mixing, God would not have scattered us. And we still won't lift up our heads to this very day. It's easy to blame someone else, but it is WE, right here in the Christian church, WE that are in error. We are still not standing up to recognize who we really are as God's children.

3. Refuse to recognize that we are the Body of Christ.

1 Jn 2:18-29 *Children, it is the last hour; and as you have heard that anti-Christ is coming, so now many anti-Christ's have come; therefore we know that it is the last hour. 19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would have continued with us; but they went out, that it might be plain that they all are not of us.* (Satan and his children are NOT chosen/Elect, they can only tempt us.) 20 *But you* (12 Tribes seed of Jacob = Body of The Christ) *have been anointed by the Holy One,* (WE are God's Holy People anointed by God's New Covenant in Heb 8) *and you all know everything. 21 I write to you, not because you do not know the truth, but because you know it, and know that no lie is of the truth. 22 Who is the liar but he who denies that Jesus is the Christ (Head). This is the anti-Christ, he who denies the Father and the Son. 23 No one who denies the Son* (We deny the Son by not awakening to the fact that WE are fellow Sons and fellow Heirs of the Most High God as the Body of Christ with God's Son Jesus as the Head) *has the Father. He who confesses the Son has the Father also. 24 Let what you heard from the beginning abide in you.* (God wrote it in the minds and hearts of the people of the New Covenant; seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob; US). *If what you heard from the beginning abides in you, then you will abide in the Son and in the Father. 25 And this is what he has promised you, eternal life. 26 I write this to you about those who would deceive you:* (by telling you the seed of Esau are God's elect). *27 but the anointing which you received from Him abides in you, and you have no need that any one should teach you; as His anointing teaches you about everything, and is true, and is no lie, just as it has taught you, abide in Him.* (What is written in your mind and heart is not written in everyone's mind and heart. Look at the

fruit to see that it is the fruit of the Spirit as in Gal 5. Esau's seed does not "naturally" possess that fruit.) 28 *And now, little children, abide in him, so that when He appears we may have confidence and not shrink from him in shame at His coming.* (i.e. Oh Lord, I didn't know that I was one of the elect, I'm sorry. I didn't bother to read your book. I just believed what others said.) 29 *If you know that He is righteous, you may be sure that everyone who does right is BORN of Him.* Are you doing right if you refuse His command to "Seek the Truth?" He never commanded you to listen to someone else, He commanded you to Seek Him.

2 Jn 7 *Many deceivers are in the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an Anti-Christ.* If we deny that WE are the Body of "The Christ" who were chosen by God before the foundation of the world, and instead claim and believe that the Edomites or anyone else, are God's chosen, DOESN'T THAT MAKE US THE ANTI-CHRIST? Aren't we speaking and believing AGAINST that which is truly the Body of "The Christ"? Does it make a difference if we speak against the Head which is Jesus, or against the Body which is the Elect? How can we, or God's enemies, deny one without denying the other? Ze 1:12 *I will take vengeance on the men that despise the things committed to them.* WE are committed by God to be the Body of "The Christ." We MUST stop shirking this duty!

Cognitive Dissonance: If you are believing someone other than "White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race" is the Body of The Christ, you may have to let go of that incorrect belief before you can replace it with truth. Erase the chalk board of "milk for babies" and start over. Pray and ask God to show you the correct answer and seek.

4. Deal treacherously with God; Calling a multitude.

Jer 12:6-11 *For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee. 7 I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies. 8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; (lion is the physical nature vs the Spiritual nature of God's elect) *it crieth out against (anti) me: therefore have I hated it.* 9 *Mine heritage is unto me as a speckled bird (intellectual nature), the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts (emotional nature) of the field, come to devour.* Those calling a multitude have reduced God's heritage down to the three world natures; physical, intellectual and emotional, which are the natures we are told to die to. God's nature is the born from above Spiritual Man Nature which we as His chosen are a part of. How dare we trample the blood of our Saints by reducing something Spiritual into something worldly? 10 *Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.* 11 *They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth it to heart.* By calling a multitude they have polluted the House of Jacob so that the House of Jacob (Elect) no longer knows who they are. They no longer stand out as the expression and experience of God that they are assigned to be. In our loving hearts, it's natural for us to want to include everyone as God's Elect/chosen. But it discounts God when the pot tries to tell the potter how it is going to be. Maybe we need to learn to love the God that created us as much as we love the other races that He also created. Ze 1:9 *I will openly take vengeance on the men that fill the House of the Lord their God with ungodliness and deceit.* Look in the Old Testament at how the other races (allogenes) feared the God of Israel. They would beg to join us so they could worship our God, too. Does anyone today fear our God? They laugh at our God as we beg them to join us and worship our God. Are we really representing our God the way He intended? By polluting the House of Jacob, the Body of The Christ, this is EXTREMELY AGAINST CHRIST and is ANTI-CHRIST.*

5. Worship Doctrines and Commandments of men.

Mt 15:8-9 *This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. 9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.*

Mk 7:6-7 *This people hououreth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. 7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching the doctrines and commandments of men.*

Col 2:8 *Beware lest anyone of you are being taken captive through philosophy and empty deceit, after the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, and not according to Christ. 9 Because in Him dwells all the fullness of the Godhead Bodily, and you are in him having been made full, who is the Head of all rule and authority.*

Col 2:16 *Let no man therefore judge you in eating, or in drinking, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the Sabbath days: 17 which are a shadow of things to come; but the substance (body) IS Christ. 18 Let no one deprive you of the prize by 19 not holding fast to the Head, from which all the body by joints and ligaments having nourishment ministered, and being united together, grows with the growth of God. 20 Since you died with Christ from the elementary principles of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances, according to the commandments and teachings of men? The Head cannot die without the Body dying too.*

Titus 1-14 *Not paying attention to Jewish myths, and commandments of men, that turn you away from the truth.* Following the doctrines and commandments of men which have been made into the religions of all the different denominations of Christian churches is NOT following Jesus in the way we are supposed to. And it is NOT seeking the truth. This is AGAINST or ANTI-CHRIST.

6. Accept false names for our God.

Would you accept a personal (but false) name for God that the Edomites made up and presented to you? Well, you have! You not only accepted it, but you help promote this virus by carrying it forth. Moses asked God what His name was. God said "I AM. THAT IS MY NAME FOREVER." Why didn't God tell Moses what His personal names were, so Moses could tell the people? Jesus calls Him Father and teaches us "My Father, Your Father, Our Father." Why didn't Jesus teach us His personal names? Fifty or more years ago there was no such thing as an attempt to call God by false personal names. Today, God's children promote it daily as "personal name" songs are played on the radio, and we allow our shepherds/ministers to use them as they misguide us from the pulpit. Every man in the congregation should be looking for the minister after the sermon when he uses a false name for God while speaking from OUR pulpit, and correct him or fire him from being our ecclesiastical leader. He is leading us to worship Baal. We must stop allowing it.

The occult teachings were derived from the Chaldean Mystery (Magic) Schools of Babylon. These personal names for God, if pronounced in a certain way, will bring one great material and worldly gain. The Lord of the world (Satan) is the Lord of material stuff and very likely does have his own personal names. Did Jesus, the Son of OUR God teach us to try to gain the whole world? Does this sound like OUR God who wrote His laws ONLY in OUR minds and hearts? There are over 30 of these occult names. To name a few: Adonai, Elohim, ElShaddai, Jah, Jehovah, and about 20 second names added after Jehovah such as Jehovah-Shalom. This one, Jehovah-Shalom will invoke such things as peace, favor, and prosperity. The chief personal name is YHWH. The only time this name is found in history is as the personal name of a minor Pagan god in ancient times until it appeared in some of our modern translations, from the Jewish Masoretic Text. It is compliments of the Chaldean Mystery (Magic) Schools of Babylon, developers of the occult. Sure, we want such things as peace, favor and prosperity etc. but we shouldn't turn to Baal worship to get them. Shouldn't we turn to our God, the I AM to get them?

From the book “Gates of Light” by Sha’are Orah on Jewish Mysticism, it is written on page 13 that these specific names for god have the power over such as sustenance and income, mercy, forgiveness, injuries, tribulations. It further states the name is the key to answering one’s request if one can concentrate hard enough on the name. If one can’t concentrate on the specific name hard enough, it is his own fault that it is not answered. In the back of his book is a list of 74 specific names. This was developed during the time of the 2nd temple after 580 BC. It is Babylonian Qabbalah magic or secrets of the Torah. The keys to get anything in the world is by using these personal names for god in the Torah, and it works. It is horrible ignorance that Christian leaders allow these names to creep into the Christian religion, as they have. How easily these false names for God have become a part of Christian religion. The names will not be listed here, except for the examples above.

Joshua 23:7 *The names of their gods shall not be named among you.*

How quickly the feet of God’s sheep run to follow the wolf all the way home. Just change the name of Baal a little and we’ll jump on it with both feet. When WE do this or accept this, isn’t it AGAINST GOD and AGAINST CHRIST or ANTI- CHRIST?

If you happen to find any of these false names in your translation of the Bible, much of it happened when the Greek Septuagint Old Testament of 285 BC was translated using the square letter Herodian text which began at the time of the King Herods around 47 BC to 100 AD and is called the Masoretic text. It was completed around 500 AD, accepted without question into the Universal Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church by 900 AD. Most of our translations are not from the original Greek which Jesus quoted, but from the Jewish Masoretic text which didn’t even exist in Jesus’ time. Don’t let your minister or anyone else tell you that the Masoretic text of 900 AD came before the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC. Anyone interested in seeking God’s truth, would be wise to get their hands on a Greek Septuagint Old Testament (one column Greek, a parallel column English) translation by Sir Lancelot Charles Lee Brenton published by Hendrickson. And also a Greek-English Interlinear New Testament by Brown and Comfort published by Tyndale House. A Greek Lexicon, which is a Greek dictionary, would also help. You can learn to do word studies even if you can’t read Greek.

7. Ministers not feeding the sheep.

Because Peter knew that Jesus was the Christ, the Son of God, Jesus said: Mt 16:18 *Peter, you are the rock on which I will build my church.* Four verses later, Peter rebukes Jesus and in v 23 Jesus replies *Get behind me Satan; for you savorest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.* Jn 21:15-17 Three times Jesus asks Peter if he loves Him. Peter replies “sure.” Three times Jesus tells him to “Feed my sheep.” This is symbolic for the Christian Church today. Sure the shepherds/ministers say they love Jesus, but they are NOT feeding His sheep. They are more interested in the things of men than the things of God. Therefore they are fulfilling the prophecy of Eze 34:1-8 *ye feed not my sheep.* They sit in the position of shepherds/ministers but they are not doing the job that the Lord God appointed them to do. They are NOT feeding His sheep. Further we have the end times prophecy of Zacharias in Zec 13:7 *Awake, O sword, against my ministers; smite the ministers, and draw out the sheep.* Why would the Lord God want to bring a sword against His ministers? Maybe because they are NOT feeding His sheep. They are teaching the same Sunday school lessons for children that they learned as children, milk for babies, not the solid food for the mature. Make no mistake; the “feed” is God’s Truth according to the Holy Bible. If they were teaching the truth, God’s Elect would know that they are God’s Elect and accept the responsibility that goes with being His Elect. Then the other races would be begging to join us so they could worship the God of Jacob. Truth can only be found by diligently and passionately seeking God’s Face. Who has time for that in today’s society? By not teaching the solid food for the mature to God’s chosen, isn’t this AGAINST CHRIST or ANTI- CHRIST?

8. Do a very poor job of being God's representatives.

The Elect were chosen to be the expression and experience "of God" and "for God." We are the Temple of God. How do we handle that? Do we act like we are His representatives? Is our appearance clean and neat, and our posture upright? Is our speech appropriate for the manner of the Princes and Kings and Saints that we are? Can someone look at you and recognize you as a child of God? Are you displaying the fruits of the Spirit that the Spiritual Man of God born from Above would be displaying? Joy is one of them; do people see that in you? As a parent, how do you act with your children? Do you tell them they will never amount to anything or that they are lazy? When they accomplish something, do you say "it's about time?" Do you teach them about good nutrition and a proper diet? Do you set an example for them by your eating habits? Do you fast for God and pray when-ever and where-ever necessary? Do you exercise self control in all things? How is your self-esteem, and how is theirs? Do you encourage them and build them up, and let them know you are happy they are part of your family? Do you chastise them when they require it? Do you scream at them so that they will learn to scream at their children? Do you love them and show it, even when it's not required? Do you spend quality time with them? Teenagers, are your parents proud of you? When they see the friends you hang out with, does it reflect well on you? How would someone watching your activities judge you? Do you honor your father and mother? Do you honor your body or do you put tattoos on it, or do you pierce it to use it as a jewelry rack? If you dishonor your body, stop it, and start honoring it. We are talking here about the maintenance and care of the Temple of God. To not take care of the Temple of God, or to discount a fellow Child of the Body, who can do all things through Christ Jesus, is not taking care of the Body of Christ and this is AGAINST and ANTI-CHRIST. This is not to tell the other races they should or shouldn't do it. It is for the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, God's chosen to do.

9. Refuse to raise up the Temple that we are.

Rev 19:7 *Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath MADE HERSELF READY.* The Elect/chosen is the bride and the Temple. Hag 2:10 *I will give peace of soul for a possession to everyone that builds, to raise up this temple.* What have we done to make ourselves and this Temple ready? Do we go to church an hour or two each week, or read our Bibles 10 or 15 minutes a day? Do we give only the things that we don't want to the needy? Do we just try to be good? Did we ask Jesus into our heart or "Trust in the Lord"? Are these things enough? Jesus said "I am the way, the truth and the life." If Jesus is the truth and we asked Him to come into our heart, do we now have the truth? If He is the truth and we don't know or have the truth, then we don't have Jesus. Do we know what the Four Living Beings of Rev 4:7 are symbolic of? Do we understand the Calendar of the Ages that God gives us in the Old Testament? Do we know what the Book of Job is really about other than that he lost everything, remained faithful, got back double? Do we make a religion of trying to get back double or more? Do we know where the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom went when God scattered them and promised to later gather them? Do we know the power of our creative ability that God gave us, in that what we BELIEVE in our minds and profess with our tongues becomes manifested in our lives? Are we focusing on sickness or wellness, abundance or lack? The answers to these questions are given to us in the Bible if we seek them. Jesus commanded us to seek the truth. To follow Him (do His commands) is Christ. To refuse or ignore Him is ANTI-CHRIST.

10. Accept the lie that we are worthless.

We were created in God's image. Jesus died on the cross to forgive us our sins. Yet the church calls us poor miserable sinners. They even have a hymn to sing about being so unworthy. If Jesus death meant anything, aren't we now once again "Beautiful Perfect Children of God", instead of poor

miserable sinners? What does it say about God in whose image we are? Isn't this the church calling the Body of Christ worthless? Wouldn't that be AGAINST CHRIST or ANTI-CHRIST? Go talk to one of our daughters that went down to the end of town to sell her body. Do you think the church ever taught her that she was a "beautiful perfect child of God?" Or do you think she was told how worthless she was; therefore she decided it wouldn't be any worse if she sold her body. Was she ever taught that at the least she was a "forgiven sinner" and that makes all the difference? Do we treat others as though they are "beautiful perfect children of God?" Do we allow others to treat us as though we were any less than that? We, who are anointed with the Power of God, are taught to hang our heads low in shame because we are so vile and nasty and miserable and worthless. What on earth is the church teaching about "God's Children?" What an abomination this must be to the God who created us, and sent His Son to die for us. Again this is the pot telling the potter that He made worthless trash; that His special children, His chosen, His Elect are low life good for nothings. Forbid it to come from your tongue. STOP IT! Stop belittling and condemning the Body of Christ. If we fail to love someone of the Body of Christ, we are acting ANTI that someone. Stop acting AGAINST CHRIST or ANTI-CHRIST!

11. Use religion as a drug.

Do you use religion as a drug? Does your pastor huff and puff and huck? (Huck is similar to a grunt at the end of each sentence which is learned and therefore qualifies that person to be the Pastor.) Does he scream at the top of his voice with long sentences without pausing until he almost passes out? Does he hyper-ventilate you into a hypnotic trance as he wipes the sweat from his brow? Do you go to church because it really feels good while you're in a trance? Have your children watched you "get high" in church and now they have learned that they can "get high" on drugs without even going to church? Do the drums from the rock band vibrate your chest when they beat, in the same way the drums used to drown out the cries of the babies being burned while being sacrificed to Baal. (Today known as abortion.) Where in the Bible are we commanded to worship God in this manner? Vain words of our love for Jesus don't correct the errors in our worship practice. Each one of us is individually responsible for what we allow as our worship activity. Reverence and respect is not shown to God or anyone else by screaming. Would we do that to our boss or employee, neighbor, friend or the cashier at the store? Yet we do it to God's children that make up the Body of The Christ. And it is so wrong! STOP IT! To dishonor God is to dishonor Christ and that is ANTI-CHRIST.

12. Believe in escapism to fly away.

2 Esdras 7:20 (Apocrypha – God talks to Esdras) *You are not a better judge than God, or more intelligent than the Most High! For let the many that exist perish, rather than that the Law of God which has been set before them be disregarded. For God strictly commanded those who came, at their coming, as to what they should do to live, and what they should observe to escape being punished. But they disobeyed and opposed him, and they devised foolish thoughts and conceived wicked wiles, and went so far as to say that the Most High did not exist, and they ignored his ways, and scorned his law, and denied his agreements, and had no faith in his statutes, and did not complete his work.* Zephaniah 1:2-6 *Let there be an utter cutting off from the face of the land, saith the Lord. 3 Let man and cattle be cut off; let the birds of the air and the fishes of the sea be cut off; and the ungodly shall fail, and I will take away the transgressors from the face of the land, saith the Lord. 4 And I will stretch out mine hand upon Juda, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will remove the names of Baal out of this place, and the names of the priests; 5 and them that worship the host of heaven upon the house tops; and them that worship and swear by the Lord, and them that swear by their king; 6 and them that turn aside from the Lord, and them that seek not the Lord, and them that cleave not to the Lord.*

A lot of “so called Christians” are in for a big surprise. The Laws of God will not be compromised when they stand before judgment. They need to evaluate their dream to “fly up in the sky” and miss all judgment as that flight may be decided by the God that they ignored and refused to seek. All good people and well meaning, too. God chose us to express His word, but we got caught up in expressing our own word and turned the Garden into the chaos of world, and we won’t look up to see what we have done. Those who have over-ruled God and come up with their plan for our Salvation, will answer for it. Those who have called a multitude will answer for it. Those who have held steadfast to the doctrines and commandments of men will answer for it. Those who have been a stumbling block to God’s chosen/Elect children will answer for it. Those who have tried to give away a vineyard to those that are not the rightful heir will answer for it. To act in a manner that is ANTI-GOD is also ANTI-CHRIST and we are guilty. Have you bothered to read Revelation 7:9-14 where it says *the great multitude which no man could number are they which came out of the great tribulation?* Is that saying they are the ones that escaped the tribulation by flying up in the air, or is it saying they came “out” of?

13. **Trample the blood of the Covenant.**

Jesus said: *I have not come to bring peace, but a sword.* Mt 10:34 The sword that he came with is “TRUTH.” If the hammer of this sword comes down on the House of Jacob, I know of no place that it is more evident than in the words of Heb 10:26-31 The following words are directly from the Greek translation into English: *For intentionally sinning after we received the full knowledge of the truth, no longer for sins there remains a sacrifice, terrible but some expectation of judgment and of a blazing fire being about to consume the ones opposed. Anyone having declared invalid the Law of Moses, without mercy upon two or three witnesses dies. By how much worse do you think will be considered worthy punishment the one having trampled on the Son of God (this includes trampling on the Body of the Son of God) and the BLOOD OF THE COVENANT having considered a common thing (a common thing = for anyone and everyone), by which he was sanctified and the spirit of grace having insulted? *For we know the one having said, to me vengeance, I will repay. And again, Lord will judge the people of Him. It is a fearful thing to fall into hands of the Living God.* People singing about the blood, the blood, the blood had better start singing about the bloodline, the bloodline, the bloodline. Anyone sitting in any church, believing anything different than what the Word of God says is believing AGAINST GOD and AGAINST CHRIST and this is ANTI-CHRIST! Just saying the name “Jesus” might not be enough. You might actually have to BELIEVE God’s Word.*

Mt 4:4 *One does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from the mouth of God.* God chose the House of Jacob to be His expression. Thy will be done; and we are to perform His will. The word “will” means driving force. We are God’s driving force. Are we performing His will be done, or our will be done?

No! The ANTI-CHRIST is not who people guess it to be. It is us, who are from the House of Jacob. WE are the ANTI-CHRIST, and we need to correct that, and soon. We need to come together in one Body as God’s design and God’s Divine Order demands. We failed, Jesus paid the price. Now we need to get back on track, and serve God properly. When we realize what we have done to ourselves, we will wonder if anyone could cry hard enough.

14. **Ignoring God’s power within us; that we are Spiritual beings from above.**

There is no such thing as “disease.” What happens is that we create dis-ease. After we have created dis-ease long enough or intensely enough, it manifests as disease and we own it. Then we go to the doctor, he takes a label out of his box, slaps it on the disease, and then starts treating the label, instead of the dis-ease. It is a result of our fallen short believing. Had we kept our focus on wholeness

and righteousness, we would not suffer the result of creating the dis-ease. When we realize that we have helped so many others create their dis-ease, we will change our believing, and stop doing it.

Dr. Bernie Siegal wrote the book “Love, Medicine and Miracles” on how to get well by changing your believing. It worked for many people that believed it. When asked why he still operated on people if the book was correct, he simply answered “I do that for the people that choose (or believe) that way of getting better, they could just read the book” (and change their believing).

Jn 5:5-14 The man at the pool at Bethesda waiting for 38 years was focused on waiting for the water to be troubled and focused on someone to put him in the pool. Jesus came along and changed his focus by saying *Wilt thou be made whole? And Take up thy bed, and walk*. Later Jesus affirmed *Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee*. The “sin no more” meant to “fall short no more.” The man needed to correct his focus from “troubled water” and “help getting in the pool” to being made whole. He was getting exactly what he was focusing on.

Mk 2:4-5 *They uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay. When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee*. Jesus changed the focus from sinner to “forgiven” sinner or “free”.

God told Jonah to do something. Jonah refused to do what God told him to do. He spent 3 days in the belly of the whale, changed his mind, and decided to do what God told him to do, was spit out and went to Nineveh. God told us to do something. We refused. Many of us have spent our whole lives in the belly of the whale, wondering why life stinketh so. When we change our minds and decide to do what God told us to do, we will be spit out, so that we can do what we were told. Until then, we will live in this chaos of world dysfunction that we create instead of in God’s Divine Order. Job got into trouble with God by claiming he was righteous. Righteousness may be something we cannot obtain here in the world. It is like the crystal clear lake where the water cannot be seen. If one threw a rock in the water and caused distortion, then we would see the distortion and think we were seeing the water. It is this distortion caused by sin that puts us down in this pit called world. It is only by God’s grace and mercy that any of us will make it. But even if we can’t obtain righteousness here in the world, we should still work toward it, and stop our wickedness and evil thinking. We need to encourage and lift up each other. Chastisement when necessary, but only along with love and encouragement. All of the House of Jacob are a part of that one Body. We need to work toward Glorifying the Lord God Almighty who created all that is. We need to praise Him. We need to make ourselves smaller, and Him greater. We need to serve as that Body of Christ and not faint. We need to let go of our worldly pleasures, and seek the Father and the Heavenly pleasures. We need to work toward BELIEVING righteousness as much as we can. We need to encourage our brothers and sisters as they are part of that same One Body that we are a part of. Doing for them is the same as doing for ourselves; it’s the same Body. We need to realize “The Christ” in us so that we don’t unknowingly do things AGAINST it. We need to understand that we are Spiritual creatures born from above, into flesh bodies, but still born as Son’s of Man, which is the Spiritual nature of God. When we get the House of Jacob correct, the whole world will be correct. Then every knee will bow.

15. **Believe our minds instead of God’s.**

Over all, we were part of the Throne of God in the Garden, which includes God, His Son Jesus, the Holy Spirit and the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob. At that time we were all of one mind; the mind of God. We got smart and started believing our own minds instead of God’s mind. We fell short, missed the mark, sinned and we have been doing it since. We need to realize WHO we are and get back to believing God’s perfect and righteous mind. Less than that is “Against” God and “Against” the Christ. We must rise up to be that which God created us to be.

16. **Look for outside source to blame for being our Anti-Christ.**

2 Cor 6:16 *And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? For ye are the temple of the living God. :17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord.* If “we the chosen” are the temple, how can any flesh and blood man stand in the middle of “we the chosen” and declare anything, unless it is ourselves doing it? It is “us the chosen” that are standing in the temple. What are “we” declaring other than our “doctrines and commandants of men,” which is “our” religion and rituals that we are worshipping? In that sense, aren’t “we” declaring ourselves to be God? Consider Communion which the Catholic Church turned into a Holy Sacrament where the priests drink the wine that is meant for us. Jesus meant it for a personal gathering in small groups where we would sit around and break some bread and have a glass of wine while we were remembering Him. Where do we sit around and talk about Jesus where everyone in the group has a chance to comment or question anything that would encourage one another? We don’t. Not even in church where we listen to one man speak and then we go home alone. Cancel the small group gatherings. Cancel the discussions. Cancel the bread and wine. Cancel our chance to personalize what Jesus taught us. How do we do that in a football stadium where we don’t even know the person sitting next to us? No! We have invited the son of perdition to stand in our temple among us. This perdition is our god. This ruin, this loss, this damnation, this hell, this surrender, this falling away is what we allow, is what we chose. It is us. When Nietzsche declared “God is dead” he must have visited some Christian churches and perhaps his conclusion from seeing the religion and rituals was “God must be dead!” What an abomination we have brought to our Holiness. When you sit in church, do you feel that you are a member of the Body of Christ? Then how many of the members that you are sitting there with have you ever had into your home? How many have you ever had a personal conversation about Jesus or God or the Bible or the Holy Spirit with? Many of you reading this will be angry with the writer, but is it a lie or is it truth? Are you helping to empower this Anti-Christ that you may unknowingly be part of? If you do have guests in your home, do you exalt your descendants and show them pictures of your children and grandchildren and tell stories about them but never mention God, Jesus, the Holy Spirit, the Bible, or church? If the need arises to pull out your Bible, how deep do you have to dig for it? Yes! The son of perdition is standing in the middle of our temple and the falling away is upon us. With all of the above that we have allowed, we are facing the next step of allowing gays to be our ministers and accepting lesbians and same sex marriages, abortions, transgenderism, race-mixing and on and on. Is there any evil that exists that we don’t accept? And that is Anti-Christ.

17. Refuse to “Prove all things.”

CAUTION: Because of Cognitive Dissonance, some may be against the things written in this book. Please check it out against the Bible before you decide. If this written in this book is the truth according to the Bible and you go against it, you are going against the Bible. That just may be Anti-Christing. 1 Thes 5:21 *Prove all things: hold fast that which is good.*

There are many things in the Bible that have two explanations: one Spiritual and one Worldly, and I have seen evidence where both of them can be true. I have heard many times that the Anti-Christ, a flesh and blood man will stand in the temple, built with bricks and sticks and declare that he is God. This comes a large part from 2 Thessalonians 2:3-8. We try to guess who this man might be, applying many different names for him. I don’t know where this temple built with bricks and sticks might be. God’s temple, as stated above 2 Cor 6:16 is people and scattered people at that. How could this one man stand in the middle of this people temple? Some feel that a physical temple is yet to be built. Perhaps this could come to be so on the worldly level. Knowing the Bible is the story of this one exclusive race of people, most of the problems we faced have been caused internally. When other races have been involved, we usually caused it. Now we look for an Anti-Christ from an outside influence to come. Perhaps that could take some form as a worldly expression. I guess its possible.

2 Thes 2:7 *For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. 8 And then shall that Wicked be reveled, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming.*

If we look deeper into verses 2:7-8 it appears that this is talking about the 17 items listed above. *For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.* Iniquity is 1. the lack of righteousness or justice; wickedness, 2. Wicked, unjust or unrighteous acts. We are letting the 17 things above continue until we are taken out of the way. We need to stop allowing them. They are causing the falling away. These errors can be *consumed by the Spirit of the Lord's mouth and they will be destroyed with the brightness of his coming.* We, the seed of the House of Jacob, God's chosen, need to stop acting as the Anti-Christ. Maybe that's more than we can do on our own and it will only be done when Jesus returns.

Other verses in the Bible referencing the Anti-Christ or the son of Perdition are:

TEMPLE:

1 Cor 3:16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

PERDITION:

John 17:12 None of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that scripture might be fulfilled.

Ph'p 1:28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God.

2 Th 2:3-4 Except there comes a falling away first (humbling), and that man of sin be revealed (our ego), the son of perdition; :4 who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. (Our egos must die first before we can become Spiritual. This perdition was born of us, as our son.)

1 Ti 4:1-5 In the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving; For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

1 Ti 6:9 But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

Heb 10:39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition (destruction); but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

2 Pe 3:7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

Rev 17:8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition (doom).

Rev 17:11 The beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

Perdition: to lose, ruin, 1. complete and irreparable loss, ruin 2. Theol. a. The loss of the soul: damnation b. Hell.

ANTI-CHRIST

Mt 24:5-11 5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. 6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. 7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. 8 All these are the beginning of sorrows. 9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. 10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. 11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

1 Cor 8:12 But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.

1 Jo 2:18 Even now are there many Anti-Christ; whereby we know that it is the last time.

1 Jo 2:22 Who is a liar but he that denieth Jesus is the Christ? He is Anti-Christ.

1 Jo 4:3 Every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of Anti-Christ.

2 Jo 1:7 Many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an Anti-Christ.

INIQUITY: 1. Lack of righteousness or justice; wickedness 2. Wicked, unjust or unrighteous act.

DANIEL CHAPTER SEVEN

Robert D. Steffens

June 2005, 11-12, 11-14, 7-20-17

1 In the first year of Baltasar, king of the Chaldeans, Daniel had a dream, and visions of his head upon his bed: and he wrote his dream.

*2 I Daniel beheld, and, lo, the four winds of heaven blew violently upon the great sea. 3 And there came up four great beasts out of the sea, differing from one another. 4 The first was as a **lioness**, and her wings as an eagle's: I beheld until her wings were plucked, and she was lifted off from the earth, and she stood on human feet, and a man's heart was given to her. 5 And, behold, a second beast like a **bear**, and it supported itself on one side, and there were three ribs in its mouth, between its teeth: and thus they said to it, Arise, devour much flesh. 6 After this one I looked, and behold another wild beast as a **leopard**, and it had four wings of a bird upon it: and the wild beast had four heads, and power was given to it. 7 After this one I looked, and behold a **fourth beast**, dreadful and terrible, and exceedingly strong, and its teeth were of iron; devouring and crushing to atoms, and it trampled the remainder with its feet: and it was altogether different from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns. 8 I noticed his horns, and, behold, another little horn came up in the midst of them, and before it three of the former horns were rooted out: and, behold, there were eyes as the eyes of a man in this horn, and a mouth speaking great things.*

*9 I beheld until the thrones were set, and the **Ancient of days** sat; and his raiment was white as snow, and the hair of his head as pure wool: his throne was a flame of fire, and his wheels burning fire. 10 A stream of fire rushed forth before him: thousand thousands ministered to him, and ten thousands of myriads attended upon him: the judgment sat, and the books were opened. 11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which that horn spoke, until the wild beast was slain and destroyed, and his body given to be burnt with fire. 12 And the dominion of the rest of the wild beasts was taken away; but a prolonging of life was given them for certain times.*

13 I beheld in the night vision, and, lo, one coming with the clouds of heaven as the Son of man, and he came on to the Ancient of days, and was brought near to him. 14 And to him was given the dominion, and the honour, and the kingdom; and all nations, tribes, and languages, shall serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom shall not be destroyed.

15 As for me Daniel, my spirit in my body trembled, and the visions of my head troubled me. 16 And I drew near to one of them that stood by, and I sought to learn of him the truth of all these things: and he told me the truth, and made known to me the interpretation of the things. 17 These four beasts are four kingdoms that shall rise up on the earth: 18 which shall be taken away; and the saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess it forever and ever.

19 Then I enquired carefully concerning the fourth beast; for it differed from every other beast, exceeding dreadful: its teeth were of iron, and its claws of brass, devouring, and utterly breaking to pieces, and it trampled the remainder with its feet: 20 and concerning its ten horns that were in its head, and the other that came up, and rooted up some of the former, which had eyes, and a mouth speaking great things, and his look was bolder than the rest. 21 I beheld, and that horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them; 22 until the Ancient of days came, and he gave judgment to the saints of the Most High; and the time came on, and the saints possessed the kingdom. 23 And he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom on the earth, which shall

excel all other kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and trample and destroy it. 24 And his ten horns are ten kings that shall arise: and after them shall arise another, who shall exceed all the former ones in wickedness, and he shall subdue three kings. 25 And he shall speak words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and shall think to change times and law: and power shall be given into his hand for a time and times and half a time. 26 And the judgment has sat, and they shall remove his dominion to abolish it, and to destroy it utterly. 27 And the kingdom and the power and the greatness of the kings that are under the whole heaven were given to the saints of the Most High; and his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all powers shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my thoughts greatly troubled me, and my countenance was changed: but I kept the matter in my heart.

Before we get into the discussion of Daniel's Dream, we need to eliminate one of the stumbling blocks keeping us from understanding what the Dream is about. Let's look at what the Symbols which are called the Four Beasts or Four Living Beings really mean.

FOUR BEASTS/LIVING BEINGS SYMBOLS

| | Physical | Emotional | Intellect | Spiritual |
|-------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| Da 7:4 | Lion | Bear | Leopard | 4th Beast |
| Re 4:7 | Lion | Calf | Eagle | Man |
| Re 13:2 | Lion | Bear | Leopard | |
| Ps 22 | Lion | Bulls | Unicorn | Jesus |
| Act 11:6 | Reptiles | Beasts | Birds | |
| Ez 1:10 | Lion | Ox | Eagle | Man |
| Ez 10:14 | Lion | Cherub | Eagle | Man |
| Ho 2:12, 18 | Reptiles | Beasts | Birds | Lord |
| Ho 13:7 | Lion | Bear | Leopard | Lord thy God |
| Jb 2:11 | Eliphaz | Bildad | Zophar | Job |
| Is 6:1-3 | Seraphs | Seraphs | Seraphs | Seraphs |

Discussion of the Four Symbols:

Symbols are used to describe things sometimes where words are not adequate. To describe God whether you put down one word or all the words that exist, you have limited all that God is, by confining Him to words. Using symbols is less confining. We might consider the dove as a symbol for peace, yet peace is so much more than just a little bird. We are not accustomed to talking in symbols. Sometimes the word awesome is used to describe something we don't have adequate words for. Also, there is an intermixing of different parts or energies. Consider a huge bonfire where someone had cleaned out his house. In the fire are boards, cardboard boxes, books, pictures etc. As the flames are leaping 20 feet high, we can't say that particular flame is from that three-foot 2 by 4, or that flame is from that old book as they are all mixed together. Like the bonfire, all of our different characteristics are inter-mingled. As we describe a part of the total energy we see expressing, it is hard to be complete or accurate as we are only describing a part of its "all." An expression is not all emotion or all intellectual or all physical or all Spiritual but each one has parts of the other inter-mingled. The description "wheels of burning fire" is like that and is so much more than words can convey. Also, as in Eze 1:6 each of the four living beings had the other 3 faces along with their one dominate face. Keep in mind that what they were seeing must have been awesome to them, in that they had never before seen anything like it. It seems difficult for us to realize that each of these prophets are seeing the

same thing in that they are getting a glimpse of the Throne of God revealed in the book of Revelation. They didn't have the New Testament with the book of Revelation which reveals the Throne of God.

As Ezekiel, Daniel, Hosea and John are describing their visions, they were given animals for symbols. The lion may include, but is not limited to what we would see at the zoo, or in the jungle or on TV. It is a symbol meaning much more. To us the lion represents the king of the beasts. Beasts are worldly and the "world" is a physical manifestation. Therefore we could consider the lion to be king of the physical world, therefore a small part of the symbol "lion" could represent the **physical** part of our existence. Other descriptions associated with physical are: roaring lion, fierce lion, young lions, old lions, stout lions, "seed" shall be great, flesh man (clay).

The ox, cherub, bear, calf are driven by the **emotion** characteristic. As a calf grows into a bull and we consider a raging bull, this rage is a depiction of emotion. Yet not limited to only emotion, but for our understanding we will use that little piece of the symbol. Daniel adds: devour much flesh. Also defined as: counted as beasts, tearth himself in anger. To further define this watch the evening news. We often see those acting on emotion where the result is that the flesh was devoured by a gun, a knife, road rage or some other option. Devour is the same as "made to perish." The will or driving force is anger, hatred, greed, hostility, jealousy or other similar negative emotions. Emotion also has a positive side, such as love.

The eagle and leopard could be a bit confusing. Consider what is associated with them. Daniel says: 4 heads; Rev has: flying bird; Job has: words, talk, lies, doctrine, speak, wisdom, thoughts, understanding. Symbolically a fleeting thought, 4 heads is the mind or intellect. This is our thinking, reasoning, and **intellect**.

The fourth beast is man, and should be a capital "M" as it represents God's Chosen Spiritual Children or Son's of Man, or the House of Jacob seed. Daniel calls it "saints of the most High." It is those of Heb 8 that God has written His laws in their minds and hearts. It is His Elect who have the duty of the 144,000 associated with the creative throne of God. It is the **Spiritual** Nature Man as opposed to the flesh and blood man. They do not have an option or choice in the matter as God did the choosing and possibly they do not even know that they have been assigned this task. Like homing pigeons, they just have the instinct to follow their heart with what has been written by God. Another example is a flower garden. If the owner decided to take his favorite flower and make that the centerpiece or focal point of the garden, that doesn't depict hatred for the others. It is just modifying the purpose or use to benefit the garden. A flower garden where every different flower was given a certain and specific space, or exact equality would probably be a very boring garden. It is the variety that makes the garden useful. Sometimes a seemingly insignificant flower is used to highlight another flower near it, or a dull color makes a vivid color stand out even more. The master of the flower garden can pick whatever he chooses to use as the focal point and this could be called his elect flower. In the same manner God chose the seed of Jacob for His special purpose, to be the Spiritual Man born from above. That doesn't mean everything else is hated or unimportant, it is just different assignments. No different than in a large company, everyone is not the CEO, yet they still work there with different assignments. Out of the seed of Jacob, God picks His Elect. He is God. He is the Master and He can pick whatever He wants. This doesn't condemn or nullify His Divine Plan or His Divine Order.

Similar headings for the four symbols or four Living Beings could be the four: Beasts, Kings, Kingdoms, Minds, Natures, Emanations, Powers, Existences, Energies, States of Manifestation, Living Creatures, Cherubims, Wheels of Burning Fire. Each of these could be a small part of defining the symbols, yet all of these together can't define the un-definable God.

To put this in a way that we can deal with it, with our limited mental capacities, let us call the **Lion - Physical, Calf - Emotional, Eagle - Intellect, Man - Spiritual**. The Spiritual refers to the saints of the most High residing temporarily in flesh bodies which were born from ABOVE as Sons of Man, or God's Elect/Chosen; similar, yet different from other flesh bodies.

Note: If you look at the preceding table: Four Beasts/Living Beings Symbols, it should be a clear observation that an unchanging God would not inspire the usage of a Symbol in several ways to be consistent, but then sort out one usage, all of a sudden and give it a different meaning. It seems that Daniel's usage is consistent with the other usages. Although the Fourth Beast in this case has a description quite unusual for our limited understanding, as dreadful, iron teeth, brass claws, devouring, breaking and trampling, we shouldn't allow that to cause us to lose our way. The Fourth Beast as a light unto the world will cause a breaking, trampling and devouring of the laws of nature or "belief" that creates the existence of the other three beasts. Had we not fallen short and missed the mark (sin), we wouldn't have created or given power to the other three beasts. Why in this case, would we all of a sudden think the "Spiritual Man Symbol" would be different and describe non-spiritual kings in the world or countries in the world, or the Roman Catholic Church, or anything to do with the works of Satan? It's all part of God's Divine Order that Manifests as the Universe and the Elect/Chosen participate as God's Expression and Experience throughout the Manifestation. We should be cautious about assigning great powers to anything outside of our own beliefs.

Understanding Daniel's Dream:

7:3-7 This defines the Four Beasts discussed above.

7:7 *After this one I looked, and behold a **fourth beast**, dreadful and terrible, and exceedingly strong, and its teeth were of iron; devouring and crushing to atoms, and it trampled the remainder with its feet: and it was altogether different from all the beasts that were before it; and it had **ten horns**.*

This is the Spiritual Man which is the House of Jacob seed. The 10 horns are the 10 tribes of the Northern Kingdom which is called Israel. They were: Reuben, Simeon, Issachar, Zabulon, Dan, Nephthali, Gad, Asher, and since Joseph received the double portion, rather than naming them Joseph and Joseph which would be confusing, they were named after his two sons Ephraim and Manasse completing the 10. They were captured by the Assyrians around 721 BC along with many (over half) of the people from the Southern Kingdom. Since then, they have been scattered and dispersed throughout the world and caused by God to forget who they are, as God promised He would do. This Diaspora caused many to migrate to Egypt, Turkey, Greece, and throughout Europe and the British Isles. One great key to their whereabouts is to see where Jesus sent the disciples, as the disciples were sent to tell the Northern Kingdom (Israel). There are many other signs of this, as explained in "Markers of the 12 Tribes."

7:8 *I noticed his horns, and, behold, another **little horn** came up in the midst of them, and **before** it (before the little horn came up) **three of the former horns** were rooted out: and, behold, there were eyes as the eyes of a man in this horn, and a mouth speaking great things.*

This doesn't say 3 out of the 10, but 3 former. The most significant and common thing, that came out of the 10 tribes is the Organized Religion. The little horn is the Christian church of today, represented by the many different denominations that "pseudo" follow Christ. It is not the Roman Catholic Church which does not follow Christ, nor is it the Jews or Edomites that do not believe in the Messiah, yet some of the energy of the Roman Catholic Church and the Jews and Edomites are part of the flame of the little horn. The largest energy of the little horn are the

Israelites (Elect/Chosen) who have ears that don't hear and eyes that don't see, along with the multitude they have called. The **three former horns** are Judah, Benjamin and Levi which made up the Southern Kingdom and was also referred to as Judah. The church that has a mouth speaking great things has totally disregarded these three tribes. Instead they preach that the Edomites and Khazars that inhabit a geographical location named "Israel" are not only the Southern Kingdom but the entire seed of Jacob, or in other words, the total body of the Children of God. They preach it so well that the Khazar's leader rewarded one of the Christian TV Evangelists with a Lear Jet of his own for such good service to their cause. They also ignore that in 132 BC John Hyrcanus ordered the Idumean Edomites to join the Temple Religion and become circumcised, or get out of Jerusalem. They eagerly joined and took over the Temple Religion becoming the Pharisees and Sadducees. That's why Jesus had such a hard time with them. They weren't His sheep then, and they aren't His sheep now. Anyone seeking would find. There is much evidence to the contrary of what the Church blindly teaches, and one could tell where the 3 tribes went. Primarily in the 586 BC Diaspora, the majority remaining in Judah went into Babylonian captivity, with many of them later continuing to Europe and Britain. Some of the poor Judeans were left behind, as the Babylonians figured they couldn't use them and they were no threat. Very possibly, they are referred to by God as His remnant of 7000, which continued until Jesus Birth, in that area around Galilee. God had moved the rest of His Children out of that arena to this very day. Witness that even Jesus claimed to be a Galilean, as Mary and Joseph's parents moved out of the area to Nazareth, thus having to return to Bethlehem to register. God has kept His promise and the throne of David has never been left vacant. The little horn ignores all this and deals treacherously with God instead. It must be said that the church leaders don't specifically give much regard to the 10 tribes either. But the 10 tribes were lost and are hidden within the walls of the denominations along with some sitting quietly aside, disgruntled over the church, yet seeking God's face through private study and worship.

*7:9 I beheld until the thrones were set, and the **Ancient of days** sat; and his raiment was white as snow, and the hair of his head as pure wool: his throne was a flame of fire, and his wheels burning fire. 10 A stream of fire rushed forth before him: thousand thousands ministered to him, and ten thousands of myriads attended upon him: the judgment sat, and the books were opened.*

This is God sitting on the judgment seat.

7:11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which that horn spoke, until the wild beast was slain and destroyed, and his body given to be burnt with fire.

Because of this wrong teaching from the little horn, the church, not the lost sheep in it, will be slain and destroyed. *Za 13:7 Awake O sword, against my shepherds (ministers), and against the man who is my citizen, saith the Lord Almighty: smite the ministers, and draw out the sheep: and I will bring mine hand upon the little ones.*

7:12 And the dominion of the rest of the wild beasts was taken away; but a prolonging of life was given them for certain times.

The Lion, Calf, Eagle which are the Physical, Emotional and Intellectual OR World OR Satan OR 666 will have their dominion taken away. They received a prolonging of life just as the 3 scholars in Job received a pardon for Job's sake, while Job received acceptance from God in Job 42:8-9.

7:13 I beheld in the night vision, and, lo, one coming with the clouds of heaven as the Son of man, and he came on to the Ancient of days, and was brought near to him. 14 And to him was given the dominion, and the honour, and the kingdom; and all nations, tribes, and languages, shall serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom shall not be destroyed.

This of course is "The Christ" taking everlasting dominion. Jesus the head returning and the House of Jacob, the Body, waking up to its presence.

7:17 These four beasts are four kingdoms that shall rise up on the earth: 18 which shall be taken away; These Four Kingdoms are the 4 symbols or powers for Physical, Emotion, Intellect and Spiritual Man. They are part of the Creative Throne of God used to create the Manifestation that we experience here on earth. It is this interaction of the Spiritual Man with the other three natures that God uses to test and strengthen His Children. Some of His children get caught up in the other three, such as: overindulge in the Physical (sex, alcohol, drugs, material things); caught up in Emotion (anger, hatred, un-forgiveness, greed); or out-smart themselves thinking they are so great that they don't need God or by getting caught up in believing the doctrines and commandments of **men** instead of seeking the truth for themselves. These Four Kingdoms will not be necessary in the Kingdom of Heaven; Spiritual Man will not need the heavy physical body, the emotions or the current thought process; and therefore they will all be taken away. It is the Spiritual Son nature that is taken away and replaced with the Spiritual righteous nature, which are the Saints of the Most High. It's our transition.

7:18 and the saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess it forever and ever.

The saints of the most High which are God's Elect as the Body of Christ along with Jesus the Head of Christ will take the kingdom now called Heaven and possess it forever.

7:19 Then I enquired carefully concerning the fourth beast; for it differed from every other beast, exceeding dreadful: its teeth were of iron, and its claws of brass, devouring, and utterly breaking to pieces, and it trampled the remainder with its feet:

Daniel wants to know more about the fourth beast.

7:20 and concerning its ten horns that were in its head, and the other that came up, and rooted up some of the former, which had eyes, and a mouth speaking great things, and his look was bolder than the rest.

Out of the 10 tribes of the Northern Kingdom, came up the church or better said "organized religion." The doctrines and commandments of **men** are spun into each of the different denominational religions. If they would reverently seek the truth as God has commanded them, there would only need to be one denomination. Instead each denomination has its own differences from God's word and they each steadfastly swear that "theirs" is the true religion, and the others are wrong. The Lutheran church swears by Creeds and communion. The Baptist and some Methodists swear by the sinners or salvation prayer of ALL accepting Jesus. Amish wear black with a certain style hat and certain style beard. Mormons make law about tithing, even checking each member's tax form to make sure they get every dime. Roman Catholics cannot be considered a part of the little horn but may be perceived to be, made a rule not to eat meat on Fridays and created the payment plan to get your loved ones out of purgatory, and pay for your sins prior to purgatory. Each denomination has its own rules for the religion and the hereafter. Yet all of them ignore the 3 Tribes from the house of Jacob which were Judah, Benjamin and Levi. They substitute a deceiver and false plant in the place of the true children that God has claimed as His and for this they will pay a great price.

This fourth beast is the Spiritual nature beast of the Throne of God which includes the House of Jacob seed in righteousness. It will trample the other three world natures, that we were caught up in.

7:21 I beheld and that horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

The horn is organized religion, the Saints are God's children. The realization of what this is saying stopped me in my tracks. I sat in awe for some time with tears in my eyes asking, how could this be? I know the lost sheep who sit in these churches, and their hearts, and their love, and their good intentions, along with their desire to serve God. Is it their fault if God has blinded them and if so why? The term that Jesus lovingly uses "lost sheep" may define it. Yes! LOST! And as the four legged sheep must endure the sun, rain, cold and dark night to survive, also God's sheep must endure; and through that enduring, some will overcome and find their way

back home to the Father. But it's up to each one to individually take those steps and turn the stumbling blocks into stepping stones on that pathway leading home. One must SEEK GOD above all things.

This is making war against the saints and organized religion is prevailing over God's sheep. This is a very harsh judgment and the fact that it is against the Christian church is almost inconceivable. The members of the denominational churches all profess to love Jesus, yet they ignore His command to seek the Truth. Instead they blindly and deafly follow the blind and deaf leaders who also refuse to seek God's Truth, and they both fall into a ditch. In a Spiritual Man's body, resides the soul of a Saint. A person that follows organized religion's teachings, over truth, can make war against their own soul. Following is a list of only some of the items that could be labeled God's Truth vs organized religion. If you take a little time to think about each of these items, you will see clearly that organized religion is prevailing and God's truth is standing in a very distant second place. Why should God have compassion on such religions that stand so boldly and firmly on their false teaching against His word? These items are NOT the hidden mysteries nor were they given in parables. They may require the church leaders to step aside from their "Business" and with an open mind read God's word that was put back into their hands between 1517 and 1600 AD. These are not minor errors that God is judging. If only half of these items are valid, that is a powerful lot of evidence against organized religion. Nor are all or each denomination guilty of all of these offenses. Throughout organized religion, they have them all covered. Due to the severity of this error and the fact that this is the Christian Church which supposedly is the flag bearer of God's Truth, multiplies the seriousness of God's Judgment against the little horn. The truths that are in the Holy Bible would yield a totally different religion than today's Christian churches teach.

This list could be put at the end of the explanations of Daniel Seven and it also could be titled "Indictment of the Christian Church of Today," but it's probably just as appropriate to list it here.

Dn 12:10 *Many must be tested, and thoroughly whitened and tried with fire, and sanctified; but the transgressors shall transgress: and none of the transgressors shall understand: but the wise shall understand.* Following are only some of the churches and evangelists' sins and transgressions against God:

1. God says the House of Jacob (12 Tribes, Nations) is His **Elect** Is 45:4 *For the sake of my servant Jacob, and Israel mine elect*; church says the Edomite/Jews are His Elect.
2. God's Children, Israelites, Elect, Chosen and House of Jacob are all the same special group of people that Jesus referred to as ethnos, Kindred, tribes, clan, **race**, nations and these are the ones the disciples (from Judah, 3 tribes) were sent to (dispersed Northern Kingdom, 10 tribes). 1 Th 1:4,5 *Knowing, brethren beloved your **election of God**. For our gospel came not unto you in **word** only, but also in **power**, and in the **Holy Ghost**, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake*; church says if you follow our rules, you can be an Elected by God Israelite. Dn 12:10 *Many must be tested, and thoroughly whitened, and tried with fire, and sanctified; but the transgressors shall transgress: and none of the transgressors shall understand; but the wise shall understand.*
3. Bible has specific instructions for **strangers**. There is a difference in the Greek words though. Allo-genes means "other race". Proselyte means "person outside the Tribe who is from another Tribe of the twelve." Modern translations have removed the word "race" and treats both words alike; church makes no distinction between the two words.
4. United States was claimed Apr 29, 1607 in the name of Jesus Christ, by the children of God; church allowing strangers to take over because we all descend from Noah and God has no right to have **His Elect** serve Him or to separate His Elect out.

5. God wants to **bless His Elect**/Chosen children; the church has things so confused that they or no one else even knows who God's true children are. This encourages unequally-yoked race mixing. The church has created this chaos.
6. Jesus says in Rev 7 the body of Christ is the 144,000 elect that God chose. Ro 9:6-12 *Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel: 7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called. 8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are **not the children of God**: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed. 9 For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sara shall have a son. 10 And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father Isaac; 11 (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God **according to election** might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth);* church says everyone is equally the seed of Noah and there is no difference.
7. Jacob was named Israel by God and the people that are his seed were called Israelites. Gen 35:10 *And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name **Israel***; church teaches Israelites are only the people that live in **Geographical** location called Israel.
8. Ro 9:13-15 *As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but **Esau have I hated**. What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid. For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion;* church says black and yellow, red and white, they are precious in His sight. No difference between Elect, Israelites, Strangers, Aliens, goats, sheep, God's enemies or anyone else.
9. Jesus said some people are **of God** and some people are **not of God**. Jn 8:47 *He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God*; church says ALL people are God's children if they want to be.
10. God says He will **tear down and destroy Esau**: Malachi 1:3 *And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. 4 Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation (righteous anger; reaction to ingratitude) forever;* church rushes to rebuild Esau when there is a natural disaster. Perhaps they don't rebuild the alters of the idols directly, but they get the enemies of God in pretty good shape so they can rebuild their own alters to idols, then return to resisting and mocking OUR God. (Perhaps a drunken sex crazed party bash in the name of Easter, called Mardi Gras, or a weekend convention for Homosexuals? How Holy!) Thanks, Christians, for rebuilding God's enemies, without them turning from their wicked ways or even calling on the name of the Lord. What about the Christians in the area? God told His people to separate out from them. Either they shouldn't be among that or they shouldn't allow that.
11. God's children are blessed by the Lord God Almighty; church calls a **multitude** to call on the name of the Lord, when they respond, the multitudes are blessed by the lord of the world for serving his lie and affirming the delusion.
12. *Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the **throne of David**, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to **establish it** with judgment and with justice from henceforth even forever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.* And it has NEVER been vacant; Queen Elizabeth II sits there today. She is on the only Throne that hasn't been vacant since David; church ignores this important clue. It has been "established" and explained in the Chapter: "Daniel 70 Weeks." (Currently her son wicked Chuckie sits there.)

13. God said He **will scatter** his children and they would forget who they were; James 1:1 *James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting; Zec 1:19 these are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem;* church says the Edomite Jews are His Children; refuses to seek the Truth to “Prove All Things.”
14. There was the 721 BC captivity of the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom plus more than half of the Southern Kingdom, and the massive **scattering** promised by God; which was the majority of the 12 Tribes; the 586 BC captivity to Babylon and return; then the infiltration and conversion and takeover by the Idumean Edomite Jews into the Jerusalem Temple religion in 132 BC; and the destruction of Jerusalem and the Temple in 70 AD. The church ignores the scattering of the majority of the 12 Tribes and says those Edomite Jews that wandered off after 70 AD are all of God’s chosen 12 Tribes.
15. There are signs from which one can get an idea where the 10 Northern Tribes and much of the 3 Southern Tribes were **scattered**, such as the dispersion over the Caucasus mountains where they were nicknamed Caucasians and like the tribe of Dan in Danmark and the Danube; *Zec 1:19 these are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem;* church has never bothered to take the effort to find the truth because they just don’t care. Instead of a committee to evangelize the other races, how about a committee to seek out our race, the 12 Tribes? No interest?
16. The Bible mentions the **Children of Israel 203 times**, the Children of Jacob 25 times, these are referred to as God’s Children; church doesn’t know who these true Israelites are and refuses to seek the truth, so they cheerfully accept an impostor; *Rev 2:9, Rev 3:9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.*
17. God says 203 times that He is the **God of Israel** and 25 times that He is the God of Jacob, zero times that He is the God of Edom, zero times that He is the God of Ishmael; church says ignore that, we will define who He is the God of when they come to the front of the church.
18. Jesus used the word **Gentile** to mean ethnos, Kindred, tribe, clan, nations, race (meaning bloodline, kin); church uses the modern meaning which is less than 150 years old, that has changed it to mean everyone that is NOT an Edomite Jew.
19. Jesus says the **prodigal son** is God’s children; *Lk 15:24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again;* church says prodigal son can be anyone that wants to be.
20. God says **seek my truth** at least 59 times in the Old Testament and 7 times in the New Testament; *2 Chron 7:14 then if my people, on whom my name is called, should repent, and pray, and seek my face and turn from their evil ways, I also will hear from heaven, and I will be merciful to their sins, and I will heal their land;* church says we have the truth and if you want to join, you must agree with our doctrines and commandments of **men**. *Is 29:13 but in vain do they worship me, teaching the commandments and doctrines of men.* Individually, each church claims it’s those other denominations of churches that have the evil ways, not us.
21. God says **seek my truth** at least 59 times in the Old Testament and 7 times in the New Testament; church insulates members from the truth, and practices protectionism from the truth by the upper echelon; you couldn’t get the truth into today’s Christian church with a bunker buster bomb. *Num 25:18 they are enemies to you by the treachery where in they ensnare you.* And this applies to the church leaders of today.
22. *Heb 10:25 Gather together to encourage one another;* church tries to **prevent questions** or discussions because they don’t understand the truth or have the correct answers.
23. God commands us to **seek Him**, and *1 Th 5:21 prove all things;* in refusing to follow this command, the members of the church are rejecting God.

24. God says to diligently **seek Him**; out of a meager hour Sunday school class, the first half is spent with socializing and administration, what's left is given to God. Solid food for the mature is not an option and should not be mentioned.
25. Jesus said I am the **truth**. Ministers promise salvation and a personal relationship with Jesus, that they can't deliver, because they have refused to seek the truth, which IS Jesus. Without the truth, you don't have Jesus! The church never saved anyone.
26. God chose one **specific race** to serve Him before the foundation of the world, church has never sought "why" or "how" or "who".
27. Bible is a book of **one particular race** which God has chosen for a very specific purpose; church refuses to recognize that, therefore calls everyone to fulfill their purpose, against God's word.
28. God said He declared the **priesthood of Phinehas** forever, because Phinehas stopped the race mixing. Nu 25:13 *And he shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel*; church says interracial marriage is OK.
29. God said: Heb 8:12 *For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their **sins** and their **iniquities** will I remember no more*; God's teaching based on forgiveness; church says we are poor miserable worthless sinners under bondage, a religion of sin. Mind you, this is God's children created in "His image" and forgiven on the cross 2000 years ago, worthy of God's Son to die for, that make up this sorry lot. What is the church saying about the God and His Son that created us and forgave us?
30. The words **Original Sin** are not found in the Bible; but the original sin could have only been committed by the Spiritual Nature of the house of Jacob, while in the Garden of Eden; church makes a religion of condemning its members for sin.
31. Jesus terminated Old Testament Religion of priests and sacrifices and **sin**. Lk 23:45 *And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst* (this is the veil that separated us from the Holy of Holies) Heb 10:8-12 *Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law; Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first that he may establish the second. By whose will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins: but this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down on the right hand of God*; church reinstated sin with a different twist.
32. Jesus said Jn 5:22 *For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son*, and that He, Jesus, judges no man Jn 8:15 *Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man (flesh)* Jn12:47 *And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world (flesh), but to save the world (Gk= kosmon = universe; meaning to save God's Divine Order being manifested as the universe)*; church teaches that God judges everyone and makes a religion of **passing judgments**; condemnation is served on a platter as a church commodity.
33. Jesus said, *neither do I condemn you* to the adulteress who had expressed no repentance and received no moral lecture; church actually makes it a central part of its religion to judge and condemn most sexual activity.
34. Bible calls the **children of God**: Princes, Kings and Gods; church says we are unworthy and even sings songs about our unworthiness.
35. Bible calls the children of God: Princes, Kings and Gods; Ps 82:6 *I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High*. Jn 10:34 *Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?*; church calls them poor miserable sinners.

36. God declared us a **Holy people**: Le 19:2 *Speak to the congregation of the children of Israel, and thou shalt say to them, ye shall be holy; for I the Lord your God am holy.* Does the church acknowledge this holy people and wouldn't that make some of the work done by them, holy work? Or don't they know who God is talking about?
37. We are told our bodies are the **temple of God**; 1 Co 3:16 *Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?* Is this what the church teaches you and encourages you to care for? Do they tell our children not to write graffiti (tattoos) on the temple walls or pierce its walls? (Of course a few churches may.)
38. Jn 2:19-21 *Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days? But he spake of the **temple of his body**;* church says temple is made of bricks and mortar and is in a specific geographical spot in the Mideast and we need to reclaim it.
39. Jesus said eat the bread; drink the wine, to remember me. Lk 22:17-19 *And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves: For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come. And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in **remembrance of me**;* church made it a holy sacrament which is ritual, laws, offerings and disciplines served up with a hardy portion of guilt.
40. Jesus said The Christ would return, Eph 4:12 *For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the **body of Christ**:* ¹³ *Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ:* ¹⁴ *That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;* ¹⁵ *But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ:* ¹⁶ *From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love,* and that Christ is: Jesus (Head) House of Jacob (Body) 1 Cor 12:27 *Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular;* church sits idly by waiting for Jesus to do it on His own. (Perhaps Jesus has been waiting 2000 years for the House of Jacob seed to realize who they are as the Prodigal Son. See Is 49:1-6 in the Greek Septuagint).
41. Jesus said He couldn't speak clearly lest people "understand, repent, and be forgiven," Mk 4:11,12 *Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables: That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them;* church says anyone that calls on the name of the Lord **can be an Israelite** seed of Jacob.
42. God sent the disciples to the **diasporan tribes** of Israel; 1 Pet 1:1 *to the chosen exiles of the dispersion of Pontius, of Galatia, of Cappadocia, of Asia, and of Bithynia* (Gk-Eng Interlinear); church says disciples sent to everyone and what they didn't accomplish then, we will accomplish now.
43. Solomon says "**nothing is new** under the sun" Eccl 1:9 *What is that which has been? The very thing which shall be: and what is that which has been done? The very thing which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun;* church says the world and all things started about 8000 BC.
44. Jesus said *I am **Alpha and Omega**, the beginning and the ending, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty* Rev 1:8; church says Jesus started about 2000 years ago.

45. Jesus said *I am **Alpha and Omega**, the beginning and the ending*; church says we are a New Testament church. This would mean that Jesus, the Alpha and beginning, now starts in the middle and we don't care about anything before the middle. Perhaps when asked if they believe in "God" they would say: We don't believe in the "G" but we believe in the "o" and the "d." Since when did the entire Bible stop being the Word of God? When it became convenient for today's church, maybe, or when some of the Old Testament teachings didn't fit their religion?
46. God says I give you the **stars for signs** Gen 1:14 *and God said, let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, to divide between day and night, and let them be for signs and for seasons and for days and for years*; because of the evil perversion of signs by the Chaldean Mystery Schools of Babylon (horoscope), church says totally ignore all signs and even run from the word astrology. They are correct about Satan's perversion signs and Satan's purpose, but this presents a stumbling block for ignoring God's purpose for signs. Lk 21:11 *Fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.* Lk 21:25 *There shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars.* Also see; Job 9:9 Arcturus, Pleiades, Orion, Chambers of the South; 38:31 Pleiades, Orion; 38:32 Mazzaroth, Arcturus; Am 5:8 Seven stars, Orion; Act 28:11 Castor and Pollux. Who are these signs for?
47. God set up a pattern for the ages with **cycles, seasons, ages**, times; Job 8:8, 9 *For ask of the former generation and search diligently among the race of our fathers; (for we are of yesterday, and know nothing: for our life upon the earth is a shadow;) shall not these teach thee, and report to thee, and bring out words from their heart;* Dan 4:3 *How great are his signs! And how mighty are his wonders! His kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.* Job 29 is a description of the God dominion positive period of heaven, Job 30 is a description of the Satan dominion negative period of world; church says world is 8000 to 10,000 years old and will end when Christ returns. Dan 7:25 *And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws.*
48. Jesus said He didn't know when **end times** would be; Mk 13:32 *But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father;* with obvious and clear reason to a seeker; church doesn't care what the reason was.
49. Col 1:23 *the **gospel**, which ye have heard, and which **WAS preached to every creature** which is under heaven;* 1 Th 1:5 *our gospel came not unto you in word (the Greek Septuagint) only, but also in power (God wrote it in us - Heb 8), and in the Holy Ghost (that lives within God's anointed Elect/Chosen)* 1 Th 1:8 *so that we need not to speak anything.* Ro 10:18 *But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound **WENT into all the earth**, and their words unto the ends of the world.* 1 Jn 2:27 *But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you.* Heb 8:10 ***I** will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts:* church says God failed, **WE** will finish what He couldn't do. **WE** will call a multitude, build mega churches, make a religion out of sending missionaries, hire professional entertainment and promise everyone worldly prosperity. **WE** will get the word out. Maybe we should question some of our practices. Perhaps we should just gather together, that we might encourage one another, thus **EDIFYING the BODY of CHRIST** which Jacob/Israel, the 12 Tribes seed, has been Elected/Chosen by God to serve as participants according to HIS will. When this **CHOSEN BY GOD BODY** becomes of one mind, then the Father, expressing through us, will be able to lead and feed the entire world, much better than we have done by trying to do it without Him. Isn't it time we stop empowering hunger, pain and chaos and try it **HIS WAY**? Even if it requires "each of us" of the elect to read **HIS WORD** and fast and pray?

50. God says a **day** is like a **thousand years** 2 Pet 3:8 *But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day;* church says a day is 24 hours and that's the law. This presents a stumbling block when one searches out the 70 weeks of Daniel which also equals 490 years, or to the church 490 years plus 2000 years in the middle of the week.
51. God says **He will provide** all things; Jn 14:12-14 *Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it ;* the minister and staff take responsibility for this provision; if a radio or TV evangelist so much as mentions the name "Jesus", you can expect a plea for money to follow, and a dun to follow any first gift.
52. Jesus said, *"don't make my Father's house a **house of merchandise**"* (Jn. 2:16), church says it's OK to beg for bucks as long as you do it in Jesus name; free book, calendar, statues, tapes, CDs, and when we receive your gift we will pray for you, put your name on a microfiche that will be put in the oak cross, and we will read your name over the air, which becomes your blessing etc, etc. Perhaps we'll even build a golden calf for you.
53. Giving should be **from the heart** Lk 11:42 *But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone;* church says sign up for "pledge express" so we can take automatic deduction from your credit card, then you won't even have to think about it or exercise your heart or pray that we use it correctly.
54. God says He is the **God of Israel**; church says bring money and my God will Bless anyone. (Yes, the Lord of the world blesses many.) But, why does He say He is the God of Israel if there is no difference from the other races? Church teaches no difference.
55. God says remember your **brothers and sisters**; church gathers money to send to all the non-Israelite people while the Israelite brothers and sisters are left hungry and thirsty.
56. God said do not **worship idols**, 1 Jn 5:21 *Little children, keep yourselves from idols;* church says Pagan goddess of fertility Ishtar (Easter) with the eggs and rabbits won't do any harm, but will make the children want to come to church.
57. God said **wedding** in Ex 19 of God and Israel, therefore bride and bridegroom throughout the Bible; church ignores who the wedding was with and only uses Bride for sermon fodder.
58. God said He was no longer satisfied with shallow activities of religion, (pabulum from the pulpit, still fed on milk), Heb 5:12-14 *For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have **need of milk**, and not of strong meat. For every one that useth milk is unskillful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe. But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil;* and that He would live in Spirit within individuals; church says shallow activities of organized religion a must; more important than seeking His face.
59. Adam and Eve chose to know **good and evil** which referred to the "tree of knowledge of good and evil," an apple was used as a metaphor; church teaches an actual apple was picked from the "tree of knowledge of good and evil."
60. When Adam and Eve chose **good and evil**, God had to produce "evil" and gave them 4 curses: death, pain in childbirth, sweat and toil for bread, and snake crawl on belly. Jesus death on the cross changed none of these curses which would indicate that wasn't what He came for; forgiveness stops the penalty; we still have all four; church says that's what He came for; which is basically discounting the purpose of His death on the cross.

61. According to Hebrews 8, the contract that had been breached was with the bride of Exodus 19, the Israelites, only, which is what Jesus said He came to repair: Heb 8:9 *Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.* Heb 8:6 *But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises.* 7 *For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.* 8 *For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a **new covenant** with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:* 10 *For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:* 11 *And they shall not teach every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest;* the foundation of the church religion should be the “Old Contract” and the “New Contract;” and each member of the Christian church should know the terms and the parties of both contracts and where they are found; church discounts the contracts totally, as though they don’t exist.
62. God’s Divinely inspired word, the Bible, is broken up into 2 parts, the Old Contract and the New Contract; Heb 8:7,8 *For if that **first covenant** had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.* *For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of **Israel** and with the house of **Judah**;* church says testament means “books of the Bible”, no contract; it’s to ALL, including the races that weren’t party to the contract.
63. God says “I will write my laws in your minds and hearts” Heb 8:10 *For this is the **covenant** that I will make with the House of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people;* church says “the doctrines and commandments of **men**” are the law. If you disagree, go find another church.
64. Jesus died to repair the breach the Israelites had caused. They walked away from the Old Contract and turned their backs on God by worshipping other gods, race mixing, and adulterating the race which is considered adultery and ignored God’s commandments. The wages of this sin was death. The Israelites were lost in the guilt of adultery, and God would have lost His Elect, so God **repaired the breach** by sending His Son and redeemed the House of Jacob, which was the race that breached the contract; church has never figured this out.
65. Jesus said: Mt 15:24 *I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the House of Israel;* the church says we don’t know what that means and teaches that He came for ALL. Every time a minister refers to a child of Satan as being one of God’s children, it gives a victory to Satan and a defeat to the Body of The Christ.
66. God says we are not to teach everyone saying **know the Lord**; the extreme opposite of that command is that some churches have ministers in the “business pulpit” teaching “know the Lord” and they admit that they themselves don’t even believe in God. But they reason that this is OK because it brings money in for the synod and them.
67. Jesus said: *And they shall not **teach every man** his neighbor and every man his brother, saying know the Lord* Heb 8:11; the church says send missionaries to the world to teach every man to know the Lord.
68. God says He has His Elect, Is 45:4 *For the sake of my servant Jacob, and Israel mine elect, I will call thee by thy name, and accept thee, but thou hast not known me;* church says **Great Commission** is to call a multitude, instead of finding out who His Elect is. Jer 12:6 *For even*

thy brethren, and the house of thy father (House of the Lord), even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

69. God says you are not to take a **pledge from the poor**, Am 5:11 *Because they have smitten the poor with their fists, and ye have received of them choice gifts* Is 3:14 *and why is it the spoil of the poor in your houses?* Is 3:15 *Why do ye wrong my people, and shame the face of the poor?* De 24:14 *and if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge;* Job 24:9 *They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor;* church says bring in the money, we gotta do God's work, if you can't make ends meet, send us some money, it'll be returned 7 fold; especially the TV and radio ministries. Many are considered as million dollar a week ministries.
70. Col 1:23 *If you remain in the faith having been founded and established and not moving away from the hope of the good news which **you heard, having been proclaimed in all creation under the heaven**, of which I Paul became a minister.* The church says send missionaries, call a multitude.
71. First compilation of books of Old Testament was **Septuagint** in Greek done in 285 BC, from scrolls and notes and memory; church says it was long before that in Hebrew using the Herodian square letter Hebrew text; even though that alphabet was developed during the time of King Herod after 47 BC just prior to Jesus time. 285 BC came before 47 BC.
72. God's Divine Word is the **Septuagint**, in Greek, to a world that speaks Greek due to Alexander the Great; so the world could read the prophecy of the coming Savior, which is the book that Jesus and the disciples quoted from; church says it's in the Masoretic text in Hebrew that appeared 500 to 1000 AD. (Which didn't exist yet at Jesus time.)
73. Rev 1:4 **seven spirits** before His throne; all translations from the Masoretic text list only six spirits in Isaiah 11:2, 3. The first compilation of the Books of the Bible, the Greek Septuagint lists all 7 with the 7th being "Godliness;" church says Septuagint was translated from the Masoretic text, which lists only six.
74. Greek Septuagint states in **Is 49:6** it is a GREAT thing to establish the Tribes of Jacob and to recover the dispersion of Israelites with the Greek word being Mega; all translations from the Masoretic text, which was done by those claiming to be God's chosen Israelites, state it is a SMALL or LITTLE or LIGHT thing; church says **Septuagint** was translated from the Masoretic text, and ignores the dispersion of the House of Jacob.
75. The oldest copies in existence of the Old Testament books are in Greek of the **Septuagint**, there is no evidence of any Hebrew text Old Testament until 900 AD; church says Septuagint was translated from the Masoretic Hebrew text.
76. Lk 3:36 list genealogy as: *Sala; which was the son of Cainan, which was the son of Arphaxad, which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Noe.* In Gen 11:12 It is listed that Arphaxad begot Sala, leaving out Cainan entirely because it was copied from the Masoretic Text where also were changed the dates of 13 of our Ancestors at the age of the birth of their first son by subtracting 100 years each. The **Septuagint** Gen 11:12 agrees with our New Testament Luke 3:36. This is very bold evidence to not even be considered; church says Septuagint was translated from the Masoretic Hebrew text.
77. Jesus spoke **Greek**; church says Hebrew. All original scripture text of the New Testament is written in Greek because that was the language of the disciples and Jesus.
78. John the Baptist said: *I indeed **baptize** you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire* Mt 3:11, Mk 1:8, Lk 3:16; church says must be Baptized with water to be saved.

79. Jesus said: *And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another **Comforter, Holy Spirit**, that he may abide with you forever; Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you Jn 14:16, Jn 15:26, Jn 16:7; church says not important; must baptize with water, and you'll get the Holy Spirit when you decide to ask Jesus into your heart, no matter if you are born from the world or born from above with God's Spiritual nature.*
80. Jesus said: *I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more **abundantly** Jn 10:10; church says after we die it's more abundant.*
81. Jesus said *Let the **dead bury their dead** Mt 8:22, Lk 9:60; church says we will attend the funeral of the "dead in Christ" and even of the Anti-Christ's.*
82. Jesus taught: *Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth Lk 12:14; church teaches prayer of Jabez to enlarge my stuff, and how **to get stuff**, 1 Chron 4:10 *Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast* (stuff). God did and we never hear of Jabez again. (Maybe he was caught up in the world of stuff like the church members that follow him).*
83. Jesus taught **die to the world** Mt 8:20, Lk 9:58 *The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head* Mt 16:26, Mk 8:36 *For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?*; church teaches gain the world and give at least ten percent to the church, and that's the way to get even more of the world.
84. Jesus taught 1 Jn 2:15 **Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world**; church teaches God wants you to have the worldly riches.
85. Jesus never suggested any kind of **religious practices**; church created organized religion out of the doctrines and commandments of **men** and maintaining customs of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church of the dark ages.
86. Jesus said no more priests to stand between them and the Father *And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple **was rent** in the midst* Mt 27:51, Mk 15:38, Lk 23:45; church puts priests, pastors, ministers, elders between direct access and says if you don't agree to satisfy the dictates of the church, you can't become a member.
87. Jesus first miracle created several hundred gallons of **wine**, was accused by some of being a drunkard, Mt 11:19, Lk 7:24, ended His ministry by blessing the wine and asking His friends to think of Him when they drink the wine; church says grape juice and does not understand what the wine represents. The white substance on the grape is a natural yeast. How long can one keep grape juice without refrigeration? What about the parable of old wineskins breaking during fermentation as the grapes turn into wine? Not for over indulgence, but a glass of wine now and then is a healthy blessing from God if one chooses.
88. Jesus called Himself the **Son of Man**, church says Son of God, and doesn't care to understand what Jesus meant, or how it relates to the Living Being Man in Rev 4:7. *and the third beast had a face as a man* (emanation of Spiritual Man that was born from ABOVE into the world).
89. Jesus had **four brothers**, *and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? And his sisters, are they not all with us?* (Mt13:55); church presents Jesus as Mary's only child.
90. Jesus said to hate your mother, father, sisters, brothers, and spouse, and your own life, too. Lk 14:26,27,33 *If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple. So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple*; Jesus is saying to "**die to the worldly attachments**" to follow Him; church preaches just the

- opposite, giving so you will get returns, to enjoy the worldly comforts, and ignores the spiritual lesson given by Jesus. (You can't serve two masters).
91. Jesus says: Mt 12:50, Mk 3:35 *For whosoever shall **do the will** of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother;* in many churches not one single person would greet a visiting brother or sister with as much as a hello. You must earn your way into our clique.
 92. In Acts, they met in small groups in their homes; church says build a bigger sanctuary so we can use it for a **gymnasium** during the week.
 93. Jesus said, *do not **labor for food*** or worry about supplying your daily needs. Lk 12:29-31 *And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind. For all these things do the nations (peoples) of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things. But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you;* church teaches the Christian "work-ethic" and despises those who don't gain wealth and contribute to the church coffers. Most preachers and elders revel in the company of the wealthy and influential members and cater to the "big" givers. One minister told his assistant not to waste time with the poor families, they don't give much, spend your time with these because they give a lot. The assistant left the "business."
 94. Jesus said of the ruler of this world: Jn 14:30 *Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.* 2 Cor 4:4 *In whom the **god of this world** hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.* This is NOT Jesus or His Father; church teaches that Jesus is the LORD of this world.
 95. Jesus says: 1 Cor 11:4 *Every man praying or prophesying, having his **head covered**, dishonoureth his head* (which is Jesus); church says the ones doing that are God's chosen Israelites, Jesus' sheep. (Jews, Catholics and Episcopalians Etc.)
 96. Jesus said: Mt 23:9 *And call **no man your father** upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven;* Catholics and Episcopalians call priests father.
 97. Alone, each are to take responsibility for his own relationship with his Father; Job 9:28 *I quake in all my limbs, for I know that thou wilt not leave me alone as innocent;* church says build bigger buildings, bigger congregations, **follow our rules**, we will guide your Spiritual growth.
 98. Bible says parents are **responsible** for their children's education. Pr 22:6 *Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it;* some Christians leave it to the government and TV to decide how their children should be brought up.
 99. Our worship services used to be conducted with **Reverence (Godliness)**; church says whatever it takes to get the crowd, even rock music.
 100. Jesus says He will give us His peace; many **ministers talk** as though they were paid by the word and have a time limit to earn their salary.
 101. Jesus says He is the way, the truth, and the life. Church says ask Him into your heart, then on Sunday morning the **minister screams** at the children of God, at the top of his voice until he sweats and almost passes out. Yet, he would never scream at his boss or someone at the grocery store or anyone he respected or anywhere other than in front of God's children. This is abusing God's children. Mind you, if Jesus is in their heart, just who is this minister screaming at? Perhaps at Jesus? Does the Bible instruct then to do so?
 102. We are told to read the Bible and seek God; church (radio stations) say we will cram God down your throats and **WE will get you saved**; testifying that the Holy Spirit is incompetent to do what is required.
 103. Jesus says: Jn 14:6 *I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me;* church has **doctrines and commandments of men** that dictate the rules for the

church, that would prevent Jesus Christ himself from teaching a Sunday School class or preaching from the pulpit if He were to return this very day.

104. Bible says **homosexuality** is wrong; church says to them you can be our minister of God's Word to God's children. Ro 1:18-32 god gave them up twice (vs 24 & 26) and gave them over to a reprobate (very screwed up) mind (vs 28); so what purpose would they even have in coming to church in the first place? The minister should show them these verses and ask them: "what is your purpose for being here?"
105. A child of God should not deny his Father; in the 1950's a law was passed that a minister could not **endorse a political candidate** from the pulpit and not one minister has proclaimed a Godly candidate enough to get arrested since. The law was voided in 2017
106. God told Moses in Ex 3:14 that His name was: "***I AM THAT I AM;***" *thus shall ye say to the children of Israel, I AM has sent me to you.* 3:15 *And God said again to Moses, thus shalt thou say to the sons of Israel, The Lord God of our fathers, the God of Abraam, and the God of Isaac, and God of Jacob, has sent me to you: **this is my name for ever**, and my memorial to generations of generations.* Jesus said "Our Father." A virus is creeping into the Christian church within the last 50 years. The introduction of **personal names** for God has snuck under the door. This teaching is from the Chaldean Mystery School of Babylon that in the way you pronounce these names, you will gain the material riches of the world. YHWH is chief among these false names. They are names for the lord of the world, but not for OUR Lord God Almighty. When Moses asked His name, God would have told him if this was one of His many personal names. Jesus would have told the disciples if it were so. If someone changes the name of Baal to different letters, the church just can't run fast enough to embrace the new false names. Read the Bible, ministers.
107. Now we have **Israel Identity groups** that have found out who they really are and instead of seeking the truth and edifying the "Body of Christ" and becoming true expressions and experiences of God, they worship their identity.
108. We have ministers **praying for the negative** such as cancer, diabetes, heart attacks etc. etc. etc. and all we get is more of it. They don't understand to pray for wholeness and good health and wellness instead, so we will get more of that.
109. God says I am the Lord thy God. Jesus says I am the way, the TRUTH, and the life. Can you imagine nailing this on a **church door today**? You would be arrested and taken to court and made to replace the door; church says material property is much more important than God's Truth.

So, does the church prevail against the saints of the most High, and wear out the saints of the most High? You better believe it. Go to a Seminary and try to tell one of the professors that he may be teaching something incorrect. You will be told that you are a radical and need to get back on track. Prevail against the saints of the most High? Oh, Yes! Oh, Yes! God must be crying to the ministers of the Christian churches today to "Let my people go!"

Does this make you want to go back to what was done in the book of Acts, where they met in small groups in their houses and everyone had a chance to comment and ask questions and encourage one another as the Bible directs us to do? Perhaps this is why so many church buildings close each year. However the people will always remain as the Temple of God.

Let us now resume in Daniel:

7:22 until the Ancient of days came, and he gave judgment to the saints of the Most High; and the time came on, and the saints possessed the kingdom.

When the Ancient of days comes, judgment will be given to God's chosen and elect children who have sought after him by reading His Word and Proving All Things and fasting and praying

and, as said in Revelation, after each of the seven churches, the one who overcomes, in spite of false teachings of organized religion.

7:23 And he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom on the earth, which shall excel all other kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and trample and destroy it.

This is the Spiritual Man “The Christ” that was tested and found true, that will be given dominion. Society as we know it today, and worldly values will be trampled and destroyed.

7:24 And his ten horns are ten kings that shall arise: and after them shall arise another, who shall exceed all the former ones in wickedness, and he shall subdue three kings.

The wickedness is not necessarily evil; it is wrong doing by not seeking Truth. Subdue means vanquish, make less intense, reduce, or diminish which is exactly what the Christian church has allowed to happen to the true tribes of Juda, Benjamin and Levi by substituting the false plant in their place and claiming this false plant is the S. Kingdom of Judah.

7:25 And he shall speak words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and shall think to change times and law: and power shall be given into his hand for a time and times and half a time.

The times and law are the ages or eons which are God’s times. Some figure a time and times and a half time is 3.5 years or 3.5 years of days, with a year being 360 days times 3.5 equals 1260 days and each day is as a year which equals 1260 years. This could possibly be when the Masoretic text gained power and was later accepted into the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Universal church, prior to 900 AD. The true 70 weeks of Daniel has been extremely polluted even adding 2000 plus years to a week.

7:26 And the judgment has sat, and they shall remove his dominion to abolish it, and to destroy it utterly.

This judgment will stand and dominion will be taken away from those who stand on the doctrines and commandments of **men** instead of the word of God and organized religion will be consumed and destroyed unto the end. Make no mistake, this is not an indictment or condemnation against God’s true church, the Elect/Chosen children of God. It is a condemnation against the denominational churches and those who boldly stand in leadership roles and piously teach the doctrines and commandments of **men** in opposition to the true word of God, and to those who follow such teachers because through their apathy, they allow blind eyes and deaf ears to justify their complacent seeking of righteousness rather than pursue God’s truth. The White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race “culture” has been demolished beyond recovery and our people are close behind. It’s no longer OK to be white; being white is too racist.

7:27 And the kingdom and the power and the greatness of the kings that are under the whole heaven were given to the saints of the Most High; and his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all powers shall serve and obey him.

The saints of the Most High which are Jesus and the 144,000 Elect will rule over all kingdoms and kings, God’s Kingdom is everlasting, and ALL shall obey Him.

Adam, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, Joshua and the others helped establish the religion of laws under the God of Israel in the Old Testament. Alexander the Great was used by God to conquer and get the world speaking Greek. King Ptolemy then commissioned the writing of the Greek Septuagint in 285 BC. This enabled the world to know about the coming of a Savior. John the Baptist came and announced. Jesus followed and taught forgiveness and did away with the old laws and did not set up an organized religion. Following His death, the Apostles were at some loss as to what to do next, other than continue to teach the tribes that they were sent to

teach. They would meet in houses, break bread and drink wine and talk about Jesus. Many developed a personal relationship with the Father based on their new freedom from bondage. Some were still attracted to the idea of organization and law. Politics abounded then as it does today. In 325 AD at the Council of Nicaea, politics won and under the Pagan Roman Empire the organization and strengthening of the Roman Catholic Church took place. The Christians were usurped into this organized religion under political pressure. In the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church they were taught to bow to the Roman Catholic authority, become organized under them, and accept their formal creed as the only true belief allowable for Christians. All the power, freedom and authority Christ had obtained for them was taken away as priests were set between them and God. The Christian meal was turned into a Holy Sacrament, with the people having a little piece of bread or wafer and the wine was reserved for the priests. The common people became observers and financial supporters of religion while the priests took care of all the God-stuff. Under these rituals, offerings, laws, and disciplines the Christians were led into the dark ages of Christianity which wasn't much different than the Old Testament religion prior to Jesus. Having total dominion over the common people with no balance or checks, the term "wicked as a priest" became a description of the worst offenders in society. In 1517 Martin Luther nailed his 95 Theses to the door at Wittenberg. The 95 Theses were 95 corrections that he was suggesting – almost all dealing with the selling of indulgences, pardons and purgatory, and none of that was changed in the Roman Catholic Church by what Martin Luther did. However, God was using Martin Luther for a higher purpose; **to lead His sheep out of the Catholic Church** and to now encourage and **allow Bibles into the hands of God's children**. Not much else, in Christianity has changed from the politically motivated theological teachings that the Roman church had developed during the dark ages. All Protestant churches of today, including the small independent sects and the various fundamentalists, still teach many of those false teachings of the past, and practice "religion" as their Christianity rather than seeking the Truth and following Jesus. Although, they have advanced to the stage where they profess to know Jesus, they don't really care what His teachings were and they refuse to pursue any real Truths.

Is it any wonder that the Little horn dominion (the church that rose out of the 10 Tribes with much influence from the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church) will be abolished and the Kingdom and power and greatness given to the Saints of most High (God's children)? We always look externally for the cause of the problems or blame Satan for them, when WE are the internal cause.

During the captivity in Egypt, the Pharaoh encouraged God's children away from God and to worship him. Today the church is doing just that by teaching for doctrines the commandments of **men**. The leaders of the church need to make a decision to start teaching God's Truth from the Bible OR just as the Pharaoh had to do, they need to let God's people go.

PREPARING THE BRIDE

Robert D Steffens

4-22-09, rev 8-21-09, 4-3-13

Imagine you are attending a wedding in a church. The groom has come out and is standing anxiously in the front of the church, waiting. The wedding march begins to play. The doors at the back of the church swing open. Much to everyone's surprise, there are about a dozen women, fighting to see who will put on the white wedding dress and walk down the aisle. The groom inquires as to what's happening. The answer returns to him, "Well, all of these women each want to be the bride." "But, I chose/elected who the bride will be, he says. Together, the bride and I have a covenant/testament/agreement/contract that she will be my bride. Where is she?" he asked agitatedly? "She is sitting over there because she believed the others when they told her that they were going to be the bride." "Don't they think I will know whom I chose to be my bride?" he asks. "Tell all the women back there to leave the church immediately. Find the one that I chose to be the bride and tell her to leave the church immediately, also. Since she didn't take me seriously, there will be no wedding. I'm sorry, please tell the guests to leave."

You probably haven't attended a wedding like that...yet. But, are you about to? When those doors opened at the back of the church, there was only one woman that already had put on the white wedding dress and was properly and perfectly prepared to be the bride. The groom saw her and recognized her and smiled. Yes, this is the one, as his heart danced with joy and love and the anticipation of holding her in his arms. He knew her. She was the one he had chosen. But even more important, SHE KNEW that she was his bride. Long before the wedding dress was even purchased, SHE KNEW that she would be his bride. That was one of the first things that happened, even before the wedding plans were made, the invitations were sent out, or a date was set, SHE KNEW.

Rev 19:7 *Let us rejoice and exult, and give the glory to Him, because came the wedding of the Lamb and the wife of Him prepared herself.* Or THE BRIDE HAS MADE HERSELF READY! This does NOT say that God made the bride ready as most Christians sit in church waiting for God to do it all. Wouldn't the first step be for the bride to KNOW that SHE is the bride? We are extremely close to the end of the age, and the bride doesn't even know that SHE is the one that has been chosen to be the bride. There is a liar and deceiver (Jn 8:44, Rev 2:9, Rev 3:9) doing what a liar and deceiver does best: lying and deceiving, and claiming to be the bride. But that's not the worst part. The true bride is standing there believing and pointing a finger at the liar and deceiver, and proclaiming, "Yes, they are the bride!" When the wedding march begins, what will the groom do?

1. Will He marry the liar and deceiver that He did NOT chose to be His bride, but claim that they were chosen by Him to be His bride?

2. Will He tell the true bride, whom He had chosen, that it didn't matter that she didn't care enough about Him to find out that SHE was whom He had chosen to be His bride, and marry her anyway?

3. Will He tell the liar and deceiver and His intended bride to leave the building, that there will be NO WEDDING, due to lack of interest by the intended chosen bride?

One of the first and very important steps for the wedding is for the bride to KNOW that SHE and no one else is supposed to be the bride. Until she makes herself ready by KNOWING, there will be no wedding. No side door, no secret passage, she will come in the front door and no other, because she KNOWS who she is.

There are some truths that the Christian church refuses to put on the table and address. Who made the church the arbiter of what God has set up as His Divine Order, as to what part of His word the church should accept and what part of His word the church should not accept? That is God's

choice and He tells us in the Bible what His word is. If God chose us before the foundation of the world, to be His expression and experience here in this manifestation, then shouldn't we express and experience His mind instead of our own mind? After all, that's why we were kicked out of the garden. Instead of BELIEVING the invisible mind of the invisible God and expressing Him, we BELIEVED our own minds and therefore turned the Garden of Eden into this hellish world. Now we sit back idly waiting for Him to save us from our own wicked doings. We believe and practice this waiting, and when God fixes our error, we will call it Salvation. WE are the Bride of God. In Rev 19:7 we are told that the Wife or Bride Made Herself Ready. That implies that WE must do something. Perhaps the something that we must do and WILL DO is to stop BELIEVING our own wicked minds and go back to BELIEVING God's mind. First we have to realize the word "believe" is a verb, a word showing action, or doing something.

Isn't it a strange and peculiar phenomenon that when we continue to do what we've always done, we continue to get what we've always gotten? Look at the chaos around the entire world. The economy has soured, people can't find jobs to feed their families, starvation has been around a long time and is now reaching new levels, gas prices and heating fuels are out of reach for many, we turn to entertainment to escape and all we have is perverse programming with sex, violence, homosexuality, abortion promotion, greed and there seems to be no end to the wickedness. The anger and rage seems to be bursting at the seams as we witness sporadic acts of violence in our society. The Christian church surveys all this and declares: "let's have some more revivals like the millions we have had before. We need to bring more people into our churches, which aren't solving the problems now. Maybe if we get more people doing the same thing, we will get a different result."

It's time we need to pause from what we have been doing since our Sunday school lessons as children and ask: How is it working for us? Are we sure that we are doing what we need to do to make God's Bride ready? The narrow path that each one of us is to walk individually is not a path that the whole congregation can walk together. It is a path where we have to sit down in a quiet place in our homes, with all Spiritual distractions turned off, and open the Bible and pray for guidance from the Holy Spirit to bring us understanding. Then diligently and passionately seek God. 1 Th 5:21 tells us to Prove ALL things, and keep that which is good. What if the Holy Spirit guides you to some understanding which disagrees with your previous Sunday school lesson beliefs? Should you just ignore it? It's hard to find someone today who will deny that we are very near the end of this age. The Bible says in the end times all things will be made known, the hidden mysteries of the Bible will be made known and the mysteries of God will be made known. *Mysteries* is mentioned at least 16 times in the New Testament alone and the *Hidden things* is mentioned at least 20 times, yet many ministers claim there is nothing more that we need to know or there is nothing that we don't know. What has been made known to you or anyone in your congregation that they didn't learn in Sunday school as children? If the answer is nothing, then either we are not near the end of the age, or the Bible is wrong, or you are not making yourself ready as the Bride of God. You need to strongly consider the third option.

We sing Hymns and insert in our prayers; "Praise God from whom all Blessings Flow" and "To God be the Glory," along with many other praises and thanks. We acknowledge that He created ALL things. We depend upon Him in our times of joy and our times of sorrow. But yet we limit Him by ignoring or refusing to seek out some of His Truths. We only accept what the Christian church teaches as being valid. We haven't proven that it's the whole truth as we are commanded to do in 1 Th 5:21. We have just blindly accepted it. That was our only option if we wanted to join that particular denomination. We are aware of the many, many different denominations today. We know that each one has at least some different beliefs, but have we ever searched to see which denomination is the correct one according to the word of God in the Holy Bible? "Mine is of course, because it's what I've been taught since I was a child." Does that make it the truth? If you and your congregation and your

church are doing what you are supposed to do to prepare the Bride for God, then why hasn't He healed our nation? Why is He still waiting for us to turn from our wicked ways? How long will we keep doing what we've always done? How much worse will the world have to get, before we start seeking His Truth instead of the doctrines and commandments of men? How long will we BELIEVE our own minds before we return to BELIEVING God's mind and His righteousness?

The stumbling block before us, for preparing the Bride for God, is that we don't know who the Bride is according to the word of God and according to whom God said it is and according to the invisible mind of God. We know that "man" says it's anyone that wants to be, including those that God has called His enemies. How is BELIEVING "man's" mind, working for us? I'd say, not too well.

Over 228 times God tells us that He is the God of Jacob/Israel, the House of Jacob seed, the Israelites. Not once are we told that He is the God of Edom or of Ishmael. Yet we don't seem to know who He is the God of, since we haven't sought it or proven it, and being told by God 228 times is apparently not enough if the minister has told us something different. Consider that there is a controversy over who the House of Jacob is versus who the Israelites are. Whether it's either one of these or both, it's still less than the ALL that we have been taught. Make no mistake; God did create ALL things. This is not the question. The question is: can WE allow God the power to give different assignments to the different peoples and different things that He created? If not, maybe we should.

If God chose the House of Jacob before the foundation of the world, maybe He actually had a reason for doing it. Could we allow that He may have had a reason? We are told in the Bible that if we hold a thought in our mind, BELIEVE it, and then speak it in the word from our tongue, that we will see it manifest before our eyes. (i.e. "Move mountain," and the mountain will move.) What if that is an inherent quality that God chose to assign to the seed of the House of Jacob? What if that is the quality that He has written in the minds and hearts of ONLY the seed of the House of Jacob, in Hebrews chapter 8? Can we allow that or should we correct God? What if this quality works only when enough of the House of Jacob realizes who they really are and stands up boldly as "One Mind in Unity" to the responsibility of expressing God's invisible mind, instead of expressing their own mind? Along with this, it may require letting go of some of the world, as Jesus tried to show us. We could then say to the whole world, "be fed," and the whole world would be fed, and hunger and starvation would perish, just like when Jesus fed the 5000 and the 4000, and they were filled. On the other hand, this seed of the House of Jacob is the most persecuted people on earth FOR THE NAME OF JESUS. Don't confuse this with someone who might be persecuted for distasteful or despicable actions. That is NOT the same as being persecuted for the name of Jesus. Also, recognize that if those doing the persecuting succeed and terminate the race of the House of Jacob, by race mixing, wars, homosexuality, and ignorance, those that God appointed to BELIEVE His invisible mind into manifestation would perish and the entire manifestation of the universe, including the persecutors, would cease. That's what God sent His Son to prevent. Doesn't this make it necessary then, for the seed of the House of Jacob to come out of the darkness and into the light, to seek and find and acknowledge who they are as God's Elect?

The word Israelite has been polluted. In the 1st book of the Bible, Genesis, there are 12 Tribes of Jacob. In the last book of the Bible, Revelation, there are 12 Tribes of Jacob, sealed. Throughout the Old Testament, the word Israelite was applied to all 12 Tribes of Jacob. Yet today the word Israelite, applies to only a false plant that God put in Jerusalem after 580 BC. Does anyone care where the real 12 Tribes went? The Northern Kingdom has NEVER been referred to as Judeans. God said He would scatter them. That doesn't mean they perished. He also said He would gather them. That means they still exist somewhere. Shouldn't the leaders/shepherds/ministers of our Christian churches address this? They ONLY address Israel as being the Tribe of Juda or Judeans, which it no longer is. WHY do they ignore the true 12 Tribes? WHY?

In Genesis chapter 1 God created everything. In Genesis 2:3 *And God blessed the seventh day and sanctified it, because in it He ceased from all His works which God began to do*. In Gen 1, God created His Divine Order which is the Cosmos or Universe. At this point He was holding it in His invisible mind. In Gen 2:19 *And God formed yet farther out of the earth all the wild beasts of the field and all the birds of the sky, and He brought them to Adam, to see what he would call them, and whatever Adam called any living creature, that was the name of it*. If it was all done in Gen 1, as the Christian church swears it was, why did God have to form yet farther out of the earth? This may be the only indication we have of why God chose Jacob and his seed before the foundation of the world. Adam was not just the name for one man. Adam was Jesus as the Head and Jacob and his seed, as the Body of The Christ. This is part of the Throne of God that is revealed in Revelation. It is this throne, which includes “Jacob before the foundation of the world,” that BELIEVED the invisible mind of God into manifestation. The result manifested the Garden of Eden which was the “Divine Order” that God set up in His invisible mind, using the Throne of God as His creative tool. Then “Man” fell short, missed the mark, or failed to witness God’s invisible mind = “amartia” = error, offense, sin; versus the opposite “martyr” = to witness. We stopped BELIEVING (witnessing) the mind of God and started BELIEVING our own minds and pursuing our own desires of this world. Heb 3:17 *But with whom was He angry 40 years? Was it not with those who sinned? Heb 3:19 we see they were not able to enter* (then Promised Land, next time Heaven) *because of unBELIEF*. The only ones that could do this sin (failing to witness) are the ones that God chose to witness, being the House of Jacob. Heb 4:3 *we enter into the rest, the ones having believed* (witnessed the invisible mind of God as they were assigned by God to do). By not recognizing that WE are the seed of the 12 Tribes, we deny our responsibility as God’s Elect and continue serving the master called “world” instead of serving OUR God. This way we go a-whoring and fornicating and serving Baal. The Bible clearly states that some are born of Spirit and some are born of flesh. We are trying to evangelize those born of the flesh into our Spiritual bodies by calling the multitudes born of flesh into our congregations to help us BELIEVE the invisible mind of God. It was OUR assignment from God to BELIEVE His invisible mind as WE perform OUR duty in OUR part of the Throne of God. Jacobs’s seed, with Jesus as the Head has been doing this since the foundation of the world. God didn’t give OTHERS that assignment. We can’t over-rule God and give OTHERS that assignment and we should stop trying and start doing what He assigned US to do. It isn’t hatred of others or being better than others. We are simply servants and slaves to the Lord God Almighty and we need to wake up to that fact and start serving Him the way we should. Let go of the cookie world and take your hand out of the cookie jar that is holding you captive and start serving the Lord God Almighty.

How do we know if we are the seed of the House of Jacob? This is something that each person should seek for himself. There is a lot of evidence that exists if one looks. Also, it is only the House of Jacob that has God’s New Covenant written in their minds and hearts. Galatians 5 makes it very clear but the Christian church says that anyone can choose to be good or bad, and that certainly invalidates the message of Galatians 5. Who, in the world, expresses the fruit of the Spirit? Who, in the world, expresses the fruit of the flesh? That should explain a lot right there.

In Exodus 19 through 31, we have the wedding ceremony that was set up by God. We use this ceremony to this very day with our weddings between man and woman. (Details in Contract chapter.) Search out who the parties were. They were in the desert, away from the rest of the world. For certain it didn’t include the Pharaoh and the Egyptians or the Edomites who blocked Jacob’s passage. So, who did it include?

We should seek out “who” the New Testament was really written to. You will find it was written to the seed of the House of Jacob. Many of the seed of the House of Jacob think it was written to someone other than themselves and because of what God wrote into their minds and hearts, and their love for Him, they will do anything to include themselves. They invented the “sinner’s prayer” and are

convinced that it's their key to salvation, if they ask Jesus into their heart. If that's all it takes, why wouldn't Satan and his children and all of God's enemies and the goats and tares say the sinner's prayer and have eternal life? "Look, God, at all the goats and tares WE have converted for you." Perhaps there is some value in doing this, but it is hard to imagine that it will make one become born of the seed of Jacob, if he wasn't already. The church teaches if you give a drink to the thirsty, that makes you a sheep, and if you don't, that makes you a goat. In Jn 3:1-8 Nicodemus was close when he asked if he must re-enter his mother's womb and be born again. But what he missed is that he must re-enter his mother's womb and be born from a seed of Jacob womb. Jesus made this perfectly clear when He said one must be BORN OF THE SPIRIT FROM ABOVE. He then further explained, "That which is born of flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Don't marvel that I said to you, it is necessary for you to be born from above." Above = another = from above, from a higher place, from the first or beginning, from the source. Jesus didn't tell him how he could be chosen by God before the foundation of the world, because that was already done with the House of Jacob, and what is, IS. And, WE didn't do it or choose it. God did. It just IS.

At the time of Jesus' birth, there were only some of the Southern Kingdom (a small part of Juda, Benjamin and some Levites and a few from the 10 Tribes) left in Israel. Who were they sent to? They were told not to go certain places. They were told to go to the scattered Tribes of the Northern Kingdom. If you wonder where the Northern Kingdom went, just look at where the disciples were sent.

Much emphasis is put on the blood. In Communion we remember the blood. Has anyone considered that it may be the bloodline from the seed, being Jesus and Jacob that we are acknowledging? Since Jesus is the Head and the seed of Jacob is the Body and together we are one in "The Christ," wouldn't that make sense? Begot, Begot, Begot is genealogy. 1 Cor 1:9 *Faithful is God through whom you were called into the fellowship of the Son of Him, Jesus Christ the Lord, of US.*

We all have different knowledges, abilities and talents. It is only when we, as the Body, bring all the different knowledges, abilities and talents together, as "One Mind" in unison, that we become whole in the One Christ. Then our Head, Jesus will have something to return to: The Christ Body. We must be alert that we eliminate the world knowledges and abilities which would cause pollution and confound our thoughts and activities.

Serving God: what's that all about? We go to church, teach Sunday school, call the multitudes, get 'em saved, be good, pray, give money, love God and Jesus, and love our neighbor. We pray the prayer of Jabez to enlarge our territory and give us stuff and make us rich. Then we die and get our prize; we get to see Jesus and we get to see mama and daddy and old friends. Is that what our existence is all about? Could God have more than this in mind for us? Or what if you get to heaven and God tells you that He needs to send you out again? Or what if He assigns you some responsibilities? Would you still want to go? We spend more time asking God to serve us than we spend seeking Him and trying to find out who His chosen really are and what the "big picture" of His Divine Play is. It's written in the Holy Bible and we are participating in it. We should be wondering what we might do to serve Him better toward righteousness and Godliness. Would we be willing to die to this material world of physical, emotional and intellectual natures or do we just set the bar at a comfortable level that we can easily step over?

Time is getting short. Liberal, godless, one-sided newspapers are folding. Slapstick, ridiculing, cutting, deprecating humor is out of style, TV is losing its audience. Hollywood is in financial trouble. People are rejecting food additives, chemicals and processed food. They are looking for more than "just world" can offer. They are turning to churches, but they are not getting fed the truth. They are becoming confounded. The Holy Spirit is becoming active in many people each and every day. Things are happening. Will you be playing an active role? Do you have anything better to

do? Oh, dear! Let's call some revivals. How many minutes a day do you listen for the guidance of the Holy Spirit, or do you expect it to shout over the activities you are involved in?

This is just a start of the many hidden truths that you should be seeking and PROVING for yourself. If you are one that God has written His laws in your mind and heart, you will have a strong desire to search these things out and to seek Him.

Just because you read this article, doesn't make it the TRUTH. You have to seek and prove it, before it can become your truth. If you had been doing that all along, we wouldn't have so many fables and myths in our Christian churches today. Every person in the congregation should have brought the sword of truth against our pastors-ministers-shepherds-leaders who try to tell us anything different than the Word of God.

THE BEAST vs OVERCOMER

A WORD STUDY ON THERIA

Robert D Steffens

Feb 20, 09 (rev 7-28-09, 5-19-10, 10-24-10, 4-11-13, 12-14-14, 10-26-15, 7-20-17)

BEAST (theria)

Including: BIRD (peteinois) and REPTILE (erpetois)

We don't speak or visualize in symbols, therefore it is difficult for us to understand when it is done in that manner, such as it is done in the Bible. Also, the depth of the Bible is like an onion. When you get through one layer, there is another deeper layer below it. The book of Revelation alone displays that. There is more than one level of understanding. Rev 4:7 describes the 4 natures of God's design; the physical, emotional, intellectual and Spiritual natures. The battle of Armageddon may be fought on all or each of the 4 levels or natures. The complexity of this is difficult to understand and comprehend as we are accustomed to trying to lump all four together. Here, we are only dealing with the Spiritual level. The Bible is the story of the House of Jacob, God's Children; NO ONE else. **The battle of the Spiritual nature is with and within us. It is NOT an external battle** with any of the other races or countries, as many people might think. **We alone hold and control that power which is within us and always has been.** Why in the end of the age, would we look to any other peoples or races or nations as having that power over us? Our error was in thinking they did. We are the ones that "fell short," and "missed the mark" that created this chaos, not them. We were forgiven on the cross for creating this chaos, yet we continue creating it due to our lack of knowledge. **WE need to stop thinking the lie, and find the power within us that is the power of "THE CHRIST."** Lk 5:24 *But in order that you may know that the "Son of Man" has authority on earth...* **When we realize that WE are the Sons of Man, the Spiritual Man Nature born from above, with Jesus as our Head, then we will have overcome.**

This article has 3 different levels. It wasn't intended that way, but it's the way the Holy Spirit led and guided it. First: It started out as a simple word study. There is great value in looking at all the ways a word is used throughout the Bible. This gives a more complete understanding of what is really meant by the word. The Greek word "theria" is used throughout the Bible. It means beast, or a two legged beast but is different than what we would think of as a lion or a wild boar or cow, therefore it warranted a word study to look at all the sentences where the word was used. It appears that it is the earth man with the physical and emotional natures only, without the intellectual or the Spiritual nature from above that God inserted into the House of Jacob seed. Ge 1:24-25. The "male and female He made them" in verse 27 has the three natures of physical, emotional and intellectual but not the Spiritual nature. Only the seed of the House of Jacob has all four which includes the Spiritual nature. Heb 8.

Second: Half way into the word study, it appeared that many of the times the word "theria" was used, that it was accompanied by the words "peteinois" and "erpetois" to such an extent that it looked valuable to seek the way the three words were used together and why. Soon it became clear that they were being used together as symbols to describe the 3 world natures of physical, emotional and intellectual as God was speaking to or through His Spiritual Man, being the House of Jacob seed, His Elect. By relating the 3 symbols to the 3 natures of world, the picture of what God was trying to convey to us, started to become clearer. We now see that God is warning His Spiritual Man, children/Elect, about becoming attached to the 3 world natures that could devour us.

Third: Following this method of using the 3 world natures instead of the symbols while reading the book of Revelation, unraveled some of the mysteries of the Revelation. The battle in Revelation on the Spiritual level for God's children, Elect, is for them to come to an awareness that they are the Body of The Christ (and the liar and deceiver that claimed to be, isn't) and that they need to stop focusing on the other 3 world natures and get back to focusing on the Spiritual nature. It was their Spiritual nature fallen short from righteousness which powered the three world natures, after all, and empowered the Anti-Christ. In the same way it will be their realization, understanding and awakening that commands "Peace be still" to the three world natures and then the wind and waves and chaos will subside. The most amazing part is that it was within us all the time, just like Jesus told us. Job 40:27 *But thou shalt lay thy hand upon him (Serpent-Satan, our fallen short thought) once, remembering the war that is waged by his (our) mouth; and let it not be done any more.* The danger with the House of Jacob seed obtaining this understanding is that they could easily abuse it, although the understanding itself should prevent that abuse.

These 4 natures are the same natures that are described in Rev 4:7, Rev 13:2, Dn 7:3-7, the 4 Seraphs in Is 6:1-3, the 4 Cherubs in Ezk 1 and 10, Ho 2:12, 18, Ho 13:7, Ps 22, Acts 11:6, and although you won't recognize it until you read the chapter on Job, the 4 natures are in Job 2:11. These four natures must have been quite a sight to behold. That's why they are given different names: as beasts, living beings, living creatures, cherubims and seraphs depending on the one seeing them. These are defined more clearly in the chapter "The Four Natures of God".

FOUR BEASTS / LIVING BEINGS SYMBOLS

| Natures | <u>Spiritual</u> | <u>Intellect</u> | <u>Emotional</u> | <u>Physical</u> | |
|-------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|-----------------|--------------------|
| Re 4:7 | Man | Eagle | Calf | Lion | (beast) |
| Re 13:2 | Throne | Leopard | Bear | Lion | (beast) |
| Jb 2:11 | Job | Zophar | Bildad | Eliphaz | (friends) |
| Ps 22 | Jesus | Unicorn | Bulls | Lion | |
| Ez 1:10 | Man | Eagle | Ox | Lion | (living creatures) |
| Ez 10:14 | Man | Eagle | Cherub | Lion | (cherubims) |
| Da 7:3-7 | 4th Beast | Leopard | Bear | Lion | (beasts) |
| Ho 2:12, 18 | Lord | Birds | Beasts | Reptiles | |
| Ho 13:7 | Lord thy God | Leopard | Bear | Lion | |
| Is 6:1-3 | Seraphs | Seraphs | Seraphs | Seraphs | (6 winged) |
| Ac 11:6 | Peter | Birds | Beasts | Reptiles | |

As one warms up their body before vigorous exercise, it may also be advantageous to warm up one's mind before an awakening. The first part of this article may seem a bit tedious and boring. Please don't skip it, though, as you may miss the Spiritual awakening that can only be brought about by the Holy Spirit guiding you. It's been a long time coming and a few extra minutes may make the difference for you.

Ge 1:24 *And God said, let the earth bring forth the living creature according to its kind, **quadrupeds** (tetrapoda Gk 5073 quadruple, fourfold) and **reptiles** (erpeta) and **wild beasts** (theria) of the earth according to their kind, and it was so.*

Ge 1:25 *And God made the **wild beasts** (theria) of the earth according to their kind, and **cattle** (ktene) according to their kind, and all the **reptiles** (erpeta) of the earth according to their kind, and God saw that they were good.*

Ge 1:27 *And God made man, according to the image of God He made him, male and female He made them.*

Ge 1:30 *And to all the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the earth, and to all the **flying creatures** (peteinois) of heaven, and to every **reptile** (erpeto) creeping on the earth, which has in itself the breath of life, even every green plant for food; and it was so.*

Ge 2:19 *And God formed yet farther out of the earth all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field, and all the **birds** (peteina) of the sky, and He brought them to Adam, to see what he would call them, and whatever Adam called any living Creature, that was the name of it. This is the first hint of the use of the “Creative” Throne of God. Adam is the Adamic race of the Spiritual Man Nature born from above, before the foundation of the world, later put into the House of Jacob race. (Is 42:1, 44:1-3, 59:20-21, 63:11) They are holding God’s thought in their mind, BELIEVING it, confessing with their tongue, and causing it to appear as the manifestation of the universe that all creation perceives, which God appointed/assigned them to do.*

Ge 2:20 *And Adam gave names to all the **cattle** (ktenos Gk 2934 beasts, cattle) and to all the **birds** (peteinois Gk 4071 birds, fowl) of the sky, and to all the wild **beasts** (theriois Gk 2342 brute, brutish man) of the field, but for Adam there was not found a help like to himself.*

Ge 3:1 *Now the **serpent** (ophis Gk 3789 artful malicious person, cunning, serpent, devil, Satan) was the most crafty of all the **brutes** (therion Gk 2342 brutish man, wild beasts) on the earth, which the Lord God made, and the **serpent** (ophis) said to the woman, Wherefore has God said, eat not of every tree of the garden? Notice the serpent or Satan was the craftiest of all the theria, but lacked the Spiritual Nature.*

Ge 3:14 *And the Lord God said to the **serpent** (ophei Gk 3789 malicious person), because thou hast done this thou art cursed above all **cattle** (ktenon Gk 2934 beasts, cattle) and all **brutes** (therion Gk 2342 brutish man) of the earth, on thy breast and belly thou shalt go, and thou shalt eat earth all the days of thy life. Prior to this, he was upright as in Job 1:7.*

Ge 6:20 *And of all **cattle** (ktenon) and of all **reptiles** (erpeton) and of all wild **beasts** (therion), even of all flesh, thou shalt bring by pairs of all, into the ark, that thou mayest feed them with thyself: male and female they shall be. Ktenon beasts are separated out from theria.*

Ge 6:21 *Of all winged **birds** (peteion) after their kind, and of all **cattle** (ktenon) after their kind, and of all **reptiles** (erpeton) creeping upon the earth after their kind, pairs of all shall come in to thee, male and female to be fed with thee.*

Ge 7:14 *And all the wild **beasts** (theria) after their kind, and all **cattle** (ktene) after their kind, and every **reptile** (erpeton) moving itself on the earth after its kind, and every flying **bird** (peteion) after its kind, went in to Noe into the ark, pairs, male and female of all flesh in which is the breath of life.*

Ge 7:21 *And there died all flesh that moved upon the earth, of **flying creatures** (peteion) and **cattle** (ktenon), and of wild **beasts** (therion), and every **reptile** (erpeton) moving upon the earth, and every man.*

Ge 8:1 *And God remembered Noe, and all the wild **beasts** (therion), and all the **cattle** (ktenon), and all the **birds** (peteion), and all the **reptiles** (erpeton) that creep, as many as were with him in the ark, and God brought a wind upon the earth, and the water stayed.*

Ge 8:17 *And with the wild **beasts** (theria) as many as are with thee, and all flesh both of **birds** (peteion) and **beasts** (ktenon), and every **reptile** (erpeton) moving upon the earth, bring forth with thee: and increase ye and multiply upon the earth.*

Ge 8:19 *And all the wild **beasts** (theria) and all the **cattle** (ktene) and every **bird** (peteion), and every **reptile** (erpeton) creeping upon the earth after their kind, came forth out of the ark.*

Ge 8:20 *And Noe built an altar to the Lord, and took all clean **beasts** (ktenon), and of all clean **birds** (peteion), and offered a whole burnt-offering upon the altar. Notice: not theria, although some theria have been known to eat other humans.*

Ge 9:2 *And the dread and the fear of you shall be upon all the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the earth, on all the **birds** (peteina) of the sky, and on all **things moving** (kinoumeva) upon the earth, and upon all the **fishes** (echthuas) of the sea, I have placed them under your power.*

Ge 9:5 *For your blood of your lives will I require at the hand of all wild **beasts** (therion), and I will require the life of man at the hand of his brother man.*

Ge 9:10 *and with every **living creature** (psuche Gk 5590 inanimate being, spirit, zao Gk 2227 life) with you, of **birds** (orneon Gk 3732 bird, fowl) and of **beasts** (ktenon), and with all the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the earth, as many as are with you of all that come out of the ark.*

Ge 34:23 *And shall not their **cattle** (ktene) and their **herds** (tetrapoda), and their possessions, be ours?*

Ge 37:20 *Now then come, let us kill him, and cast him into one of the pits; and we will say, an evil wild **beast** (therion) has devoured him; and we shall see what his dreams will be.*

Ge 37:33 *It is my son's coat, an evil wild **beast** (therion) has devoured him; a wild **beast** (therion) has carried off Joseph.*

Ex 8:16 *and there shall be lice both upon man, and upon **quadrupeds** (tetraposi), in all the land of Egypt.*

Ex 9:9 *and let it become dust over all the land of Egypt, and there shall be upon men and upon **beasts** (tetrapoda), sore blains breaking forth both on men and on **beasts** (tetraposin), in all the land of Egypt.*

Ex 23:11 *But in the seventh year thou shalt let it rest, and leave it, and the poor of thy nation shall feed; and the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field shall eat that which remains: thus shalt thou do to thy vineyard and to thine olive yard.*

Ex 23:29 *I will not cast them out in one year, lest the land become desolate and the **beasts** (theria) of the field multiply against thee.*

Le 7:11 *And whatsoever soul shall touch any unclean thing, either of the uncleanness of a man, or of unclean **quadrupeds** (tetrapodon), or any unclean abominable thing, and shall eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, which is the Lord's, that soul shall perish from his people.*

Le 11:26 *And whichever among the **beasts** (ktenos) divides the hoof and makes claws, and does not chew the cud, shall be unclean to you; every one that touches their dead bodies shall be unclean till evening.*

Le 11:27 *And every one among all the wild **beasts** (theriois) that moves upon its fore feet, which goes on all four, is unclean to you; every one that touches their dead bodies shall be unclean till evening.*

Le 11:39 *And if one of the **cattle** (ktenon) die, which it is lawful for you to eat, he that touches their carcasses shall be unclean till evening.*

Le 11:46 *This is the law concerning **beasts** (ktenon) and **birds** (peteinion) and every **living creature** (psuches) moving in the water and every **living creature** (psuches) creeping on the earth; Such as what should and should not be eaten.*

Le 17:13 *And whatever man of the children of Israel, shall take any animal in hunting, **beast** (therion), or **bird** (peteinion), which is eaten, then shall he pour out the blood, and cover it in the dust.*

Le 18:23 *Neither shalt thou lie with any **quadruped** (tetrapoun) for copulation, to be polluted with it: neither shall a woman present herself before any **quadruped** (tetrapoun) to have connection with it; for it is an abomination.*

Le 20:15 *And whosoever shall lie with a **beast** (tetrapodi), let him die the death; and ye shall kill the **beast** (tetrapoun).*

Le 20:16 *And whatever woman shall approach any **beast** (ktenos), so as to have a connection with it, ye shall kill the woman and the **beast** (ktenos): let them die the death, they are guilty.*

Le 25:7 *And for thy **cattle** (ktenesi), and for the wild **beasts** (theriois) that are in thy land, shall every fruit of it be for food.*

Le 26:6 *And I will give peace in your land, and ye shall sleep, and none shall make you afraid; and I will destroy the evil **beasts** (theria) out of your land, and ye shall pursue your enemies, and they shall fall before you with slaughter.*

Le 26:22 *And I will send upon you the wild **beasts** (theria) of the land, and they shall devour you, and shall consume your **cattle** (ktene): and I will make you few in number, and your ways shall be desolate.*

Le 27:27 *And every first born which shall be produced among thy **cattle** (ktenesi) shall be the Lord's. But if he should redeem an unclean **beast** (tetrapodon), according to its valuation, then he shall add the fifth part to it, and it shall be his; and if he redeem it not, it shall be sold according to its valuation.*

Nu 35:3 *And the cities shall be for them to dwell in, and their enclosures shall be for their **cattle** (ktenesin) and all their **beasts** (tetraposin).*

De 7:22 *And the Lord thy God shall consume these nations before thee by little and little: thou shalt not be able to consume them speedily, lest the land become desert and the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field be multiplied against thee.*

De 28:26 *And your dead men shall be food to the **birds** (peteinois) of the sky, and to the **beasts** (theriois) of the earth; and there shall be none to scare them away.*

De 32:24 *They shall be consumed with hunger and the devouring of **birds** (orneon), and there shall be irremediable destruction (downfall): I will send forth against them the teeth of wild **beasts** (therion), with the rage of serpents creeping on the ground.*

Jos 23:5 *And the Lord our God, he shall destroy them before us, until they utterly perish; and he shall send against them the wild **beasts** (theria) until he shall have utterly destroyed them and their kings from before you; and ye shall inherit their land, as the Lord our God said to you.*

1Sa 17:44 *And the Philistine said to David, come to me, and I will give thy flesh to the **birds** (peteinois) of the air, and to the **beasts** (ktenesi) of the earth.*

1Sa 17:46 *And the Lord shall deliver thee this day into my hand; and I will slay thee, and take away thy head from off thee, and will give thy limbs and the limbs of the army of the Philistines this day to the **birds** (peteinois) of the sky, and to the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the earth; and all the earth shall know that there is a God in Israel.*

2Sa 21:10 *she did not suffer the **birds** (peteina) of the air to rest on them by day, nor the **beasts** (theria) of the field by night.*

2Ki 14:9 *And Joas the king of Israel sent to Amessias king of Juda, saying, the thistle that was in Libanus sent to the cedar that was in Libanus, saying, give my daughter to thy son to wife: and the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field that were in Libanus passed by and trod down the thistle.*

2Ch 25:18 *And Joas king of Israel sent to Amasias king of Juda, saying, the thistle that was in Libanus sent to the cedar that was in Libanus, saying, give thy daughter to my son to wife; but, behold, the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field that are in Libanus shall come: and the wild **beasts** (theria) did come, and trod down the thistle.*

Es 8:13 *And every city and province collectively, which shall not do accordingly, shall be consumed with vengeance by spear and fire: it shall be made not only inaccessible to men, but also most hateful to wild **beasts** (theriois) and **birds** (peteinois) forever.*

Job 5:22 *Thou shalt laugh at the unrighteous and the lawless: and thou shalt not be afraid of wild **beasts** (therion).*

- Job 5:23 *For the wild **beasts** (thereion) of the field shall be at peace with thee.*
- Job 12:7 *But ask now the **beasts** (tetrapoda), if they may speak to thee: and the **birds** (peteina) of the air, if they may declare to thee.*
- Job 18:3 *For wherefore have we been silent before thee like **brutes** (tetrapoda)?*
- Job 35:11 *who makes me to differ from the four-footed **beasts** (tetrapodon) of the earth, and from the **birds** (peteinion) of the sky?*
- Job 37:8 *And the wild **beasts** (theria) come in under the covert, and rest in their lair.*
- Job 39:15 *and has forgotten that the foot will scatter them, and the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field trample them.*
- Job 40:10 *But now look at the wild **beasts** (theria) with thee; they eat grass like oxen.*
- Job 40:15 *And when he has gone up to a steep mountain, he causes joy to the **quadrupeds** (tetraposin) in the deep.*
- Job 41:16 *And when he turns, he is a terror to the **four-footed** wild **beasts** (theriois, tetraposin) which leap upon the earth.*
- Ps 49:10 *For all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the thicket are mine, the **cattle** (ktene) on the mountains, and oxen. I know all the **birds** (peteina) of the sky; and the beauty of the field is mine.*
- Ps 67:30 *Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents to thee. Rebuke the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the reed: let the crowd of **bulls** (tauron) with the heifers of the nations be rebuked, so that they who have been proved with silver may not be shut out: scatter thou the nations that wish for wars.*
- Ps 73:19 *Remember this thy creation: an enemy has reproached the Lord, and a foolish people has provoked thy name. Deliver not to the wild **beasts** (theriois) a soul that gives praise to thee: forget not forever the souls of thy poor. Look upon thy covenant: for the dark places of the earth are filled with the habitations of iniquity.*
- Ps 78:2 *O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance; they have polluted thy holy temple; they have made Jerusalem a storehouse of fruits. They have given the dead bodies of thy servants to be food for the **birds** (peteinois) of the sky, the flesh of thy holy ones for the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the earth.*
- Ps 103:11 *He sends forth his fountains among the valleys: the waters shall run between the mountains. They shall give drink to all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field: the wild asses shall take of them to quench their thirst. By them shall the **birds** (peteina) of the sky lodge: they shall utter a voice out of the midst of the rocks.*
- Ps 103:20 *Thou didst make darkness, and it was night; in it all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the forest will be abroad; even young lions roaring for prey, and to seek meat for themselves from God.*
- Ps 148:7-14 *Praise the Lord from the earth, ye **serpents**, and all deeps. Fire, hail, snow, ice, stormy wind; the things that perform his word. Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars; wild **beasts** (theria), and all **cattle** (ktene); **reptiles** (erpeta), and winged **birds** (peteina): kings of the earth, and all peoples; princes, and all judges of the earth: young men and virgins, old men with youths: let them praise the name of the Lord: for his name only is exalted; his praise is above the earth and heaven, and he shall exalt the **horn of his people**, a hymn for all his saints, the children of Israel, a people who draw near to him.*
- Is 5:29 *They rage as **lions**, and draw nigh as a **lion's** whelps: and he shall seize, and roar as a wild **beast** (therion), and he shall cast forth, and there shall be none to deliver them.*
- Is 13:21 (Babylon) *But wild **beasts** (theria) shall rest there; and the houses shall be filled with howling; and monsters shall rest there, and devils shall dance there and satyrs shall dwell there; and hedgehogs shall make their nests in their houses. It will come soon, and will not tarry.*

Is 18:5-6 *Before the reaping time, when the flower has been completely formed, and the unripe grape has put forth its flower and blossomed, then shall he take away the little clusters with pruning hooks, and shall take away the small branches and cut them off; and he shall leave together to the **birds** (peteinois) of the sky, and to the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the earth: and the **fowls** (peteina) of the sky shall be gathered upon them, and all the **beasts** (theria) of the land shall come upon him.*

Is 35:8-10 *There shall be there a pure way, and it shall be called a holy way; and there shall not pass by there any unclean person, neither shall there be there an unclean way; but the dispersed shall walk on it, and they shall not go astray. And there shall be no **lion** there, neither shall any evil **beast** (therion) go up upon it, nor at all be found there; but the redeemed and gathered on the Lord's behalf, shall walk in it, and shall return, and come to Sion with joy, and everlasting joy over their head; for on their head praise and exultation, and joy shall take possession of them: sorrow and pain, and groaning have fled away.*

Is 43:20 *The **beasts** (theria) of the field shall bless me, the owls and young ostriches; for I have given water in the wilderness, and rivers in the dry land, to give drink to my chosen race,*

Is 46:1-4 *Bel has fallen, Nabo is broken to pieces, their graven images are gone to the wild **beasts** (theria) and the **cattle** (ktene): ye take them packed up as a burden to the weary, exhausted, hungry and helpless man; who will not be able to save themselves from war, but they themselves are led captive. Hear me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of Israel, who are borne from the womb, and taught from infancy, to old age: I am; and until ye shall have grown old, I am: I bear you, I have made, and I will relieve, I will take up and save you.*

Is 56:9 *All ye **beasts** (theria) of the field, come, devour, all ye **beasts** (theria) of the forest. 10 See how they are all blinded: they have not known; they are dumb dogs that will not bark; dreaming of rest, loving to slumber. 11 Yea, they are insatiable dogs, that know not what it is to be filled, and they are wicked, having no understanding: all have followed their own ways, each according to his own will.*

Jer 7:33 *And the dead bodies of this people (children of Juda) shall be for food to the **birds** (peteinois) of the sky, and to the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the earth; and there shall be none to drive them away.*

Jer 12:8, 9 *My inheritance has become to me as a **lion** in a forest; she has uttered her voice against me; therefore have I hated her. Is not my inheritance to me a **hyena's** cave, or a cave round about her? Go ye, gather together all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field, and let them come to devour her (the inheritance).*

Jer 15:3, 4 *And I will punish them with four kinds, saith the Lord, the **sword** to slay (reject Spiritual), and the **dogs** to tear, and the wild **beasts** (theria) of the earth, and the **birds** (peteina) of the sky to devour and destroy. And I will deliver them up for distress to all the kingdoms of the earth, because of Manasses son of Ezekias king of Juda; for all that he did in Jerusalem.*

Jer 16:4 *They shall die of grievous death; they shall not be lamented, nor buried; they shall be for an example on the face of the earth; and they shall be for the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the land, and for the **birds** (peteinois) of the sky: they shall fall by the **sword** (rejecting Spiritual) and shall be consumed with **famine**.*

Jer 19:7 *I will destroy the counsel of Juda and the counsel of Jerusalem in this place; and I will cast them down with the **sword** before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and I will give their dead bodies for food to the **birds** (peteinois) of the sky and to the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the earth.*

Jer 27:6 *I gave the **earth** to Nabuchodonosor king of Babylon to serve him, and the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field to labor for him.*

Jer 34:20 *And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, who have not kept my covenant, which they made before me, the **cauf** which they prepared to sacrifice with it, the*

*princes of Juda, and the men in power, and the priests, and the people; I will even give them to their enemies, and their carcasses shall be food for the **birds** (peteinois) of the sky and for the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the earth.*

Ezk 5:17 *I will send forth against thee famine and evil **beasts** (theria), and I will take vengeance upon thee.*

Ezk 14:15 *If again I bring evil **beasts** (theria) upon the land, and take vengeance upon it, and it be ruined, and there be no one to pass through for fear of the wild **beasts** (therion): and if these three men should be in the midst of it, as I live, saith the lord, neither sons nor daughters shall be saved, but these only shall be saved, and the land shall be destroyed. (Noe, Daniel, and Job)*

Ezk 14:21 *Thus saith the Lord, and if I even send upon Jerusalem my four sore judgments (four natures of world), and pestilence, to destroy from out of it man and **beast** (ktenos), yet behold, men left in it,*

Ezk 29:5 (against Egypt) *And I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the **fish** (ichthuas) of thy river to stick to thy sides, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy river: and I will quickly cast down thee and all the **fish** (ichthuas) of thy river: thou shalt fall on the face of the plain and shalt by no means be gathered, and shalt not be brought together: I have given thee for food to the wild **beasts** (therios) of the earth and to the **fowls** (peteinois) of the sky.*

Ezk 31:6 *All the **birds** (peteina) of the sky made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field bred; the whole multitude of nations dwelt under his shadow.*

Ezk 31:13 *All the **birds** (peteina) of the sky have settled on his fallen trunk, and all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field came upon his boughs.*

Ezk 32:4, 5 *I will stretch thee upon the earth: the fields shall be covered, and I will cause all the **birds** (peteina) of the sky to settle upon thee, and I will fill all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the earth. And I will cast thy flesh upon the mountains, and will saturate them with thy blood.*

Ezk 33:27 *Therefore say to them, thus saith the Lord God, as I live, surely they that are in the desolate places shall fall by swords (rejecting Spiritual), and they that are in the open plain shall be given for food to the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the field.*

Ezk 34:2-5 *Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds (ministers) of Israel, prophesy, and say to the shepherds, Thus saith the Lord God; O shepherds of Israel, do shepherds feed themselves? Do not the shepherds feed the sheep? 3 Behold, ye feed on the milk, and clothe yourselves with the wool, and slay the fat: but ye feed not my sheep. 4 The weak one ye have not strengthened, and the sick ye have not cherished, and the bruised ye have not bound up, and the stray one ye have not turned back, and the lost ye have not sought; and the strong ye have wearied with labour. 5 And my sheep were scattered, because there were no shepherds (ministers): and they became meat to all the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the field.*

Ezk 34:7-10 *Therefore, ye shepherds (ministers), hear the word of the Lord. 8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my sheep became a prey, and my sheep became meat to all the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the field, because there were no shepherds (ministers), and the shepherds (ministers) sought not out my sheep, and the shepherds (ministers) fed themselves, but fed not the sheep. 9 For this cause, O shepherds (ministers), 10 thus saith the Lord God, behold, I am against the shepherds (ministers); and I will require my sheep at their hands, and will turn them back that they shall not feed my sheep, and the shepherds (ministers) shall no longer feed them; and I will deliver my sheep out of their mouth, and they shall no longer be meat for them.*

Ezk 34:25 *And I will make with David a covenant of peace, and I will utterly destroy evil **beasts** (theria) from off the land; and they shall dwell in the wilderness, and sleep in the forests.*

Ezk 34:28 *And they shall no more be a spoil to the nations, and the wild **beasts** (theria) of the land (Non-Israel minds leading seed of House of Jacob) shall no more at all devour them; and they shall dwell safely, and there shall be none to make them afraid.*

Ezk 38:18 *And it shall come to pass in that day, in the day when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, 19 that my wrath and my jealousy shall arise, I have spoken in the fire of mine anger, verily in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land (people) of Israel; 20 and the **fish** (ichthues) of the sea (souls) shall quake at the presence of the Lord, and the **birds** (peteina) of the sky and the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field, and all the **reptiles** (erpeta) that creep upon the earth, and all the **men** that are on the face of the earth; and the mountains shall be rent, and the valleys shall fall, and every wall on the land shall fall.*

Ezk 39:4 *thou and all that belong to thee shall fall, and the nations that are with thee shall be given to multitudes of **birds** (orneon), even to every **fowl** (peteino), and I have given thee to all the wild **beasts** (theriois) of the field to be devoured.*

Ezk 39:17 *And thou, son of man, say, thus saith the Lord; say to every winged **bird** (peteino) and to all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field, gather yourselves, and come; gather yourselves from all places round about to my sacrifice, which I have made for you a great sacrifice on the mountains of Israel.*

Da 2:38 *Thou, O king, art a king of kings, to whom the God of heaven has given a powerful and strong and honourable kingdom, in every place where the children of Men dwell: and he has given into thine hands the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field, and the **birds** (peteina) of the sky and the **fish** (ichthuas) of the sea, and he has made thee lord of all. It is the fourth beast, Spiritual Man (face of a man) that is Lord of all, as the ruling Christ, with Jesus as Head.*

Da 4:9 *its leaves were fair, and its fruit abundant, and in it was meat for all; and under it the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field took shelter, and the **birds** (ornea) of the sky lodged in the branches of it, and all flesh was fed of it.*

Da 4:11 *Cut down the tree and pluck off its branches, and shake off its leaves, and scatter its fruit: let the wild **beasts** (theria) be removed from under it, and the **birds** (ornea) from its branches. 12 Only leave the stump of its roots in the earth, and bind it with an iron and brass band; and it shall lie in the grass that is without and in the dew of heaven, and its portion shall be with the wild **beasts** (therion) in the grass of the field. 13 His heart shall be changed from that of man, and the heart of a wild **beast** (therion) shall be given to him; and seven times shall pass over him.*

Da 7:3 *And there came up four great **beasts** (theria) out of the sea, differing from one another. (Rev 4:6)*

Da 7:4 *The first was as a **lioness** (leaina) (physical) and her wings as an eagle's: I beheld until her wings were plucked, and she was lifted off from the earth, and she stood on human feet, and a man's heart was given to her. (Rev 4:7, 6:1-2)*

Da 7:5 *And, behold, a second **beast** (therion-emotion) like a **bear** (#715 arko), and it supported itself on one side, and there were three ribs in its mouth, between its teeth and thus they said to it, arise, devour much flesh. (Rev 4:7, 6:3-4)*

Da 7:6 *After this one I looked, and behold another wild **beast** (therion) as a **leopard** (#3917 pardalis) (intellect), and it had four wings of a bird upon it: and the wild **beast** (therio) had four heads, and power was given to it. (Rev 4:7, 6:5)*

Da 7:7 *After this one I looked, and behold a fourth **beast** (theria), dreadful and terrible, and exceedingly strong, and its teeth were of iron; devouring and crushing to atoms, and it trampled the remainder with its feet: and it was altogether different from all the **beasts** (theria) that were before it; and it had ten horns. (Rev 4:7, 6:7-8, 13:1; 17:3, 12, 16)*

Da 7:11 *I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which that horn spoke (the church), until the wild **beast** (therion) was slain and destroyed, and his body given to be burnt with fire. (This is the fallen short Spiritual Man in the corruptible flesh body that make up organized religion.) 12 And the dominion of the rest of the wild **beasts** (therion) was taken away; but a prolonging of life was given them for certain times. Job was accepted, the other 3 were*

pardoned and given prolonged life for Job's sake. Jb 42:9 Lxx The corruptible Spiritual man flesh House of Jacob seed must be destroyed to release the incorruptible Spiritual nature; either by death or by the twinkling of the eye we will all be changed.

Da 7:17 *These four **beasts** (theria) are four kingdoms that shall rise up on the earth: which shall be taken away; and the saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess it forever and ever.* This is our victory! The 4 kingdoms = the 4 natures of the world pageant; physical, emotional, intellectual and Spiritual. The saints of the Most High are the "Spiritual Man born from above" after shedding our flesh bodies and being transfigured like Jesus was.

Da 7:19 *Then I enquired carefully concerning the fourth **beast** (theriou); for it differed from every other beast, exceeding dreadful: its teeth were of iron, and its claws of brass, devouring and utterly breaking to pieces, and it trampled the remainder with its feet.* (symbolic)

Da 7:23 *And he said, the fourth **beast** (therion) shall be the fourth kingdom on earth, which shall excel all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and trample and destroy it.* The Spiritual Sons of God will have this assignment; by the changing of their thinking with their renewed mind.

Da 8:4 *And I say the ram (male sheep) butting westward, and northward, and southward; and no **beast** (theria) could stand before him, and there was none that could deliver out of his hand; and he did according to his will and became great.* This is the Christian church of organized religion, with its doctrines and commandments of men. Even this kingdom of God's fallen short Spiritual Man in the flesh body is great. Refer to in Da 2:38 above.)

Ho 2:12 *And I will utterly destroy her vines, and her fig trees, all things of which she said, these are my hire which my lovers have given me: and I will make them a testimony and the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field, and the birds of the **sky** (peteina), and the **reptiles** (erpeta) of the earth shall devour them.*

Ho 2:18 *And I will make for them in that day a covenant with the wild **beasts** (therion) of the field, and with the **birds** (peteina) of the sky, and with the **reptiles** (erpeta) of the earth: and I will break the bow and the sword and the battle from off the earth, and will cause thee to dwell safely. And I will betroth thee to myself for ever; yea, I will betroth thee to myself in righteousness, and in judgment, and in mercy, and in tender compassions; and I will betroth thee to myself in faithfulness: and thou shalt know the Lord.*

Ho 4:1-6 *Hear the word of the Lord, ye children of Israel: for the Lord has a controversy with the inhabitants of the land (House of Jacob = land), because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land. Cursing, and lying, and murder, and theft, and adultery abound in the land (within us), and they mingle blood with blood (race mixing). Therefore shall the land (Israelites) mourn, and shall be diminished with all that dwell in it, with the wild **beasts** (theriois-emotion) of the field, and the **reptiles** (erpetais-physical) of the earth, and with the **birds** (peteinois-intellect) of the sky, and the **fish** (ichthues-souls, spirit) of the sea shall fail: that neither any one may plead, nor any one reprove: but my people are as a priest spoken against. Therefore they shall fall by day, and the prophet with thee shall fall: I have compared thy mother unto night (negative). My people are like as if they had no knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee that thou shalt not minister as priest to me: and as thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I also will forget thy children.*

Ho 13:7-8 *And I will be to them as a **panther**, and as a **leopard**. I will meet them by the way of the Assyrians, as a she **bear** excited, and I will rend the caul of their heart, and the **lions'** whelps of the thicket shall devour them there; the wild **beasts** (theria) of the field shall rend them in pieces.* Three world natures will tear them to pieces i.e. our over accommodating God: "You want the world, I'll give you world until it comes out your nostrils and devours you".

Hab 2:17 *For the ungodliness of Libanus shall cover thee, and distress because of wild **beasts** (therion) shall dismay thee, because of the blood of men, and the sins of the land and city (House of Jacob), and of all that dwell in it.*

Zep 1:3 *Let **man** (anthropos) and **cattle** (ktene) be cut off; let the **birds** (peteina) of the air and the **fishes** (ichthues) of the sea be cut off; and the ungodly shall fail, and I will take away the transgressors from the face of the land, saith the Lord.*

Zep 2:13-14 *And he shall stretch forth his hand against the north and destroy the Assyrian, and make Nineve a dry wilderness, as a desert. And **flocks**, and all the wild **beasts** (theria) of the land, and **chameleons** shall feed in the midst thereof: and **hedgehogs** shall lodge in the ceilings thereof; and wild **beasts** (theria) shall cry in the breaches thereof, and **ravens** in her porches, whereas her loftiness was as a cedar.*

Zep 3:1 *This is the scornful city that dwells securely, that says in her heart, I am, and there is no longer any after me: how is she become desolate, a habitation of wild **beasts** (therion; Emotional instead of Spiritual)! Every one that passes through her shall hiss and shake his hands.*

NEW TESTAMENT

Mk 1:13 *He had been in the wilderness forty days tempted by Satan, and He was among wild **beasts** (therion), and the angels were ministering to Him.*

Acts 10:11 *and he sees heaven having been opened and coming down a certain object like a large linen cloth by four corners being let down upon the ground, in which were all the **four footed animals** (tetrapoda) and **reptiles** (erpeta) of the earth and **birds** (peteina) of the heaven.*

Acts 11:6 *into which having gazed I was observing and I saw **four footed animals** (tetrapoda) of the earth and **beasts** (theria) and **reptiles** (erpeta) and **birds** (peteina) of heaven.*

Acts 23:24 *And provide them **beasts** (ktene) to put Paul on to bring him safely to Felix the governor.*

Ro 1:16 *For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to everyone that believeth (believes the mind of God into manifestation); to the Southern Kingdom first, and also to the Northern Kingdom. 17 For the righteousness of God in it (in the believing) is revealed (seen through manifestation) from faith to faith: as it is written, the righteous man by faith will live. (It is the faith of believing that allows the righteous man and everything else to live.) 18 God's wrath is revealed from heaven as ungodliness and unrighteousness, by the manifested wickedness in men that repress God's truth (BELIEVE their own minds instead of God's mind which is manifested through us); 19 **because that which may be known of God is manifest through them** (God's mind); for God hath shown it unto them. 20 For the invisible things of Him, that manifested the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even His eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse; (if we see ourselves and see the universe, then we are seeing God and the result of His works) 21 Because that, when they knew God they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, (we fell short and created OUR invisible minds instead of God's invisible mind) and their foolish heart was darkened. 22 Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, and changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like corruptible **man** (fallen Spiritual Man manifested in flesh body causing the distortion we see as visible world, and causing manifestation of the unrighteous natures as): **birds** (peteion) (intellectual natures), and **quadrupeds** (tetrapodon) (emotional natures), and **reptiles** (erpeton) (physical natures). 24 Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves: (caught up in OUR created physical, emotional, intellectual natures that hold us captive), 25 Who changed the truth of God,*

into a lie, and worshiped and served the creature (the 3 six winged Seraphim natures = 666) more than the Creator (the 4th six winged Seraphim nature of God's Spiritual Man as God's expression and experience), who is blessed forever. Amen. God wanted His Elect to be blessed forever. We rejected the blessing so we could chase after the three world natures. Like the ripples on the crystal clear lake, we still aren't seeing the water, but only the distortion caused by the pebble. Likewise, that which we perceive as the universe is the distortion caused by sin, falling short. It's only "as though" we are seeing the invisible mind of God, which in its perfection and righteousness cannot be seen because of its pureness. But God loved this manifestation of the universe, regardless of what caused it. That's why He sent His Son, so it would continue.

1Cor 15:32 *If after the manner of men I have fought with **beasts** (etheriomachesa Gk 2341 fight with wild beasts, furious hostility) at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? Let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we die.*

1Cor 15:39 *Not all flesh is the same flesh; but one kind is of **men** (anthropon), and another flesh **animals** (ktenon), and another flesh **birds** (ptenon), and another of **fishes** (ichthuos)*

Tit 1:12 *A certain one of them, being a prophet, said Cretans are always liars, wicked **beasts** (theria), lazy gluttons.*

Heb 12:19-20 *And the sound of a trumpet and the voice of words; which voice they that heard it begged that these words should not be spoken to them anymore. Today tell someone that Jesus did NOT come for all and you will understand verse 19; "The House of Jacob doesn't want to hear it." For they could not endure the thing being commanded. "Even if a **beast** (therion) should touch the mountain, (touch God's Elect) it will be stoned to death." So terrible was this thought that Moses said "I exceedingly fear and quake." Therefore we ignore God and evangelize the beast and everyone else. No! We do NOT have shepherds/ministers leading us.*

Jas 3:7-10 *For every species both of **beasts** (therion) and **birds** (peteinon), both of **reptiles** (erpeton) and of **sea creatures** is tamed and has been tamed by the human, but the tongue of Man, (our words, which create) *no one is able to tame; an uncontrollable evil, full of death bringing poison. With this we bless the Lord and Father and with this we curse the Spiritual Men having been made according to the likeness of God. Out of the same mouth comes forth blessing and cursing. My brothers, it is not necessary for this to happen.**

2Pe 2:12 *But these as natural brute **beasts** (zoa), made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption. The words WE speak, create OUR corruption and destruction.*

Jude 7 *Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after **strange flesh** (the **beast, bird and reptile** fleshes; 3 world natures of 666) were set forth as an example receiving the eternal penalty of fire.*

Jude 10 *But these ones speak evil of those things which they know not: but what is natural in the world for unreasoning **animals** (zoa), they become caught up (captive) in and destroy themselves.*

Rev 4:6 *And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal (symbolic of the pureness and righteousness of God): and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four **beasts** (zoa) (4 natures) full of eyes before and behind. (Da 7:3)*

Rev 4:7 *And the first **beast** (zoon) was like a **lion** (leonti) (physical nature), and the second **beast** (zoon) like a **calves** (moscho) (emotion nature), and the third **beast** (zoon) had a face as a **man** (anthropou) (Spiritual nature), and the fourth **beast** (zoon) was like a **flying eagle** (petomeno) (intellect nature). (Da 7:4-7) (These are the same natures that Daniel saw in his vision in Dn 7:3-14.)*

Rev 4:8 *And the four **beasts** (zoa) had each of them six wings about him (6666); and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, the one was, the one being, and the one to come.*

Rev 4:9 *And when ever those **beasts** (zoa) give glory and honour and thanks to the one sitting on the throne, to the one living into the ages of the ages,*

Rev 5:6 *And I saw in the midst of the throne and of the four **beasts** (zoon), and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain (Jesus), having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth (Holy Spirit). Is 11:2-3 Wisdom, Understanding, Counsel, Strength, Knowledge, Godliness, Fear of God; these are the seven Spirits before the Throne in Rev 1:4. Many translations leave out Godliness, making it only six.*

Rev 5:8 *And when he had received the book, the four **beasts** (zoa) and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.*

Rev 5:11 *And I saw, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the **beasts** (zoon) and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands.*

Rev 5:14 *And the four **beasts** (zoa) said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshiped him that liveth forever and ever.*

Rev 6:1 *And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seven seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four **beasts**/living beings/living creatures/cherubims/seraphs (zoon) saying, Come and see.*

Rev 6:2 *And I saw and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer. (Dn 7:4 Physical; such as taking into captivity, whether we do it to ourselves or someone else does it to us).*

Rev 6:3 *And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.*

Rev 6:4 *And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth (Dn 7:5 Emotion) and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.*

Rev 6:5 *And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand. (Dn 7:6 Intellect; our choice between good and evil actions – heaven or hell.)*

Rev 6:6 *And I heard a voice in the midst of the four **beasts** (zoon) say, a measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.*

Ex 30:31 Holy anointing oil throughout Israel generations; symbolic of Holy Spirit or Pneuma; wine is symbol of bloodline of The Christ; God's Spiritual Man body and Jesus as the head.

Each of the four beasts has a dominate nature plus the other three less dominate natures. The three above are addressing the dominate natures, the fourth beast below is the fallen short Spiritual nature and is expressing all four natures. This fourth beast is the face of a man which is the Spiritual Man of God born from above which will overcome the other three world natures by becoming aware that they are the Body of The Christ and had the power of The Christ all the time. The Spiritual Sons of Man are the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian race. The use of the word beast here, ignites our preconceived definitions of a beast.

Reminder: Keep in mind the 2 levels of understanding" Flesh and Blood of the world and the Spiritual level of Heaven.

Rev 6:7 *And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.*

Rev 6:8 *And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to*

kill with sword (truth or intellect), *and with hunger* (physical), *and with death* (Spiritual-return to Father in heaven), *and by the wild beasts* (therion) (emotion) *of the earth.* (Dn 7:7) The fourth beast is the fallen short, sinful Spiritual nature. Death allows the Spirit to shed the flesh and blood body and return to the father in heaven, which is a great blessing.

Rev 7:11 *And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts* (zoon), *and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshiped God.*

Rev 11:7 *And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast* (therion) *that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.* The Anti-Christ, as 666, which is Babylon re-emerging after 2520 years in the year 1948 AD, which is seven times from Nebuchadonosor's vision in Dn 4, includes the "one world systems," will subdue - kill the Spiritual Sons of God, by capturing them into the world natures. But they can only do that by our participation, by us refusing to know who WE are as the Spiritual Body of The Christ. They have no power, except that which we give them, by us giving up OUR Spiritual Power. It's like tar baby, once we touch, we get stuck; as example a credit card that we have over extended beyond our means; by our choice. Make better choices. See chapter "Babylon Today; Daniel 4" for more detail.

When God's children reach a critical mass in awakening to who they really are as the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race House of Jacob and the power we have as Sons of God, the three world natures of physical, emotional and intellectual; also the corruptible man Spiritual nature will simply become desolate. For that to happen, no man knows the time or day, only the Father. Ro 1:23 *Changed the glory of the immortal God for images made like corruptible man* (as the fallen short Spiritual man as flesh and blood SELF), *and to the other three natures* (of birds – intellectual, *and of quadrupeds* – emotional, *and of reptiles* – physical). We caused the manifestation and gave power to these unrighteous natures by BELIEVING in them.

Rev 13:1 *And I saw out of the sea, a beast* (therion) (Spiritual Man nature) *rise up, having ten horns* (Northern Kingdom) *and seven heads* (7 Churches of Asia), *and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.* Such as us saying the Edomites are God's chosen. Rose up out of sea is Spiritual souls; we blaspheme God and Jesus by rejecting and refusing our responsibility as Sons of God. If God appointed us, who are we to deny His appointment? We have NO shepherds/ministers to teach us the Truth. (Da 7:7)

Rev 13:2 *And the beast* (therion) *which I saw was like unto a leopard* (pardalei, intellect), *and his feet were as the feet of a bear* (arkou, emotion), *and his mouth as the mouth of a lion* (leontos, physical): *and the dragon* (Anti-Christ = 666; we are powering the Anti-Christ by our ignorance in refusing to realize that WE are The Christ Body. We dilute and diminish our power by declaring God's Elect is ALL or whoever wants to be. This too is blaspheme to God. It is the Bloodline of Jacob ONLY that are the Elect, as part of the "Creative" Throne of God. When we wake up, our awakening in itself will slay the Anti-Christ.) *gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.* (Dan 7:3-7, Hosea 13:7) Who in the world has ever assigned any person to be a part of God's creative throne? No one!

Rev 13:3 *And I saw one of the heads of it as having been wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast* (theriou) (Spiritual Man Being) Jesus died, then arose; He is the Head of the Seven Churches. Rev 1:18 *I am He that liveth and was dead.*

Rev 13:4 *And they worshiped the dragon* (Anti-Christ is 666, or 3 world natures) *because this gave the authority* (dominion) *unto the beast* (therio): *and they worshiped the beast* (therio), *saying, Who is like* (greater than) *the beast* (therio)? *Who is able to make war with him?* It is God's Spiritual Children that are captive in world of 666 that are doing this to themselves. They would have to make war with themselves to let go of world. Anyone that challenges the teaching

of the churches is deemed to be the devil. The enemy is ourselves. The other races do not have the power of God's Elect. They couldn't cause us to do this if they tried. We have lost our power by ignoring it. Ho 4:6 *My people are like as if they had no knowledge: because they have rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt not minister as priest to me.* Since we have forgotten our Spiritual Nature and Power, how could we possibly minister? This is also a protective measure from God, and Praise God for it. If we could say to the mountain move and it would move, while we are in our fallen short nature, think of the harm we might cause. How many of our thoughts would we really not want to see manifested?

Rev 13:9 *If any man have an ear let him hear.* Something is not quite like it looks.

Rev 13:11 *And I saw another **beast** (therion) coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb (looks like Southern Kingdom of Juda and Benjamin, but isn't), and he spake as a dragon.*

In simplicity we could say: "Hey, both teams are wearing the same uniforms." (per Introduction chapter, second page). Due to the degree of difficulty in interpreting Rev 13, it warrants some discussion. Rev 13:1-10 "Out of the sea" is the Spiritual nature House of Jacob seed, which includes the Northern and Southern Kingdoms, although here it looks like only the Northern Kingdom. It includes the three world natures of physical, emotional and intellectual which are manifested due to the fallen short, missing the mark and sin nature of the House of Jacob seed. It is also the Spiritual nature which has done the falling short, and it is captive in a corrupt flesh and blood body. This has all come about due to their fallen short believing.

Rev 13:11-18 "Out of the earth" is the non-Spiritual races. This is called the false prophet by some, or the false plant that was put in the geographical Israel after 580 BC. This was after the abomination of desolation of the people, land, temple and city of Jerusalem. They are those that moved in to fill the desolation, including many of the returnees from Babylon that had picked up the teachings of the Chaldean Magic Schools of Babylon plus the Idumeans that were converted in 132 BC by John Hyrcanus. Other than the possible 7000 remnant, a large portion of the rest were not the children of God, as they were Edomites, Pharisees, Sadducees and other races which could be called Judaism. A few were still true Israelites, but most of the children of God had moved out of the area and up through Europe. Now we have the false plant as the second beast coming out of the earth. It is only the image of what was there prior to 586 BC. They are spoken of in Rev 2:9 *I know the slander on the part of those who say that they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan.* And Rev 3:9 *I will make those of the synagogue of Satan who say that they are Jews and are not, but are lying – I will make them come and bow down before your feet and they will learn that I have loved you.* Jacob have I loved, Esau have I hated. This clearly means that it was not Jacob's seed that is the false plant. Also, Jn 8:44 *You are from your father the devil, and you choose to do your father's desires. He was a murderer from the beginning (Cain) and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he lies, he speaks according to his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies.* This is Jesus talking to the Edomite/Jew residents of Jerusalem. *Two horns like a lamb*; this is imitating the role of the real Lamb, as they are liars. Jesus warned us about these in Mt 7:15 *Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing but inwardly are ravenous wolves.* 16 *You will know them by their fruits.* It seems cruel to expose these enemies of God, but it is their own fruits that expose them. Open your eyes and look! They are usurping their authority from the first beast or from the 12 Tribes. The Talmud says that if you can get enough people to believe it that makes it real, whether it happened or not. (Witness Holocaust) Their goal is to cause the death of those worshipping the true God and Lamb, which they are against. Thus in these two beasts, we have the battle between good and evil, or Jesus and Satan. These two might be considered as God and Magog.

Rev 13:12 *And it exerciseth all the power (O.T. Word, prophecy, temple religion) of the first **beast** (theriou) before him (the Israelites, the 12 Tribes), and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first **beast** (therion), whose deadly wound was healed.* Jesus, Christian Church. They need to do this to maintain the authority that they have assumed. Notice they are not too interested in seeking the where-about of the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom which is “supposedly” their brothers. By their fruits. If we stop BELIEVING they are who they say they are, they perish and they know that. Rev 13:10 *If anyone is to go into captivity, into captivity he goes. If anyone by a sword is to be killed, he by a sword is to be killed.* This is because it is our choice to do this by our BELIEVING and no one can change one’s choice but oneself, and we chose this captivity.

Rev 13:14 *And deceives the ones that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the **beast** (theriou); saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the **beast** (therio) which had the wound of the sword, and did live.* Ro 1:22 *Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, and changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like corruptible man.* WE did that; we BELIEVED we were less than Spiritual Sons of God. By BELIEVING in the world natures (666), WE caused them to manifest and became captive in what we created, suffering the consequences of our wicked and “missing the mark” (amartia = sin) BELIEVING; vs the martyr = witness or testify that we are the Sons of God. To die to this world of material substance and witness for the name of Jesus Christ by putting Him before anything else, we become martyrs which are one with God as the Spiritual Man whom we have always been since before the foundation of the world. Not predestination, but **have been since before** the foundation of the world. Our House of Jacob seed Spiritual Nature existed **with** Adam as the Adamic Spiritual nature before the foundation of the world.

Rev 13:15 *And he had power to give life unto the image of the **beast** (theriou), (by believing) that the image of the **beast** (theriou) should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the **beast** (theriou) should be killed.* Take part in 666 with: your mind - thought, or hand - grasping world stuff, or die. Example: Have you taken thought of what you will eat? Jesus said take no thought of what you will eat. Be like a bird or a child; Mt 6:25-34 Sorry-guilty. This is a very deep lesson toward righteousness that we all need to consider along with our attachments to this physical, emotional, intellectual world.

Rev 13:17 *That no one can buy or sell who does not have the mark, that is, the name of the **beast** or the number of its name.*

Rev 13:18 *Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the **beast** (theriou): for it is the number of a man; (Spiritual Man missing the mark, creating the other 3 natures) and his number is six hundred threescore and six: 666 or the 3 six winged Seraphim’s of world natures; Spiritual Man himself is the 4th but is “not of this world” nature. Jn 8:23 *I am not of this world;* yet He was the Spiritual man nature of God born from above being the 4th six.*

Rev 14:3 *And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four **beasts** (zoon), and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand which were redeemed from the earth, in Rev 7.* The new song is the understanding of Revelation that we are Spiritual Beings. If you understand this article, you may be one of the 144,000 and you can sing too. Blessed are they that witnessed to God without seeing.

Rev 14:9 *And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the **beast** (therion) and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, the same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God.* If we believe the world lie, and get caught up in it, we are captive; we cause our own dis-ease and wrath of God. Look around, we ARE drinking the wine of God’s wrath, while we ask: “Why does God do bad things to good people?” He doesn’t! WE do! And we need to stop.

Rev 14:11 *And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up forever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night who worship the **beast** (therion) and his image, and who so ever receiveth the mark of his name.* Caught up in the world is a 24hr/7day per week chore. After our awakening, we will have a time of rest. Heb 4:3 *for we who have BELIEVED enter that rest.*

Rev 15:2 *And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the **beast** (theriou), and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.* This was music of the Spirit Beings, Sons of God. After the distortion of world and our attachment to Babylon is removed, by our rejection of world, our victory appears as a “sea of glass” or our new transfigured heaven as we return to God’s perfection and righteousness. We had it in us all the time. The distortion is what we caused by sin. It is like waves on the sea of glass. We still don’t see the water which is symbolic of God; we only see the distortion caused by the waves which were caused by our “fallen short believing.”

Rev 15:7 *And one of the four **beasts** (zoon) gave unto the seven angels seven golden bowls (vials) full of the wrath of God, who liveth forever and ever.*

Rev 16:2 *And the first went, and poured out his bowl upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the **men** which had the mark of the **beast** (theriou), and upon them which worshiped his image.* Saints prayers against evil. We create the evil by giving power to the 3 world natures, and then we pray for God to fix it; when we feel guilt or pain, that is caused by what we created. We could focus on The Christ and that we are the Body of The Christ, but instead we focus on world and that the Edomites are the Body of The Christ. This focus empowers the Anti-Christ. We need to let go of the cookie and pull our hand out of the cookie jar of this world, and express the power that Jesus showed us. That’s why He showed us.

Rev 16:10 *And the fifth angel poured out his bowl upon the seat of the **beast** (theriou); and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, and blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.* Torments to the wicked amartia – failing to witness the mind of God - sinners, who refused to let go of the world values. Mt 9:2, Mk 2:5, Lk 5:20 your sins are forgiven. Mk 2:10 Son of Man has authority. Mk 4:11 to Sons mystery given, to others in parables, so they won’t understand.

Rev 16:13 *And I saw three **unclean spirits** (unrighteous natures) like frogs come out of the mouth of the **dragon** (physical), and out of the mouth of the **beast** (theriou),(emotional), and out of the mouth of the **false prophet** (intellect), for they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, (worldly blessings, prosperity religions, rewards from Lord of world) which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.* WE have to choose which side WE are on: martyr = witness Christ; or amartia = witness Anti-Christ. Either you are for me or against (anti) me. Martyr is to witness. We either live our lives as witnesses for Christ by expressing and experiencing God and rejecting the other 3 natures or we live our lives as witnesses for world by rejecting Christ. We can’t serve two masters. Serve Christ or serve Anti-Christ? It is OUR choice. Witness for Christ does NOT mean to go around telling the other races that they are the seed of the House of Jacob, unless YOU can personally change their bloodline. Don’t trample on the bloodline of The Christ. See Heb 10:29 & 1 Cor 11:27.

Rev 17:3 *So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet colored **beast** (therion) full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.* The woman, as difficult as this may seem, is the Christian church or organized religion of today. Blasphemy is saying that the Edomites are God’s chosen, also using false names for God which comes from Jewish Mysticism; also denying our power as Sons of God. Thyatira, makers of dyes; which is the top of the physical location semi-circle of the Seven Churches: Lydia sold purple. 2 Sa 1:24 *Daughters of Israel, weep for Saul, who clothed you with scarlet.* Seven heads

are the 7 Churches; ten horns are the N. Kingdom which also includes much of the S. Kingdom. The Elect Believing in the materialistic world, is “Against” or thus Anti-Christ. (Da 7:7) It was clearly the N. Kingdom that setup the 7 churches, NOT the S. Kingdom. The disciples were sent to the N. Kingdom. After Jesus ascended, the disciples wrote many letters to the 7 churches of the N. Kingdom telling them of the Messiah and what it meant. The woman, from Thyatira sold purple, on a scarlet colored beast is a hint to connect this to the seven churches. Thyatira is at the top of the semi circle formed by the seven churches. Seven heads are the seven churches.

Rev 17:7 *And the angel said unto me, wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the **beast** (theriou) that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads (7 Churches) and ten horns. Northern Kingdom.*

Rev 17:8 *The **beast** (therion) that thou sawest was, and is not (it’s only the image); and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the **beast** (therion) that was, and is not, and yet is. This will be depicted by Babylon which was, then was not and now re-emerged as Israel in 1948. It is only symbolic of our attachment to world. Babylon and Jerusalem are not always geographical real estate. Babylon is symbolic of evil forces and satanic deception. Jerusalem is symbolic of good forces and God’s Divine Order. The only evil is in our minds, and then we manifest it from the bottomless pit. When we realize we are Spiritual Beings our judgment will send the evil manifestation into perdition. We chose to attach ourselves to it by BELIEVING in it. The Gospel of Mary: *Peter said to him, “Since you have explained everything to us, tell us this also: What is the sin of the world?” The Savior said “There is no sin, but it is you who make sin when you do the things that are like the nature of adultery, which is called sin. That is why the good came into your midst, to the (essence) of every nature, in order to restore it to its root. He who understands, let him understand.”* What is the value of gold and silver to us, if we don’t want it? What evil can we experience from TV if we don’t have one or watch it? What is the value of Pharmaceuticals (sorcery) if we are the Sons of God and don’t get sick? Who cares what the interest rate is on credit cards and loans if we don’t borrow? We chase after evil by desiring to experience these things; thus we create the sin. Doesn’t our Father, the Creator own everything?*

Rev 17:10 *And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. Seven kings are the 7 Spirits before the throne. Wisdom, Strength, Council, Knowledge, Fear, we have had and won’t need in Heaven, when we are one mind with God. Understanding we are getting now which will lead us to Righteousness or Godliness which we obtain just before or at the end of the age, when we make our transition. King = Gk 934 basileis: also translated as “foundation of power” or preferably in this case “reigning power.” If they were actual earthly kings it would have been obvious to the translators by these end times. These seven Spirits are “reigning powers” that are no less powerful than people kings or worldly kingships.*

Rev 17:11 *And the **beast** (therion) that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. We sought the spirit of the image or lie instead of the Spirit of Truth or the Holy Spirit; our attachment to the worldly values of Babylon and negative side of the seven Spirits which includes Doctrines and Commandments of men, Religionists, rituals, teaching us we are worthless, calling a multitude, etc. etc. etc. See the chapter called “Daniel Chapter Seven” for over 100 errors committed in our Christian Churches yet this very day.*

Rev 17:12 *And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings (N. Kingdom), which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the **beast** (theriou). N. Kingdom captivity included much of the S. Kingdom; also judgment comes upon realization that we are Gods, Spiritual Beings. Rev 18:10 *for in 1 hour your judgment has come*, attachment to material world; 666 is dead; sent into perdition. (Da 7:7)*

Rev 17:13 *These have one mind (The Body of Christ), and shall give their power and strength unto the **beast** (therio). The “Spiritual Man born from above” beast, also called living being.*

Rev 17:16 *And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the **beast** (therion), these shall hate the whore, (the lie which we believed into manifestation, our captivity), and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. Awakening!!! Almost anger and shame that we caused this mess. We hate that! It was supposed to be someone else’s fault, not ours. (Da 7:7)*

Rev 17:17 *For God hath put in their hearts to fulfill his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the **beast** (therio), (Babylon) until the words of God shall be fulfilled. Until these end times we are now entering or already into.*

Rev 17:18 *And the woman whom you saw is the great city (Jerusalem) having a kingdom over the kings of the earth.*

Rev 18:2 *Babylon is fallen and become the habitation of devils. This is not saying that the devil has fallen, as he is still as much a part of the world as ever. It is our rejection of world (666) that caused Babylon to fall; or that IS the fall of Babylon. This diminishes Satan’s power that we had given him. We took OUR POWER away from Satan and he was left naked.*

Rev 18:4 *Come out of her, my people. Just like when Abraam called Lot out of Sodom, Ge 18 & 19, and Jesus called Lazarus out of the grave from being dead, Jn 11:43. The Body of The Christ needs to come out of, or detach from this world. I have separated you out to be a holy people. De 7:6, Le 20:24. Do you hear Him calling you?*

Rev 18:12-13 *Cargo of gold and of silver and of precious stone and of pearls and of fine linen and of purple and of silk and of scarlet, and every citron wood and every ivory vessel and every vessel of valuable wood and of bronze and of iron and of marble, and cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and **beasts** (ktene), and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men. And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were luxurious and splendid perished from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all, never. Material stuff of world has no value in Spiritual Heaven. Once we realize WHO we are and the power and authority God has given us, world will seem like nothing to us and nothing of the world will have any value. It won’t be that someone else devalues our dollar or gold; WE will devalue all of it by our not wanting any part of it or any part of the entire fallen short world.*

Rev 18:16-19 *Great city (Babylon) clothed in fine linen, purple and scarlet has been made desolate in 1 hour. This great city was allowed to re-emerge by the Elect believing the world instead of believing God, which made us Anti (against) Christ. In our awakening the Anti-Christ has been made desolate or been defeated. Once we stop acting Anti-Christ and start acting Christ, the Anti-Christ will be sent into perdition of complete and irreparable loss.*

Rev 19:4 *And the four and twenty elders and the four **beasts** (zoa) fell down and worshiped God and sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia. And we could probably add to that “finally, at last, it’s about time.”*

Rev 19:17 *And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the **fowls** (orneois) that fly in the midst of heaven, (Intellect Overcomers, Victors) Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God.*

Rev 19:19 *And I saw the **beast** (therion), and the kings of the earth (the Shepherds/ministers and God’s Children in the Christian Churches that are professing the lies and false teachings; see Rev 17:11 above), and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse (The Word of God; no one has trampled it like the members of the Christian Churches, which believe the lies), and against his army.*

Rev 19:20 *And the **beast** (therion) (emotion) was taken, and with him the **false prophet** (intellect) that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the **beast** (theriou), and them that worshiped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. Worldly Emotional and Intellectual natures perish.*

Rev 19:21 *And the remnant were slain with the sword (truth) of Him. They allowed the beast and false prophet to deceive them into believing world (666), as they sat ignorantly in their church pews, believing whatever was told them. Accepting milk for babies, Sunday school lessons for children and pabulum from the pulpit, instead of seeking the truth in solid food for the mature, like God commanded them to do.*

Rev 20:4 *And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God (Martyrs), and which had not worshiped the **beast** (therion), neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. A period of time. They didn't live for the worldly values.*

Rev 20:10 *And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the **beast** (therion) (emotion) and the **false prophet** (intellect) are, and shall be tormented day and night forever and ever.*

Rev 21:2 *And I saw the Holy city **New Jerusalem** coming down out of heaven from God having been prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.*

Rev 21:3 *And I heard a loud voice from the Throne saying, behold, the tabernacle of God is with men and He will tabernacle with them, and they will be His people and God himself will be with them and will be their God. The new Temple will be people expressing God's righteousness, not bricks and stone.*

Rev 20:3 *And threw him (Satan) into the abyss and shut and sealed over him that he could not deceive the nations any more until the thousand years were completed. After that he must be let out for a little while.*

Rev 20:5 *But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished.*

Rev 20:8 *When the thousand years are expired, Satan shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth.*

Some of those resurrected after the thousand years, will still believe in the material world of 666, thus they will empower or become the Anti-Christ during that time, by making that choice. It's Christ OR Anti-Christ. Either "for Me" OR "against Me." Then the second death which is their Spiritual death becomes final. Jesus won't save them this time.

We cried for meat in the desert, God gave it to us. We almost choked on it.

I saw the enemy and it is us.

Satan does not steal from God's children; he only tempts by presenting things that we want. God's children steal from God's children by refusing to recognize and acknowledge that we are the Elect Body of Christ and claim the power and blessings that God has assigned to us.

There is great fear and trembling when we approach the understanding that we needn't try to reach out and touch Jesus garment to be healed, because we **are**

part of that Body that is covered by the garment. It will be as it was in the desert when God's children hid from God in fear and reluctance.

Then....comes the Joy beyond measure!

Rev 11:7 When Jesus went to the cross, they couldn't kill Him by beating Him, He had died to the physical nature and He was purely Spiritual nature, therefore they couldn't harm Him physically. Emotion was all around Him but He ignored it to remain in the Spiritual nature only. The intellect nature couldn't have interested Him less. He didn't care what the intellectual justification was that was putting Him on the cross, or who. When they put Him in the tomb with all four natures, 3 were already dead or absent, the Spiritual nature arose and ascended. The Spiritual nature can create any appearance it desires. That's how the disciples saw Him and touched Him; he walked through the door yet ate food. Being one with the Creator can do that, and that's what we need to be open to doing, as we seek to become one with the Creator. This is why, with the appearance that they were killing Him, He said "No man taketh my life, I yield it up." This is a great lesson for us. Have you ever contemplated what it would be like to have this power that God assigned you to have? Would you do anything differently?

Rev 2:7 EPHESUS: *To the one overcoming, I will give to him to eat of the tree of life which is in the Paradise of God.*

Rev 2:11 SMYRNA: *The one overcoming never will be hurt by the second death.*

Rev 2:17 PERGAMUM: *To the one overcoming I will give him the manna having been hidden, and I will give him a white-stone, and upon the stone a new name having been written, which no one knows except the one receiving it.*

Rev 2:26 THYATIRA: *The one overcoming and the one keeping the works of me until the end, I will give him authority over the nations; 27 and he will shepherd them with a rod of iron, as my vessels of pottery are broken, 28 as I have also received from my Father, I will give him the morning star.*

Rev 3:5 SARDIS: *The one overcoming, in similar manner, will be clothed in white garments, and I will never blot out his name from the book of life and I will confess the name of him before my Father and His angels.*

Rev 3:12 PHILADELPHIA: *The one overcoming, I will make him a pillar in the temple of my God and may he never go out anymore and I will write upon him the name of my God and the name of the city of my God; the New Jerusalem coming down out of heaven from my God and my new name.*

Rev 3:21 LAODICEA: *The one overcoming, I will give to him to sit with me on my throne, as I also overcame and sat with my Father on His throne.*

THE JUDGMENT, THE PAGEANT, THE SETUP

Robert D Steffens

July 26, 2008 (Rev 9-23-08; 5-9-10, 4-11-13, 7-20-17)

PONDERING BEYOND THE REALM

The Christian church discourages us from thinking about such things as this or much of anything else, except what “they tell us,” but shouldn’t we ponder the awesomeness of God?

The foundation for the pondering in this chapter is the three times that the hands were crossed for the blessing and it went to the younger brother, specifically Jacob and Esau; Ge 25:23-26; 29-34; Ge 27, Phares and Zara; Ge 38:27-30, and Ephraim and Manasse; Ge 41:50-52 and Ge 48. If one were to write this symbolically it would be: X O X. The first incident was when Esau disregarded his birthright and gave it to Jacob for a bowl of soup and was later tricked out of the blessing by Jacob’s mother. This seems to be the setting of good and evil that is being played out during this 12,000 year half-cycle, with Esau’s seed trying to get his birthright and blessing back from the seed of Jacob. The symbol of the crossed hands would be the first X. Next is the birth of Phares and Zara, where Zara put his hand out first, the birth maid put a scarlet thread around his wrist, then Zara withdrew his hand and Phares was born first. This seems to be played out by Phares’s seed ruling for quite some time and later from Phares’s bloodline, the Throne of David is carried up and given to Zara’s seed, thus reuniting the bloodline of the seed of the two brothers, and the divided kingdom of Juda. This reuniting would be the symbol: O. The third is when Jacob gave the blessing to Joseph’s younger son Ephraim, instead of the first born son, Manasse when he intentionally crossed his hands. Ge 48:17,18,19,20; Ge 27:28-41 To assure the battle of good and evil which causes manifestation continues, Jacob and Esau may have been “setup” in the last 24,000 year cycle prior to this current cycle. There is no reason explained for Jacob doing this, but perhaps there was a very important reason, even though we may not know what it was. It is not being played out yet, but this crossing of hands for Ephraim and Manasse may just be a “setup” for the next 24,000 year cycle after the current cycle is complete. It will be played out like Jacob and Esau in this cycle. The first two were sets of twins, and I long assumed that Ephraim and Manasse were also twins. I don’t recall ever reading and cannot find any reference as to whether they were twins. It just seems that it would be natural in God’s plan if they were, but it doesn’t change much if they weren’t. This would be symbolized by the final X.

The title seems to be backward. We are accustomed to seeing a setup, followed by the play and then the judgment because that’s the way it is in the world. On a larger scale we are seeing the “judgment of the last cycle of ages” that is being played out in the “current cycle of ages as the pageant” and will end with the “setup for the next cycle of the ages” which will follow.

God created the universe so that our solar system takes approximately 24,000 years to make one cycle. This cycle can be charted as a sine wave with 12,000 years above a reference line, and 12,000 years below the reference line. The part below the line is symbolic of kingdom of world, negative, Satan. The part above the line is symbolic of kingdom of heaven, positive, God. Our Bible is the history of one cycle which is plenty enough for us to be concerned with. However as God sets up His creation to be repeatable, as we witness each repeatable day and each repeatable year, we have no idea how many cycles have already passed. It’s even hard for us to discern how many years have passed in the one cycle we are currently experiencing.

What if it is possible that the judgment of God’s chosen/elect in the previous 24,000 year cycle of ages was carried over to this present cycle of ages? Wouldn’t it be ironic if the seed of those called Israelites in the previous cycle who chose to ignore, hate or refuse to call Jesus “Lord,” get to play out the role as Edomite Jews in this current cycle of the play? What if they were given

the assignment to persecute and kill Jesus in this cycle? And at the end of this current age, the seed of the Israelites who chose to ignore, hate or refuse to call Jesus “Lord,” and are therefore culled from God’s team of Spiritual Man House of Jacob will be destined to play the role of Edomite Jews in the next cycle of ages. And again it will be their assignment to persecute and kill Jesus in the next 24,000 year cycle. I wouldn’t wish that on anyone, no matter what their offense. This chapter will explore that question.

The “**judgment**” refers to those culled in the previous cycle of ages in the 24,000 years prior to this current 24,000 year cycle. The “**pageant**” is what is going on in this current 24,000 year cycle. The “**setup**” is something that may be happening in this cycle that will cause the next 24,000 year cycle to play out in the same manner that all the previous cycles of ages has, like a seed after its kind. What was possible the first cycle of ages ended with a flood because the world team, Cain, was too violent and completely wiped out God’s Spiritual team which was born from above (Gk-another = from above), Abel, that was in a flesh and blood body. God made some adjustments and added some laws. This made things a little more balanced so the play could go on for the entire twelve acts of each cycle. Each act has different characteristics in the same manner that each month of a calendar has different characteristics such as weather and foliage.

One log won’t burn alone. And Jesus said: *Forsake not the gathering together that you may encourage one another.* Some people think that means the hour on Sunday morning when they sit and “listen.” This article will show how important it is to do as Jesus told us, and actually encourage one another, more likely in small groups, like they did in “Acts,” where we can ask questions and throw out our opinions and ideas, rather than in mega churches, where the music is great and the parking lots are paved. The key item for the Spiritual Man of God race is to BELIEVE (verb, action word). What we should believe is the invisible mind of God which is righteousness, and then also we should glorify the Lord God Almighty who caused the manifestation of all things that we perceive. We should thank God that while in the flesh body we don’t have instant manifestation of our thoughts as they are currently impure and wicked and could cause us even more chaos than we already have.

My source of encouragement was my biological brother, Roger. We grew as typical average kids in our youth; it was in his late teens that his focus turned toward seeking God’s face. His path was alone, as it must be with each individual seeker, and at times was in a small cabin without running water or electricity. The other times were not much more elegant, yet always blessed abundantly, with the things that really matter. Once set, he never took his focus off the crown, which is a good example of how we should all seek God’s face. I know of no one with a more thorough “intellectual understanding” of the Bible; and “knowledge” covering all the variety of the other associated books such as Apocrypha, Apostolic Fathers, Nag Hammadi Library, Gnostics, Josephus, Bhagavad-Gita, Upanishads, Vedas, Greek Mythology and the many others. Along with this, he had a dedicated refusal to eat vegetables over the years, because Cain’s offering was vegetables, and God did not accept it. Later he found that the three acceptable purifications were: animal for purifying the mind, two doves for purifying speech, or a tenth part of a sacred measure of fine flour for purifying the action. Cain brought none of the three and vegetables were not even on the list. It was this type of determination and sincere devotion, along with the Holy Spirit that led him to discovering the symbolic meaning of the 4 living beings in Rev 4:7 and the “sine wave of the ages” which is so important in understanding God’s Divine Pageant in which we are all actors. Without understanding the sine wave it would be impossible to understand God’s Divine Plan. It was his prodding and encouragement that finally got me to take an interest in the Spiritual nature and later become his (active) Spiritual brother in The Christ Jesus. It is this “sine wave of the ages,” past, present and future, which is the topic of this article.

If you have access to a computer and printer, you can print out a copy of the “Sine Wave” from the website “divinepageant.com” under “Sinewave,” or read the description of it in the article “Procession of Life” or “Job on the Sine wave Curve” under “Guest Articles” on the same website.

Now we have a map to assist our understanding of God’s design for the ages. We see this sine wave repeated infinitely. One of the smaller ways to observe it, is to watch the minute hand on a clock. Every 60 seconds is a complete sine wave, without the dimension of time. We watch the hand go from the 9 forward up around the 12 and over to the 3 which could be called the positive half, then below the 3 and backward down around past the 6 and return up to the 9, which could be called the negative half. We could pick a spot on the clock face and watch the second hand pass it every 60 seconds, time after time after time. It becomes a sine wave when it gains the dimension of time and no longer goes backward and the bottom half moves forward the same as the top half did. We can look at a day of 24 hours. We don’t wonder if the sun is going to come up. We may wonder if it will be blocked by clouds when it does come up. But if you focus on the horizon in the east, every 24 hours, there it is, in all certainty. Now we can look at a yearly calendar that is divided into 12 sections. Every year of my life has had a January and a December, with 10 months in between. If you pick a spot on the globe, such as the United States, each year has a warmer time and a cooler time, year after year after year. What about the cycle of the ages, that lasts approximately 24,000 years? Since we aren’t in a flesh body long enough to witness the entire cycle, should we assume that it doesn’t exist? Or should we assume that there wasn’t a cycle before this present one and there won’t be a cycle after this present one? Or should we assume that God’s Divine Design may be consistent in all things. Is it as the Microcosm, so the Macrocosm, or as above so is below, or as Jesus said *as in heaven, also on earth?* (Mt 6:10) What part does this play in the nature of man, when we consider heaven or hell or eternity or everlasting life? Dare we even contemplate such?

What are “end times” or that which is often referred to as the “end of the age?” Is it the end of a minute when the hand passes the 8 and approaches the 9 to start the positive half, or when the sun goes down over the western horizon and darkness settles in, or when the growing season is ended and we take up all the harvest and preserve it for the winter? Is it the time when the struggle is ending and we have fought between good and evil, where doing good was so hard and evil seemed to be so much fun, and as the prodigal son, we finally get to leave the pig pen and return to the Father? Will there be another minute? Yes. Will there be another day? Yes. Will there be another year? Yes. Will there be another cycle of ages? All of a sudden we don’t know. We aren’t in the flesh body long enough to witness it, so we may assume not. But, what if it’s like the other three and the answer is yes? Is there a heaven? Is there a hell? If so where, and who goes where? If there is a harvest that goes to heaven, is this the first harvest or was there a harvest before? Will there be another harvest at the end of the next cycle of ages? Has the ego or the greatness of our own minds become a stumbling block causing us to limit all that God Is? What does God tell us in the Bible?

The book of Revelation is as important to understanding the beginning as it is to understanding the ending. One could rightfully glue the front cover of the Bible to the back cover of the Bible, just as one minute follows the last, one day, one year, one cycle of ages all follow the last. Therefore we have clues in the existing age, as to the past age, and as to the future age. *I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.* We limit. He was there before the foundation of the world (cosmos/universe). As we try to understand the Bible and the meaning of our lives in this existing cycle of ages, there may be some interactions from the past cycle and the future cycle that could give us some clues. Or, maybe this has been ignored and perhaps it should continue to be ignored.

THE JUDGMENT

It was customary for the birthright to go to the firstborn, allowing him a double portion of the inheritance plus the leadership of the family. De 21:15-17 Esau was the firstborn of Isaac. But he had an obvious disregard for his birthright. This would have been the Spiritual line of the chosen/elect covenant race from before the foundation of the world that God puts “His” Spirit into. Jacob by a little maneuvering received the birthright and the blessing; therefore it was his seed that now became the lineage of the chosen/elect covenant race for this current cycle of ages, instead of the first born Esau’s seed. It is Jacob’s seed that have the covenant of Heb 8 written into their minds and hearts. There are many along this line of Jacob’s seed that over the last 2000 years, have total disregard of that which is written into their minds and hearts. They go off and worship false gods, getting involved in religions other than Christianity or they worship Baal, or adulterate the Israelite race by race mixing after God separated Israel out for a reason. They get into the occult practices developed in the Chaldean Mystery Schools of Babylon (magic) and other practices regarding not their heritage. We must wonder on judgment day, are they the ones that may call, “Lord, Lord” and Jesus will say: *I knew you not?* And if so, what will be their direction? The Christian church simply states that they will go to hell, but what’s that? There are all kinds of torment in the description making it appear as something we should want to avoid at all costs. The chief penalty, it would seem, would be not being able to return to the Father from which the Spiritual Son came and missing out by disregarding the blessings of heaven. This would be like the Prodigal Son choosing NOT to return to the Father, at least not until it’s too late.

If there was a minute before this one, a day before this one, a year before this one, and a cycle of ages before this one, is it possible this same thing happened in the previous cycle of ages before this one and the action with Esau and Jacob is a result of that end of cycle judgment? Whether the names were the same, we know not. If they had a total disregard for Jesus, worshipped false gods or were involved in the occult and other practices, what should happen to their seed? Could they become blinded to the possibility of knowing God and lose the fruit of the Spirit forever; such as Love, Joy, Peace, Patience, Gentleness, Goodness, Meekness and Moderation? What rightfully belonged to Esau was taken away from him, by God. *And the Lord said to her, there are two nations in thy womb, and two peoples shall be separated from thy belly, and one people shall excel the other, and the elder shall serve the younger.* Gen 25:23 Esau became the Edomites or Edomite/Jews which today have total disregard for Jesus, in fact they killed Him. To this very day they are trying to destroy the entire race of Jacob’s seed which is the chosen/elect Spiritual children of God. Some of these Edomites/Jews display the same curse that was pronounced on Cain. *Thou shalt be groaning and trembling on the earth.* *And Cain said to the Lord God, my crime is too great for me to be forgiven. If thou castest me out this day from the face of the earth, and I shall be hidden from thy presence, and I shall be groaning and trembling upon the earth, then it will be that anyone that finds me shall slay me. And the Lord God said to him, Not so, any one that slays Cain shall suffer seven-fold vengeance; and the Lord God set a mark upon Cain that no one that found him might slay him.* Gen 4:12-15 There seems to be a people that the whole world has threatened and would like to destroy, yet they must be under God’s protection to have survived, and they seem to be the seed of Esau or Edomites. They express the fruit of the flesh of Gal 5:20 *fornication, impurity, licentiousness, idolatry, sorcery, enmities, strife, jealousy, anger, selfishness, divisions, sects, envyings, drunkenness’s, carousing and things like these.* Just look on TV and see who is promoting violence, sex, homosexuality, same sex marriage, pornography, lying, stealing, cheating, race mixing, usury, gambling and all things God’s children are told to avoid. Look at those who make up the ACLU which is an active anti-Christ organization. Although these people are blessed abundantly by the Lord of the world and “appear” to have it all, they lack the real Love, Joy and Peace that God’s children have. Although they live their lives seeking pleasure and avoiding pain,

the fruits that they express and experience can never be satisfied. They are trapped in that the more they get, the more they desire until they are consumed. What a hell they must be experiencing. You will find some among this race that don't support these activities, and you will also find some from the seed of Jacob that do support these activities, but look at the majority of the groups as a whole.

THE PAGEANT

The Bible is pretty much a description or script of the pageant. It has the laws (game rules), the nations, peoples, tribes, races (teams), the geographical locations of the play (game fields), the referees (God, Jesus), the vineyard, crown or salvation (trophy or prize), the cycle of the ages (game clock), and the Holy Spirit (coach). One can witness most of these things in any sports event they watch. Sports events usually have some sort of ego attachment that determines which team we will cheer for: such as my school, my collage, my town, or my state. It's the paring of one team against the other that makes the event come to life with excitement. Such is God's Divine Pageant.

Initially there was only one significant team, in the Garden of Eden. That was God's Spiritual Man Nature that was causing the manifestation of the invisible mind of God into the invisible Universe. As long as Man BELIEVED only God's mind, he remained in the Garden where there was only good. It was when Man exercised his choice to know evil by BELIEVING his own mind that he was sent to another playing field, world. Now God had to allow (He could not produce, and still be God) evil to happen. In order for Spiritual Man to have an opponent, it required opposition. The opposition was presented in the way of two brothers: Esau and Jacob, in earlier time as Cain and Abel, and earlier yet the symbolic fruit. Esau gave his birthright, which he disregarded, to Jacob for some bread and a bowl of soup. Later Esau came to regret the trade and since that time, Esau and his seed have wanted the birthright back and have been battling for it. The birthright is the lineage of the Spiritual Man of God. Esau and his seed, the Edomites, don't want the Spiritual things even to this day, but they want to eliminate Jacob's seed, the Twelve Tribes, that do regard the Spiritual things. This is the play. Groups like the ACLU would be first draft choices for the Edomite team. Communism would be the choice government for the Edomites as opposed to a fair Constitutional Government for Jacob's seed. One of the major successes of the Edomites is the claiming of the vineyard that is meant for God's chosen/elect by claiming that they are the seed of Jacob. They even have the support of many, if not most so-called Christian ministers in preaching this to God's children who are sitting in the pews. Another victory for Edom is these ministers preaching the "doctrine of ALL." They allow the cup meant for the Holy vine of David bloodline to be shared by anyone, and the bread symbolizing the seed of Jacob to be eaten by the seed of all races. The Edomite Jews have infiltrated the Christian churches as ministers, and as seminary professors. They have pushed laws to be passed that don't allow the seed of Jacob to exalt their own bloodline. They have hidden the markers and changed times in our Holy Book. Violence, sex, homosexuality, same sex marriage, pornography, lying, stealing, cheating, race mixing, usury, and gambling are not innocent things that just drifted in with the wind. These are the inherited fruits of a vine. And this vine is the Edomite Jew race. That's why God said, "*Esau I have hated, Jacob I have loved.*" Why? Perhaps in an earlier cycle God first loved Esau, but Esau rejected Him. Now in the present cycle God rejects Esau while Esau has falsely claimed the vineyard by telling God's children that it is his vineyard. He has done this by moving into Jerusalem and usurping the name of Juda when they were ordered by John Hyrcanus in 132 BC to become circumcised and join the temple religion or get out of town. *He came unto His own, but His own knew Him not.* His own knew him not because they were tricked by Esau. In this cycle, God's chosen are told, and believe, that Jesus was from Esau's line, because Esau's line has taken up the name Israel. This is the big "lie". Jesus said "*Seek the truth that will make you free.*"

Satan has dominion over the world, which is the negative period of the sine wave. The driving forces and powers behind this dominion are the three Living Beings of Rev 4:7. It is the dominate face of each that John described. The Lion is the Physical nature, the Calf is the Emotional nature and the Eagle is the Intellectual nature. Each is represented by a “six” winged Seraphim. Since there are three natures here that represent the world, we could refer to them as the three sixes or 666. The battle is between these three sixes versus the one six that is the Face of a Man which represents the Spiritual Man of God born from above nature. The Edomite Jews represent the world side or the three sixes and Jacob’s seed represent the Spiritual side with one six. Part of the strategy for the Edomite Jews is to see how much they can suck Jacob’s seed into the three sixes or world. The strategy for Jacob’s seed is not to defeat or destroy the three sixes, but to change their focus and dwell on the one six, which is righteousness and Godliness. One of the best plays the seed of Jacob has in the play book is to Glorify God by their actions. Another is to die to the world stuff, and another is to spend time seeking God’s face by searching out the Scriptures. Remember each of the 4 beings also had three other faces, meaning there is a Spiritual type of Physical, Emotional and Intellectual also. It is those three that Jacob’s seed should express and experience. The way to get thrown off the team is to stop BELIEVING. This is a dangerous thing as there is another team waiting to sign you up, but you don’t want to be on that team. Your seed then would get to play on that team in the next cycle of the ages, perhaps eternity and they won’t have a choice to sign with anyone else. Try to prevent this at all costs.

THE SETUP

What will happen to those of the seed of Jacob who have chosen to turn their backs on God, or the Prodigal Son who chooses NOT to return to the Father? They had it written in their minds and hearts from the covenant of Heb 8, yet they chose to be wicked and ignore God and disregard Jesus. We have the blessing of Jacob over Joseph’s sons Ephraim and Manasse, which seems to have little meaning to us in this cycle of ages. Is it possible that this is a setup for the next cycle of ages that would compare to the Esau/Jacob setup of this age? *But Israel having stretched out his right hand, laid it on the head of Ephraim, and he was the younger; and his left hand on the head of Manasse, guiding his hands crosswise. And he blessed them and said, the God in whose sight my fathers were well pleasing, even Abraam and Isaac, the God who continues to feed me from my youth until this day; the angel who delivers me from all evils, bless these boys, and **my name shall be called upon them, and the name of my fathers, Abraam and Isaac; and let them be increased to a great multitude on the earth.*** (Perhaps a continuation of the Abram, Isaac and Jacob lineage in the next 24,000 year cycle, or possibly called Abraam, Isaac and Ephraim?) *And Joseph having seen that his father put his right hand on the head of Ephraim - it seemed grievous to him; and Joseph took hold of the hand of his father, to remove it from the head of Ephraim to the head of Manasse. And Joseph said to his father, not so, father; for this is the firstborn; lay thy right hand upon his head. And he would not, but said, I know it, son, I know it; **he also shall be a people, and he shall be exalted,*** (in the next cycle as Esau in this cycle?) *but his **younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations.*** (As the twelve tribes of Jacob, or Manasse in the next cycle of the ages?) Gen 48:14-19 As we near the harvest period of this cycle where the wheat and tares will be pulled up, Ephraim and Manasse play a significant role due to the hands being crossed. Ephraim is symbolic of the British Isles and had the birthright but disregarded it and became a Godless society. Manasse is symbolic of the United States and the birthright then was given to the United States. In Rev 7:4-8, Ephraim is missing for the sealing, and has been replaced by Joseph. Is this an indication of things to come? Perhaps we have seen God’s setup for the play in the next cycle of the ages. It seems that He has set all things to perpetually repeat, as the seeds from one year fall to the ground and sprout the next year, and as one cycle follows another cycle.

MARKERS OF THE 12 TRIBES

By Robert D. Steffens

July 19, 2010 (rev Aug 29, 10; Jan 29; 2-22; 5-2-11, 4-16-13, 10-29-15, 7-26-16, 8-7-17)

Ecclesiasticus 44:1 *Let us now praise famous men, and our fathers that begat us. 2 The Lord hath wrought great glory by them through his great power from the beginning. 8 There be of them that have left a name behind them, that their praises might be reported. 9 And some there be, which have no memorial; who are perished, as though they had never been; and are become as though they had never been born; and their children after them.*

A people which takes no pride in the noble achievements of remote ancestors
will never achieve anything worthy to be remembered with pride
by remote descendants.
Lord Macaulay

When a nation goes down... (or) a society perishes,
one condition may always be found.
They forgot where they came from.
Carl Sandburg

Now that you're familiar with the outer ring of the Throne of God from the "Calendar of God's Ages" and the assignment of the 12 Tribes since before the foundation of the world, of BELIEVING God's Invisible Mind into Manifestation; WHO and WHERE are these peoples today and how can we recognize them? There are a few extremely important identifiers here that God's children are ignoring. They are the bold and profound defining factors of who the seed of the 12 Tribes really are. God gave us some major paths of identification to trace them that have been in front of us for a very long time. These markers are being made known in these end times. The markers are:

- I. BRIGADE EMBLEMS P 4
- II. TRIBAL EMBLEMS OR ENSIGNS P 5
- III. ROYAL ARMS OF COUNTRIES P 11
- IV. CORONATION STONE, STONE OF SCONE, JACOBS PILLOW P 19
- V. STONEHENGE, STONE CIRCLES, ALIGNMENTS, STANDING STONES P 21
- VI. SCULPTURED STONES P 24
- VII. IDENTIFYING GRAPHICAL NAMES P 26
- VIII. THRONE OF DAVID TO ULSTER, N. IRELAND P 27
- IX. TWO FISH AND THE CORD P 31
- X. RE-UNITING N. & S. KINGDOMS – THE ROYAL WEDDING, APRIL 29, 2011 P 33
- XI. COMMENT ON 12 TRIBES: EMBLEMS, SCULPTURES, STONES, & THRONES P 35
- XII. DEFINITIONS OF THE 12 TRIBES P 36
- XIII. COUNTRIES OF THE 12 TRIBES P 67
- XIV. BIBLE P 112
- XV. 1900 EDITION BIBLE "REVISERS' PREFACE" P 115
- XVI. TRANSLATIONS OF THE MASORETIC TEXT INTO ENGLISH P 116

Is 62:4 *And thou shalt no more be called Forsaken; and thy land shall no more be called Desert: for thou shalt be called My Pleasure, and thy land Inhabited: for the Lord has taken pleasure in thee, and thy land shall be inhabited. 5 and as a young man lives with a virgin, so shall thy sons dwell in thee: and it shall come to pass that as a bridegroom will rejoice over a bride, so will the Lord rejoice over thee. 6 And on thy walls, O Jerusalem, have I set watchmen all day and all night, who shall never cease making mention of the Lord. 7 For there is none like you, when he shall have established, and made Jerusalem a praise on the earth. 8 for the Lord has sworn by his glory, and by the might of his arm, I will no more give thy corn and thy provisions to thine enemies; nor shall strangers (allotrioi = other peoples, not of the 12 Tribes) any more drink thy wine, for which thou hast laboured. 9 But they that have gathered them shall eat them, and they shall praise the Lord; and they that have gathered the grapes shall drink thereof in my holy courts. 10 Go through my gates, and make a way for my people; and cast the stones out of the way; lift up a STANDARD for the Gentiles. (Gk- ethne = clan, tribes, race, nations.) 11 For behold, the Lord has proclaimed to the end of the earth, say ye to the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy Savior has come to thee, having his reward and his work before his face. 12 And one shall call them the holy people, the redeemed of the Lord: and thou shalt be called a city sought out, and not forsaken.*

Lift up a Standard from the Greek means “Declare or Put Forth a Concerted Signal.”

Is 11:12 *And He shall lift up a standard for the nations (Gk- ethne- 12 Tribes) and He shall gather the lost ones of Israel, and He shall gather the dispersed of Juda from the four corners of the earth.*

Is 13:2 *Lift up a standard on the mountain of the plain, exalt the voice to them, beckon with the hand, open the gates, ye rulers.*

Joel 2:15-16 *Sound the trumpet in Sion, sanctify a fast, proclaim a solemn service: gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the infants at the breast: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.*

Joel 3:18 *And it shall come to pass in that day that the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the fountains of Juda shall flow with water, and a fountain shall go forth of the house of the Lord, and water the valley of FLAGS.*

Water the valley of Flags from Greek means “Bring to light the Flags.”

In the following definitions, the **bold** highlighting was added. The writing inside the [] are not from the Encyclopedia, and the underlines are an added highlight. The ... means that some text in the article was not copied.

ARMS, ARMORIAL BEARINGS, or ENSIGNS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 309
Are the names given to such devices as when painted on a shield form a coat, ie coat of arms.

EMBLEM: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 321

A representation of an object intended to signify or indicate to the understanding something else than that which it directly represents to the eye. The meaning of the emblem rests upon its secondary, not its primary signification. Emblem is often used in a sense synonymous with Symbol, under which, as the wider word, it will be more convenient to treat it.

ENSIGN: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 353

Was, until 1871, the title of the lowest combatant rank of commissioned officers in the British army, and is derived from their being charged with the duty of carrying the regimental colors or ensign. In the hand-to-hand melees of the middle ages, the preservation of the colors or standard, as the rallying-point of those fighting under the same leader, was a matter of vital importance, and was only entrusted to the bravest and most trustworthy... Ensign is also the name of one of the flags belonging to the British fleet; and under that or some other name, to most other fleets. It is a large flag or banner hoisted on an ensign staff, a long pole erected over the poop, or at the gaff when the ship is under sail. Its chief purpose is to denote the nation to which the ship belongs.

FLAG: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 558

(Common to the **Teutonic** languages, and derived from a root signifying to fly), a cloth of light material, capable of being extended by the wind, and designed to make known some fact or want to spectators. In the army, a flag is the ensign carried as its distinguishing mark by each regiment...

STANDARD: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 385

In its widest sense, a standard is a flag or ensign under which men are united together for some common purpose. The use of the standard as a rallying-point in battle takes us back to **remote ages**. The Israelite army was marshaled with the aid of standards belonging to the four tribes of Judah, Reuben, Ephraim, and Dan.

I. BRIGADE EMBLEMS

Nu 2:2 *Let the children of Israel encamp fronting each other, every man keeping his own rank, according to their standards, according to the houses of their families (arms).*

There were 3 Tribes in each Brigade under one Brigade Emblem, representing one quarter of the sine wave. The Bible does not state specifically what the Emblems on the Standards are, but there is evidence in the Bible that they were a Lion, Calf, Man and Eagle. The Brigade Emblems coincide with the Constellations in the Sky and the Signs still used today for Countries National Arms, Royal Arms, Royal Standards, County and Municipal Arms, Family-Tribal-Racial Arms, and Clan Chiefs Arms. The Brigade Emblems are being used in the following countries:

| STARS | BRIGADE | ARMS |
|-------------------------|----------------------|---|
| Leo: Lion | <u>Lion</u> : Juda | Lion of Great Britain, England, Scotland, N. Ireland, Norway, Sweden, Netherlands, Finland, Denmark, Belgium, Luxembourg. |
| Taurus: Bull (calf, ox) | <u>Bull</u> : Ruben | Iceland, England, Scotland, Denmark, Sweden, sections of Celto-Saxon people, Norsemen or Northmen, Vikings. |
| Aquarius: Water Carrier | <u>Man</u> : Ephraim | Denmark, Greece, Iceland, Sweden, Netherlands, Scotland. |
| Scorpio: <u>Serpent</u> | <u>Eagle</u> : Dan | USA, Norway, England, Scotland, Norseman in Scandinavia from Scythia, Netherlands. |

The Lion and Bull speak for themselves.

The Water Carrier is God’s Spiritual Man. Living Water is the Truth which is Jesus, The Christ, and it is this Truth that will carry God’s Spiritual Man into the next quarter of the cycle.

Jn 14:6 *Jesus said I am the Truth; no one comes to the Father except through me.* (via the Truth)

Eagle is symbolic of Thought or the Intellectual Nature. It was the Serpent or Devil that enticed the Intellect of Adam and Eve to KNOW good and evil. Eagle and Serpent coincide and can be used interchangeably as symbols for intellect or thinking, in many cases.

Ge 3:5, 3:22 *Behold, the man is become as one of us to know good and evil.*

You will find very few if any records throughout the history of mankind of a people or nation adopting the emblems of another to which they are not racially related. (¹SCSH)

The 12 Tribes spent: (approximate dates):

40 years in the desert under **4 Brigade Emblems**

1461 BC – 1421 BC

500 years in Promised Land united 12 Tribes; under **Emblems, Standards and Arms**

1421 BC-921 BC

200 years as the 10 Tribe Northern Kingdom under primary **Emblem: Unicorn**; until 721 BC

921 BC-721 BC

335 years as the 2 Tribe Southern Kingdom under primary **Emblem: Lion**; until 586 BC

921 BC-586 BC

Then scattered and dispersed throughout Europe, the Isles and other places as God promised, and still today, with their **standards, arms, emblems and ensigns**.

II. TRIBAL EMBLEMS OR ENSIGNS

2 Sam 7:16 *Thine house and thy kingdom shall be established forever before thee: thy throne shall be established forever.*

Ge 49:10 *The scepter shall not depart from Juda.*

Britain’s Royal Scepter contains Signet (ring), Bracelets and the Rod (staff) of Gen 38:18 *And he said what pledge shall I give thee? And she said thy Signet, and thy Bracelets, and thy Staff that is in thine hand. And he gave them to her, and went into her and she conceived by him. From this union came forth the twins: Phares, born first and Zara with the scarlet thread on his hand.* The seed of these two brothers are reunited in the British Isles via King Eochaidh II of Zara-Juda lineage to princess Tea Tephi of Phares-Juda line; she was the elder daughter of King Zedekiah. How appropriate to have this royal scepter as a witness.

The Tribes developed their emblems, ensigns, standards and arms from the blessings given by Jacob in Ge 49 and by Moses in De 33. These emblems, ensigns, standards and arms defined them by their race, tribe and family. Nineteen of these symbols of the Celto-Saxon people are still in use today. (1SCSH)

Ge 49:1 *And Jacob called his sons, and said to them, 2 Assemble yourselves, that I may tell you what shall happen to you in the last days.*

Is 30:17 *A thousand shall flee because of the voice of one, and many shall flee on account of the voice of five: until ye be left as a signal-post upon a mountain, and as one bearing an ensign upon a hill.*

It would be absurd for Esau/Edomite Jews or any other race to use the emblems, ensigns, standards and arms that were derived from Jacob’s blessings to the 12 Tribes/Israelites except for an intentional attempted fraud or deception on their part.

| TRIBE | IDENTIFIER | COUNTRIES |
|--------|---|--|
| Ruben | Man, Water | Denmark, Greece, Iceland, Sweden, Netherlands, England, Scotland, Zeeland |
| | <p>Ge 49:3 <i>Ruben, thou art my <u>first-born</u>, thou my <u>strength</u>, and the first of my children, hard to be endured, hard and self-willed. 4 Thou wast insolent like <u>water</u>, burst not forth with violence, for thou wentest up to the bed of thy father; then thou defiledst the couch, whereupon thou wentest up.</i></p> <p>The first born son normally received the Birthright and was heralded for carrying on the <u>Spiritual Man</u> strength which was the genealogy of the father. Ruben lost out and it was given to Joseph. Insolent is “overbearing” like water can overbear its bank.</p> | |
| Simeon | Sword, Fortified Gate or Tower | Britain, Ireland, Scotland, Netherlands, Sweden, Denmark British Isles, Spain (Castile), Croatia |
| | <p>Ge 49:5 <i>Symeon and Levi brethren, accomplished the injustice of their cutting off. 6 Let not my soul come into their counsel, and let not mine inward parts contend in their conspiracy, for in their wrath they <u>slew men</u>, and in their passion they houghed a bull. 7 Cursed be their wrath, for it was willful, and their anger, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.</i></p> <p>This blessing is referring to Ge 34:25 <i>And it came to pass on the third day, when</i></p> | |

*they were in pain, the two sons of Jacob, Symeon and Levi, Dina's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city securely, and slew every male. The bull they houghed was from Rev 4:7 calf or bull, symbolic of the emotional nature peoples. They fortified Israel by preventing their sister from marrying into this emotional race or closed the gate on this wrong doing. It also symbolizes a watch tower against this mixing. Many times God had warned Israel against doing this mixing. It wasn't the manner in which Dina was taken, for it was customary in that day; that if a man defiled a woman, he was to marry her to save her honor. It was the "**who**," being a non-Israelite that was taking her that caused this reaction.*

Levi

12 Precious Stones Arms of Westminster England, Crown Jewels, Canada
 Levi was the priestly Tribe over the 12 Tribes, with the responsibility to keep the 12 Tribes Holy. That's why he assisted Simeon. The High Priest wore a breastplate of 12 precious stones when he entered the Holy of Holies. The Crown of St. Edward is a form of this breastplate. It has the 12 jewels symbolizing the 12 Tribes and is topped by an orb and a cross. The central act of the coronation is the placing of this Crown on the head of the Sovereign. It has been used for at least a thousand years. Westminster: Sebert, king of the East Saxons, is said, in the 7th century to have built a church... The whole building forms a cross... The Abbey was at one time the burying place of the English kings... Against the Altar-screen in this part of the church stand the two coronation chairs. One, the king's chair, encloses the stone brought by Edward I from Scone, on which the Scotch Kings were crowned. The other, the consort's chair, was constructed for the coronation of Mary, wife of William III. Both are still used at coronations. (³CE 1887)

*Ex 28:2 **And thou shalt make holy apparel for Aaron thy brother, for honour and glory. Ex 28:4 **And these are the garments which they shall make: the breastplate and the shoulder piece. Ex 28:17-21 **And thou shalt interweave with it a texture of four rows of stone; there shall be a row of stones, a sardius, a topaz, an emerald, the first row. 18 **And the second row, a carbuncle, a sapphire, and a jasper. 19 **And the third row, a figure, an agate, an amethyst. 20 **And the fourth row, a chrysolite, and a beryl, and an onyx stone, set round with gold, bound together with gold: let them be according to their row. 21 **And let the stones of the names of the children of Israel be twelve according to their names, engravings as of seals: let them be for the twelve tribes each according to the name.***************

Juda

Lion, 3 Lions, Great Britain, England, Scotland, North Ireland, Canada,
 Sceptre, Grape Vine Norway, Sweden, Finland, Denmark, Netherlands, Belgium,
 Croatia

*Ge 49:8 **Juda, thy brethren have praised thee, and thy hands shall be on the back of thine enemies; thy father's sons shall do thee reverence. 9 **Juda is a lions' whelp: from the tender plant, my son, thou art gone up, having couched thou liest as a lion, and as a whelp; who shall stir him up? 10 **A ruler shall not fail from Juda, nor a prince from his loins, until there come the things stored up for him; and he is the expectation of nations. 11 **Bind his foal to the vine, and the foal of his ass to the branch of it, he shall wash his robe in wine, and his garment in the blood of the grape. 12 **His eyes shall be more cheering than wine, and his teeth whiter than milk.** The vine, branch, wine and blood of the grape is symbolic of the bloodline from Juda through King David through Jesus and the cross, which*********

is the bloodline of the House of Jacob and its seed. It is this bloodline that is the blood of the covenant that is being trampled in Heb 10:29, 1Cor 11:27 and Jer 29:12 by making it a common thing. Expectation of nations is Juda's sons, Phares and Zara temporarily dividing the lineage until it was reunited by marriage of the two lines of Juda in North Ireland, through Jeremiah (of TeaTephi: Phares-Juda and King Eochaidh II: Zara-Juda). The expectation is the anticipation of the lost sheep being found, by us realizing who we really are in these end times. Thy hands shall be on the back of thine enemies is the buddy, buddy style of embracing, similar to a pat on the back. In 132 BC John Hyrcanus ordered the Edomites in Jerusalem to get circumcised and join the Temple religion or leave town. They gladly and quickly accepted this conversion and thus these Edomites became Judeans, later shortening the name Judean to three letters. They were still the enemies of God. Jesus was the "long name" Judean, from the line of Juda, not the "shortened name" Judean from the Edomites. Gospel of Thomas 40: ***Jesus said "A grapevine has been planted outside of the Father, but being unsound; it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed."*** Father's sons shall do thee reverence is Juda's sons Phares and Zara, who in 580 BC, reunited the Royal Tribe of Juda and the Throne of David in the British Isles at Ulster, N. Ireland. Its purpose is just now being brought to light. It was little known then what really happened, and has been lost during the dark ages of Christianity.

Zara-Juda

Red Hand, Ulster, North Ireland
Scarlet Cord

Ge 38:28 ***And it came to pass as she was bringing forth, one thrust forth his hand, and the midwife having taken hold of it, bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This one shall come out first. 29 And when he drew back his hand, then immediately came forth his brother; and she said, Why has the barrier been cut through because of thee? And she called his name, Phares. 30 And after this came forth his brother, on whose hand was the scarlet thread; and she called his name, Zara.*** With Calcol as their king, the descendants of Zara-Juda founded the Kingdom of Ulster shortly after the year 1600 BC. The red hand symbolizes the blood of the birth and the bloodline. The red hand and the scarlet cord is a direct connection to the verse above. It was to Ulster, North Ireland that Jeremiah took TeaTephi. The Red Lion also symbolizes the Zara bloodline. Ancients say the story of the Bible is told in the sky. See IX "Two Fish and the Cord."

ULSTER BADGE, Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 777

On the institution of the order of Baronets in England by James I., a sinister hand, erect, open, and coupé at the wrist gules, the armorial ensign of the province of Ulster, was made their distinguishing badge, in respect of the order having been intended for the encouragement of plantations in the province of Ulster. This badge is sometimes borne in a canton, sometimes on an escutcheon, the latter placed either in the fess point or in the middle chief point, so as to interfere as little as possible with the charges of the shield.

Dan

Serpent, White Netherlands, England, Scotland, Denmark, Germany,
Horse and Rider Lithuania, Sweden, Northern wing of Saxon migration
(Serpent was contender with the Eagle for USA)

Ge 49:16 ***Dan shall judge his people, as one tribe too in Israel. 17 And let Dan be a serpent in the way, besetting the path, biting the heel of the horse (and the rider***

shall fall backward), 18 ***waiting for the salvation of the Lord***. The previous six periods, on the Calendar of God’s Ages, were going up the hill on the sine wave, going positive. The period of Dan starts out ***besetting the path*** with the ***rider falling backward*** or down the hill on the sine wave, heading negative, for the next six periods. It is in Dan’s quarter that the “Fall of Man” occurs. This may explain why Dan is not sealed in Rev 7. The fall, in a way betrayed God, just as Judas betrayed Jesus; but both purposeful in God’s design.

Nephthali

Leaping Hind, Stag Provincial emblems of Sweden

Ge 49:21 ***Nephthalim is a spreading stem, bestowing beauty on its fruit.***

Gad

Horseman holding
Pennant, Lion,
Troop Leader

Our current time period; we will be led into the next
Promised Land, Heaven, by Jesus, our Head.

Ge 49:19 ***Gad, a plundering troop shall plunder him; but he shall overcome at the last.***

De 33:20 ***And to Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlarges Gad: as a lion he rested, having broken the arm and the ruler.*** 21 ***And he saw his first fruits, that there the land of the princes gathered with the chiefs of the people was divided; the Lord wrought righteousness, and his judgment with Israel.*** The enemies of God are plundering God’s children. Gad is the end of the world 12,000 years of Satan’s prosperity and dominance, and the 12 Tribes will overcome (victory) at the last, having broken the arm and the world ruler, Satan. The arm that gets broken is the Phares-Juda line that ended in 580 BC, yet as a false plant continued on in Jerusalem until 70 AD, although it was outside the Father. It will soon be exposed for what it was and broken; its season of prosperity will be departed. Refer back to Juda explanation of “*Thy hands shall be on the back of thine enemies*” and Gospel of Thomas 40. It is in the period of Gad that we find: ***there the land of the princes gathered*** in all these countries that are listed, plus others with the 12 Tribes Standards and Emblems. ***With the chiefs of the people was divided*** at the end of Gad period is God’s Judgment which will divide the believers and non-believers. Jacob’s blessing of ***he shall overcome at the last***, the “he” refers to all of the 12 Tribes and that we will finally lift up our heads and realize who WE are as we overcome the world natures of physical, emotional and intellectual. The Horseman holding a Pennant and the Troop Leader, is the 12 Tribes being lead into Heaven at the end of this period of Gad with our Standards and Banners waving.

Aser

Covered Cup or
Goblet

England, Scotland, Greenock

Ge 49:20 ***Aser, his bread shall be fat; and he shall yield dainties to princes.***
Dainties are delivered in a covered cup or goblet.

Issachar

Laden Ass

Latvia, Estonia, Lithuania, Galicia, N. Hungary, Europe

Ge 49:14 ***Issachar has desired that which is good; resting between the inheritances.*** 15 ***And having seen the resting place that it was good, and the land***

that it was fertile, he subjected his shoulder to labour, and became a husbandman.

De 33:19 ***They shall utterly destroy the nations, and ye shall call men there, and there offer the sacrifice of righteousness; for the wealth of the sea shall suckle thee, and so shall the marts of them that dwell by the sea coast.***

Issachar is one of the 4 horns, along with Zabulon, Ruben and Simeon, of Zec 1:19 where the nations of Juda, Israel, and Jerusalem were scattered and utterly destroyed as nations, lost and forgotten. During Issachar's period, there is not much else happening except the passing of time, therefore resting. No Promised Land, no captivities, just passing time. The burden of the 12 Tribes is carried by a donkey, while the 12 Tribes rest. Between the inheritances is between the Promised Land and the Isles. Sacrifice of righteousness is God's children being sacrificed throughout Europe, which includes the 60 million white Germanic race Christians killed in Northern Russia, and those killed in Germany and elsewhere by God's enemies. Righteousness was sacrificed during the "dark ages of Christianity" when we were forced into the Roman Catholic Church and taught that the Edomite Jews were God's chosen. That was a gigantic force against righteousness. Also, the wars of brother tribes against brother tribes, because we didn't know who we were. David would not kill Saul because he was anointed. God's children of today are anointed, yet we kill each other in wars.

Zabulon Ship Holland, England, Wales, Scotland, Ireland, Netherlands, Denmark

Ge 49:13 ***Zabulon shall dwell on the coast, and he shall be by a haven of ships, and shall extend to Sidon.***

Scattered to the Isles, similar description as Issachar.

Joseph: Goes to his sons; Ephraim and Manasse.

Ge 49:22 ***Joseph is a son increased; my dearly loved son is increased; my youngest son, turn to me. 23 Against whom men taking evil counsel reproached him, and the archers pressed hard upon him. 24 But their bow and arrows were mightily consumed, and the sinews of their arms were slackened by the hand of the mighty one of Jacob; thence is he that strengthened Israel from the God of the father; 25 and my God helped thee, and he blessed thee with the blessing of heaven from above, and the blessing of the earth possessing all things, because of the blessing of the breasts and of the womb, 26 the blessings of thy father and thy mother – it has prevailed above the blessing of the lasting mountains, and beyond the blessings of the everlasting hills; they shall be upon the head of Joseph, and upon the head of the brothers of whom he took the lead. Ge 48:20 And he blessed them in that day, saying, In you shall Israel be blessed saying, God make thee as Ephraim and Manasse; and he set Ephraim before Manasse.***

De 33:17 ***His beauty is as the firstling of his bull (ox), his horns are the horns of a unicorn; with them he shall thrust the nations at once, even from the end of the earth.***

Blessing of the breasts and of the womb was that Joseph was the first born of Rachel; thy mother; in you shall Israel be blessed; Ephraim and Manasse are the first two periods of Heaven on the sine wave curve. The first born of Lea; Ruben lost the birthright when he defiled his father's bed, and it was given to the first born of

Rachel, Joseph. He therefore was increased and received double the portion of the others. Instead of saying Joseph and Joseph, the two portions were named after Joseph's children. By putting Ephraim first although he was second born, symbolically indicates sending the seed of Jacob to the British Isles which carry the Standard of Ephraim but was not their final destination. Later, under God's Hand, the 12 Tribes were brought together in the USA under the Standard of the first born Manasse.

Ephraim Ox, Unicorn, Horn Iceland, Denmark, Scotland, England, Sweden, Britain, Netherlands (Horn to set Tribes forward into next Kingdom)

Ephraim is not sealed in Rev 7, although Joseph is sealed in his place. Ephraim is the intermediate gathering places of the 12 Tribes between the Promised Land and America. As Joseph steps back into the sealing of Rev 7, we find under the Ephraim Standard of the Unicorn, that the Northern Kingdom helped Zara prepare the way for the Royal Throne of David to be continued in the British Isles. The Throne of David was later reunited with the Southern Kingdom at Ulster, N. Ireland, moved to Scotland, and now resides in England. With Joseph being the favored son, Jesus will sit on that Throne of David, currently in England, upon His return.

Manasse Olive Branch, Arrows USA, England, Scotland, Netherlands
The Number 13

To Ephraim and Manasse Ge 48:15 ***And he blessed them and said, The God in whose sight my fathers were well pleasing, even Abraam and Isaac, the God who continues to feed me from my youth until this day; 16 the angel who delivers me from all evils, bless these boys, and my name shall be called upon them, and the name of my fathers, Abraam and Isaac; and let them be increased to a great multitude on the earth.***

The name called is House of Jacob and Israelites, although the name Israelites has been polluted and no longer applies to the 12 Tribes of Jacob, it should and one day again will. Also, Isaac Sons or Saxons. We are the bloodline of Abraam, Isaac and Jacob.

Benjamin Wolf Norway, Northern wing of Saxon migration across Europe.
Ge 49:27 ***Benjamin as a ravening wolf, shall eat still in the morning, and at evening he gives food.***

Ge 49:28 ***All these are the twelve sons of Jacob; and their father spoke these words to them, and he blessed them; he blessed each of them according to his blessing.***

III. ROYAL ARMS OF COUNTRIES

1 Sam 15:35 *And the Lord repented that he had made Saul king over Israel. 16:1 And the Lord said to Samuel, How long dost thou mourn for Saul, whereas I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? Then passed before Samuel; Eliab, Aminadab, Sama and Jessae's seven sons. 16:11 *And Samuel said to Jessae, Hast thou no more sons? And Jessae said, there is yet a little one; behold, he tends the flock. And Samuel said to Jessae, Send and fetch him, for we may not sit down till he comes. 12 And he sent and fetched him: and he was ruddy, with beauty of eyes, and very goodly to behold. And the Lord said to Samuel, Arise, and anoint David, for he is good. 13 And Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward.**

2 Sam 7:8 *And now thus shalt thou say to my servant David, Thus says the Lord Almighty, I took thee from the sheep-cote, that thou shouldst be a prince over my people, over Israel. 10 And I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell by themselves. 12 And it shall come to pass...that I will raise up thy seed after thee, even thine own issue (Gk – sperma; i.e. bloodline), and I will establish his kingdom. 13 He shall build for me a house to my name, and I will set up his throne even forever. 16 And his house shall be made sure, and his kingdom for ever before me, and his throne shall be set up forever. 17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so Nathan spoke to David.*

The 12 Tribes went into the Promised Land around 1400 BC. King David was around 1011-971 BC. The “I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them,” is not talking about putting them in the Promised Land, which was done 400 years earlier. God appointed David to be the King over ALL Israel; not 1 Tribe, not 2 Tribes, but 12 Tribes; and then told David that this throne shall be set up forever. God didn't say there would be a break in this throne for a couple thousand years. That will not be found in the Bible. When God said He was setting up “this throne” forever, then “this throne” WAS set up forever. Otherwise, you don't believe God and the Bible.

2 Sam 7:24 *And thou has prepared for thyself thy people Israel to be a people forever, and thou, Lord, art become their God. Does that say EXCEPT for a couple thousand years? It is David talking and he is talking about that present time and forward forever. The throne of David has existed from that time around 1011-971 BC and still exists somewhere today. Have you ever looked for it? Or did someone tell you that you weren't from the seed of the 12 Tribes and you blindly believed them, without checking for yourself?*

(¹ SCSH) Much of the information on the Arms and Emblems has been taken from the wonderful book: “**SYMBOLS OF OUR CELTO-SAXON HERITAGE**” by W. H. Bennett.

CANADIAN BRITISH ISRAEL ASSOCIATION

#196, 145 S. Livernois Rd.,
Rochester Hills, MI 48307

or

1361 OUELLETTE AVENUE
WINDSOR, ONTARIO, CANADA, N8X 1J7

Catalogue Number CR 489 .B46

Phone: 1-800-919-8819 Website: www.israelite.ca

Printed and bound in Canada by Herald Press Limited; Windsor, Ontario

A small amount of the information has been used here, but even more valuable are the many, many reproductions of the Emblems and Arms that haven't been used in this book. It would be well for anyone interested in their heritage as the White Anglo-Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, to purchase this book.

NORTH IRELAND'S ARMS; USLTER

Shield with Red Hand circled with Scarlet Cord, Crown, Red Lion, Harp with Crown above it.

Ge 38:28 *And it came to pass as she was bringing forth, one thrust forth his hand, and the midwife having taken hold of it, bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This one shall come out first. 29 And when he drew back his hand, then immediately came forth his brother; and she said, Why has the barrier been cut through because of thee? And she called his name, Phares. 30 And after this came forth his brother, on whose hand was the scarlet thread; and she called his name, Zara.*

Of all the births recorded in the Bible, why is this birth given in such detail? Juda had older sons that were from a forbidden union, with a Canaanite mother and therefore couldn't inherit, just as Ishmael from a forbidden union of Abraam couldn't inherit. These twins were from an Israelite mother; therefore the older of the two would be destined to be the ancestor of the future Royal Family of Israel. That's what made it so important which one was the older. Although Zara's hand came out first, Phares was declared the heir for the official branch of the Tribe of Juda and later the seed to the Royal House of David. Zara and his seed, is not heard of anymore. Possibly not too happy about losing the birthright, but more so, under the divine guidance of God, left the area of Israel. All of this was at a time around 1800 BC to 1600 BC, before God anointed David around 1011 BC. Look again at 2 Sam 7:24 *And thou has prepared for thyself thy people Israel to be a people for ever.* These are important words "has prepared." This means that God did something previously to set up what He was promising David. With Calcol as their king, the descendants of Zara-Juda founded the Kingdom of Ulster, in North Ireland, shortly after the year 1600 BC. The emblem for Juda was a lion. Keeping the lion emblem, Zara-Juda changed it to a red lion. The red hand symbolizes Zara, the one that thrust forth his hand at birth. The red symbolizes the blood of the birth and the bloodline of Juda. It would be hard to have a Standard or Arms with a more direct meaning connecting it to the verses of Ge 38:28-30, and the area that uses those symbols, which is the Northern Ireland provincial kingdom of 6 counties.

IRELAND ARMS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 638

The insignia of Ireland have been variously given by early writers. In the reign of Edward IV., a commission appointed to inquire what the arms of I. were, found them to be three crowns in pale. It has been supposed that these crowns were abandoned at the Reformation, from an idea that they might denote the feudal sovereignty of the pope, whose vassal the king of England was, as lord of Ireland. However, in a MS. in the Heralds' College of the time of Henry VII., the arms of I. are blazoned azure, a harp, or stringed argent; and when they were for the first time placed on the royal shield on the accession of James I., they were thus delineated: the crest is on a wreath or an azure, a tower (sometimes triple-towered) or, from the port, a hart springing argent. Another crest is a harp or. The national flag of I. exhibits the harp in a field vert. The royal badge of I., as settled by sign-manual in 1801, is a harp or, stringed argent, and a trefoil vert, both ensigned with the imperial crown. [The Harp of David]

SCOTLAND, ROYAL ARMS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 135-136

The arms of Scotland are – Or, a lion rampant gules, armed and langued azure, within a double tressure flory counterflory of fleurs-de-lis of the second. Supporters – Two unicorns argent armed maned and unguled or, gorged with open crowns, with chains affixed thereto, and reflexed over the back of the last. Crest – A lion sejant affronte gules crowned or, holding in the dexter paw a sword, and in the sinister a scepter, both erect proper.

The lion is first seen on the seal of Alexander II., and the tressure on that of Alexander III. The unicorn supporters do not appear on any of the royal seals of Scotland till the time of Queen Mary on who's first Great Seal (1550) they are represented as chained and gorged with crowns. They, were, however, sculptured on Melrose Abbey as early as 1505.

In 1603, in consequence of the union of the crowns of England and Scotland, the Scottish arms came to be quartered with those of England and Ireland, while one of the English lions was adopted as a supporter. Precedence was, however, given within Scotland to the Scottish ensigns, which occupied the first and fourth quarters, and the unicorn also obtained the place of honor, being dexter supporter. From about the time of Charles I. to 1707, it became the practice to represent the unicorn as not merely gorged with an open crown, but crowned with an imperial crown. The Treaty of Union of 1707 declared (Art. 1) that the ensigns of the United Kingdom should be in future such as her majesty should appoint 'on all flags, banners, standards, and ensigns, both on sea and land;' the same mode of marshalling being adopted in England and Scotland. But, Art. 24 has been sometimes supposed to leave room for a different mode of marshalling on the seals in use in matters relating exclusively to Scotland, and on the Great and other seals of Scotland. Since, as well as before the Union, precedence has been given to Scotland. The question of the proper marshalling of the royal arms within Scotland was raised in 1853 by a petition to the Queen by the magistrates of Brechin; a reference was made by the Home Office in the first instance to Garter King-at-Arms, and Garter's report was transmitted to the office of the Lord Lyon, where it was returned with observations by the Lyon Depute, who considered Scotland entitled to precedence on the judicial seals of the country; and his views have since continued to be acted on.

Royal Arms of Scotland previous to the union with England: two Unicorns with chains that are disconnected from each other, supporting a Crest with a Rampant Lion. Above the Crest is the Imperial Crown with a Lion sitting atop holding a Scepter and a Sword, both erect. Later one of the Unicorns was replaced with a Lion, under the British Royal Arms symbolizing the Davidic Covenant due to the marriage of the two lines of Juda in Ireland, through Jeremiah [of TeaTephi; Phares-Juda and King Eochaidh II; Zara-Juda].

GREAT BRITAIN, ROYAL ARMS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 247-248

The arms of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland are thus borne by her Majesty Queen Victoria [1837-1901]. Almost before the earliest dawnings of hereditary coat armor, the sovereigns of England, in common with various other monarchs of Christendom, adopted the lion as their device. Richard I. [1189-1199], in his earliest seal, has two lions, which are borne counter-rampant; but in the latter part of his reign, the great seal of Coeur-de-Lion represents the three lions in pale and passant gardant, as they have been almost uniformly depicted since. In 1340, Edward III. [1327-1377] assumed the title of king of France, and quartered the arms of France with those of England. Mary, on her marriage with Philip II., impaled the arms of Spain and England.

James VI. of Scotland, on succeeding to the throne of England, quartered the arms borne by preceding sovereigns with those of Scotland and Ireland, the first and fourth quarters being France and England quartered as before, the second quarter the lion rampant of Scotland within the double tressure, and the third quarter the harp of Ireland. The royal arms were similarly borne by all the sovereigns of the House of Stuart till the reign of Anne, except that of William III. bore over all the coat of Nassau on an escutcheon of pretence.

After the legislative union with Scotland in the reign of Anne, England and Scotland impaled were placed in the first and fourth quarter, France in the second, and Ireland in the third. The accession of George I displaced England and Scotland from the fourth quarter, to make way for the arms of his majesty's German dominions. On the union with Ireland, George III. laid aside the titular

assumption of king of France, and abandoned the French ensigns. The arms of England were now made to occupy the first and fourth quarter, Scotland the second, and Ireland the third, while the German ensigns were relegated to an escutcheon of pretence. These last were finally abandoned on the severance of Hanover from the crown of Great Britain on the accession of Victoria in 1837.

From the union of the crowns of England and Scotland under James I., up to the union of the kingdoms in 1707, the royal arms were somewhat differently marshaled in Scotland, Scotland being allowed in all Scottish seals, ensigns, and arms to occupy the first and fourth quarter, and England the second, while the whole were ensigned with the crown of Scotland; but the Act of Union of 1707 recognizes no royal ensigns but those of the United Kingdom, which are to be 'such as her majesty shall think fit;' and by 39 and 40 Geo. III. c. 67, on the union with Ireland, it was enacted that the armorial bearings of the United Kingdom 'shall be such as his majesty by his royal proclamation under the Great Seal of the United Kingdom shall be pleased to appoint.' The practice, which prevails to a certain extent in Scotland, of giving the precedence to the Scottish lion in the royal shield is incorrect, though the error has been committed in several of the official seals of the kingdom. The lion passant as the crest of England first appears on the Great Seal of Edward III. [1327-1377].

British Royal Arms is a Crowned Rampant Lion on the left, Emblem of the House and Kingdom of Juda; on the right a Rampant Unicorn, Emblem of the House and Kingdom of Israel. They are reunited and upholding a Crown; the Emblem of a Throne, which is in the possession of a Crowned Passant Lion, the Emblem of the Royal House of David. The Harp of David on a blue background, is the personal emblem of the reigning head of the House of David still today. The Sceptre that became an emblem of David and of the Royal House holds a place of importance in the Coronation ceremony almost equal to the Crown. Associated with the Sceptre are the Signet (ring), the Bracelets and the Rod (staff). The Crown has the stones representing the 12 Tribes according to Ex 28:17-21.

DENMARK, ROYAL ARMS

Denmark (or there **Danmark**) is a part of **Scandinavia**, as **Sweden** is. The Arms consist of a number of emblems emblazoned on a quartered shield. In the upper left quarter of the shield we again see the three Passant Lions, one of the emblems of the Tribe of Juda. However, these Lions are crowned and, as we saw previously, a Crowned Passant Lion is the emblem of the Royal House of David. In the right half of the shield we also see the three uncrowned Passant Lions of the Brigade of Juda.

Superimposed on this shield is a smaller one on which we see the head of a Horse and also a White Horse and Rider. In these we have two forms of the White Horse emblem of the Tribe of Dan. We should also note that the Arms on this shield are supported, one on each side, by the figure of a Man, the emblem of the Tribe and the Brigade of Reuben. In appearance and posture these Men are identical with those we have already noted as supporters in the Arms of several places in the Netherlands and of a number of clans and families in Scotland. Previous to 1948 the Eagle, of the Brigade of Dan, also appeared on the shield. (¹ SCSH 180)

GREECE, ROYAL ARMS

The central feature is a shield on which are superimposed three others of diminishing sizes. On the second (in size) of these shields appear three uncrowned Lions, the emblem of the Israelitish Tribe of Juda and of the three-tribed Brigade headed by Juda. Then in the upper left-hand quarter we see three Crowned Lions and ten Hearts. The Crowned Lion, as we saw previously, is the emblem of the two-tribed House and Kingdom of Juda, and the ten Hearts are reminiscent of the ten-tribed House and Kingdom of Israel. In the next smaller shield we see a White Horse, one of the emblems of the Tribe of Dan, and the head of a golden Horse which is a variant of the same emblem.

On this shield there also appears what seems to be a partly filled wine glass or Goblet and, if so, it is the emblem of the Tribe of Asher. Finally, as supporters, we see two Men, a Man being the emblem of the Tribe and of the Brigade of Reuben.

There is a close relationship between the Greeks and those of Denmark. When the Greeks were seeking a king to head their country about a hundred years ago, they chose a Danish Prince. As a result, the two Arms are almost identical to each other.

According to the legends of ancient Greece, the people who founded that nation came from Egypt. Though the significance of this seems to have been overlooked by historians, it should be noted that the time of the arrival of these people in Greece is also the time of the bondage of the Israel people in Egypt. Further, the ancient writers claim that these founders of the Greek nation were, in fact, Israelitish refugees from the Egyptian bondage.

The Hecataeus of Abdera, a writer of the 4th century BC, tells us that the Egyptians decided to expel all the aliens living in Egypt and that some of these, under the leadership of Danaus and Cadmus, went to Greece, some to other places but the majority migrated to Syria (Canaan) under the leadership of Moses.

The Israelitish Brigade of Dan was composed of three tribes and that ancient Greece was settled by three related tribes. Further, the name Dan was an important one in ancient Greece. The leader of one of the first groups to settle there was DANus and the northern part of Greece is still called MaceDONia. Further, ancient Ireland was partly settled by a people called DANans who came from Greece; and it is interesting, too, that Scotland was anciently called CaleDONia. That there was a connection between CaleDONia and Greece is evidenced by the fact that the people of one of the three tribes of ancient Greece were called Dorics; that the Doric dialect was harsh and that the people of some parts of Scotland still speak a dialect referred to as 'Broad Doric'. (¹ SCSH 180,185)

ICELAND

Having had little contact with other peoples for a long period of time, the legends, folklore and emblems of the people of Iceland must have been derived from their Norse ancestors and before that from the Saxons. Evidence of this is to be seen in the fact that at least two of their national emblems are also the emblems of other sections of the Celto-Saxon people. Consequently, as the Saxons first appear in history in Iberia and Albania on the western shore of the Caspian Sea, it follows that the legends, folklore and emblems of the Icelandic people must go back to the approximate time and place where the Israel tribes disappeared and the history of the Saxons began. The importance of this becomes apparent when we consider the fact that when the Norsemen first arrived in Iceland they settled in, or were divided into, twelve communities or districts. (¹ SCSH 167) See VII.

IDENTIFYING GEOGRAPHICAL NAMES: Israel was conquered by the Assyrians who deported all of the survivors northward to the lands bordering the western shore of the Caspian Sea... by 721 BC.

The Arms have a Bull and a Man as supporters of the shield, and what looks like an Eagle and possibly a Serpent. The Bull, the Man and the Eagle represent three of the four Brigades, with the Serpent being the Tribe of Dan, which also carries the Brigade Emblem of the Eagle. As we know today, the Eagle and the Serpent both represent the "thought or intellect" and are in the quarter of the Sine wave of the fall of Man, which is the Brigade of Dan.

NORWAY

The national emblem of Norway is remarkable for its simplicity. It consists of a Crowned Shield on which appears a crowned Rampant Lion. This Lion is golden in colour and is holding a silver axe which has a golden handle. Unlike most other national Arms this one has no supporters. (¹ SCSH 172)

BELGIUM

Like those of Norway, the national Arms of Belgium have no supporters, so the only emblem to be considered is the single one on the shield. This is an uncrowned tawny Rampant Lion, the emblem of both the Tribe and Brigade of Juda. (¹ SCSH 187)

HOLLAND, NETHERLANDS

In the central position of this emblem we see a shield on which appears a tawny coloured Rampant and Crowned Lion holding a Sword. Both of these are Israelitish emblems, for as we saw in our consideration of the emblems of ancient Israel, a Rampant and Crowned Lion was the emblem of the two-tribed Kingdom of Judah and a Sword was the emblem of the Tribe of Simeon. Then, as supporters, one on each side of the shield, we see two uncrowned Rampant Lions facing inward. The shield is Crowned. (¹ SCSH 148)

LUXEMBOURG

The supporters are two golden or tawney Lions and these Lions are rampant and crowned. As such they are the emblem of the two-tribed House and Kingdom of Judah. On the shield we see the Rampant Red Lion with a Crown; this indicates that many of the people are also descended from the Zara Branch of the Tribe of Judah. The shield has ten Bars representing the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom. Luxembourg is composed of twelve territorial divisions or cantons and these are arranged in four electoral districts. (¹ SCSH 191)

SPAIN

The central feature is a quartered shield on which are superimposed three smaller shields, one of which is also quartered. In the upper left quarter of the main shield we again see the Rampant Red Lion of the Zara Branch of the Tribe of Judah. With it we see the Turreted Castle Gate, one of the emblems of the Tribe of Simeon. We are well aware that this Turreted Castle Gate as an emblem is said to have originated in the old Spanish kingdom of Castille – that it symbolized the name Castile. If so, how did it also become the emblem of so many places in the British Isles and North-West Europe? In view of the fact that it was one of the emblems of the Tribe of Simeon, we suggest that the name Castile is derived from the emblem rather than the emblem from the name.

In the lower right quarter we see a Crowned Golden Lion, the emblem of the two-tribed House and Kingdom of Juda and, by its posture, of the Royal House of David. Turning now to the three smaller shields, we again see the Turreted Gate of the Tribe of Simeon, and what appears to be five representations of the Cross of St. Andrew. If so, we have here heraldic testimony to the presence of the Scots in Spain as stated in the Scottish Declaration of Independence.

In the small quartered shield at the centre of the main one we see a Serpent, the emblem of the Tribe of Dan, and the Eagle, the emblem of the three-tribed Brigade of Dan. Then in the lower small shield we see a colour variant of the Crowned Rampant Lion of the House and Kingdom of Judah and, also with a variant colour, the Eagle of the Brigade of Dan.

This was a gateway to North-West Europe for some of the 12 Tribes. Apparently the first of these was a section of the Zara Branch of the Tribe of Juda. These stayed for some time, during which they began the building of a city which still bears their name, **Zaragossa**. This city is on the banks of a river which bears their racial name, the **Ebro** (Hebrew) [From Eber]. Sometime later they were followed by another section of the Zara-Juda, the refugees from the destruction of Troy. These were the **Iberians** or **Hiberians** (Hebrews) who settled in and gave their name to the whole peninsula. Others were parts of the Brigade of Dan, the Tribe of Dan, the Tribe of Simeon and the Tribe of Gad. It was a part of the Tribe of Gad who, about the year 1100 BC, founded the city now called Cadiz, but anciently known as **Gades**. (¹ SCSH 194)

[The prophet Jeremiah dropped TeaTephi's sister off in Spain around 583 BC. The sister married a prince there. TeaTephi continued on to Ulster, N. Ireland.]

SWEDEN

The central feature of the national emblem of Sweden is a crowned shield with two Lions as supporters. These Lions are tawny or golden in colour, rampant in posture, and are crowned. As such they are identical with the national emblem of that part of ancient Israel called the House and Kingdom of Judah.

Turning to the shield, we see first of all that it is quartered as was the standard of Twelve-tribed Israel before the nation was divided into the Kingdom of Israel and the Kingdom of Juda. In two of these quarters we see wavy bars representing Water, which was the secondary emblem of the Israelitish Tribe of Reuben. Then, superimposed on those wavy bars, we again see the Crowned and Rampant Lion of the House and Kingdom of Juda. At the centre of this shield there is a smaller one on which we see an Eagle, the emblem of the Brigade of Dan, and a Vase or Cup which resembles the emblem of the Tribe of Asher. (¹ SCSH 176)

CROATIA, ZAGREV

On the TV program "Globe Trekker," there was a roof on a building in Zagrev, with two shields. They had 3 Lions and a tower/gate. They were intricately placed in the tile of the roofing. A clear sign that some of the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob at least at one time lived there, or still live there today.

GREAT SEAL of the UNITED KINGDOM: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 249

By Act of Union between England and Scotland (5 Anne, c. 8), one Great Seal for the United Kingdom of Great Britain is used for sealing writs to summon the parliament, for treaties with foreign states, and all public acts of state affecting Great Britain. The holder of the Great Seal is now generally called the Lord Chancellor. A seal is also kept in Scotland for sealing grants and writs affecting private rights there... As regards Ireland, the Act of Union, 39 and 40 Geo. III. C. 67, provided that various acts as to summoning parliament, &c., should be done under the Great Seal of the United Kingdom; but in other respects, the Great Seal of Ireland is used in the same manner as before the union.

GREAT SEAL OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

The original 12 Tribes, including Joseph, were symbolic of the Promised Land and Old Canaan. Joseph's sons, which were the next generation, symbolize the following generations of the "seed" of the House of Jacob/12 Tribes. Ephraim is symbolic for the United Kingdom and our European ancestors. Later, Manasse, is symbolic for the migration of the "seed" of our 12 Tribe European race into what became the United States of America. When our Celto-Saxon ancestors drew up America's Great Seal, they understood that the people settling and founding this new Canaan Land, were the "seed" and physical descendants of the same people that settled the first Canaan Land. That's why it was founded for and in the name of the God of Israel.

The Great Seal of the United States of America has the Eagle of the Brigade of Dan, an olive branch with 13 leaves and 13 olives, 13 arrows, 13 bars on the shield, 13 stars, E Pluribus Unum = 13 letters, and there were 13 Colonies. The 13 is from the 12 Tribes, minus Joseph = 11, plus Ephraim = 12, plus Manasses = 13, in the same way that the 12 disciples plus Jesus = 13. From Jacob's blessing to Joseph in Gen 49:22 we get the olive branch and olives which are symbolic of *a fruitful bough whose branches run over the wall* indicating increase. Verse 23 and 24 give us archers, bows and arrows. The Tribal Emblem Identifiers for Manasse are Olive Branch, Arrows and the Number 13, for

the 13th Tribe. The United States Flag has 13 stripes. The Seal also has a Circular Cloud above the head of the Eagle, representing the presence of the House of Jacob/Israel people as it did when our ancestors went through the desert.

Ex 13:21-22 *And God led them, in the day by a pillar of cloud, to show them the way, and in the night by a pillar of fire. 22 And the pillar of cloud failed not by day, nor the pillar of fire by night before all the people.*

Ex 40:34 *And the cloud covered the tabernacle of witness, and the tabernacle was filled with the glory of the Lord.*

Nu 9:15-22 *And in the day in which the tabernacle was pitched the cloud covered the tabernacle, the place of the testimony.*

These White Anglo-Saxon and European Race Protestants migrating from Europe ARE the House of Jacob Israelites. Our bodies are temples and together, we make up the Temple of God and the NEW JERUSALEM. This does not exclude the White European Protestant Race that did not migrate to the U.S. or those of the seed of Jacob in the many, many other countries of the world.

Too often the 12 Tribes have been caused to make war against one another without understanding what they were really doing. Look at the horrible wars where the Scottish, the English and the Irish fought against each other. Noah Webster wrote “How unnatural and wicked it is to make war on our brethren, to conquer them or to plunder and destroy them.” Yet we have and we still continue to do so.

What race on earth other than the White European race has held the scepter to the throne from the time of King David to the present day, and the throne has NEVER been empty? What other race has used all these Emblems, Ensigns, Standards Arms and Seals, other than the White European race? And yet we can't figure out who we are!!!

This is not intended to be a complete study by any means, of all the Standards, Ensigns, Arms, Sculptures nor of all of the countries that have or use them. Please excuse me for any that are not mentioned here.

IV. CORONATION STONE, STONE OF SCONE, JACOB'S PILLOW

Ge 28:3 *Isaac blessed Jacob; May my God bless thee, and increase thee, and multiply thee, and thou shalt become gatherings of nations. 4 And may he give thee the blessings of my father *Abraam*, even to thee and to thy seed after thee, to inherit the land of thy sojourning, which God gave to *Abraam*.*

Ge 28:10 Jacobs dream while his head was on the stone: ladder from earth to heaven, angels ascending and descending on it, 13 *And the Lord stood upon it, and said, I am the God of thy father *Abraam*, and the God of Isaac; fear not, the land on which thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed*. Seed shall be as sand of the earth, spread abroad to the sea, and south, and north and east, in thee and thy seed shall all the tribes of the earth be blessed, preserve thee continually. Jacob awaked and said this place is the House of God and this is the gate of heaven.

Ge 28:18 *And Jacob rose up in the morning and took the stone he had laid there by his head and he set it up as a pillar and he poured oil on the top of it. And he called the name of that place the House of God.*

Ge 28:22 *And this stone which I have set up as a pillar shall be to me a House of God.* Ge 31:13 *I am God that appeared to thee in the place of God, where thou anointedst a pillar to me, and vowedst to me there a vow.* The stone was the pillar.

Ge 35:1 *God said to Jacob, Arise, go up to the place, Bethel, and dwell there; and make there an altar to the God that appeared to thee.* 6 *And Jacob came to Bethel,* 7 *And he built there an altar, and called the name of the place Bethel; for there God appeared to him.*

Ge 35:10 *And God said to him, Thy name shall not be called Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name; and he called his name Israel.*

Ge 35:11 *I am thy God; increase and multiply for nations and gatherings of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins.* What people have had kings and nations continually and what people have NOT had kings and nations continually or even temporarily?

Ge 35:14 *And Jacob set up a pillar of stone; and offered a libation upon it, and poured oil upon it.* 15 *And Jacob called the name of the place in which God spoke with him, Bethel.*

This is the same place where later on, Jeroboam caused the sin that split the 12 Tribes and caused the captivity of Israel: 1 Ki 12:25 *And Jeroboam build Sikima (Shechem)* 28 *made two golden heifers,* 29 *He put one in Bethel, and he put the other in Dan.* 30 *And this thing became a sin.*

Josh 24:26 *Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God and took a great stone, and set it up there under an oak, that was by the sanctuary of the Lord.* 27 *and Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the Lord which He spake unto us; it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.* What people have carried this stone from that day forward, even unto this day, and what people have NOT had or carried such a stone?

Judges 9:6 *And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo and went and made Abimelech king by the plain of the pillar that was in Shechem.*

2 Ki 11:12-14 *And he brought forth the king's son, and put upon him the crown and gave him the testimony; and he made him king, and anointed him: and they clapped their hands, and said, Long live the king.* 13 *And Gotholia heard the sound of the people running, and she went in to the people to the house of the Lord.* 14 *And she looked, and, behold, the king stood near a pillar according to the manner;*

When the captivity of the Southern Kingdom of the Israel nation took place in 586 BC, this stone was taken (by Jeremiah) from Egypt to Ulster, Ireland. For one thousand years, kings were crowned while sitting on it in Ireland. Then it was taken to Scotland to serve the same purpose there until Edward I took it to Westminster, England. After 700 years at Westminster Abby in London, on Nov 15, 1996 it was taken back to Scotland with the agreement that it will be brought to England for the next coronation. Yet we can't figure out who God's chosen people are and we think it is someone else, other than us.

SCONE, (pronounced Scoon): Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 128-129

A parish in Perthshire, lying on the left bank of the Tay, about two miles from Perth. It is famous as the seat of one of the most venerable of Scottish abbeys. S. was first mentioned in the beginning of the 10th c., when a council was held there in the 6th year of the reign of King Constantine, at which time it is styled, by the Chronicle which records the fact, *regalis civitas*, the royal city. A monastery was built at S. probably about the same period, and there was located the famous stone on which the kings of the Scots were inaugurated, and which was carried by Edward I. of England to Westminster Abbey. [1272-1307] In place of the ancient monastery, an abbey of Canons Regular was founded by Alexander I., in 1115, and there the sovereigns continued to be inaugurated and crowned. Alexander III., the last of the ancient race of kings, and Robert Bruce, the founder of the new dynasty were crowned at S.; but after the accession of the House of Stuart, the coronation sometimes took place in other churches... The last coronation which was celebrated at S. was that of Charles II., on the 1st of January 1651.

Among the objects used in that ancient ceremony by which we of the British race crown our sovereigns, the Coronation Stone is unique. Though obviously essential to the ceremony, it has no actual value and no symbolic meaning is attributed to it. In fact it is not even mentioned in the ceremony. From out of the distant past it has come down to us – silent and mysterious – an object of wonder and of awe.

This sense of wonder is heightened by the fact that the jewel-studded regalia used in the ceremony has an enormous commercial value. The artistic and historic value of some of it is beyond price. Yet, valuable as these things are, they take second place, both in the Coronation ceremony and in public interest, to that piece of rough and apparently valueless stone on which the sovereign sits for the actual crowning.

No doubt a desire to perpetuate an ancient custom could account for the continued use of this 'Coronation Stone', but this does not explain the origin of this custom; why this particular stone was chosen or the veneration in which it has always been held by people of the British race. For these things there is no explanation unless we accept the tradition that this is 'the Stone of Israel' which Jacob, father of the Israel people, used for a pillow on the occasion of his prophetic dream as recorded in Genesis 28.

Though still unrecognized by many, the fact is that the British peoples and nations (Celts-Saxondom) are Israel and thus in this stone we have not only a witness to God's promise to us but tangible evidence of our special relationship to Him. (¹ SCSH page 93-95)

Zec 4:7 (#3037 Gk – Lithos = precious stone) *I will bring out the **stone of the inheritance***. Although this could refer to the Christ, Head and Body, it is also symbolizing the **stone of Scone** which represents the race of Abraam, Isaac and Jacob, which identifies the Royal Bloodline. It was worthy enough to place under the coronation chair for the Royal Kings and Queens of the bloodline of Jacob. Here, Zorobabel is placing a false plant, under the guidance of the Lord.

V. STONEHENGE, STONE CIRCLES, ALIGNMENTS, STANDING STONES

Jer 38:38-39 LXX *Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when the city shall be built to the Lord from the tower of Anameel to the gate of the corner. 39 And the measurement of it shall proceed in front of them as far as the hills of Gareb, and it shall be compassed with a circular wall of choice stones.* In Jer 31:38 KJV, the underlined portion above has been deleted from translations made from the Masoretic text. With so many circles, it would be easier to delete a line translated from the original Greek Septuagint text, than tear down all the circles; also less conspicuous.

So far, no one has come up with a meaningful definition as to what these circles and alignments were used for. With the amount of them in existence, over 1000 circles in the British Isles alone and over 1200 menhirs across the channel in N.W. France, they must have had an important use. If the 12 Tribes were actually scattered and dispersed as God promised He would do, how could the 12 Tribes leave a message or marker as to where they went? If you refer back to the “Calendar of God’s Ages” figure 1, the 12 Tribes Encampment you will see an outer ring of the 12 Tribes with an inner ring of the Levites that somewhat resembles Stonehenge and many of the other circles. Is this what the people who made the stone circles are trying to tell us? How much clearer could they be than the Le Menec alignments near Carnac in Brittany in N. Western France? There are 12 parallel lines of stones that run over 1000 yards with a stone circle on each end. How could you come up with a better way than this, of placing some stones to tell later generations that the 12 Tribes went from the Promised Land to the Isles? The 12 Tribes certainly understood their positions of encampment, because they camped that way in the desert. The encampment started in the East according to Nu 2:3 *And they that encamp first toward the east shall be the order of the camp of Juda, with their host, and the prince of the sons of Juda,* and the circles are arranged with the axis aligned towards the position of the sunrise at the summer solstice in the East. What other point of East should they have started at?

Since the 12 Tribes make up the outer ring of the Throne of God described in Revelation, do we have a Mercy Seat in the center, or is it an altar to put the sacrifice on? With so much effort from God’s enemies to convince us that we are not the House of Jacob, and that they are, why would anyone consider these or any similar solutions for these stones?

Josh 4:1 *And when the people had completely passed over Jordan, the Lord spoke to Joshua, saying, 2 Take men from the people, one of each tribe, 3 and charge them; and ye shall take out of the midst of Jordan twelve fit stones, and having carried them across together with yourselves, place them in your camp, where ye shall encamp for the night. 4 And Joshua having called twelve men of distinction among the children of Israel, one of each tribe, 5 said to them, Advance before me in the presence of the Lord into the midst of Jordan, and each having taken up a stone from thence, let him carry it on his shoulders, according to the number of the twelve tribes of Israel; 6 that these may be to you continually for an appointed sign, that when thy son asks thee in future, saying, What are these stones to us? 7 then thou mayest explain to thy son, saying, The river Jordan was dried up from before the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord of the whole earth, when it passed it: and these stones shall be for a memorial for you for the children of Israel forever. [FOR EVER!!!]*

STONEHENGE: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 431-432

(Sax. *Stanhengist*, hanging or uplifted stones), [Why is the name a “Saxon” word, if it doesn’t have anything to do with White Anglo-“Saxons?”] A very remarkable structure, composed of large

artificially raised monoliths, situated on Salisbury Plain, two miles from the town of Amesbury, in Wiltshire. Its neighborhood abounds in sepulchral tumuli, in many of which ancient British remains have been found. The fabric of S., which was comparatively entire in the early part of the present century, has been so much defaced in recent times as to be at first view little more than a confused pile of moss-grown stones; but a minute inspection will still enable one to trace its original form. When entire, it consisted of two concentric circles of upright stones, enclosing two ellipses, the whole surrounded by a double mound and ditch circular in form. The outer circle consisted of 30 blocks of sandstone, fixed upright at intervals of 3½ feet, and connected at the top by a continuous series of imposts, 16 feet from the ground. The blocks were all squared and rough-hewn, and the horizontal imposts dove-tailed to each other, and fitted by mortise-holes in their under sides to knobs in the uprights.

About 9 feet within this peristyle was the inner circle, composed of 30 unhewn granite pillars, from 5 to 6 feet in height. The grandest part of S. was the ellipse inside the circle, formed of 10 or 12 **blocks** of sandstone, from 16 to 22 feet in height, arranged in pairs, each pair separate, and furnished with an impost, so as to form 5 or 6 trilithons. Within these trilithons was the inner ellipse, composed of 19 uprights of granite similar in size to those of the inner circle; and in the cell thus formed was the so-called altar, a large slab of blue marble.

There has been much speculation regarding the origin and purpose of S., which are still involved in much obscurity. A curious legend, first bound in the British Chronicle of the 10th c., and repeated by Geoffrey of Monmouth and Giraldus Cambrensis, ascribes it to Emrys or Ambrosius, the last British king, who, in the 5th c., aided by the incantations of the magician Merlin, is said to have erected it in memory of 460 Britons, who were murdered by Hengist the Saxon. In modern times, the most prevalent opinion has been that, in common with other similar structures elsewhere, it was a temple for Druidical worship; but this belief has been somewhat shaken by the discovery of the sepulchral character of many other monuments, which had been also presumed to be Druidical. The circular form has suggested the idea of a connection with the worship of the sun; and S. may possibly have been used for the religious rites of various successive races and creeds; and also as a court of justice or battle-ring for judicial combats. The outer circle is evidently of a much later date than the rest, and seems to belong to a period when iron tools were in use.

Eze 40 appears to be a description of the Throne of God. V 4 says: *show all things that thou seest to the House of Israel.* V 17 mentions: *thirty Chambers's within the ranges of columns.*

Eze 43:10 *Thou Son of Man, shew the house to the House of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities:* (Not realizing "they" are God's chosen) *and let them measure the pattern.* Since it's written in stone, has anyone checked Stonehenge against some of these Bible descriptions? (Keep in mind, they didn't have the New Testament with the Book of Revelation that reveals the makeup of the Throne of God that we have today.)

STANDING STONES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 386

Large rude unhewn blocks of stone, artificially raised to an erect position at some remote period, have been found in almost every part of the world where man has fixed his habitation. We find them in Britain, in continental Europe, in Assyria, India, Persia, and even Mexico, and they are generally of such a size that their erection presupposes some degree of skill in the use of mechanical power. They are especially abundant in the British Isles, where they sometimes stand singly, and sometimes in more or less regular groups; and it was long the general opinion of archaeologists that they were connected with the Druidical worship of the Celtic races. The result of modern investigation has been to throw doubts on the Druidical theory, while no other explanation has been given which is in all cases satisfactory. The erection of a large stone not easily shifted from its place is perhaps the earliest mode which man's instinct would contrive of preserving the memory of an event or of a hero; and there can be no doubt that many of these monoliths mark the site of a grave or of a battlefield.

Human skeletons, and bronze and iron weapons, have been in numerous cases found underneath them. A traditional remembrance of this origin is preserved in the name of 'Cat Stane' (from Celtic *cath*, battle), given to some of them in Scotland, and 'bauta stein' (battle stone) in Norway. Another possible purpose is preserved in the Scottish name of 'hair stane,' or boundary stone, by which they are occasionally known; not a few of them, whatever their original object, having been long used as landmarks, and being alluded to as such in very early charters. A third use of these monoliths is at least as old as the historical books of the Old Testament.

We read in Judges ix. 6, of Abimelech being made king 'by the pillar which was in Shechem,' and in 2 Kings xi. 14, of Joash, when he was anointed king, standing 'by a pillar, as the manner was;' and a like usage prevailed in ancient Britain, where the king or chief was elected at the 'Tanist stone' (from *Tanist*, the heir-apparent among the Celts), and there took a solemn oath to protect and lead his people. A very celebrated stone of this kind was the Lia Fail of Ireland, which was brought to Icolmkill for the coronation of Fergus Erc; and after being removed to Scone, became the coronation stone of Scotland, till conveyed away by Edward I. to Westminster, where it now forms part of the coronation chair of the sovereigns of the United Kingdom. [I.e. North and South Kingdoms = 12 Tribes.] In all these cases there is an idea of a solemn religious sanction attached to the stone; and a peculiar degree of sacredness seems to have invested any contract entered into at one of those perforated stones which are or were occasionally to be met with in England and Scotland. Such a stone, with an oval hole large enough to admit a man's head till lately adjoined the monolithic group of Stennis in Orkney. It was known as the Stone of Odin,' and continued till the middle of last century to be the scene of the interchange of matrimonial and other vows, he who broke the vow of Odin being accounted infamous. It is said to have been the popular belief that anyone who had in childhood been passed through the opening would never die of palsy. The power of curing rheumatism was ascribed to a perforated stone at Madderty in Cornwall. While many of the monoliths in Britain are undoubtedly of a very remote age, there are some indications that the practice of erecting them continued for a time after the introduction of Christianity, and that they were used to subserve purposes connected with the new faith. A series of monoliths in the island of Mull are traditionally said to have been guide-posts to pilgrims visiting Iona, and it has been suggested that they point out the route which St. Columba must have pursued on his way to the residence of the Pictish king, Brude Mac Meilochon.

Still more puzzling to archaeologists than the single monoliths are the large symmetrical groups of them, of which the most remarkable are Stennis in Orkney, Stonehenge and Avebury in Wiltshire, and Carnac in Brittany; all which, till lately, existed comparatively entire, though they have all been in the memory of the present generation more or less despoiled for building purposes. The most imposing of these monuments is Stonehenge. At Stennis, from 70 to 80 stones were grouped in two separate circles of 360 and 100 feet diameter respectively, the largest stones being in the smaller circle. At Avebury, two double concentric circles were surrounded by an outer circle of 100 stones, the whole being approached by two long avenues of stones in double lines. [N. (Zara) and S. (Phares) kingdoms, and the outer circle being 12 Tribes and Throne; symbolizing their migration. See VIII Throne of David to Ulster, N. Ireland.] In all these, and other instances, the circles were surrounded by a trench and mound. At Carnac the stones are placed not in circles but in straight lines, with a curved row at one end – an arrangement which has suggested the idea of a burial-place on the site of a great battle-field. [Sepultures of their fathers.] All around Carnac, as well as Stonehenge, Barrows and Cromlechs are to be found. While the popular notion of all these monuments is that they were Druid temples, the circular form so frequent among them has also suggested that they may originally have been connected with sun-worship, and it is not impossible that they may have been used in turn for the successive religious worship of different races. They seem also to have served the purpose of courts of justice, or battle-rings for the duel and judicial combat.

VI. SCULPTURED STONES

SCULPTURED STONES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 146-147

In Norway, Denmark, the Isle of Man, Wales, Ireland, and Scotland, a class of monuments is to be found decorated with rude sculpture, and belonging to the early periods of Christianity-sometimes, indeed, showing the symbols of paganism in conjunction with those of Christianity. By far the most remarkable stones of this description are those found in Scotland, which, with some points common to them with the rest, possess the distinguishing feature of a class of characters or symbols of mysterious origin, whose meaning yet remains an enigma to antiquaries, and which yet recur with such constancy in different combinations, that it is impossible to suppose their form to be the work of chance. Along with these symbols the figure of the cross is often found on one side. [Our people, at times, the unknown God and what seemed (or was) pagan; before the Messiah came. Then they switched to Christianity after they heard the Good News.]

Neither in Ireland, in Wales, nor anywhere else, are the symbols in question to be met with. These monuments all occur within a circumscribed part of Scotland. None are to be found either within the ancient Dalriada, or south of the Forth; their limit seems to be the eastern lowlands from Dunrobin to Largo Law, or the part of Scotland inhabited by the Pictish race. From 150 to 200 of them are known to exist. The most interesting as well as the most numerous specimens are in Strathmore, at Glammis, Meigle, and Aberlemno... A sculptured cross is met with on about half of them... Among the symbols to which we have alluded, one of the most frequent, which has been likened to the letter Z, consists of a diagonal line, from whose extremities are drawn two parallel lines terminating in some sort of ornament. This Z symbol is often traversed with what has been called the *spectacle ornament*, consisting of two circles decorated within with foliated lines, and united by two reversed curves or occasionally intertwined with a serpent. [It is a backward "Z"; oZo, the foliated lines have 6 points each; such as a sine wave with 6 periods world and 6 periods heaven perhaps, or the Z could be symbolic for Zara, depicting the promised land on one side and the British Isles on the other, similar to LeMenec near Carnac.] Another prevalent symbol is a crescent, sometimes appearing by itself, more frequently with two lines drawn through it, diverging diagonally from a point below its center, and terminating in a floral or other ornament. A mirror and comb, a horse-shoe arch, a fish, and a figure like a fibula, are also all occasionally met with... We have centaurs, lions, leopards, deer, beasts of chase, men shooting with a bow and arrow, men devoured by animals, processions with men and oxen, and priests in their robes with books... On a stone near Glammis is a man with a crocodile's head. On the cross at St. Vigeans, a hybrid, half-bird half-beast appears in the midst of a border of entwining snakes and fantastic creatures. [Eagle/Lion with Serpent-Satan?] A stone of great interest at Meigle contains a representation of a chariot. At Farnell is a group of figures that seems to be meant for the temptation. In but two instances have inscriptions been known to accompany these sculptures; in the one case the letters are so worn away as to be undecipherable; in the other instance, at St Vigeans, a few letters can be traced of the same Celtic character which has been found on the earliest Irish monuments and the oldest tombs at Iona.

The general style of ornamentation of these stones, judging by a comparison with Anglo-Saxon illuminated MSS., has led to the conclusion that they were erected in the 8th or 9th c., a period when Christianity had but lately supplanted paganism among the Scottish Picts.

The crosses in Ireland are the likeliest to these Scottish monuments. They are chiefly found near churches and graveyards, and are generally cruciform, with a halo or circle binding the arms and stem together. They usually taper to the top, on which a conical capstone is fixed, and they are inserted in

pedestals of stone, which are frequently covered with sculpture. Most of their subjects are from Scripture history, without anything like the Scotch symbols.

The Welsh crosses are, for the most part, in the form of a small cross within a circle, set on the top of a long shaft, the latter having at times interlaced ornaments in compartments. Many of them have inscriptions in the Romano-British character, relating to the persons in memory of whom they were erected.

The sculptured crosses of Scandinavia and Man somewhat resemble the Scotch monuments in their general style of ornamentation, though altogether destitute of the peculiar Scottish symbols. On some of them are Runic inscriptions... Professor Munch, from the character of the Runes on these crosses, assigns them for a date the middle or end of the 11th century.

[Is it possible this is referring in some way to the Sine Wave with the two circles being Heaven and World, with world being the mirror image of heaven as in the "Calendar of God's Ages" figure 2? Also, consider the Burning Fiery Wheel of Ezekiel which is symbolic of the Throne of God. It is also possible that it indicates the person knew of world/heaven and is now resting in heaven and the symbol is similar to the RIP that was used for Rest In Peace.]

1900 Edition of the Bible; AV and RV: Scripture Natural History.--Zoology states: *The Crocodile of the river Nile represents the largest extant saurian reptiles; is sometimes not less than thirty feet in length; and has properties and habits similar to those of Leviathan, as described in Job xli. 1-34 [Leviathan Job 41] Only in Egypt has it ever been looked upon with respect, and there it seems to have been revered chiefly because of the dread it inspired.*

It's amazing that this idea was carried all the way to these Sculptured Stones in the Isles, especially since crocodiles are abundant in Asia and Egypt but are not found in Europe or the Isles. It seems these are all symbols of the 12 Tribes and the cycle of age's sine wave in a somewhat different depiction of "Calendar of God's Ages" figure 4. If God's children, the House of Jacob, the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race wasn't being so discounted and persecuted as it is and always has been, these stone markings would have been figured out long ago. The Old Testament tells us the importance of pillars and stone altars; we just don't connect it with the right people. The people that led us into and during the dark ages of Christianity said that the one partial tribe of Judah that was left in the Northern and Southern Kingdoms IS the 12 Tribes of Jacob; our ministers stand in the pulpit claiming: Yes, that's right; and we accept that, while refusing to lift up our heads and look for ourselves [Zach 1:21 **and none of them lifted up his head**]. Even with all these profound markings and the truth written in stone, and yet we can't figure out who we are!!! Will our people ever turn from our wicked ways so that God can heal our 12 Nations? (PEOPLES!!!)

Possibly our ancestors had some knowledge of the Throne of God described in the book of Revelation. If so, some of the stones could represent the 24 elders, the 4 Living Beings, the 7 Spirits before the Throne, the 7 candlesticks, the Slain Lamb and of course the 12 Tribes. It is also possible that some of these were done in an earlier age when God's children were of one mind, in which they could say to the mountain move and the mountain would move. It would then be quite easy and fun to move such stones. The catastrophic event that occurs each time the reference line is crossed; between Nephthali and Juda or between Gad and Ephraim (on the calendar of ages) where there is usually a pole shift causing the earth to wobble like a gyroscope that was tapped could easily account for some of the stones falling off the top and other stones falling over. These possibilities are only suggested. It would be advantageous for persons understanding who they really are as the seed of the House of Jacob, to study and assess these stones, or we can continue to sit by and watch the White Race culture continue to be eroded, until it is completely vanished.

VII. IDENTIFYING GEOGRAPHICAL NAMES

Living in the northern part of Palestine, the ten tribes blocked the expansion of the Assyrian Empire as it moved to gain control of the Mediterranean seaports... Israel was conquered by the Assyrians who deported all of the survivors northward to the lands bordering the western shore of the Caspian Sea... by 721 BC. See: ICELAND, ROYAL ARMS OF COUNTRIES. The Assyrian name for their Israel captives was Khumri (Welshmen please note), and the Persians called them Saki. Further, the lands in which many of them settled for a time were, from then on, called **Iberia** and **Albania**. These, bordering on the western shore of the Caspian Sea, are not the lands known to us by these names today, but it is important to note the relationship between:

Iberia on the Caspian: and Iberia (Spain), Hibernia (Ireland) and the Hebrides

Albania on the Caspian: and Albania, the ancient name of Scotland
and of Albion, the ancient name of England. (¹SCSH)

Geographical naming was used extensively by the 12 Tribes throughout their travels to identify them. The 12 Tribes descended through Abraam from Heber. Calcol fled to Spain and founded Zaragoza now Saragossa on the Ebro River in a country they named Iberia or land of Hiberi or Hebrews. Later they moved north to Ireland. Calling it Hiberland or Hibernia and the islands to the north, the Hebrides and later to Ulster shortly after 1600 BC. Since that time the Emblem of Ulster has been the Red Hand circled with a Scarlet Cord. The ancient name of York was Eboracum and there are twenty or more places in Wales, the names of which begin with another form of the name Eber – Aber – such as Aberystwyth and Aberdare. In Scotland we find Aberdeen, Aberfoyle, Aberfeldy, Aberdour, Aberargie, Aberuthven and several others.¹

The Hebrew language of ancient Israel had no vowels so one had to be inserted for translations, and there was no rule as to which one. So Dan could also be Den, Din, Don or Dun. We see the English name in the Danube River. In Germany and Austria it is the Donau, and farther downstream it is the Dunaj. Sweden is a part of the area of northern Europe called Scandinavia. The ancient name of the Gulf of Bothnia, the shore which forms the eastern boundary of Sweden, was the Codanus Sea. And with Denmark, or to them Danmark are all names identifying these as part of the 12 Tribes. (¹SCSH)

Cadiz, Spain, anciently known as Gades was founded by Gad around 1100 BC.

Just look at a map of the United States. We have New England, New York, York, New Hebron, Athens, Belfast, New Gloucester, New Sweden, New Vineyard, Norway, Poland, Greece, Dutchess, Albion, Geneva, and the coast of Canada; Nova Scotia, and Prince Edward Island, just to mention a very few. The United States was founded and settled by the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race. They named these places.

Yet we can't figure out who we are.

VIII. THRONE OF DAVID TO ULSTER, N. IRELAND

PRELIMINARY INFORMATION:

Dn 5:25 *And this is the writing that was written, Me'-ne, Me'-ne, Te'-kel, U-phar'sin.* But what was really written in the original Greek text was: *Mane, Thekel, Phares.* The word Phares was interpreted as: *thy kingdom is divided.* Juda's son, from Tamar was named Phares. The two spellings in the original Greek were exactly the same, and Phares' name also meant: *thy kingdom is divided.*

Zara (Gk #2196) means "rising"; (Heb #2225, 2226) "a rising of light." Peloubet's Bible Dictionary, page 755, c 1947, The John C Winston Company, Philadelphia, Pa. has Zerariah as "Jehovah has risen." Jehovah is a false name for God used in Jewish Mysticism and should not be used or confused by Christians. The meaning for Zara should properly be "The Christ has risen." As we see it played out in these end times, the most proper meaning should be "The Body of The Christ is Rising." Until the Body awakens as to WHO they are, what will Jesus, our Head, have to return to?

The word "until" denotes that the commencement of an event is dependent on circumstances. Jesus said no one knows the time of the end, not even He. What if the time of His return is dependent on The Body awakening, and He didn't know when WE will finally wake up? And what if it takes not just one, but a critical mass of this Body to come to this awakening? No man would know when that critical mass would be reached even if it's just the 144,000 of Rev 7.

NOW THE STORY

Is 24:15 ***Therefore shall the glory of the Lord be in the Isles of the sea.***

Juda had two sons by Tamar: Phares and Zara. Ge 38:29-30 Phares stayed with the family in Egypt and begot Esrom and the blood line down through David that continued down to Jesus, which can be traced in the Bible in Mt. chapter 1. Zara left the area and traveled up through Europe to establish Great Britain. Zara had 2 sons: Calcol, starting the ancient Scotia line, and Darda who founded Troy and later the Nordic and French and the ancient British line with Brutus (Britain). Brutus founded New Troy, which was later renamed London, around 1103 BC. After the Babylonian captivity, Jeremiah the prophet, grandfather of King Zedekiah, in 583 BC took some things which may have included the Ark of the Covenant along with the Stone of Scone or Stone of Destiny (Jacob's pillow), to Ireland. Also, with him, was TeaTephi and her sister; both were the daughters of King Zedekiah, princesses from the line of Phares. The sister was left off in Spain. There is a statue of Jeremiah on the Four Courts at Dublin, and Jeremiah is why these people were referred to as "Jerry's." There TeaTephi married the Zarahite King Eochaidah II, thus reuniting the Tribe and House of Juda with the Throne of David. 2 Sam 7:16 ***Thine house and thy kingdom shall be established forever before thee: thy throne shall be established forever.*** What about 2 Ki 25:7 and Jer 52:10? ***And he slew the sons of Zedekia before his eyes and put out the eyes of Zedekia and bound him in fetters, and brought him to Babylon.*** The answer is in Jer 43:5 ***And Joanan, and all the leaders of the host, took all the remnant of Juda, who had returned to dwell in the land; 6 the mighty men, and the women, and the children that were left, and the daughters of the king, and the souls which Nabuzardan had left with Godolias the son of Achicam, and Jeremias the prophet, and Baruch the son of Nerias. 7 And they came into Egypt.*** Jer 44:14 ***for none shall return but such as shall escape.*** Here is the important missing link: We think when King Zedekiah's ten sons died, that was the end of "forever," and the Throne of David, but of course not. God doesn't lie. The Zarahite line had been populating for over 100 years in Egypt, and also populating all across the Mediterranean, with colonies in Spain, Ireland, and Britain by 700 to 600 BC. However, the Royal Throne of David was still in

Jerusalem and thought to be ended. God allows the daughters to inherit when no male heirs are available (Nu 36:2, 6; Job 42:15). By Jeremiah taking TeaTephi to Ireland, this takes the Phares-Juda line daughter of King Zedekiah to marry the Zara-Juda line High King of Ireland, thus reuniting the Royal Throne of David with the Southern Kingdom and House of Juda. This continues the Throne of David in Ireland. The Throne, be it in Ireland, Scotland or England has never been empty of a ruler. All of the Kings and Queens of the British Isles and northwest Europe came out of this union of TeaTephi and Eochaidah II. It is this white race throughout Europe and the Isles that is the seed of the House of Jacob. The Greek historian Diodorus claims there were two exoduses out of Egypt, one by sea and one under Moses.

Look at and understand Ezekiel's difficult prophecy: The high tree is the Phares-Juda line that remained in Jerusalem until 586 BC, and the low tree is Zara-Juda line that had migrated through Europe to the British Isles, scattered and dispersed just like the Northern Kingdom was. Ezk 17: 22 ***For thus saith the Lord; I will even take of the choice branches of the cedar from the top thereof, I will crop off their hearts, and I will plant it on a high mountain: 23 and I will hang it on a lofty mountain of Israel: [peoples] yea, I will plant it, and it shall put forth shoots, and shall bear fruit, and it shall be a great cedar: (Zara) and every bird shall rest beneath it, even every fowl shall rest under its shadow (Britain and USA): its branches shall be restored. 24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I am the Lord that bring low the high tree, (Phares) and exalt the low tree, (Zara) and wither the green tree, (Phares) and cause the dry tree to flourish: (Zara) I the Lord have spoken, and will do it. LXX***

Ezk 21:25 ***And thou profane wicked prince of Israel, whose day, even an end, is come in a season of iniquity, thus saith the Lord; 26 Thou hast taken off the mitre and put on the crown, it shall not have such another after it: thou hast abased (cast down) that which was high, (Zara- the choice branches from the top) and exalted that which was low (Phares- the remainder of the tree). Injustice, injustice, injustice, will I make it: woe to it: such shall it be until he comes to whom it belongs; (Zara- White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race) and I will deliver it to him. Those returning from captivity placed a false plant in Jerusalem by claiming what wasn't theirs, and do until this very day. We need to tell them to get their foot off our necks!!! For WE are the chosen children of God!!! We are not White Supremacists as the "enemies of God" are quick to shout, but we are servants of the Most High Lord God Almighty who sent His Son Jesus. Nor are we to rule the world or other races, as Jesus taught us let go and die to this world. His Kingdom and ours, is not of this world. Jesus didn't come to rule, He came to teach us. James 4:4 ***Do you not know that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? Whoever chooses to be a friend of the world, is made an enemy of God***. We should lead righteous lives as examples that the other races might follow, so that they have better lives. When they follow, they will be richly blessed too. We don't need to be parasites. We are to participate by being examples. Remember, God didn't give the 10 Commandments and Laws to all races, only to our ancestors in the desert to be passed down through us. Other races that choose to follow the Commandments and Laws will be blessed by Our God, but we shouldn't try to force them to be righteous. Rev 22:11 ***The one being unrighteous let him be unrighteous still, and the filthy one let him be filthy still, and the righteous one let him do righteousness still, and the holy one let him be holy still***. It is wrong for us to try to force, cajole, coerce or shame them. Ho 3:4 ***For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an altar, and without a priesthood, and without manifestations. 5 And afterward shall the children of Israel return, (to God) and shall seek the Lord their God, and David their king; and shall be amazed at the Lord and at his goodness in the latter days***. In the U.S. we have no king or royal priesthood. And these are the latter days. Will YOU return to YOUR God?***

Note: Please keep in mind the following: Since the TeaTephi information first appeared on the internet, there have been many articles added that debunk or at least confuse the issue. They certainly

stir up doubt that TeaTephi even existed. Some appear to support TeaTephi but are actually stumbling blocks causing confusion. Remember, if someone steals a vineyard (or Throne) that does not rightfully belong to them, they will still try to keep it from the rightful owner. Beware of those that boast of their motto: “We will wage war by deception.” The fruit of YOUR tree is clearly defined in Galatians 5. The fruit of their tree is defined there also. Don’t confuse the two trees. ***By their fruits you shall know them*** Mt 7:16. ***For the season of prosperity is departed from them*** Nu 14:9. The name of the next Promised Land is called Heaven. Don’t let a stumbling block, that doesn’t believe in Jesus or call on the name of the Lord, stand in your way and keep you out of Heaven. Learn WHO you are!

It’s necessary that we become aware of the leaven of the Pharisees. In these end times, we must wake up to the fact that not all translations of the Bible are proper. Ministers stand in the pulpit claiming any translation of the Bible is the infallible word of God. When you set two translations next to each other and one is missing some verses or says the opposite of the other, they can’t both be infallible. The original given by God is infallible but a lot of translations have been changed from that original. The Greek Septuagint was translated into the Masoretic Text and most of our current translations are from the Masoretic Text, as shown in the “Revisers’ Preface” in part XV, which differs greatly from God’s original word. To further explain what God is doing and has promised, concerning the verses noted above, here is a comparison of 2 translations of 2 Chron 35:19 KJV: ***In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this Passover kept.*** The verse ends here. Septuagint: ***In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josias this Passover was kept, after all these things that Josias did in the house. And king Josias burnt those who had in them a divining spirit, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and the sodomites which were in the land of Juda and in Jerusalem, that he might confirm the words of the law that were written in the book which Chelcias the priest found in the house of the Lord. There was no king like him before him, who turned to the Lord with all his heart, and all his soul, and all his strength, according to all the Law of Moses, and after him there rose up none like him. Nevertheless the Lord turned not from the anger of his fierce wrath, wherewith the Lord was greatly angry against Juda, for all the provocations wherewith Manasses provoked him: and the Lord said, I will even remove Juda also from my presence, as I have removed Israel, and I have rejected the city which I chose, even Jerusalem, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.*** This same account is in 2 Ki 23:23-27 in both the Septuagint and the KJV. These verses support the fact that TeaTephi took the Throne of David up to Ireland. If she didn’t, God lied, because He promised the Throne would never be empty. One more piece of cleansing: Jer 22:27 ***But they shall by no means return to the land which they long for in their souls.*** 28 ***Jechonias is dishonored as a good for nothing vessel; for he is thrown out and cast forth into a land which he knew not.*** 29 ***Land, land, hear the word of the Lord.*** 30 ***Write ye this man an outcast: for there shall none of his seed at all grow up to sit on the throne of David, or as a prince yet in Juda.*** Jer 23:1 ***Woe to the ministers that destroy and scatter the sheep of their pasture! 2 Therefore thus saith the Lord against them that tend my people; Ye have scattered my sheep, and driven them out, and ye have not visited them: behold, I will take vengeance upon you according to your evil practices.*** Come, Lord Jesus!

It is this Throne of David that has never been empty that Jesus will sit on when He returns to rule the next age of Ephraim, Manasse and Benjamin, the Kingdom of Heaven. Amen!

There is evidence that Jesus’ great uncle, Joseph of Arimathea was a tin trader and that Jesus as the ward of His uncle traveled to the Isles and Glastonbury. The Cornish miners and the people of Britain sing a hymn from the poet Blake:

And did those feet in ancient time, Walk upon England’s mountains green?
 And was the holy Lamb of God, On England’s pleasant pastures seen?
 And did the Countenance Divine, Shine forth upon our clouded hills?
 And was Jerusalem builded here, Among these dark satanic mills?

From the wonderful book:

THE ILLUSTRATED ENCYCLOPEDIA OF
ROYAL BRITAIN
A MAGNIFICENT STUDY OF BRITAIN'S ROYAL HERITAGE WITH A DIRECTORY
OF ROYALTY AND OVER 120 OF THE MOST IMPORTANT HISTORIC BUILDINGS.
CHARLES PHILLIPS
CONSULTANTS: Dr. John Haywood FRHistS
and Professor Richard G. Wilson FRHistS
METRO BOOKS
NEW YORK

On 2 June 1953, Elizabeth, eldest daughter of the late King George VI, rode in the golden coach of state through rain-drenched London streets, from Buckingham Palace to Westminster Abbey, to be crowned Queen Elizabeth II in a ceremony of the utmost gravity and splendor...

Then, dressed in a simple linen dress, having removed the ermine-trimmed crimson velvet robes in which she had arrived, she was **anointed with holy oil on the palms of both hands**, on the **breast** and on the **crown of the head** in commemoration of the coronation of the **Biblical King Solomon of Israel**, "As Solomon was anointed king by **Zadok the priest** and **Nathan the prophet**, so be thou anointed, blessed, and consecrated Queen over the Peoples, whom the Lord thy God hath given thee to rule and govern..."

At the same time, the resonant liturgical language emphasized that the queen's status as **God's chosen ruler** laid upon her a sacred duty to be the faithful servant of her subjects...

At the moment of her anointment, Elizabeth sat in 'King Edward's Chair', the throne built c. 1300 by Edward I to contain the **ancient Pictish-Scottish royal 'Stone of Scone'**, which was supposedly used for the anointing of Scottish rulers from the time of Fergus Mor (AD 498-501). (In 1953 the coronation chair still contained the 'Stone of Scone', but the stone was subsequently removed. It was returned to Scotland on 15 November 1996.)

IX. TWO FISH AND THE CORD

Ge 1:14 *And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, to divide between day and night and let them be for signs and for seasons, and for days and for years.* [Signs for whom?]

Ps 19:1-4 *The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament proclaims the work of his hands. 2 Day to day utters speech, and night to night proclaims knowledge. 3 There are no speeches or words in which their voices are not heard. 4 Their voice is gone out into all the earth, and their words to the ends of the world.* [Declare to whom? What knowledge?]

Job 38:32 Mazzaroth means the Zodiac or the 12 Constellations of the Zodiac. It is not a necessity for the children of God to be ignorant. It doesn't have to be this way.

Lk 21:25 *There will be signs in the sun and the moon and the stars, and upon the earth dismay of nations in perplexity at the sound of the sea and the surf.*

Once again, we must maintain caution. All that God has given to His Children, referred to in the verses above, has been perverted by Satan in the Chaldean Mystery Schools of Babylon. These signs have been perverted into the Horoscope and the "magic" of Astrology that people allow to guide and run their lives, which we are correctly warned to stay away from. Divining is OK for Satan's children, but it is not OK for God's children. We do not worship the signs that God put there for us, His Children, but we should be amazed at the wonders and the Glory of God, that we see in the signs. It is said that the story of the Bible is in these signs and if that is so, the signs must proclaim the knowledge of God's Design that we read about in the Bible.

Proclaim means to "affirm" or "announce it to be." There is one constellation that currently is so pertinent to "The Definition of the 12 Tribes" that it cries out for our understanding. How can we "affirm" or "announce it to be" or "state the truth" about the previous chapter on TeaTephi to Ulster? We could look up to the sky at God's schematic of His Divine Plan for the Ages where it is spelled out in sky-pictures and look at the precise time that we are currently experiencing.

The 12 constellations are roughly divided into twelve approximately 2000 year periods, for a total of approximately 24,000 years which is one complete cycle of the ages. Each constellation defines a 30 degree period of a 360 degree cycle; then broken down into three decans of 10 degrees each. We travel backward, through the 3rd decan, 2nd decan and finally through the 1st decan of each period. We are currently in the 1st and final decan of the constellation Pisces the Fish.

The period was inaugurated by Jesus birth, beginning the period of New Testament history. Fish are the very backdrop setting for Jesus' ministry, as He called Fisherman for His companions, fed miraculous Fish to thousands, and filled a net with Fish. A Fish symbol represented Jesus' early followers as their secret sign and is still used today to signify Christians. Two fish (Pisces constellation) fed five thousand men plus women and children, with twelve baskets (Israel tribes) left over. (Mat 14, Mark 6, Luke 9, John 6) Jesus spoke of the end time process most clearly in Matthew 24. In verse 31 He says, *And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His Elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.* And then in verse 34 He says, *this generation will not pass away till all these things happen.* The generation of which He spoke is the age of Pisces, now near or at its end.

1st and Final Decan of Pisces (ca. 1350 AD to ca. 2019(?)) - dates are approximate)

In the constellation of Pisces first decan are TWO FISH and the CORD, also known as the BAND or BRIDLE. In the sky, the two fishes of Pisces are heading toward different directions: one toward the North Polaris star and the other toward the West along the ecliptic. The brightest star of Pisces is that at the junction of their tails. (⁴RH) This brightest star is the cord representing the Throne of David. The two fish are carrying the Throne of David from the Promised Land to the Isles. They

are represented by Zara and Phares, the sons of Juda. The two brothers (and seed) worked as a team to carry the Throne of David up to Ulster, North Ireland and establish it there.

The Northern Fish, Zara, went North up through Europe, eventually to Ulster, North Ireland sometime around 1600 BC, along with many of the people from the other 12 Tribes which, of course, included some from the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom. They were later followed by the scattering and dispersing of the 10 Tribes, which also included many from the Southern Kingdom, in the 721 BC captivity.

The Western Fish represented by the “seed” of Phares, TeaTephi, the daughter of King Zedekiah, was taken west by Jeremiah via the Mediterranean Sea up around France to Ulster, North Ireland, in 583 BC. There she re-united the two lines of Zara and Phares by marriage, thus re-uniting the seed of the two sons of Juda maintaining the Throne of David **forever**. Just like the lost sheep (12 Tribes), this knowledge has been lost and ignored until these end times and the reawakening of the 12 Tribes, and the gathering of Jesus’ Sheep. This gathering does not mean everyone in one place; it is a together awareness/awakening with us becoming one mind, with our Head, Jesus. With the Holy Spirit guiding and showing us and enlightening our knowledge, the becoming of one mind or the awareness of the “presence” (Gk: parousia) of the one mind cannot and will not be prevented.

Some of the other preparations for this awareness/awakening, during this final decan of Pisces are:

The invention of the printing press by a German, Johannes Gutenberg (1398-1468) which allowed mass printing of Bibles.

Martin Luther (1517) led God’s Children out of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church and allowed these printed Bibles in their hands.

King Henry VIII took the government of the Isles out of the hands of the Roman Catholic Pope and made it Protestant.

The Protestant Reformation.

Bibles were translated into English.

America was discovered, claimed for and in the name of Jesus Christ, and a Godly government was founded, and populated by the seed of the 12 Tribes.

The banners, standards, and arms of the 12 Tribes in the desert which were somewhat forgotten, can now be brought back to light because when changes were made to them, the changes were recorded in encyclopedias: such as Great Britain 1340, Ireland 1442-1483, and Scotland 1505.

April 29, 2011 The Northern Kingdom of Israel (10 Tribes) were re-united with the Southern Kingdom of Juda (2 Tribes) to bring together all of Israel, the House of Jacob, under one Kingdom, while it is estimated that nearly 2 billion people watched.

Near the end of this decan, the Holy Spirit is being poured out on God’s Children: the Body of The Christ.

X. PROPHECY FULFILLED: RE-UNITING N. & S. KINGDOMS THE ROYAL WEDDING, APRIL 29, 2011

Ezk 37:15 And the word of the Lord came to me, saying, 16 Son of man, take for thyself a rod, and write upon it, Juda, and the children of Israel his adherents; and thou shalt take for thyself another rod, and thou shalt inscribe it for Joseph, the rod of Ephraim, and all the children of Israel that belong to him. 17 And thou shalt join them together for thyself, so as that they should bind themselves into one stick; and they shall be in thine hand...19 Then shalt thou say to them, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will take the tribe of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel that belong to him, and I will add them to the tribe of Juda, and they shall become one rod in the hand of Juda...22 They shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided any more at all into two kingdoms.

On this day, prophecy has been fulfilled. If not on this day, when was it fulfilled?

The wedding was scheduled for 11:00 AM. It was an overcast day with rain threatening. As the bride walked up the steps of Westminster Abbey at precisely 11:00 AM, as if on cue from God Himself, the clouds parted and the sun emerged for the entire period of the wedding. The news media focused on the dress, the dress, the dress and the kiss, the kiss, the kiss. There was also a lot of talk that the bride was a commoner and her great-great-grandfather had been a coal miner. She would be arriving in an ordinary car as a common person and departing in a Royal Carriage as Her Royal Highness, and she was so beautiful. This was a fairy tale or a dream come true for any common person that wasn't born into the Royal Family. But, the media didn't even have the slightest idea of what was really taking place. Just under a million people were there to witness the event and reportedly upwards of 2 billion people watched on TV. Why all this interest? Was it perhaps something had been written by God in the minds and hearts of many of these people watching, as we were told He did in Heb 8?

Is there any other race on earth, be it in India, China, the Arab world, Japan, Africa or anywhere else that we even know the names of the grandchildren of the Monarchy, let alone tune in to watch the grandson's wedding? Is it possible that just as the clouds parted and the sun emerged that the viewing audience itself was being directed and inspired by the Hand of God?

It was probably not noticed or realized what really happened, back around 583 BC when Jeremiah took Princess Teatēphi to Ulster, Ireland to marry King Eochaidh II which re-united the Phares and Zara lines of the two sons of Juda, and established the Throne of David in the British Isles forever. At least the Christian world of today isn't aware of it. Now, it's as though God is saying "Alright, children, if you didn't figure out "that" re-uniting of the Royal Tribe of Juda with the Throne of David, I will allow all of you to see this re-uniting of the two Kingdoms." And He did, thus the clouds parting. This time it was Prince William from the Royal line of Juda, representing the Southern Kingdom of Juda and the Throne of David, being wed to the lady referred to as a commoner, Catherine Elizabeth, representing the people of the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom, called Israel. Yes, God did it again! And this time you saw it with your own eyes. On April 29, 2011 was the Royal wedding of Prince William Arthur Phillip Louis to Catherine Elizabeth Middleton. They are now the Duke and the Duchess of Cambridge.

As the Royal carriage went down the street, never before did the British Royal Coat of Arms on the door of the side of the carriage have more meaning. The Lion on one side of the Arms, representing the Royal line of Juda and the Unicorn on the other side of the Arms representing the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom were hereby re-united as the House of Jacob once again became the united 12 Tribes of Israel, as promised in Ezk 37.

No, God is not dead. No, Jesus is not dead. No, the Body of The Christ is not dead, we are just asleep. We are all alive and rising to the light in these end times, as God puts His breath back into the dry bones of Ezekiel as He has promised.

William and Harry have a cousin named Zara Phillips. One might wonder where the name Zara came from if not from Phares' brother Zara.

Comment on Princess Diana: With great love and compassion, the whole world sorrows at the tremendous loss of the mother of Prince William and Prince Harry. What a horrible and tragic thing this was to the entire world. She was very young when she wed and became "Her Royal Highness," and was put in a position of extreme responsibility. She received a tremendous blessing from God when she was chosen to birth two Royal Princes, in the line of the Throne of David. She was a loving mother of these two Royal Princes of the House of Jacob in the Royal line of Juda. After the Coronation of her son William, she would have become the Queen Mum. She faced many difficulties in her life. Trying to escape the difficulties, she made the grievous error of turning her back on this extreme responsibility, assignment and appointment from God and doted Shechem, as in Gen 34. Although she was loved by the entire world and most people of course would accept her decision, would God accept it? Perhaps not. Take heed, Children of God. Remember, it was not allowed with Jacob's daughter, Dina, either.

Ge 21:10 *Cast out this bondwoman (Hagar) and her son (Ishmael), for the son of this bondwoman shall not inherit with my son Isaac.*

Gal 4:28 *Now you, my friends, are children of the Promise, like Isaac. 29 But just as at that time the child who was born to the flesh persecuted the child who was born according to the Spirit, so it is now also. 30 But what does the Scripture say? "Drive out the slave (Hagar) and her child (Ishmael); for the child of the slave will not share the inheritance with the child of the freewoman.*

Comment on Charles and Camilla: Oct 31, 1517 Martin Luther nailed his 95 Theses to the door at Wittenberg in Germany. John Calvin and the other reformers were writing their commentaries and preaching. Henry VIII ended the pope's rule in England from 1535 to 1555. Queen Mary reinstated it. Queen Elizabeth I put a final end to it in 1559. These events were used to lead God's children, the House of Jacob, out of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church, and allow Bibles in their hands. The question must be asked: after more than 490 years, why hasn't Prince Charles' wife (including ancestors) come out of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church? It's not too late. She can publically denounce her faith in "the Pope" and the Roman Catholic Church and become Protestant, and put her faith in Jesus Christ. Perhaps Charles is unaware that the Throne of David is not something to be toyed with. If Camilla chooses to keep her allegiance to the Pagan 6 pointed star of Remphan and Moloch (look it up on the internet), then perhaps Prince Charles should consider abdicating the Throne. Beginning with William and Mary in 1689, kings and queens crowned in Westminster Abby had to vow to 'Maintain in the United Kingdom the Protestant Reformed Religion established by law' in order to maintain the Protestant faith in England. The next to be crowned will sit upon the 'Stone of Scone' (Jacob's pillow) and will be anointed with the 'Holy anointing oil' appointed for the Throne of David. No Catholic spouse of a monarch should ascend to the British throne since the passing in 1558 the "Act of Supremacy" that outlawed this "abomination." This is no time to be "politically correct" just to appease the Pagans. God is still God!

XI. COMMENT ON THE 12 TRIBES: EMBLEMS, SCULPTURES, STONES, & THRONES

I Maccabees 12:19 from the Apocrypha: *And this is the copy of the letters which Oniases sent. 20 Areus king of the Spartiaton to Onias the high priest, greeting: 21 It is found in writing, that the Spartiaton and Joudaion are brethren, (Spartans and Judeans) and that they are of the stock of Abraham: 22 now therefore, since this is come to our knowledge, ye shall do well to write unto us of your prosperity. 23 We do write back again to you, that your cattle and goods are ours, and ours are yours.*

Ro 8:19 *For the anxious expectation of the creation [foundation of the universe] the unveiling of the sons of God (plural – more than Jesus, our Head) is eagerly expecting. 20 For to vanity the creation was subjected, not willingly, but because of the one having subjected it, in hope 21 that even itself the creation will be freed from the slavery of corruption into the freedom of the glory of the children of God. 22 For we know that all the creation groans together and travails in pain together until now; 23 not only [the creation], but also ourselves, the firstfruits of the Spirit having, we also ourselves in ourselves groan eagerly expecting sonship, the redemption of the body of us.*

Why elaborate so much on the standards and banners and the standing stones? Because we are at the end of the period of Gad where Jesus gathers the House of Jacob, His Lost Sheep and it's time we stop refusing to be gathered AS the House of Jacob that we really are. Also, in the vision of November 8, 2009, explained in "Extreme Spiritual Experiences," it is necessary for the Body of "The Christ" to come into the awareness of its presence (Gk: parousia) before the Head of "The Christ," Jesus, will make His return and at that time "The Christ" will be made whole. Jesus probably isn't jumping up and down at the chance of returning to the enemies of God that SAY they are the Israelites of the 12 Tribes. The reason Jesus didn't know when the last days would be is because it is up to us as to when we come into this realization. Jesus couldn't determine how long we would hold out and continue believing that God's enemies are His chosen. How much longer will YOU hold out?

This is no different than a rancher whose herd of cattle is mixed in with all of his neighbors cattle. If the cattle had a mind they would lift up their heads and go home to their rightful place. Except we are referred to as sheep and we do have a mind. We need to use it.

We are a people who were chosen by God before the foundation of the world to BELIEVE God's invisible mind into manifestation. Our Divine assignment is NOT to hate anyone, but to work toward the righteousness of God as held in His invisible mind and to SEEK HIM. The importance of our duty is as important as the outer ring of the Throne of God. To deny that duty is to deny God and perish. To become aware and perform that duty is to overcome and live.

ABOVE are only a few examples of pieces of the puzzle that will fit on the sine wave chart and why it is important to understand who we are as the chosen participants of the Throne. There are probably many more pieces that will fit, as one chooses to seek the Truth.

XII. DEFINITIONS OF THE 12 TRIBES

Just because people can change what the history books say
It doesn't change the things that were, or are, or will be

They removed your history
They stole the vineyard assigned to you from God
Now at being exposed
They will bark louder than dogs

If they look down at their feet
They will see the ground has eroded from under them
They have nothing to stand on
Their season of prosperity is departed from them

They knew not the Father
Because they have not the truth
The only way to the Father
Is through the truth

Seeking to outsmart and deceive the children of God
The Edomite Jews have changed the word "perish"
Into a delightful word as God's children will watch
The enemies of God forfeit their dominion and dwelling place here on earth

***Fear ye not the people of the land
For the Lord is among us (Nu 14:9)***

The Bible uses "God of Jacob" 25 times and after Jacob's name was changed to Israel, the "God of Israel" 203 times, for a total of 228 times. Since God did the choosing, and not us, does it make any difference what the purpose of that choosing is or who the seed of the Jacob/Israel that He chose is? The Bible is the story of this particular, specific and exclusive seed. We are shown in the Bible that the 12 Tribes of Jacob/Israel make up the outer ring of the "Creative Throne of God" which is the tool used to create the invisible mind of the invisible God into visible physical manifestation. It is this one race that God is using and purifying that will eventually become the righteous expression as a visible physical God. This seed has no choice in the matter, except to serve God or deny God. For this one chosen race, there are no other options. The mind cannot conceive the rewards for those who choose to serve their God. Yet there will be punishment for those who turn away from God.

God promised that He would scatter and disperse this seed of Jacob. He also promised that in the end times He would gather this seed. God promised it, we should consider it will be done.

Jer 13:23 LXX ***If the Ethiopian shall change his skin, or the leopardess her spots, then shall ye be able to do good, having learnt evil. 24 So I scattered them as sticks carried by the wind into the wilderness. 25 Thus is thy lot, and the reward of your disobedience to me, saith the Lord; as thou didst forget me, and trust in lies.*** See KJV 13:23-25

Jer 38:10 LXX ***Hear the words of the Lord, ye nations, and proclaim them to the islands afar off; say He that scattered Israel will also gather him, and keep him as one that feeds his flock. 11 For the Lord has ransomed Jacob, He has rescued him out of the hand of them that were stronger***

than he. [That had dominion during world period.] 12 *And they shall come, and shall rejoice in the mount of Sion, and shall come to the good things of the Lord, even to a land of corn, and wine, and fruits, and cattle, and sheep: and their soul shall be as a fruitful tree; and they shall hunger no more.* See KJV 31:10-12

Zec 1:19 LXX *And I said to the angel that spoke with me, What are these things, my Lord? And he said to me, These are the horns that have scattered Juda, and Israel, and Jerusalem. 20 and the Lord shewed me four artificers. 21 And I said, What are these coming to do? And he said, These are the horns that scattered Juda, and they broke Israel in pieces, and none of them lifted up his head: and these are come forth to sharpen them for their hands, even the four horns, the nations that lifted up the horn against the land of the Lord to scatter it.* Translations from the Masoretic Text have changed the scripture quite a bit: KJV Zec 1:21 *These are the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up their horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.* This is wrong, so wrong!

Once one understands the “Calendar of God’s Ages,” you see that a horn is an administration or time period similar to a month or year being a time period. They are not armies or countries. The four horns that did the scattering are the four Tribes that follow the Tribe of Juda, as “time periods.” It was during the administrations or time periods of Issachar, Zabulon, Ruben and Simeon that Juda, Israel and Jerusalem were scattered. During the four time periods, none of the four lifted their head to realize that this scattering was being done to the 12 Tribes during their administration. Of the 6 approximate 2000 year time periods of world, the 1st is Juda. The 12 Tribes were scattered over the 2nd, 3rd, 4th, and 5th time periods. The 6th time period is Gad, and it is during this time period that the 12 Tribes will be gathered. We are currently at the end of the period of Gad which is referred to as the “end times” and this will bring to an end the 12,000 year period of world, as we make the transition into heaven beginning with the period of Ephraim. The polluters and transgressors that made up the Jewish Masoretic text, which many of today’s translations come from, didn’t know what they were talking about and will look rather foolish when all things become known. To “cast out the horns” would be like removing 4 months from the calendar, which would be ridiculous. The deceivers rested rather easily, while they had dominion. Now, they will be left naked and ashamed for their evil works, as their fruit of the flesh according to Gal 5, is exposed. How could they ever have been the children of God, as Christian ministers professed, if they never expressed the fruit of the Spirit, or how could they be the Body of The Christ if they never considered themselves Christians, or believed Jesus was their head? Ps 91 speaks to God’s children about them: *Only with your eyes shall you look and see the reward of the wicked.*

One thing that should be obvious, even to the most casual observer, is that nowhere in the Bible are the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom ever, ever, ever referred to as being part of Juda or Judean. Yet in Rev 7 they are among the sealed Tribes, therefore they weren’t forgotten by God. Perhaps we should consider the fact that someone is trying to deceive the rightful children of God.

Ezk 36:18 *So I poured out my wrath upon them. 19 and I dispersed them among the nations, and utterly scattered them through the countries: I judged them according to their way and according to their sin. 20 And they went in among the nations, among which they went, and they profaned my holy name, while it was said of them, These are the people of the Lord, and they came forth out of his land, 21 But I spared them for the sake of my holy name, which the house of Israel profaned among the nations, among whom they went. 24 And I will take you out from the nations, and will gather you out of all the lands, and will bring you into your own land; (can anyone deny the original 13 colonies of the USA) 25 and I will sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be purged from all your uncleanness’s, and from all your idols, and I will cleanse you. God chose the bride, not us. Yet we stand in blindness while we claim that a liar and deceiver is God’s bride, and not us. Ministers stand in the pulpit claiming that these liars and deceivers are the Israelites that make up the*

Body of The Christ. This is profaning God's holy name and they will be held accountable, as the congregation will be held accountable for believing them.

The above verses should leave no doubt that at least the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom of Israel were scattered and dispersed and will at the end times be gathered. Does it matter where they went or who they are? How can God bless a people that are so mixed with the world that even these peoples themselves don't know who they are? And how would the rest of the world see that God is blessing His chosen people? But mainly, we are so mixed with the world that it's impossible to recognize the Glory of God or anything else that is being expressed through His chosen people. Therefore, why should anyone want to call upon the name of our God or fear our God? Answer: they don't, unless we beg or coerce or shame them to.

De 32:26 *I said, I will scatter them, and I will cause their memorial to cease from among men. 27 *Were it not for the wrath of the enemy, lest they should live long, lest their enemies should combine against them; lest they should say, Our own high arm, and not the Lord, has done all these things*. 28 *It is a nation that has lost counsel, neither is there understanding in them*.*

The great cost of this disobedience to God: in our own confusion and blindness we have set Spiritual brother against Spiritual brother by some of the people of the 12 Tribes going up against other people of the 12 Tribes, and many times some of the 12 Tribes aligning with the enemies of God against others of the 12 Tribes. This is a horrible thing to perpetrate upon our own brothers. It is enough that God's enemies come against us, without us doing it to ourselves.

There is too much evidence here that defines who God's children really are, for us to BELIEVE anything else. One or two definitions may leave some doubt, but all of these definitions together should remove all doubt.

In mentioning the conversion to Christianity, of different countries or peoples, does not imply that they did not have the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC and the laws, before their conversion. Also, the conversion could only happen after Jesus came; after someone told them that Jesus was the promised Messiah and that He had come, and that the prophecy was fulfilled.

Many of the people of the 12 Tribes adopted Pagan rituals at times according to the peoples they dwelt with just as they picked up the Pagan rituals of the Roman Catholic Church when they were forced into that universal religion, for over 1000 years which were the dark ages of Christianity. The Christian Church has not purged out all of these Pagan practices to this day.

To see how quickly following the seed of the 12 Tribes can become confusing, try following just the ancestry of Noah's 3 sons. No wonder we forgot who we are.

We see that even in A.D. there are what appear to be some rather uncommon alliances between groups of people. Remember, that before the 721 BC captivities, the 12 Tribes had a history of worshipping false Gods and race mixing. That's why in the New Testament we are told that you can tell a tree by its fruit. We must look at the fruit that is expressed by the people and that's not an easy task. If one can read Heb 8 and not be excited in one's mind and heart; then perhaps they are not a true Israelite. That's a clear indication that one may not be a seed of the people in the desert who were the only other party to the contract with God.

One thing that follows through in the Bible is that God's children were led by Kings and Princes. As we follow the seed of Jacob, we see that there are peoples and countries that were led by Kings and Princes. This is as evident as the banners, arms, and standards that they carried with them since the time of Moses leading them through the desert. Also evident is the stone of Scone which was used for the crowning of these Kings from Old Testament time until this present day. The actions of this group of people are also a testimony to their inherent character, and this follows them throughout history. There is plenty of fruit that is evident, if only one cares to take the time to look. The tree is the family tree of the bloodline of David down through Jesus, and on to the current living seed of Jacob to this very day. Don't let the confusion become a stumbling block. Search it out with your mind and

heart and the guidance of the Holy Spirit. Who are the people that have consistently expressed “love” throughout all of history, even to their own detriment and are the most benevolent people on earth? This does not mean governments promoting welfare states. If you seek God’s face, you will find His children.

Another stumbling block is the fact that our people are called heathen, Druids, Pagans and many other things with a negative meaning. Consider the fact that the bloodline from the time of Noe down through Abraam had very little to guide them and they multiplied greatly. Of course they worshipped false gods. They didn’t receive the “law” until Moses’ time in the desert. That was around 1600 BC. By then, the seed had migrated throughout all Europe and the Isles. Kings were anointed with the Holy Anointing Oil which was to be used ONLY on those of the House of Jacob. The Greek words for this anointing in the Old Testament are 5545-Chrisma, 5546-Christon, 5547-Christos, 5548-Chrio, 5548-Echristhe and Echrisen. This was connecting them to the Body of The Christ. No one was converted to Christianity before the time of Jesus a mere 2000 years ago. The books of the Old Testament were not put together into one book until 285 BC. During this period of 2300 years, while our Sanctuary is being trampled, see Daniel 8:14, we went through over 1000 years of the dark ages of Christianity, where the enemies of God prevented Bibles and misled us. Considering all these things, it is only the Glory of the Lord God Almighty that we know Him at all. Add to that the fact that in these end times, the mysteries of God ARE being made known. How can we not praise Him, when it is His Divine Order that caused the Manifestation of the entire Universe?

Also, the horrible fighting between brother Tribes would make it easy to conclude they weren’t really brother Tribes. Don’t let that confuse things. Look at what we did to each other during the Civil War in the USA. Look at some of the other wars where we bombed and tried to wipe out our own race.

[Noteworthy events:

Read the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC as our original Scripture.

Acknowledge Jesus 30 AD.

Come out of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church starting 1517 AD.

Become aware that the white race is God’s chosen beginning 2007 AD plus.]

OUR PEOPLE

OUR LANGUAGES

OUR MISC IDENTIFIERS

OUR PEOPLE

ANGLO-SAXONS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 195-197

The collective name generally given by historians to the various **Teutonic** or **German** tribes which settled in England, chiefly in the 5th c., and founded the kingdoms of the Heptarchy. They consisted for the most part of Angles, Saxons, and Jutes. The generally received opinion is, that the first of these invaders made their appearance in Britain in 449 AD, having Hengest and Horsa as their leaders. But under the more searching scrutiny of later writers, these famous leaders have evaporated into mythical heroes of romance, common to most of the Germanic nations; [Hmmm, changing the history books is not just a recent attempt to change history.] and though the fact of a great Germanic invasion in the middle of the 5th c. is not doubted, it is believed that this was by no means the earliest period at which Germanic settlements were effected in England. Long previous to this period, a portion of the coast, extending from Portsmouth to Wells in Norfolk, was known as the *Littus Saxonicum*; but whether in reference to Saxons by whom it was settled, or to roving adventurers of that race by whom it was ravaged, is still a subject of dispute. Of the three tribes mentioned above, the Jutes are believed to have been the first comers... The kingly (cyng) office, among the Germanic nations in early times, had reference solely to the tribes or peoples governed, and never to the land which they occupied... The great districts or shires were subdivided into tithings each containing ten free heads of families, who were held mutually responsible for each other. The tithings formed a hundred, which had a court subordinate to the court of the shire... [Ex 18:21, 25 tens, hundreds and thousands, following the law of the Bible.]

SAXONS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 101

A **German** people, whose name is usually derived from an old German word *sahs*, meaning a 'knife,' are first mentioned by Ptolemy, who makes them inhabit a district south of the Cimbric Peninsula. Towards the end of the 3rd c., a 'Saxon League' or 'Confederation' makes its appearance in **North-western Germany**, to which belonged, besides S. proper, the **Cherusci**, the **Angrivarii**, and the largest part of the **Chanci**. In the times of the emperors Julian and Valentinian, S. and **Franks** invaded the Roman territory; but their piratical descents on the coasts of **Britain** and **Gaul** are far more famous. At what period these commenced, it is impossible to tell, but it is believed to have been much earlier than is commonly supposed. Recent investigations seem to prove that S. had established themselves in England long before the time of the mythical Hengist and Horsa; and we know that as early as 287 AD Carausius, a Belgic admiral in the Roman service, made himself "Augustus" in Britain by their help.

During 1830-1840 A. Schmeller published (from two manuscripts, one preserved at **Munich**, and the other in the **British Museum**) an "Old Saxon" poem of the 9th c., called Heliand, i.e., the "Healer," or "Saviour," which narrates in alliterative verse the "History of Christ" according to the Gospels, whence it is also called the "Old Saxon Gospel Harmony." It is probably a part of a more comprehensive work, embracing a poetical treatment of the history of the Old and New Testament, which Ludvig the Pious entrusted to some celebrated Saxon singer.

ARYAN RACE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 339

In this mainly pastoral life, the more important of the primitive arts were known and exercised: fields were tilled; grain was raised and ground into meal; food was cooked and baked; cloth was woven and sewed into garments; and the use of the metals, even of iron, was known. [Consider the fact that there are people in third world countries that haven't achieved any of these things yet.

CAUCASIAN VARIETY OF MANKIND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 325

An ethnological division adopted by Blumenbach, which included all the inhabitants, ancient and modern, of Europe; in Asia, the Hindus (of high class at least), Persians, Assyrians, Arabians, Jews, Phoenicians, inhabitants of Asia Minor and of the Caucasus, &c.; and in Africa, the Egyptians, Abyssinians, and Moors. What Blumenbach had called Caucasians, Dr. Prichard, who may be said to have laid the real foundation of ethnology, makes to consist of two independent groups or varieties, grounding on a radical difference of language. One of these is the Syro-Arabian race, and the other the **Indo-European** or **Aryan** race. The inhabitants of the Caucasus, so long held to be types of the European variety, are now by some excluded from it altogether, and classed with the sallow flat-faced Mongols, to which it is considered the nature of their language and other facts ally them more closely than the symmetry of their shape and complexion do to the European variety. [See Circassians, following: under "other races"]

CELTIC NATIONS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 341-342

One of the groups of the great **Aryan** family. It used to be held that the **Celts** were the first inhabitants of Britain. Now it is held by many that there always was and still is, in Britain a large element of pre-Celtic and non-Aryan blood, variously called Ivernian, Silurian, or Euskarian. Rhys (in *Celtic Britain*, 1882) holds that the **Northern Picts** were wholly Ivernian; and he departs also from current views by holding that Wales and Cornwall was originally occupied by **Goidelic Celts**, but were subsequently overrun by **Cymri**, whose tongue Welsh and Cornish adopted. [By names other than the House of Jacob, our ancestors; brothers and cousins were there prior to 1600 BC: such as Heber's offspring around 2500 BC and such. Also Zara and his seed plus Jeremiah and his seed all lost in history as God's persecuted and lost children.]

History. – Of the separation of the Celts from the other **Aryans** or **Indo-Germans**, and their early migrations to Western Europe, no record has come down, the stories about Milesian colonies in Ireland, and migrations from Troy into Wales, being simply monkish fictions. [Are we sure? Or is this an excellent way to discount history and God's children of the Bible?] At the dawn of history, we find the *Gauls* (Calli, Celtae, *Galatai*) occupying France (Gallia), which was divided into *Aquitania*, between the Pyrenees and Garonne; *Gallia Celtica* Proper, between Garonne and Seine; and *Belgica*, from the Seine to the Rhine. The land about the *Rhone* being more early conquered by the Romans than the rest, was set apart by them under the name of *Gallia Narbonensis*, or *Gallia Lugdunensis* (from the towns Nabro and Lugdunum, Narbonne and Lyon). The whole of the four was called *Gaul beyond the Alps* (Gallia Transalpina). A great many **tribes of Gauls** had settled in Lombardy, where they founded *Mediolanum* (Milan), and which therefore took the name *Gallia Cisalpina* (Gaul this side the Alps). Other Gauls had penetrated into Spain, where they became mixed with the native **Iberians**, and thus gave rise to the *Celtiberians* about the river Iberus (Ebro). Numerous hosts migrated across the Rhine, occupied Southern Germany and Bohemia, and, following the course of the Danube, some invaded Thrace and Greece (278 BC); but being repelled, the main body of them settled in Asia Minor, in the province called after them *Galatia*. The Romans found the **Gauls** at first very formidable enemies; Rome itself was burned by them (389 BC), but gradually the Romans conquered first Gallia Cisalpina (222 BC) then Gallia Narbonensis (112 BC), and lastly Caesar subjected all France (52 BC), after which the **Gauls** soon became Romanized.

The **Gauls** of Asia Minor, for a long time the terror of all the neighborhood, were defeated by the Romans (187 BC), and their land finally made a province of the empire (25 BC). – The *Britons* (*Britanni*; Welsh, *Brython*) were little known before Caesar's two unsuccessful expeditions into Britannia; the country was conquered by the Roman general Agricola (78-84 AD), who secured the new province against the inroads of the **Caledonians** of Scotland by a fortification across the Scotch

Lowlands, between the Forth and the Clyde, afterwards removed by the Emperor Hadrian further southward, to between Solway Firth and the mouth of the Tyne. The Britons were so much influenced by Roman civilization – they were also early converted to Christianity – that the heathen Angles and Saxons, who conquered them in the 5th and 6th centuries, called them *Welsh*; a name which, with the other **Teutons**, applies to all nations speaking languages of Latin descent. A few of the Britons maintained their independence in Cornwall, Cumberland, and in the mountains of *Wales*. On the last, the name Welsh was ultimately fixed by the English; they themselves, however, called their nation *Cymro*, pl **Cymry** (a compound of *cyn*, with, in common, and *bro*, land = having a common country, countrymen, in contradistinction to the foreign invader), a name which has nothing to do with Cimbri and Cimmerii. The Welsh remained independent under different petty princes till 1282 AD, when Edward I. conquered them. A part of the Britons went over in the 4th c. to France, where they took possession of *Brittany*, which maintained a doubtful independence under dukes of its own till about 1500 AD. – Whether the *Caledonians*, the oldest inhabitants of Scotland, were **Celts** of the **Cymric** or **Erse** branch, is unknown. After the 3d c., their name disappears, and we hear, instead, of the **Scoti** and **Picti**. As to the latter, the same doubt prevails; but the *Scoti* were emigrants from Ireland, both *Scotus* and *Gadhelus* being common national names of the old Irish. From *Gadhel*, the modern *Gael*, **Gaelic** is derived, which has nothing to do with the name of Galli. – *Ireland* (*Hibernia*, whence the modern *Eirinn* is derived) enters into the light of history with its conversion to Christianity by St. Patrick (460 AD). The four centuries following on this event are the brightest period in its history, Ireland was then the seat of piety and learning; and sent forth numerous missionaries, by whom many monasteries, centers of civilization were founded – as *Iona, in Scotland*, by Columba (563 AD); *St. Gall*, by Gallus (615 AD); *Wurzburg*, by Kilian (687 AD). In the 7th c., we find Irish bishops at Ratisbon; and *Virgilius* (Feargal), (died 784 AD), Bishop of Salzburg, played no small part in the ecclesiastical history of Germany. But Ireland remained politically divided among many princes, and so became an easy prey of those ‘black heathens’ the **Scandinavians**, whose invasions began 795 AD, and who founded **Norse** kingdoms at Dublin, Waterford, Limerick, &c. [What else to call blond hair, blue eyed white skin Scandinavians, than black heathen?]

In the fierce battles between the two nations, the prosperity of Ireland rapidly declined, and the English conquest (1171 AD) only completed the ruin. – The *Isle of Man*, inhabited by a branch of the **Irish**, after having been subject to **Welsh**, **Scotch**, and **Norse** princes in turn acknowledged England’s sovereignty in 1344 AD.

Concluding Remarks. – Altogether the **Celts** are a very important branch of our **Indo-German** family. The incessant warfares of the **Gauls** bespeak at least activity of mind and body; the **Irish** missions have done a great deal for European civilization; whilst the traditions of the **Britons** have deeply influenced medieval literature. The one great defect of the Celts is incapacity for political organization. Their very enthusiasm, lively feeling, and vivid imagination, have ever prevented them from taking coolly and deliberately those measures which lead to national unity; hence it is that they gave way before the more practical **Roman** and **Teuton**. But while they lost their independence, and often times their language in the contest with the foreigner, whose strong hand molded them into national unity, yet they reacted on him in their turn. They are fast disappearing by merging into the English; but if the quiet resolution, the sturdy common sense, the talent for public life, state organization, and political dominion, that characterize the modern British nation, are altogether **Teutonic** – on the other hand, their genuine refinement of manner and feeling, and their high poetical susceptibilities, are to no small extent due to the admixture of **Celtic blood**.

BURGUNDIANS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 144

The ancient Burgundians, originally a **German tribe**, were at first settled on the banks of the Oder and the Bistula, and afterwards extended themselves to the Rhine and the Neckar, and in 407 AD penetrated into Roman Gaul. Their conversion to Christianity took place in the course of eight days! They adopted a brief **Arian** [white race] confession of faith, and were baptized.

CIMBRI, or KIMBRI: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 454

A people who issued from the north of Germany in conjunction with the **Teutones**, and first came into hostile contact with the Romans in the Eastern Alps in 113 BC. They were victorious in several great engagements, and were only prevented from devastating Italy by sustaining a terrible defeat from Marius, on the Raudii Campi, near Verona, or according to others, near Vercelli, in August, 101 BC. Their infantry fought with their shields fastened together by long chains; their horsemen, of whom they had 15,000, were well armed with helmet, coat of mail, shield, and spear. Marius had so chosen his position that the sun and dust were in their faces, and yet they contested the victory most bravely with the Romans, who were 55,000 strong. When the battle was lost, the women, who remained in the camp formed of the wagons, killed themselves and their children. 140,000 Cimbri are said to have fallen in the battle; the number of prisoners is given at 60,000. It is not till long afterwards, when the Romans themselves penetrated into Germany, that the name of the Cimbri again appears. Caesar represents the Aduatici of Belgium as the descendants of the Cimbri and Teutones. Tacitus speaks of a people, bearing the name of Cimbri, few in number, but of great reputation, that sent ambassadors to Augustus. This people lived in the extreme north of Germany, on the borders of the ocean; according to Pliny and Ptolemy, at the extremity of the peninsula called from them the Cimbric Chersonese, now Jutland. The ethnology of the Cimbri is doubtful. Greek writers associated them groundlessly, with the Cimmerians; [or possibly Sumerians?] Sallust calls them **Gauls**; Caesar, Tacitus, and Plutarch looked upon them as **Germans**, and the opinion of their German origin has been adapted by most moderns. Yet H. Muller, in his *Marken des Vaterlands* (1837), has endeavored to show that they belonged to the **Celtic** race, and lived originally on the north-east of the Belgae, of kindred origin; and that their name is the same as that by which the **Celts of Wales** designate themselves to this day – Cymri [or Kymri]

CIMMERIANS, or CIMMERII: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 454

In the poems of Homer, the name of the people dwelling 'beyond the ocean-stream,' where the sun never shines, and perpetual darkness reigns. – But the historic C. were a people whose country lay between the Borysthenes (Dnieper) and the Tanais (Don), including also the Tauric Chersonesus (Crimea). The Cimmerian Bosphorus (Strait of Yenikale) derived its name from them. Being driven out by the Scythians, they migrated to Asia Minor, dwelt there for some time, plundered Sardis, failed in an attempt upon Miletum, and were finally routed and expelled by the Lydian king Alyattes, sometime after 617 BC. [Possibly Sumerians?]

DORIANS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 168

One of the four principal peoples of **Greece**, who took their name, according to the legend, from Dorus, the son of Hellen...victorious invasion of the Peloponnesus. In this remarkable achievement they were conjoined with the Heracleidae, and ruled in Sparta. Doric colonies were then founded in **Italy**, **Sicily**, and **Asia Minor**. Strikingly as all the four nations of Greece differed from each other in language, manners, and form of government, the Dorians in particular differed from the Ionians.

HEBREWS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 396

{Heb. *Ibri* – either from Abraham, who came ‘from the other side’ of Euphrates (*Eber Ibr*), or from **Eber**, the great-grandson of Shem, and one of Abraham's ancestors} is the distinctive name of that branch of the **Semitic family** which migrated from Mesopotamia into Palestine, thence went to Egypt, and, after a long period of bondage, re-conquered Palestine, and finally settled there. Divided, at a later period, into two distinct states, that of **Judah and of Israel**, they were singly overcome, and led into exile. A portion, chiefly consisting of descendants of Judah (Jehudah), returned, and founded a new empire. From that time forward, all the members of the Mosaic commonwealth were known by the name of Jehudim, **corrupted into Jews**.

[Correction: All the returning members of the Babylonian captivity **only**: as the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom were scattered and lost and had NEVER been a part of the Southern Kingdom called Juda, unto this day. The word Jew is corrupted to mean all 12 Tribes of the Mosaic commonwealth, abolishing the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom. However, joining this new empire were the Edomites who, via John Hyrcanus, in 132 BC were converted into the Temple religion and then took it over, causing those remaining of the Tribes of Juda and Benjamin to migrate north to Galilee and elsewhere, leaving very few, if any, of the original 12 Tribes in this new empire. The Pharisees and Sadducees were the ones that took on this corrupted term of Judeans, as they were Edomites using the name Jews. These are spoken of in the Gospel of Thomas 40: ***Jesus said, “A grapevine has been planted outside of the father, but being unsound, it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed.”*** They are correctly claiming to be descendants of Eber and are Semitic; they are from the line of Abraam, Isaac and Esau; not Jacob and not Israel, as it was Jacob's name that was changed to Israel, not Esau's. Esau's seed is wrong to use the name Israel, as they are doing this very day. They took over the Temple religion in 132 BC, are falsely using the name of the Southern Kingdom while they are NOT descendants of Juda or Benjamin or Levi, have named their square letter Herodian text alphabet “Hebrew,” are now claiming the vineyard belonging to the entire House of Jacob while Christian ministers stand in the pulpit saying Yep, Yep, Yep, ALL 12 Tribes are Judeans called Jews. They will be further exposed in the chapter “Babylon Today; Daniel 4.”]

HECATAEUS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 397-398

The son of Hegesander, famed as an historian and a geographer...born about 550 BC, and died about 476 BC. He belonged to an ancient and wealthy family of Miletus...He seems to have visited **Greece, Thrace**, the countries bordering on the **Euxine** [Black Sea], and many of the provinces of the **Persian empire**, with parts of **Italy, Spain, and Africa**. [It is certainly probable that if he traveled to these places around 500 BC that Sem around 3000 BC, Eber around 2600 BC, Abraam around 2000 BC, the 12 Tribes around 1800 BC down to the 721BC and the 586 BC captivities and their seed and their brothers and cousins could have made their way through Europe and up to the Isles quite easily, prior to the time of Jesus.]

HELLENIST: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 407

(Gr. *Hellenistes*), the **name given to those among the Jews**, and **afterwards in the Christian Church of Judea**, who, either by birth or by residence, and by the adoption of the Greek language, manners, and usages, were regarded as Greeks, in opposition to the Hebrews properly so called, whether of **Palestine or of the Dispersion**. The name has sometimes been improperly restricted to persons of Greek parentage or descent; but like other Gentile names of the same form, it marks a class distinguished by the peculiar habits and language of Greece rather than by Greek descent. The Hellenists, in this sense, formed a distinct body, and stood in a relation of rivalry, if not of antagonism to the Hebrews (see Acts vi. 1, and ix. 29). There is also a clear distinction between Hellenes (Greeks

– from Hellas) and Hellenists. The latter might, it is true, be Hellenes by birth, but the prominent idea conveyed by the name was rather the adoption or affectation of Greek manners and language than Greek parentage or blood.

At the time of our Lord's crucifixion, the **Jews of the Dispersion were to be found in almost every part of the Roman empire**; but it was among the **Jews settled in Alexandria** that the Hellenizing tendency found its freest development; and it is to that city we must refer the formation as well of that peculiar dialect of the Greek language which is known as the Hellenistic, as of that singularly acute and speculative philosophy which exercised so large an influence on those early Christian schools, of which Origen is the most famous exponent.

HELVETII: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 409

A **Celtic people** inhabiting, according to Caesar, the region between the mountains of Jura on the west, the Rhone on the south, and the Rhine on the east and north, the region corresponding pretty closely with modern **Switzerland**. They had **12 towns** and 400 villages. The great and fatal event in their history is their attempted irruption into and conquest of Southern Gaul, in which they were repulsed by Caesar with frightful slaughter. The story of this expedition is circumstantially narrated by the Roman commander. They collected three months' provisions, burned their twelve cities, 400 villages, and all isolated dwellings, and made a general rendezvous by Lake Lemane in the spring of 58 BC. Caesar hastened to Geneva, destroyed the bridge, raised two legions in Cisalpine Gaul, and when the Helvetians sent delegates to demand a passage, delayed them until he had built a wall along the Rhone, 16 feet high and about 19 Roman miles in length, flanked with redoubts. Having vainly attempted to pass this barrier, the H. took another route, but were followed and defeated with a terrible slaughter at Bibracte (modern Autun, in Burgundy), and the remnant obliged to return to their own country, where they became subject to the Romans. Of 368,000 who left their homes, including 92,000 fighting-men, only 110,000 returned. In the commotions which followed the death of Nero [born Lucius Domitius Ahenobarbus; notoriously cruel and depraved; died 68 AD] the Helvetians met with another terrible catastrophe. Remaining faithful to Galba, they were fallen upon by Caccina, a general of Vitellius, who gave them to the rapacity of his legions. They were massacred by thousands, multitudes were sold to slavery, and their towns pillaged and burned, their capital destroyed, and their governor executed. From this time they scarcely appear as a distinct people.

MACEDONIANS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 206

A party which arose towards the close of the **Arian** controversy, and took their name from **Macedonius**, who became Patriarch of Constantinople in 341 [AD]. Their distinctive doctrine was the denial of the divinity of the Holy Ghost. In the early stage of the **Arian** question, the subject of the Holy Ghost attracted no special notice, being equivalently involved in the great subject of dispute regarding the Son. But when it came to be discussed, the same division of opinions was elicited regarding the Holy Ghost which had already arisen about the Second Person of the Trinity.

Macedonius taught that the Holy Ghost was 'subordinate to the Father and to the Son, unlike to them in substance, and creature.' – Socrates, *Eccl. Hist.* ii. 46. He had himself been a member of the semi-**Arian** party, and as such, had been deposed by the **Arians** in 360 AD. His party was a considerable one, no fewer than 36 bishops having appeared attached to it at the council of Constantinople in 381 AD. His doctrine, nevertheless, was condemned in that council, in which also was added to the Nicene Creed the special clause by which the divinity of the Holy Ghost is defined. The M. subsisted as a distinct party so late as the time of Theodosius. – They are also called Pneumatomachi, or 'Adversaries of the Spirit.' [All this discussion and judgment without the knowledge and understanding of the make-up and purpose of "The Throne of God." Rev 1:4 *and from the seven Spirits* (make up Holy

Ghost) *which are before the Throne of Him*; named in Is 11:2-3; except Godliness (righteousness) is omitted in your translation, leaving only six.]

NORMANS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 617-618

(i.e., **Northmen**) a name generally limited in its application to those sea rovers who established themselves in that part of France called after them, **Normandy**; but sometimes embracing also the early inhabitants of **Norway**. During the middle ages, the name Northmen or **Norsemen**, was often used in a broader sense, to denote the entire population of Scandinavia, and still more frequently perhaps, to designate the **Danes** and **Norwegians**, exclusive of the **Swedes**. The Germans and French called the piratical hordes who ravaged their shores **Normans** or **Northmen**; the **Saxons**, usually **Danes** or **Eastmen**. They were also distinguished by the latter as *Mark-* or *March-men* (from *Denmark* [or *Dan*]), as *Ask-men* (i.e., men of the *ashen-ships*), and as the *Heathen*. The primary cause of the plundering expeditions southward and westward across the seas, undertaken by the **Norse Vikings** (*Vikingar*, meaning dwellers on the *vics*, i.e., bays or fiords), as they called themselves, under leaders, who took the name of 'Sea-Kings,' was doubtless the over-population and consequent scarcity of food in their native homes; besides, the relish for a life of warlike adventure, conjoined with the hope of rich booty, strongly attracted them; while – at least as long as the old **Scandinavian** religion lasted (i.e., till about the end of the 10th c.) – death in battle was not a thing to be dreaded, for the slain hero passed into a region of eternal strife in the Walhalla of Odin.

Doubtless Norwegian rovers also took part in these so-called **Danish** expeditions. We know that as early as the beginning of the 9th c. they made voyages to the north of Ireland, Scotland, the Hebrides, the Orkney and Shetland Isles; and the increasing power of Harald Haarfager in the 9th and 10th centuries, exciting great discontent among the smaller chiefs, great emigrations took place, and these islands became the new homes of these Norwegian Vikings.

About the same period, colonies were settled in the Faroe Isles and Iceland, from which some **Vikings** proceeded **westwards across the North Atlantic** to Greenland in 982 AD, and thence, in 1002 AD, south to a region which they called *Vinland*, [perhaps vineyard land, denoting the vineyard of God's children in the new Jerusalem] now universally believed to be the **coast of New England**, thus anticipating the discovery of America by Columbus by nearly 500 years.

PELASGIANS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 137-139

Variouly explained as denoting either 'Swarthy Asiatics' (*Pel-Asici*) or 'Storks' (*Pelargoi*) – significative of wandering habits; or **as being derived from the biblical Peleg** (Gen. x. 25), from the Greek *Pelagos* (the Sea), *pelazo* (to approach), or *pelein* and *agros* (to til the field), &c. – 'a name, in fact,' as Niebuhr says, 'odious to the historian, who hates the spurious philology out of which the pretences to knowledge on the subject of such extinct people arise' – designates a certain **tribe** or number of **tribes** who inhabited **Italy, Thracie, Macedonia**, a part of **Asia Minor**, and many other regions of **Southern Europe**, in prehistoric times. Ethnologically, they belong to the same race as the great stock of the earliest known settlers, that reached from the Po and the Arno to the Rhyndakus (near Kyzikus). Yet no Pelasgian town or village existing in Greece Proper after **776 BC**, speculation has, ever since the commencement of European historiography, been busy trying to supply the facts that were wanting to ascertain the exact origin and history of these **predecessors of the Hellenes and Romans**; and so futile have all efforts in this direction remained, that the very term Pelasgi has, from the days of Homer to our own, been used almost arbitrarily to designate either a single obscure division of a tribe like the Leleges and the Dolopes, or as equivalent for all the Greeks of a very early period.

In this latter sense, they are spoken of by Aeschylus, Herodotus, Homer; while they are considered one of the branches of the race or races that peopled Greece, by Thucydides, Strabo, and most modern writers, the word thus not being a comprehensive term, like Arian, but a narrowly

circumscribed one, like Hiudu. Recent investigation seems, as regards their previous history, to lead to the result, that soon after the first immigration of **Turanians**, they, like other tribes, left their Asiatic homes, and proceeded towards Europe. They are found at a very early period settled in Asia Minor; and Homer speaks of them as allies of the Trojans. They then seem to have spread themselves, by way of the Propontis and Aegaeon, and again by Crete, over many of the islands between the two continents; and finally, came to occupy a great part of the Hellenic mainland – **Thessaly, Epirus, the Peloponnese, Attica, Macedonia, Arcadia**, provinces which, one and all, up to the latest period, bore distinct traces of the once undisputed sway of the Pelasgians. According to Herodotus, the **Hellenes themselves sprang from them**; and there can hardly be a doubt that they formed a most important element in the formation as well of that most gifted of nationalities, as of the **Latin people**. The **early Etruscans were Pelasgians** to a certain extent; and the southern tribes of the **Peucetians, Enotrians, and Iapygians** are distinctly declared by ancient writers to belong to their race. The step from Greece into Italy is natural enough. What caused their wanderings originally, is difficult to conjecture; but it may not unreasonably be assumed, that they were caused to a certain extent by immigrations of eastern tribes, such as the Lydians, Phrygians, Carians, who pushed them further and further west, as they took possession of their old homes.

They were the **original population of the greatest part of Greece** (Pelasgia.) The Pelasgians, from what we can glean about them, would appear to have been a highly intellectual, receptive, active, and stirring people, of simple habits withal, chiefly intent upon agricultural pursuits. Several improvements in this province were distinctly traced back to them, such as the ploughing with oxen – for which purpose they had to invent the special goad; further, the art of surveying, and the like. Yet they were no less warlike when attacked and driven to self-defense; and the trumpet, which calls the widely scattered troops to the attack, was supposed to have been first used by them. [Nu 10:9 *And if ye shall go forth to war in your land against your enemies that are opposed to you, then shall ye sound with the trumpets; and ye shall be had in remembrance before the Lord, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.*] That the art of navigation was well known to them, is shown sufficiently by their incessant migrations over sea and land. Of their architecture, in that style which, in default of a better name, has been called Cyclopean [gigantic, massive], remnants are still existing... They built canals, dams, and subterranean water-works of astonishing strength and most skillful construction... Of their sculpture, which they no doubt likewise cultivated to a certain degree, we have but very small relics, such as the head of Medusa, and a Xoanon (Divine Image) of Orpheus; besides these, certain traces of their special mystic worship are to be found in the archaic representations, which, though not hitherto ascribed to them, bear their direct influence upon their very face. How far they were either the inventors of the so-called Cadmean or **Phoenician writing-characters**, from which all European characters are derived, or merely their ‘improvers,’ is not to be decided by the contradictory evidence to be found on the subject: but this, at all events, is certain, that they were acquainted with the art of writing, and had thus a vast element of culture in their possession **before the dawn of history**.

Respecting their religion and worship, there is this only to be held with certainty, that it originally consisted in a mystic service of those **natural powers**, whose influence is chiefly visible in the growth of the **fruits of the earth**. From Egypt they obtained names for their till then nameless gods, generally called by them the Theoi; and they proceeded – by permission of the Dodonic oracle, which, together with the Pythian, they first founded – to bestow them upon them individually. Their deities were, besides the Phoenician Kabiri, Demeter, Persephone Kora, Dionysos, Hermes, Zeus of Dodona, Apollo, Hephaestus, Themis, Pan, &c. Whether those P. who inhabited Lemnos and Imbros, and who were conquered by Darius, offered up human sacrifices or not, is doubtful... Their language bore the same relation to the Greek of the day as the Gothic does to the German, or the Latin to any of the Romance languages, not to instance the forlorn patois of out-of-the-way places in Switzerland and elsewhere, supposed to be inhabited by unmixed descendants from Roman Legions...

From a few scattered allusions, we may conclude that they were not uniformly governed; that some of their multifarious tribes were **ruled by priests**, while others stood under the patriarchal rule of the **head of the clan** or family.

PICTS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 257-258

The ancient inhabitants of the north-eastern provinces of **Scotland**. Everything connected with the history of the P. has been made matter of controversy, and it is not easy to ascertain the truth, where the information given by early writers is so scanty, and where most modern authors seem only to have looked for materials to support a favorite theory... The Pictish nation consisted of two great divisions, called the Northern and Southern P., the boundary between them being the mountain range known afterwards as the Grampians. These divisions seem at some time to have been ruled by different **princes**, at other times to have been under one **sovereign**. The P. were converted to Christianity at different periods. The Southern P. received the faith from St. Ninian, Bishop of Candida Casa, early in the 5th century. This is mentioned by Bede, and the fact itself has never been doubted; but controversy, as usual, has been busy with the details... The **Northern P.** owed their conversion to a teacher of higher renown- St. Columba. The life of that abbot, from his leaving **Ireland** in 563 AD, to his death in 597 AD, was chiefly spent in converting the **Northern Picts**. Their ruler at this time was Brude, son of Mailcon, whom Bede styles a very powerful **king**. His chief residence was on the banks of the Ness, and there Columba baffled and confuted the heathen Magi in the manner recorded by his biographer Adamnan...

It is impossible to ascertain the precise character of the superstitions held by the P. before their conversion. Those, whom Adamnan calls **Magi**, are by some modern writer styled **Druids**, and their religion is said to have been a species of Druidism- whatever that may be held to mean. [**Magi:** Ge 41:8,24 interpreters; Ex 7:11 wise men; Dn 2:2, 10, 27, 5:11, Acts 13:6,8 magicians; Mt 2:1,7,16 magi; Acts 8:9 magic. **Druids:** Skeat, Etymological: a priest of the ancient Britons. Ir. *draoi*, Gael. *druidh* (whence also A.S. *dry*, a magician).]

The Pictish **princes** still continued to reign in the persons of Kenneth and his descendants. They were **kings** of the P. in reality and **by race**, as much as James I. and his successors were **kings** of England. The **princes** did not cease in the one case more than in the other to be sovereigns of the larger kingdom, because they had previously ruled in the lesser one. Neither did the nation of the P. cease to exist. They dwelt as before in their own land; their old capital was the capital of the new kingdom; and Pictavia is spoken of by the chronicles long after the accession of Kenneth, and long before **Scotia** became identified with **Northern Britain**, or ceased to be the ordinary name for **Ireland**. Undoubtedly, through the influence of the kings, and perhaps of the clergy, whom the later Pictish **princes** had held under an oppressive bondage, the **Scots** became the predominant race, and finally gave their name to the United Kingdom and nation. Neither did the language of the P. cease to be spoken. It continued, as before, to be the dialect of the north-eastern provinces, till, first in the extreme north, it yielded to the **Scandinavian** invader and afterwards- more than two centuries subsequently to the accession of Kenneth- it began to recede slowly before the Teutonic tongue of English and Flemish colonists.

The same process which destroyed the Celtic language of the Pictish people, destroyed also the Celtic language of the British kingdom of Cumbria.

RUSSNIAKS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 755

Also Russine and Rutheni, the name of a variety of peoples who form a branch of the great **Slavic race**, and are sharply distinguished from the Muscovites, or Russians proper, by their language and the entire character of their life. They are divided into the R. of Galiccia, North Hungary, Podolia, Bolhynia, and Lithuania... They are almost all **agriculturists**, and, on the whole, rather uncultivated.

SLAVONIANS; SLAVES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 283

The general name of a group of nations belonging to the Aryan family... the whole of Eastern Europe being almost exclusively occupied by them. They were settled in these regions before the dawn of history, and are comprehended by ancient writers under the designations of **Sarmatians** and **Scythians**. The original names of the Slavic tribes seem to have been Winds or Wends (*Venedi*) and Serbs... The earliest historical notices extant represent the S. as having their chief settlements about the Carpathians, from which they spread northward to the Baltic, westward as far as the Elbe and the Saal, and later after the overthrow of the kingdom of the Huns, southward beyond the Danube, and over the whole peninsula between the Adriatic and the Black Sea... The various sections of the stock may be divided into two groups, the south-eastern and the western; the first comprehends (1), Russians; (2) Bulgarians; (3) Illyrians (Serbs, Croats, Winds): the second (1) Lechs (Poles, Silesians, Pomeranians); (2) Czechs or Bohemians (Czechs, Moravians, Slovaks) (3) Polabians, comprising the Slavic tribes of N. Germany, who are fast disappearing, by being absorbed in the **Teutonic** population... The S. are represented by ancient writers as an industrious race, living by agriculture and the rearing of flocks and herds; as hospitable and peaceful, and making war only in defense...

TEUTONIC: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 600-601

A term applied to a group of nations, as well as of languages, forming an important division or stem of the **Aryan family**. The T. stock of nations, as they exist at the present day, is divided into two principal branches:

(1) The **Scandinavian**, embracing **Danes, Swedes, Norwegians, Icelanders**;

(2) The **Germanic**, which includes, besides the German-speaking inhabitants of **Germany** proper and **Switzerland**, also the population of the **Netherlands** (the Dutch), the Flemings of **Belgium**, and the descendants of the **Anglo-Saxons** in **Great Britain**, together with their offspring in **North America, Australia**, and other **British colonies**.

Of the various tribes and nations spoken of as inhabiting Northern Europe in ancient times, it is often difficult to determine which were really of **Germanic race**, and which **Celtic** or **Slavic**; the classic writers having no skill in detecting the affinities of language, had only confused notions of ethnology. Of undoubted German nations who took part in the destruction of the Roman Empire, the most prominent were the Goths, Lombards, Vandals, and Franks. The term Teutonic is derived from **Teutones**, the name of a **nation or tribe** first mentioned by Pytheas, who wrote about 320 BC, as then inhabiting a part of the **Cimbric** Chersonesus, or **Jutland**. For the next 200 years there is no further mention of the Teutones, that is, not until 113 BC, when they appear in history as ravaging Gaul, and in conjunction with the **Cimbri** and **Ambrones**, threatening the very existence of the Roman republic. The **Cimbri** having gone into **Spain**, the Teutones and **Ambrones** were at length defeated by C. Marius in a great battle at Aquae Sextiae, or Aix, in Gaul, 102 BC, in which from 100,000 to 200,000 of the invading army were slain, and many thousands made prisoners. A similar victory was gained by Marius in the following year over the **Cimbri** in the plains of Lombardy. It is disputed among ethnologists and historians whether the **Cimbri** so defeated were of the **Celtic** or of the **Germanic** race, and doubts have even been thrown on the claim of the Teutones to be considered Germans, although the best German scholars hold the claim to be established. Be that as it may, Roman writers, after the time of Caesar and Tacitus, began to use the adjective Teutonicus as equivalent to Germanicus; and this practice was adopted in the middle ages by Germans writing in Latin. The native term was *theodisk*, from Goth. *thiud*, people; and it is from this word, and not from Teutonic, that the modern *Deutsch* is derived.

OUR LANGUAGES

ANGLO-SAXONS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 195-197

Language and Literature. – The term Anglo-Saxon is of quite modern origin, the ruling race in England before the Norman conquest, not known itself by any other name than **English**. Present day scholars argue stoutly for a return to the old and true name; and to all appearance the abolition of 'Anglo-Saxon' and the restoration of 'English' is only a question of time. [English when first used referred to a peoples. Anglo-Saxon is a people specific, whereas English now is a people or anyone living in the geographical England; thus not a specific people. This is the same manner that the word Israelite is polluted today; no longer a peoples, but anyone living in a geographical location. The Israelite "people's" usage as "Jacob's seed," has almost been abolished. Please stop and think about this for a moment. The people living in geographical Israel today could at the very most claim ONLY the one tribe of Juda and that would be a false claim. This leaves 11 tribes ignored and forgotten; but not anymore.] English is one of the Low German families of **Teutonic** languages. We do not know its earliest form. Some centuries elapse after the invasions of the 5th century, before any literature was produced or recorded. During this time, the dialectic differences of the various **Low German tribes** who had come into the island were probably diminishing, while separation from their kinsmen on the continent must on the other hand have tended to develop new peculiarities. The result is, that the very oldest English is by no means the same as the very oldest dialects of Low German in the coast regions between the Rhine and the Baltic.

But it most nearly resembles the **Old Saxon of Rhenish Prussia** and **Westphalia**, and the **Old Dutch** and the **Old Frisian** of the provinces of Holland, and to the last of these it has the closest affinity. It is not to be supposed, however, that at any time before 1066, Englishmen spoke or even wrote a single dialect. There is evidence of at least two being used – a northern and a southern – an Anglian by the people of Northumbria, and a Saxon by the people of Wessex. The former is the more primitive, and as Mr. Kington-Oliphant points out (*Sources of Standard English*, 1873, pp. 35-40), has more in common with **old Norse** and **Frisian** than its southern sister; e.g., the infinitive ends not in the *an* of Wessex English, but an *a...* The **Runes** graven upon the Ruthwell's Cross, which was set up about 680 AD are now proved from the inscription itself to be the composition of **Cadmon**, and are the very oldest relic of **Anglian** poetry.

ARYAN LANGUAGES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 339

One general observation made by Professor Max Muller is so interesting that we take the liberty of quoting it entire. "It should be observed," he says, "that most of the terms connected with chase and warfare differ in each of the **Aryan** dialects, while words connected with more peaceful occupations belong generally to the common heirloom of the **Aryan** language. The proper appreciation of this fact in its general bearing will show how a similar remark made by Niebuhr, with regard to Greek and Latin, requires a very different explanation from that which that great scholar, from his more restricted point of view, was able to give it. It will show that all the **Aryan** nations had led a long life of peace before they separated, and that their language acquired individuality and nationality as each colony started in search of new homes – new generations forming new terms connected with the warlike and adventurous life of their onward migrations. Hence it is that not only Greek and Latin, but all Aryan languages have their peaceful words in common; and hence it is that they all differ so strangely in their warlike expressions. Thus the domestic animals are generally known by the same name in England and in India, while the wild beasts have different names, even in Greek and Latin." The numbers as far as a hundred had been named, the decimal principle being followed. The name for a thousand had not come into requisition until after the dispersion, for it differs in different **Aryan** tongues.

Finally, it was among the yet undivided **Aryans**, while abstract language did not yet exist, while every word was a metaphor, and the setting of the sun, for example, could only be expressed by his growing old and dying, that those stories of gods, heroes, and monsters originated, which, with more or less of variety, but still with a family-likeness, formed the pagan mythology of every member of the group. [Could this be an explanation of where some of our history went – into Pagan mythology, or is Pagan mythology in itself our history?]

CELTIC: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 341-342

Languages. – In addition to the English, and retreating before it, there are at present four languages spoken in the British Isles – the **Irish**, the **Highland Scotch** (or **Gaelic**), the **Manx**, in the Isle of Man – all three nearly related to one another, and constituting the northern (**Erse, Gadhelic**) branch of the **Celtic** languages; whilst the fourth language, the **Welsh**, constitutes, together with the **Cornish** of Cornwall (extinct since 1778) and the **Bas Breton** of **Brittany**, the southern (**Briton, Cymric, Canbric**) branch. The remains of the language of the **Gauls** or **Celts**, the ancient inhabitants of France, closely resemble the **British** and **Gadhelic** idioms; hence the name **Celtic** languages has been applied to the whole of them. The **Celtic** idioms belong to the **Indo Berman (Aryan)** family, as their numerals show. Compare:

| <u>Old Irish.</u> | <u>Old Welsh.</u> | <u>Sanscrit.</u> |
|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|
| 1. oin | un | eka |
| 2. da | dou | dvau |
| 3. tri | tri | trayas |
| 4. cethir (c=k) | pedwar | chatvaras |
| 5. coic | pimp | panchan |
| 6. se | chwech | shash |
| 7. secht (n) | seith | saptan |
| 8. oct (n) | wyth | ashtan |
| 9. noi (n) | nau | navan |
| 10. deich | dec | dacan |
| 20. ficht | ugeint | vincati |
| 100. cet | cant | cata |

The Gaulish was nearer to the Cymric branch, its numerals 4 and 5 having been *petor, pempe*. There are a few Gaulish inscriptions which show a declension with full inflections; in old Irish, five cases still exist, but the terminations are very much mutilated; in Welsh, they have disappeared. Thus, the Gaulish name *Segomaros* is declined: gen. *-ri*, dat. *-ru*, acc. *-ron*: the old Irish, *fer*, a man, has the gen. *fir*, dat. *fiur*, acc. *fer*, voc. *fir*; whilst the corresponding Welsh *gwr* is inflexible. Hence it follows that the pseudo-simplicity of the Welsh is the result of grammatical decay, common in all **Aryan** languages, and does not at all warrant Latham’s theory, that the Celts branched off from the primitive Indo-German nation before the development of case inflections.

Literature. – The **Gauls** learned writing from the Greeks; later, they employed the Roman alphabet, as do the Welsh and Irish, the now used Irish character being nothing but the common Anglo-Saxon form of the Latin alphabet... A Gaulish literature there certainly was, as Caesar informs us that, in the schools of the Druids, the young men used to learn by heart a great number of verses on theological and historical subjects. But these poems were never written down. It is highly probable that rhyme, first used by St. Ambrosius (397 AD) in his hymns, is of **Gaulish** origin, this being the common form even of the oldest Irish and Welsh poems.

GAULISH: National Encyclopedia, P.F. Collier & Son Co. 1934: Vol 4, page 505

An extinct **Celtic** language formerly spoken throughout the area of modern France and Belgium, in northern Italy, in portions of the Iberian Peninsula and, through migrations, in southeastern Europe and in Galatia in Asia Minor. Belonging to the *p*-group of **Celtic**, it was closely akin to **Welsh, Cornish and Breton**, and it survived as a vernacular until at least the 5th century. Its only remains are numerous glosses and personal or local names, a few sentences recorded by Latin writers, and over 100 inscriptions, mostly very short and often obscure, the only long text being the difficult *Calendar of Coligny*. The inflection of the noun is fairly clear; of the verb only scanty fragments remain.

GERMAN: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 108-118

The numerous dialects which were spoken by the different confederacies and tribes of ancient Germany were all derivatives from one branch of the Aryan or Indo-Germanic family of languages, which separated from the parent stock at a very early period, although subsequently to the separation of the **Celtic**. We can trace the co-existence of the two branches of **Teutonic** speech known as **Low-German** and **High-German** as far back as the 7th century...The oldest literary monument of Low-German belongs to the 9th century and is a Christian epic known as the Heliand (the Healer or Saviour); and although there are traces of popular Low-German literature up to the 17th century, the translation of the Bible into High-German by Luther decided the fate of Low-German. In addition to the various dialects which are commonly included under the heads of High and Low German, an important evidence of the cultivation of a form of German differing equally from the High and Low groups has been preserved to us. This important linguistic monument is a fragment of a **Gothic** translation of the Bible, which was made in the 4th century by Bishop Ulfilas, and used by all the **Gothic** tribes when they advanced into **Italy** and **Spain**. The Gothic language died out in the 9th century; and after the extinction of the power of the Goths, the translation of Ulfilas was forgotten and lost sight of till the accidental discovery, in the 16th century of a MS. preserved in the abbey of Werden, and containing fragments of this important work. This MS. is a copy made in the 5th century of Ulfilas's translation, and fragmentary as it is, it affords evidence of the high degree of development to which this dialect had been carried, and exhibits a form of speech which belongs to neither the High nor Low German group, but very possibly may have been merely one among numerous other allied forms of **Teutonic** speech which have perished.

GREECE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 254-256

Language (Ancient).- The Greek language is a branch of that widespread family of tongues, usually called Indo-Germanic or Aryan...By the conquests of Alexander the Great, the Greek language soon spread over a large part of the then known world, but corruption at once set in – words of other languages were adopted into the Greek, foreign idioms were introduced and the rigid syntax of the great Athenian writers was neglected, so that, in process of time, there arose a depraved form of speech, called the **Hellenistic**, varying in many essential points from its great parent. In this last form, the books of the New Testament were written. [Note: NOT in non-existing Hebrew, but in Greek.]

HELLENIST: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 407

The really characteristic element of the Hellenistic Greek consists in its foreign, and especially its Hebrew and Aramaic words and idioms. Although it was in its origin a purely popular form of the language, yet it's being employed in the **Alexandrian or Septuagint** version of the **Old Testament**, has given to it all the fixedness and definite character of a written language. The Hellenisms of the Septuagint differ in many respects from those of the New Testament, which again present some points of discrepancy with those of the Alexandrian Fathers; but there are certain leading characteristics

common to them all, which constitute the distinctive forms of the dialect, and which may also be described as peculiarities of structure and forms of thought derived from those Hebrew or Aramaic idioms which were the native modes of speech of the Greek – speaking Hebrews.

LATIN: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 64-65

The Latin language is a member of the great family commonly called **Indo-Germanic, Indo-European, or Aryan**. It is therefore closely allied to the **Greek, Persian, German, Celtic, English**, and many other tongues and **dialects of Europe**, and to all these its kindred is more or less clearly shown by identity of stems and similarity of structure. It was primarily developed among the people who inhabited that part of Western Italy which lies between the rivers Tiber and Liris; and though the city of Rome stamped her name on the political institutions of the empire, yet the standard tongue of Italy still continued to be called the Latin language, not the Roman. As the Roman conquests extended, Latin spread with equal strides over the conquered countries, and was generally used by the educated classes in the greater part of Italy, in France, Spain, Portugal, Germany, and other Roman provinces.

PHOENICIAN: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 234-236

With the exception of Greek and Latin, no language was so widely known and spoken throughout antiquity as the Phoenician; and the monuments of it have been found, and continue to be found, almost all over the ancient world. We can only vaguely speculate on its early history and its various phases, so long as our materials yield so little information on that point. Its decline seems to date from the 8th c. BC, when Aramaisms crept in, in overwhelming numbers. Finally, the close contact with, and the everywhere preponderating influence of the Greeks, superseded – chiefly after Alexander's time – the ancient language almost completely; and even coins with Phoenician legends occur not later than the 2nd c. BC – An important Phoenician literature seems to have been extant as late as the 1st c. AD, but it has disappeared from the face of the earth. After the second half of the 3rd c., the language had vanished entirely in the country itself, and Jerome, who lived in Palestine, mentions the Punic, but never the Phoenician. In the west, it survived to a much later period. In Mauritania and Numidia, it remained, in a corrupted form, the reigning tongue as late as the 4th c. AD; and Augustine draws his explanations of Scripture from the Punic current in the 5th century. There was a translation of the whole Bible into Punic made for the use of the Punic Churches; and in and near Tripolis and Bizanium; it was the language of the common people up to a late period. From the 6th c., however, it rapidly died out, chiefly in consequence of the Vandals, Goths, Moors, and other foreign tribes overrunning the country, and ingrafting their own idioms upon it.

As a branch of the so-called **Semitic family** of the Hebrews, Syrians, Arabs, &c., the Phoenicians naturally are closely related to these also with respect to language. The affinity of the '**speech of Canaan**,' as the Hebrew is called sometimes, with the **Phoenician** was indeed remarked at an early period. Augustine, Jerome, and Priscian pointed out already – and sometimes in order to back some very peculiar notions – how closely these two languages and their dialects were allied. Yet it must be obvious at first sight, that however near the two idioms may originally have stood to each other, the peculiar relations and fortunes of the two races who spoke them must have produced substantial changes in their structures in the course of time. While the ancient scriptural monuments of the Hebrews – outwardly and inwardly – exhibit a rare unity of idiom and form, the ancient hallowed utterance becoming a type and model for the later generations: the Phoenicians, on the other hand, not confined within the narrow limits of their home-country, but mixing freely with all the nations of the earth, spreading their own colonies far and near among them, opened a wide field for the 'development' of their language, or rather for its corruption, by its entering into alliance with Libyan in Africa, Sardinia, and Spain, and with Aramaic in Northern Phoenicia, Cilicia, and perhaps even in

Cyprus. Thus it came to pass that the two languages which originally may have been identical in old Canaan became more and more widely divergent. To enter into a more detailed disquisition on this or other cognate points...we are only at the commencement, as it were, of Phoenician philology. [Might it be proper to say here that the 12 Tribes were scattered and dispersed to the 4 winds of the earth?]

ALPHABET: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 130-132

The **Phoenician alphabet** is the oldest of which we have any account; and from it have originated, directly or indirectly, all the modes of writing now in use in the world. It is the foundation of the **Greek**, the **Latin**, and the **Arabic** alphabets; and the great influence of the nations speaking these tongues accounts for the widespread similarity.

RUNES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 739

The earliest alphabet in use among the **Teutonic and Gothic** nations of Northern Europe. The exact period of their origin is not known. The name is derived from the **Teutonic** *run*, a mystery, whence *runa*, a whisper, and *helrun*, divination; and the original use of these characters seems to have been for purposes of secrecy and divination. The resemblance which some of the runic characters bear to the **Phoenician** alphabet and others derived from it, has led to the supposition that they were first introduced by **Phoenician** merchants who traded with the coasts of the Baltic; and while the mass of the people were allowed to possess but a very partial acquaintance with them, the priests systematized them, and retained a full knowledge of them in their own hands, no doubt finding them useful in establishing a reputation for superior power and intelligence. Scandinavian and Anglo-Saxon tradition agree in ascribing the invention of runic writing to Odin or Wodin. The countries in which traces of the use of runes exist include Denmark, Norway, Sweden, Iceland, Germany, Britain, France, and Spain; and they are found engraved on rocks, crosses, monumental stones, coins, medals, rings, brooches, and the hilts and blades of swords... We have an explanation of the runic alphabet in various MSS. Of the early middle ages, prior to the times when runes had altogether ceased to be understood... The different systems of runes, all accordant up to a certain point, have been classed as the Anglo-Saxon, the German, and the Norse, each containing different subordinate varieties... The best known inscriptions in the Anglo-Saxon character are those on two gravestones at Hartlepool in Northumberland, on a cross at Bewcastle in Cumberland, and on another cross at Ruthwell in Dumfriesshire.

SAMARITAN PENTATEUCH: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 50

... The MSS. are written in the Samaritan character, a kind of ancient Hebrew [from Eber or Heber], probably in use before, and partly after the Babylonish exile [586 BC]... None of the MSS. that have reached Europe are older than the 10th century. The Samaritan Pentateuch was first edited by J. Morinus in the Paris Polyglott (1632 AD) from one codex, and was last re-edited, written in the square Hebrew characters, [called Herodian Text and developed at the time of King Herod, which is NOW called Hebrew] by B. Blayney, Oxford, **1790** [2376 years later]. [Herods: 49 BC – 100 AD] [Samaria was the capital city of the N. Kingdom prior to the 721 BC Captivity.]

SANSKRIT: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 74

The name of the ancient language of the Hindus; in which their whole sacred literature, and by far the greatest amount of their numerous ritual, legal, poetical, and scientific works, are written. S. belongs to that stock of languages commonly called the **Indo-European**, or **Indo-Germanic**, which includes the Indian, the Medo-Persian, the **Graeco-Latin**, the **Germanic**, the **Lithuanian-Slavonian**, and the **Gallo-Celtic** families. *Religious Literature*- It comprises, in the first place the Vedas, and the mystical, philosophical, and ritual works connected with them (see VEDA and UPANISHAD); and

secondly, the PURANAS and TANTRAS, besides prayer books and smaller works, and treatises of less importance relating to the modern worship, based on the two latter classes of works.

SCOTTISH LANGUAGE & LIT: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 138-139

As the Scots were originally **Irish Celts** who settled in the Western Highlands of Alban, the phrase 'Scottish language' ought to denote, and did originally denote, **Ersch** or **Gaelic**; but the gradual extension of the authority of the Scottish kings, first over their **Celtic** neighbors the **Picts**, then over the **Kymry** or **Cymry** of Strathclyde, and the **Angles** of Lothian and the Merse, led to the name 'Scottish' being given to the language of the last of these; though, in reality, the true old 'Scottish' - i.e., the **Gaelic**, the speech of Kenneth MacAlpin and Malcolm Canmore, is further removed from the 'Scottish' of Ramsay and Burns (which is simply a dialect of **northern English**) than the latter is from **Russian** or **Sanskrit**.

On this point Mr. Murray remarks in a scholarly paper, or rather treatise, in the Transactions of the Philological Society for 1873, which bids fair to become a standard authority on the subject: 'Ethnologically speaking, the Lowland Scotch dialects are forms of the **Angle**, or **English**, as spoken by those northern members of the **Angle**, or **English race** who became subjects of the king of the Scots...More particularly they are forms of the **Northumbrian** or northern English- "the language of the Northin lede" which up to the war of independence was spoken as one language, from the Humber to the Forth, the Grampians, and the Moray Firth; but which, since the final renunciation of attempts upon the independence of the kingdom, has had a history and culture of its own, has been influenced by legal institutions, an ecclesiastical system, a foreign connection, and a national life, altogether distinct from those which have operated upon the same language on the southern side of the Border.'

Using then, the term 'Scottish' to denote the dialect of English used north of the Tweed, and omitting all consideration of anything written in **Celtic**, we may divide the history of Scottish literature into two periods; the first extending from the date of the earliest composition to the union of England and Scotland under one king, the second from that time to the present day...We may close our account of this first period by the statement, that down to the period of the Reformation every Lowland Scot knew that his language was '**Inglis**.'...It might have been expected that the union of the kingdoms, by which Scotland was deprived of a legislature of her own, would have soon extinguished the cultivation of the native literature; but as a matter of fact, it turned out to be otherwise. There was a strong popular prejudice against the Union, and this roused a deep feeling of nationality, apart from the old religious divisions.

There is however, no doubt that in spite of the fine and various manifestation of literary genius in the Scottish dialect during the 18th and 19th centuries, that dialect has for the last 200 years been going through a process of uninterrupted decay. The introduction of southern English as the standard or classic form of speech after the union of the crowns, and still more after the union of the parliaments, slowly but surely ruined the old **Anglian** tongue of Scotland, till most of its peculiarities disappeared, and a jargon grew up that was neither pure English nor pure Scotch, but of which nevertheless Scotchmen are curiously proud.

SLAVONIANS; SLAVES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 283

LANGUAGE: The term Slavic, as applied to language or race, is a generic name (like Celtic or Teutonic) for a group of kindred languages and peoples belonging to the great **Indo-Germanic** or **Aryan** family. In its roots and structure, the Slavic language exhibits a remarkable similarity to **Sanskrit**, but has become **European**, so to speak, in the course of a long literary development, begun before that of any of the other European families.

TEUTONIC: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 600-601

The Teutonic languages will be found enumerated and classified in the table at the end of the article PHILOLOGY.

It is necessary in this case, as in all similar cases, to guard against making language the sole test of race. In many parts of Germany where German now prevails, Slavic dialects were spoken down to recent times, and in some places are not yet quite extinct. And in Great Britain, it is unreasonable to suppose that the **Anglo-Saxon** invaders exterminated the native **Celtic** population, or even drove more than a tithe of them into the Highlands. The mass undoubtedly remained as subject serfs, learned the language and customs of their masters, and gradually amalgamated with them; so that, in point of blood, the **English** are perhaps as much **Celtic** as **Teutonic**.

WELSH LANGUAGE & LITERATURE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 8, page 240-242

The Celtic languages are divided into two groups, **Gaelic** and **Cymric**. To the latter of these the Welsh belongs, and has even given name, as forming the most important member of the group, which comprises besides, **Armorican** (spoken in Bretagne) and **Cornish** (now extinct). A controversy has been waged concerning the nature and closeness of the intimacy existing between the Gaelic and Cymric tongues, but the question may now be considered settled by the researches of the Rev. Richard Garnett (Gentleman's Magazine, May 1839), who found, on examining the monosyllabic words in the introductory part of Neilson's Irish Grammar, that out of 270, no fewer than 140 were identical in sense and origin with corresponding Welsh terms, that 40 were cognate, and equal number borrowed from Latin, Saxon, &c., and that only 50 were peculiar to the Gaelic... The Rev. Joseph Harris, editor of the Seren Gomer, remarked in 1814 that 'it is supposed by some, and no one can disprove it, that Welsh was the language spoken by Adam and Eve in Paradise.' The fact, on the other hand, is, that of the two branches of Celtic, the **Cymric** is less ancient than the **Gaelic**, and that among the Cymric tongues the **Cornish** is probably older than the Welsh. But preposterous as the views of most patriotic Welshmen are on this subject, it is undoubtedly true that the Welsh is one of the oldest living languages in Europe, and that it possesses a literature reaching back to remoter times than that of any modern tongue except Irish.

The first book printed in the Welsh or any Celtic language was an almanac, with a translation of the Lord's Prayer and the Ten Commandments (Lond. 1546). The author, William Salesbury, was a scholar and a zealous Protestant. In 1547, he published the first dictionary of English and Welsh, and executed the greater part of the first translation of the New Testament into his native tongue (Lond. 1567). In 1588, appeared the earliest translation of the whole Bible into Welsh.

ETHNOLOGY: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 406-407

The collective body of the European nations are now generally regarded as a series of colonies from Asia. The proof turns mainly on a comparison of languages; the ancient **Sanskrit** being regarded by the most competent judges as the parent not only of the Greek and Latin languages, but of the Teutonic, with its several ramifications of the Slavonic, Lettish, Lithuanian, and even Celtic.

I. MONGOLIDAE

Physical Characteristics- Face broad and flat; frontal profile retiring or depressed; maxillary profile moderately prognathic or projecting, rarely orthognatic; eyes often oblique; skin rarely a true white, rarely a jet-black; irides generally dark; hair straight, and lank, and black, rarely light-colored, sometimes curly, rarely woolly. *Languages*- aptotic and agglutinate, rarely with a true amalgamate inflection. *Distribution*- Asia, Polynesia, America. *Influence upon the history of the world*, material rather than moral.

- A. Altaic Mongolidae- 1. *Seriform stock*, embracing Chinese, Tibetans, Anamese, Siamese, Kambojians, Burmese, the Mon, and numerous unplaced tribes. 2. *Turanian stock*, embracing the Mongolian branch, the Tungusian branch, the Turk branch, and the Ugrian branch.
- B. Dioscurian Mongolidae- 1. Georgians. 2. Lesgians. 3. Mizjeji. 4. Iron. 5. Circassians.
- C. Oceanic Mongolidae- 1. *Amphinesian stock*, embracing Protonesians, Polynesians Malegasi (?). 2. *Kelaenonesian stock*, embracing the natives of New Guinea, New Ireland, Solomon's Isles, Louisade, New Caledonia, Australia, and Tasmania.
- D. Hyperborean Mongolidae- 1. Samoeides. 2. Yeniseians. 3. Yukahiri.
- E. Peninsular Mongolidae- 1. Koreans. 2. Japanese. 3. The Aino. 4. Koriaks. 5. Kamskadales.
- F. American Mongolidae- Embracing the various native tribes of North and South America.
- G. Indian Mongolidae- 1. Tamul. 2. Pulinda. 3. Brahui. 4. Indo-Gangetic. 5. Purbutte. 6. Cashmirian. 7. Cingalese. 8. Maldivian.
- H.

II. ATLANTIDAE

Physical Characteristics- Maxillary profile projecting; nasal, generally flat; frontal, retiring; cranium, dolikhokephalic; the parietal diameter being generally narrow; eyes rarely oblique; skin often jet-black, very rarely approaching a pure white; hair crisp, woolly, rarely straight, still more rarely light-colored. *Languages*- with an agglutinate, rarely an amalgamate inflection. *Distribution*, Africa. *Influence on the history of the world*, inconsiderable.

- A. Negro Atlantidae- Embracing various negro tribes.
- B. Kaffre Atlantidae- Kaffre tribes &c.
- C. Hottentot Atlantidae- 1. Hottentots. 2. Saabs. 3. Dammaras.
- D. Nilotic Atlantidae- 1. Gallas. 2. Agows and Falasha. 3. Nubian. 4. Bishari. 5. M'Kuafi, &c.
- E. Amazirgh Atlantidae.
- F. Egyptian Atlantidae.
- G. Semitic Atlantidae- 1. Syrians. 2. Assyrians. 3. Babylonians. 4. Beni Terah (**Edomites, Jews, Samaritans, &c.**) 5. Arabs. 6. Ethiopians. 7. **Canaanites, &c.**

[After Esau ran off and race mixed, his seed would no longer fall under the Semitic race, as he considered his blood line a common thing and polluted it. Jacob and his seed did not do this, therefore the true Israelites or House of Jacob remained as the Semitic race. The word Semitic, but not these races, should correctly be listed under Japetidae. Esau was Semitic, but his seed was mixed and became no longer Semitic. The "Politically correct" cry of "anti-Semitic" is a complete farce and a lie. Any true anti-Semitism of today against the white race, does not make it into the news media that is owned and controlled by non-whites or in other words Edomite Jews.]

III. JAPETIDAE

Physical Characteristics- Maxillary profile but little projecting; nasal often prominent; frontal sometimes nearly vertical; face rarely very flat, moderately broad; skull generally dolikhokephalic; eyes rarely oblique; skin white or brunette; hair never wooly, often light-colored; irides black, blue, gray. *Languages*- with amalgamate inflections, or else anaptotic; rarely agglutinate, never aptotic.

Distribution, Europe. Influence on the history of the world, greater than that of either the Mongolidae or the Atlantidae, moral as well as material.

[These are actually the Semitic race of the 12 Tribes that have been lost since 721 BC. They still carry the Arms, Standards, Emblems and Ensigns of Jacob’s Blessing in Ge 49 and Moses Blessing in De 33. Why would Esau’s seed carry Arms, Standards, Emblems and Ensigns developed from Jacob’s Blessing when his seed was mixed between Edomite/Canaanite? They don’t and never have.]

A. Occidental Japetidae- **Kelts**.

B. Indo-Germanic Japetidae. 1. *European class*, embracing **Goths, Teutons** (Moeso-Goths, High and Low Germans, Franks), **Scandinavians, Sarmartians, Slavonians** (Russians, Servians, Illyrians, Bohemians, Poles, Serbs), Mediterranean **Indo –Germans** (Hellenic [Greek] branch, Italian branch). 2. *Iranian class*, embracing Persians, Kurds, Beluchi, Patans (Afghans), Tajiks, Siaposh, Lugmani, Dardoh, Wokhan. 3. *Unplaced stocks*, Armenians, Iberians, Albanians. 4. *Extinct stocks*, Pelasgi, Etruscans, populations of Asia Minor.

[Although there has been a great mixing, consider how closely the three above divisions resemble the natures of manifestation in Rev 4:7

Physical and Emotional

Physical and Emotional and Intellectual

Physical and Emotional and Intellectual and Spiritual (Moral)]

PHILOLOGY: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 227

GENEALOGICAL TABLE OF THE ARYAN FAMILY OF LANGUAGES

| <u>Living Languages</u> | <u>Dead Languages</u> | <u>Branches</u> | <u>Classes</u> |
|-------------------------|---|-----------------|---------------------|
| India | Prakrit and Pali – Modern Sanskrit. | | Indic S. |
| “ | Vedic Sanskrit. | | Indic D |
| the Gypsies | | | Indic i |
| Persia | Parsi-Pehlevi-Cuneiform Inscript’n-Zend | | Iranic v |
| Afghanistan | | | Iranic i |
| Kuirdistan | | | Iranic s |
| Bokhara | | | Iranic i |
| Armenia | Old Armenian | | Iranic o |
| Ossethi | | | Iranic <u> n </u> |
| Wales | | Cymric | Celtic |
| Brittany | | Cymric | Celtic |
| + | Cornish | Cymric | Celtic |
| Scotland | | Gadhelic | Celtic |
| Ireland | | Gadhelic | Celtic |
| Man | | Gadhelic | Celtic N. |

| | | | |
|---|--------------------------------------|---------------|------------|
| Portugal | Languge d'oc, Lingua vulgaris, Oscan | | Italic |
| Spain | “ “ Latin | | Italic D |
| Provence | “ “ Umbrian | | Italic i |
| France | “ d'oil “ O.L.U. | | v |
| Italy | “ “ O.L.U. | | i |
| Walachia | “ “ O.L.U. | | Illyric s |
| the Grisons | | | Illyric i |
| Albania | | | Hellenic o |
| Greece | Koine Doric-Aeolic Attic-Ionic | | Hellenic n |
| Lithunia | | Lettic | Windic |
| + | Old Prussian | Lettic | Windic |
| Kurland and Livonia (Lettish) | | Lettic | Windic |
| Bulgaria | Ecclesiastical Slavonic | S.E. Slavonic | Windic |
| Russia (Great, Little, White Russian) | | S.E. Slavonic | Windic |
| Illyria (Slovenian, Croatian, Servian) | | S.E. Slavonic | Windic |
| Poland | | W. Slavonic | Windic |
| Bohemian (Slovakian) | Old Bohemian | W. Slavonic | Windic |
| Lusatia | Polabian | W. Slavonic | Windic |
| Germany | Middle High-German, Old High G | High German | Teutonic |
| + | Gothic | Low German | Teutonic |
| England | Anglo-Saxon | Low German | Teutonic |
| Holland | Old Dutch | Low German | Teutonic |
| Friesland | Old Friesian | Low German | Teutonic |
| North of Germany (Platt-Deutsch) | Old Saxon | Low German | Teutonic |
| Denmark | Old Norse | Scandinavian | Teutonic |
| Sweden | Old Norse | Scandinavian | Teutonic |
| Norway | Old Norse | Scandinavian | Teutonic |
| Iceland | Old Norse | Scandinavian | Teutonic |

GENEALOGICAL TABLE OF THE [SECULAR] FAMILY OF LANGUAGES

| <u>Living Languages</u> | <u>Dead Languages</u> | <u>Classes</u> |
|-------------------------|--|----------------|
| Arabic | | Arabic |
| Amharic | Ethiopic | or |
| + | Himyaritic Incriptions | Southern_____ |
| the Jews | Biblical Hebrew [ca 900 AD] | |
| Hebraic | | |
| + | Samaritan Pentateuch (3d c. AD) | or |
| + | Carthaginian, Phoenician Incriptions | Middle_____ |
| + | Chaldee (Masora, Talmud, Targum, Biblical Chaldee) | Aramaic_____ |
| Neo-Syriac | Syriac (Peshito, 2d c. AD) | or |
| + | Cuneiform Incriptions of Babylon and Nineveh | Northern_____ |

OUR MISC IDENTIFIERS

ALBIGENSES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 84

Is the name applied loosely to the 'heretics,' belonging to various sects, that abounded in the south of France about the beginning of the 13th c. The chief sect was the Cathari; but they all agreed in renouncing the authority of the popes and the discipline of the Romish Church... The immediate pretence of the crusade was the murder of the papal legate and inquisitor, Peter of Castelnau, who had been commissioned to extirpate heresy in the dominions of Count Raymond VI. of Toulouse; but its real object was to deprive the count of his lands, as he had become an object of hatred from his toleration of the heretics... The legates, who directed the expedition, took by storm Beziers, the capital of Raymond's nephew, Roger, and massacred 20,000 to 40,000 of the inhabitants, Catholics as well as heretics. 'Kill them all,' said Arnold; 'God will know his own!'... After hundreds of thousands had perished on both sides, a peace was concluded, in 1229... These provinces, hitherto independent, were thus for the first time, joined to the kingdom of France... The heretics were handed over to the proselytizing zeal of the order of Dominicans, and the bloody tribunals of the Inquisition; and both used their utmost power to bring the recusant Albigenses to the stake, and also, by inflicting severe punishment on the penitent converts, to inspire dread of incurring the church's displeasure. From the middle of the 13th c., the name of the Albigenses gradually disappears. The remnants of them took refuge in the east, and settled in Bosnia.

AMBROSIAN CHANT: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 147

The choral music of the early Christian Church, introduced from the Eastern Church into the western by St. Ambrose, Bishop of Milan, in the 4th c.; it was founded on the first four authentic modes of the ancient Greeks, and was sung antiphonally. It continued in use until the 6th c., when Pope Gregory the Great reformed the music of the church by introducing the Gregorian chant. There exists still another specimen of music by Ambrosius, which is now known only in the **German-Lutheran Church** by Luther's translation of the words, *Nun kommt der Heiden Heiland*; it is beyond a doubt 1400 years old, and remains to this day a beautiful specimen of melody, expressive of filial humility and submission. The A. C. continued to be still sung in the cathedral at Milan long after Gregory's reformation, and till this day, it is said, it may be heard there.

ANGLO-CATHOLIC or ANGLICAN CHURCH: Chambers's Enc, 1887: Vol 1, page 194-195

A term frequently employed to designate collectively those churches which embrace the principles of the English Reformation... As the word 'church' itself suggests – being derived, like 'kirk' in Scotland, from the Greek adjective *kuriake*, which means '*the Lord's*' (i.e. *house*) – the origin of the Anglican Church is to be traced not to a Roman but to an Eastern source. She claims the name of the Catholic – which also is from the Greek *katholike*, universal – because she is united, in origin, in doctrine, and in form of government, with the Universal Church as it has existed, with various differences of rites and ceremonies, in all countries and in all ages. Eusebius even asserts that some of the apostles passed over into Britain. Tertullian, who lived in the 2d c., speaks of places in Britain which, though inaccessible to the Romans, were subject to Christ: 'Britannorum inaccessa Romanis loca, Christo vero subdita.' At the Council of Arles, 314 AD, there were three British bishops present... The British Church differed from the Roman and other Western Churches, as to the form of administering baptism, and the time of keeping the festival of Easter, following the customs of the Greek or Eastern Church; and it was not until the close of the 7th c., under Theodore, that the two churches became united...

From the beginning of the 8th to the middle of the 16th c., she became gradually, and at last completely, assimilated in doctrine and practice to the Church of Rome, as well as subject to her

domination; and the fact of her having at length freed herself from both, is in no small degree due to her having existed, in Saxon times, in a state of freedom and purity. It required, as we have seen, a struggle of nearly a century to make the British Church conform to the Roman in the matters of baptism and Easter; and it was the same spirit which offered a strenuous, and for some time an effectual, resistance to the peculiar doctrines of the Church of Rome and the claims of papal dominion. There were always found individuals, some of great eminence, to protest against the former, whilst large sections of the church never ceased to protest against the latter... The overthrow of the papal supremacy was indeed effected by Henry VIII.... The bloody reign of Mary interposed a check to further progress; and it was not till the accession of Queen Elizabeth that the principles of the Reformation finally triumphed, and the Anglo-catholic Church assumed the form in which she has since continued to exist. During the period of more than 800 years preceding the Reformation, she became gradually, and at length completely, merged in the Roman Catholic; at the Reformation, she may be said to have emerged; when Rome, at the Council of Trent, anathematized all who would not receive her articles, the separation became final, and the positions of the two churches with respect to each other irreconcilable hostile.

BLUSH: ETYMOLOGICAL DICTIONARY of the English Language by Rev Walter W. Skeat; 1980 (E-Modern English) Middle English (13-15c) *bluschen, blusshen*, to glow. **Anglo-Saxon** *blyscan*, used to translate Latin *rutilare*, to shine (Mone, Quellen, 355); cf *ablysian, ablisian*, to blush; from **Anglo Saxon** *blys* in *bael-blys*, lit. ‘a fire-blaze.’ + **Dutch** *blozen*, to blush, from *blos*, a blush; **Danish** *blusse*, to flame, glow, from *blus*, a torch; **Swedish** *blossa*, to blaze, from *bloss*, a torch. From **Teutonic** Root **bleus*, to glow.

[Teutonic; a general term for English, Dutch, German, Gothic, and Scandinavian. It is only Caucasians that have the ability to BLUSH visibly. The root of the word is from the Teutonic language of the Dutch, German, Gothic and Scandinavian peoples. There is a very obvious reason that the word existed in their language; probably because they blushed.]

BLUSH: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 722

Blushing, a sudden reddening of the face, neck, and breast, owing to some mental shock, most commonly of the character of humiliation or shame... It is produced by an increased flow of blood into the capillary vessels over the parts where the blush extends... Some complexions do not show the increased flow of blood in this way, and all persons are not equally sensitive to the cerebral shock that causes it.

[Jer 6:10 *Behold, the word of the Lord is become to them a reproach, they will not at all desire it. 6:15 they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall.*]

CATHARI: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 315

(Gr. pure), a name very generally given to various sects which appeared in the church during the middle ages. It appears to have been sometimes assumed in profession of a purity of doctrine and morals superior to that which generally prevailed in the church... and perhaps was first used as a designation of the Paulicians...but we are under the disadvantage of having to depend entirely on the writings of very bigoted adversaries for our knowledge of their doctrines and practices...

Manichaeism, Gnosticism, and Montanism are ascribed to the Cathari...in their rejection of tradition, of the authority of Rome, and of the worship of saints and images, &c., there are notable points of agreement with the views of the Reformers.

CZAR: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 709

More properly *Zar*, is a title of the Russian emperor. The word is derived from the old Slavonic language, and signifies much the same as Ger. Kaiser, Lat. Caesar, to which it probably owes its origin... After the 12th c., we find Russian annalists giving the title of Czar to the Grand Duke Wladimir, Monomach (died 1125) and to several of his successors. In general, however, the rulers of the various Russian provinces were called **Grand Dukes** till the 16th century.

GALLICAN CHURCH: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 16-17

The Christian faith was widely diffused in France, even during the lifetime of the apostles; and it especially flourished among the descendants of the **Greek colonies** of the south, and in the numerous towns and cities upon the Rhone and its confluent rivers. In the persecutions to which the early professors of Christianity were subjected, the Christians of these churches had their full share; and one of the most touching monuments of early Christian literature, is the letter of the Christians of Lyon and Vienne to their brethren in Asia, on the martyrs of these churches, which Eusebius has preserved in his Ecclesiastical History (book v.1).

HERALDRY: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 422

Jurisdiction in questions of arms is executed by the Heralds' College in England, the Lyon Court in Scotland, and the College of Arms in Ireland. No one within the United Kingdom is entitled to bear arms without a hereditary claim by descent, or a grant from the competent authority; and the wrongful assumption of arms is an act for which the assumer may be subjected to penalties. The use of arms, whether rightfully or wrongfully, subjects the bearer of them to an annual tax. It is illegal to use without authority not only a coat of arms, but even a crest. Any figure or device placed on a heraldic wreath is considered a crest in questions with the Heralds' College or Lyon Court, as well as in questions with the Commissioners of Inland Revenue. It shows how deeply the passion for outward distinction is implanted in human nature, when we find people in countries such as the United States, where all differences of rank are theoretically repudiated, assuming heraldic devices, each man at his own hand. Besides individuals, communities and states are entitled to the use of arms.

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES: Article I, Section 10

No State shall...grant any Title of Nobility.

Hosea 3:4 ***For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an altar, and without a priesthood, and without manifestations.*** [We might thank God that manifestations are withheld from us in our current state of mind.] 5 ***And afterward shall the children of Israel return*** [to the one we turned our backs on], ***and SHALL SEEK the Lord their God, and David their king*** [as in; the Throne of David]; ***and shall be amazed at the Lord and at his goodness in the latter days.***

[We might be amazed that God preserved what we tried to discard. Perhaps we will find that Our Throne of David is and always has been occupied by the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob even while we were in the United States presumably without a king and without a prince. We may find the altar and priesthood has been moved to Ireland, then Scotland and now England. Nu 25:12-13 ***Thus do thou say to him, Behold, I give him a covenant of peace: and he and his seed after him shall have a perpetual covenant of priesthood, because he was zealous for his God, and made atonement for the children of Israel.*** Thus God declared the Priesthood of Phineas. This was in the East in the Promised Land. Eventually, that ministry moved to the West ending up in England perhaps cleverly called Westminster. Although there was temporarily a church in England referred to as Eastminster, perhaps the real Eastminster was with Phineas in the Promised Land. Wouldn't we be amazed?]

MOUND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 466

Mound (*mundus*), in Heraldry, a representation of a globe surmounted with a cross (generally) pattee. As a device, it is said to have been used by the Emperor Justinian, and to have been intended to represent the ascendancy of Christianity over the world. The royal crown of **England** is surmounted by a mound, which first appears on the seal of William the Conqueror [1066-1087], though the globe without the cross was used earlier.

ULSTER KING-OF-ARMS, Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 777

The king-of-arms, or chief heraldic officer of **Ireland**. A king-of-arms called Ireland existed in the time of Richard II. [1377-1399], but the office seems to have fallen into abeyance in the following century. Ulster was created to supply his place by letters-patent of Edward VI. in 1552. Ulster holds his appointment from the crown, and acts under the immediate direction of the Lord-lieutenant of Ireland. His office is in the Record Tower of Dublin Castle; and the professional staff under him consists of two heralds, four pursuivants, one registrar, and one clerk of records. The records of Ulster's office comprise pedigrees of the **nobility and gentry of Ireland**, certificates of their deaths and funerals, and **grants of arms**. The official arms of Ulster King-of-arms are: Argent, St. George's cross gules, on a chief of the last a lion passant gardant between a harp and a portcullis or.

KING: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 7

(Saxon *Cyning*; Sanskrit, *Ganaka*, father, from the root *Gan*, to beget: 'what the husband was in his house, the lord, the strong protector, the king was among his people' – *Max Muller*), the person vested with supreme power in a state. According to feudal usages, the king was the source from which all command, honor, and authority flowed; and he delegated to his followers the power by which they exercised subordinate rule in certain districts... Even when the kingly power is hereditary, some form is gone through on the accession of a new king, to signify a recognition by the people of his right and a claim that he should pledge himself to perform certain duties, accompanied by a **religious ceremony**, in which **anointing with oil** and **placing a crown on his head** are included as acts. By the anointing, a certain sacredness is supposed to be thrown round the royal person, while the coronation symbolizes his supremacy. [See "The Christ Anointed Spirit"; O.T. = Christos = The Anointed One; in N.T. becomes pneuma = Holy Spirit; Ex 29:7 *And thou shalt take of the anointing (Chrismatos) oil, and thou shalt pour it on his head, and shalt anoint (Chriseis) him.* Ex 30:31 *And thou shalt speak to the children of Israel, saying, This shall be to you a holy anointing (Chriseos) oil throughout your generations.*]

In England it is said that the king never dies, which means, that he succeeds to the throne immediately on the death of his predecessor, without the necessity of previous recognition on the part of the people. He makes an oath at his coronation to govern according to law, to cause justice to be administered, and to maintain the Protestant Church (since Henry VIII) *Ge 49:10 A ruler shall not fail from Juda, nor a prince from his loins, until there come the things stored up for him; and he is the expectation of nations.*

POOR and POOR LAWS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 361-365

[Ge 28:14 (while Jacob slept with his head on the stone of Jacob) *And thy seed shall be as the sand of the earth; and it shall spread abroad to the sea, and the south, and the north, and to the east; and in thee and in thy seed shall all the tribes of the earth be blessed.*]

[Why do we find this kind of charity in only the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian dominated countries? We don't see it in countries dominated by Arabs, Asians, Indians or Africans.]

[Charity = Agape love or God's unconditional love. The love of one's fellow human beings. Jesus said: Mt 22:39 *Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.*]

Charity, like Christianity, had its origin, or earliest development, in the East. Among the primitive nations of the world, almsgiving was inculcated as a **religious observance**, and is prescribed as such in their **sacred records**. Among the European nations of antiquity, we find a provision for the poor adopted as a matter of state policy. In earlier times, **Athens** could boast of having no citizens in want; ‘nor did any disgrace the nation by begging.’ But war, at length, brought poverty in its train, and the Athenian people decreed the maintenance of those who were mutilated in battle; and, at a later period, of the children of those who fell. Plutarch mentions Peisistratus as the originator of the first decree, though others derive it from Solon. By the latter decree, the state provided for the orphans of its soldiers up to their eighteenth year, and then sent them into the world with a new suit of armor. The bounty given to the disabled is mentioned by Lysias, Harpocratian, Aristotle, Isocrates, and others; and is variously stated at one, two, and three oboli a day, and it seems to have been increased with the increased cost of subsistence. There were also societies for the relief of distress among the democratic states of **Greece**, called Eranos - a sort of friendly society, in which the members relieved were expected to pay back the money advanced to them, when they had raised themselves to better circumstances...

The rich **monasteries and abbeys** distributed doles to the poor. In most states of continental **Europe**, the **church** remains to a larger or smaller extent the **public almoner**, the state only stepping in to supplement the offerings of the church and voluntary charity, when they become deficient...In the **Netherlands**, a title to relief is acquired by birth, or by having inhabited the same place uninterruptedly for six years. In **Sweden**, such title as the law allows is conferred by inhabitancy in the parish or town, if the applicant, being above 45 years of age, has been entered on the list of tax-payers. In **Norway**, the right is acquired by a residence of two years; in **Denmark**, of five years. By the **Prussian** poor-law of 1842, the duty of relief falls on the commune of which the person applying was expressly admitted a member...In **Slesvig-Holstein**, the right to relief in a commune is acquired by birth; also by 15 years’ residence after the age of 18: the latter mode of acquiring it being competent to foreigners. In **Saxony**, a settlement is acquired by birth, express gift, or purchase of a house and 5 years’ residence...In **Spain**, the state supports several asylums for lunatics, the blind, and deaf and dumb. It also distributes a large sum annually among the provinces for the relief of the poor – each province being bound to raise double the amount received from the state...In **Austria**, each commune is charged with the relief of its poor. All who have legal domicile, or being unable to prove their domicile, are resident in the commune, are entitled to relief out of the general assessment...The infirm poor, who have no relatives to reside with, are taken into hospitals established in almost every commune, where they receive, besides lodging, fire and light, clothing, medical care, and a small allowance in money to provide for their food and other wants. Children are either provided for in the homes of their parents, put into asylums, or boarded with people of probity, who receive a monthly payment, as in **Scotland**...Vagrancy is punished, and parents permitting children under fourteen to beg are liable to three months’ imprisonment. Able-bodied vagrants are sent to houses of correction, and kept to work. Pawn broking is a charitable institution in **Austria**, under government control; and many pawn broking establishments rest on endowments, and lend without interest. The trade is forbidden to private persons.

In **France**, the relief of the poor is not compulsory, in as far as its distributors may, after making inquiry, refuse relief, except in the case of foundlings and lunatics...Begging is forbidden, and punished, wherever there are establishments for the relief of the poor...

In **America**, the system is very similar to our own (England’s). Every man is entitled by law to relief from the town of his settlement, the rate being assessed on whole towns, and not on parishes. The States have their own poor-laws, but paupers are removable from one state to another. **Any American becoming a pauper loses his state rights**...

The annals of the poor in **England** are neither short nor simple. Severe enactments for the repression of vagabondage and mendacity date from an early period. In ancient **Saxon** times the householder was bound to provide for the laborer, and men who had no master were, by the Folkmote, assigned to some householder; but when freedom began to prevail, this state of things ceased. No master was bound to provide for the freeman, and when he failed to provide for himself by honest labor, he generally took to vagrant begging, often to violence...

[Is this why the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race is portrayed as hateful and racists, because we take care of the poor? What other country; India, China, Africa, Japan, Israel, the Arab countries, are as beneficent to anyone or take care of their poor in this manner?] [BBC News reported on Dec 17, 2010 that the houses for foundling babies received 15,000 babies and ran for 200 years.]

PROSELYTES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 453

(Gr. *Pros-elytos*, one who comes from without, a stranger.) There were two kinds of proselytes distinguished:

'Proselytes of the Gate,' that is, heathen strangers, who, in order to be allowed to reside in Palestine, had undertaken to submit to the 'Seven Commandments of the Sons of Noah', that prohibit blasphemy, idolatry, murder, incest, theft, disobedience to the authorities, and the eating of flesh with the blood in it: commandments which probably had grown out of certain restrictions originally put upon the 'strangers' by the Mosaic Law (Exodus, xii. 19; xx. 10, &c.). These 'Proselytes of the Gate,' or 'Sojourners,' could not claim all the privileges of an Israelite, could not redeem their first-born, and, at a later period, were not allowed to live in Jerusalem; yet they were permitted to offer whole burnt-offerings, and otherwise contribute towards the religious wants of the commonwealth. [These were NOT from the House of Jacob Tribes.][Nu 1:51 *And in removing the tabernacle, the Levites shall take it down, and in pitching the tabernacle they shall set it up: and let the stranger (other-races) that advances to touch it die.*]

The second class of proselytes was formed by the *Gere hatsedek* (Pious Proselytes), or *Gere haverith* (Proselytes of the Covenant). These accepted all the dogmas and customs of Judaism to their fullest extent, and were called "**Complete Israelites.**" The new candidates were first strictly asked for their motives, and the classification of those who were not to be admitted runs as follows: those whose motive is love (husband for the sake of following his wife's faith, or vice versa); Proselytes of the Tables of the Kings (i.e., those who covet court favor); Esther-Proselytes (who wish to escape some threatening danger, cf. Esther viii. 7); and Lion-Proselytes (those who, from a superstitious fear, wish to enter Judaism like the Samaritans, 2d Kings, xvii, 26). If, on the other hand, the motives were satisfactory, the candidate was further cautioned against attaching himself to a persecuted people, and warned that sufferings of all kinds would be his lot in this life. If all this did not deter him, he was 'brought under the wings of God.' He was fully instructed in the religion and history of the people, and shown the special Providence that guided them and watched over them. If a male, he was circumcised, and, in case of his being circumcised already (for instance, if he belonged to another nation practicing this rite), a few drops of blood were drawn 'from the blood of the covenant,' a special prayer was said for him, and a new name was given to him, while for that of his father, Abraham was substituted.

After the healing of the wound, Baptism followed, and he had further to offer up a Sacrifice. Females had likewise to undergo baptism and to bring a sacrifice. All natural relations were then cancelled, the Proselyte was considered like 'a new-born child,' and the Holy Ghost was supposed to come upon him. [These were fellow brethren from other lost tribes of the seed of the House of Jacob Tribes.] [Nu 15:15 *There shall be one law for you and for the strangers abiding among you, a perpetual law for your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Lord.*]

[The following paragraph is where the Temple Religion went horribly wrong and became the polluted religion of “ALL” which it still is today. Eight or more words with very different meanings have all been translated as ‘stranger’; i.e. if one ‘stranger’; ‘Proselyte of the Gate’ touches the tabernacle, he will die, but another ‘stranger’; ‘Proselyte of the Covenant’ becomes one of us. Yet, both are translated as ‘stranger’. The words are NOT polluted in the original Greek Septuagint.]

The desire to proselytize, which became strong among the political leaders during the Maccabean period, and which led to the ‘bringing into the Congregation’ of entire nations, such as the Idumaeans under John Hyrkan [Hyrkanus; vol 4, p 545 is spelled correctly; no Hyrkan is listed; he converted the Edomites into the Temple religion in 132 BC.], the Ituraeans under Aristobulos, contrasted strongly and most characteristically with the utter contempt in which the new-comers were held by the people, and with the suspicion with which they were regarded, and their (after all) limited social rights and ambiguous position. The Talmus speaks of them in no measured terms, and there is no doubt that; on the whole, they must have acted a very dubious part. They were called **the Leprosy of Israel**; it was the Proselytes and other reprobates who stood in the way of the coming of the Messiah; and up to the twenty-fourth generation were they to be distrusted. Yet, notwithstanding all this, conversions were very frequent, especially among the better classes – and here, again, among women principally – in Damascus, Greece, Asia Minor, and Rome; so much so, that even the Roman legislation was compelled, in the 1st c. BC, to provide for cases of Judaisers. It is a curious fact, worth remembering, that one of the main features of the times of the Messiah was to be, according to Jewish tradition, the utter abolition of proselytism, and the entire ceasing of all distinctions of an opprobrious nature among men. [Although that’s NOT what Jesus taught – see Mt 15:24; this happened after the Edomites took over the Temple religion, and why shouldn’t they accept anyone, they weren’t Israelites themselves and it meant more sacrifices and money in the collection plate. This was the beginning of the lie that we believe yet today, and the pollution of the true House of Jacob. This is where the distinction of the House of Jacob was lost and God’s chosen race became “ALL” races. Read again Mt 15:24] The evil repute into which the term Proselyte had fallen in the times of Christ also caused the early converts to Christianity to adopt the name of Neophytes (newly planted) instead. [Gospel of Thomas: 40 *Jesus said, “a grapevine has been planted outside of the father, but being unsound, it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed.”*]

TANISTRY: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 532

An ancient Celtic custom of succession, which is generally described as devolving the right to inherit lands or honors on the oldest and worthiest of the blood. The tanist, or righdomna, was the heir-apparent of the monarchy, whom it was the practice to appoint during the lifetime of the sovereign; and there is no doubt that the nearest to the original stock was held to have a preferable claim, as contended by Bruce in his claim to the Scottish throne. The practice of electing a successor was also applied to the inheritance of land, and to succession to ecclesiastical offices.

[Although in re-identifying the race of people that God “*separated out to be mine,*” we should not assume that those appearing to be the enemies of God did these things knowingly, intentionally or hatefully. They were used by God as tools to help scatter and hide His chosen Children, as God promised He would scatter and disperse us, so that even we, the Children, wouldn’t know who we are. For those that are not bound to the covenant of Hebrews 8, as only the house of Jacob is; it is a natural tendency for them to despise a God that they don’t know or believe. While we have been lost and separated from our God, we haven’t expressed much of God’s glory to make them want to follow our Christ. They didn’t break the Covenant in Exodus, only the House of Jacob did. So, we try to scare them into believing that they broke it too. We should live our lives in a manner that when they see us, they should want to call on Our Lord and worship Our God.]

XIII. COUNTRIES OF THE 12 TRIBES

It is the 12 Tribes of Jacob that make up the “Calendar of God’s Ages” as the outer ring of the Throne of God. It is the seed of these 12 Tribes that God promised to scatter and disperse to the four winds of the earth, so they would even forget who they were; until the end times when He was ready to gather them. As the “Calendar of God’s Ages” clearly shows, we are ready to cross over the line into the period of Heaven, thus bringing to an end the period of World as we have known it. The seed of the 12 Tribes are the “Spiritual Man of God” born from above (Gk: anōthen – from above) which make up the Body of The Christ, and can be recognized by their fruit, as stated in Galatians 5. The fruit is their actions, although many times they have gone astray and served the flesh instead, and also worshiped false gods, which can make identifying them confusing. Also there are many different languages, some of them have a common thread using very similar characters, and have been used through the ages, connecting much of this seed of the 12 Tribes. In the same manner there are other languages that connect other races, which are not of the 12 Tribes, along with their migrations.

When God said He would scatter the 12 Tribes, He didn’t physically pick them up and move them. There are several reasons that cause migrations:

1. When a group of peoples would multiply greatly, they would become a threat to their neighboring tribes or races. That would cause a war to reduce them or bring them into captivity. The captivity was generally to spread them out and mix them with other peoples, so they couldn’t form an army; or to bring them under subjection for some form of taxation. It was not an imprisonment form of captivity, just a relocation, which explains the 721 BC and the 586 BC captivities of the 12 Tribes.
2. As a group would multiply, the need for more food would arise. Many areas had sparse vegetation such as the Steppes that caused the Nomads to roam. As today, sources of fresh water were highly valued, as were waterways for navigation.
3. Abundant blessings from God are also a reason, as told in the story of Abraam and Lot. The land was not large enough for both of them, so Lot went one way and Abraam went the other. This would follow through with the seed of the 12 Tribes.
4. Protection from the enemy would cause annexing or gathering in areas as some peoples would desire to come under a King and his army for safety and protection; and usually not for slavery as we are commonly taught.
5. Another race or peoples would migrate into the area taking over and pushing out the people that were already there.

Assyria was north of Palestine and in the 721 BC captivity of the Northern Kingdom, the Tribes were moved mainly north of their homeland. It would be obvious that the Assyrians would prevent them from migrating south, back to their homeland, which would allow them to regroup. The land to the east was desert and dry, and not very desirable. There seems to be two main paths that the 12 Tribes traveled. One to the North into Syria and then North-west and North-east through Turkey; thus the seven churches in the book of Revelation, located in Turkey; and the other path to the West from Palestine to Egypt and elsewhere, via the Mediterranean Sea. The question arises: would the 12 Tribes be aware of these paths? It is almost a certainty that they were very well known by all of the 12 Tribes, for a very long time. Their ancestors had traveled them and returned long before telling the stories of the lush green vegetations and fresh waters and vast open lands.

1. Following the ancestry of the first born sons from Noe down through Isaac, each of them had other “sons and daughters” after the first born son. This is over a period of 2500 years up to the 721 BC captivity. That makes up a lot of people, one of them being Eber or Heber, who

- founded many places on the way and in the Isles, some of the names starting with Eber and Aber, which are the same name.
2. During the 40 years in the desert, some of the Tribes were reduced greatly in number. Since God's hand was over them, it most likely wasn't a plague or disease that reduced them. There were probably groups, losing faith and heading out, forsaking the promise of the Promised Land, also Zara and those following him from each of the 12 Tribes. From the time in the desert to the 721 BC captivity, gave these people a 1000 year head start from the rest of the 12 Tribes, going up through Europe and into the Isles.
 3. It should be no surprise that after the 586 BC captivity, that Jeremiah, the grandfather of King Zedekiah, and great grandfather of TeaTephi, knew exactly where he was going when he got on that boat with TeaTephi and her sister and his scribe, and headed up to Ulster, North Ireland. This was over 135 years after the Northern Kingdom's captivity and migration up through Europe and across the Mediterranean Sea.
 4. Joseph of Arimathea was a tin trader. One of the resources in Ireland and the Isles is tin. With Jesus' father, Joseph disappearing from the scene, it would be very possible that Joseph of Arimathea took his nephew with him on at least one voyage up to the Isles to get tin. Can you imagine the conversation they could have had on a voyage like that? Maybe this Joseph had some insight about the crucifixion when he went boldly in to Pilate and requested the body of Jesus, and then enfolded it in the linen shroud and put it in a tomb belonging to Joseph which happened to be near the place of the crucifixion. Joseph didn't agree with this deed, yet he didn't try to stop it. What may he have known?

It would make sense that the 12 Tribes migrated up through Europe and into the Isles, founding cities, building great buildings and churches, establishing civilizations and kingdoms, continuing princes and princesses and kings and queens. These are the people that have God's laws written in their minds and hearts (Heb 8). We should be able to recognize them. Their benevolence has been extended to all mankind throughout the ages. Their God and His Son, Jesus has been proclaimed where ever they went. They have been blessed beyond measure and the whole world has been blessed because of them. As the enemies of God continue to persecute and kill them, as they have done since the beginning of time, that dominion is about to change hands, and be turned over to God's children. It is now time that we become aware of who we are and that we return to the One Mind of God by this awareness of the "PRESENCE" of "The Christ."

As we look at these different countries throughout Europe, trying to find commonalities, the countries are not listed alphabetically. They are listed somewhat geographically according to their location throughout Europe. The closest to the Promised Land are listed first and then followed up through Europe and out to the British Isles. We are not accounting in the order here, for the migrations taking place via the Mediterranean Sea, which in some cases may have been in part before the migrations by land.

Jer 38:10 Lxx *Hear the words of the Lord, ye nations, and proclaim them to the islands afar off; say He that scattered Israel will also gather him, and keep him as one that feeds his flock. Isn't this saying to proclaim the gathering to the islands afar off?*

PROMISED LAND AREA
MIGRATION VIA LAND
ARRIVING IN THE ISLES
ALLOGENES – OTHER RACES

PROMISED LAND AREA

PALESTINE or CANAAN or PHILISTIA or
HOLY LAND or
LAND of ISRAEL

N. Kingdom of Israel

S. Kingdom of Juda

Galilee

Samaria

Egypt

Carthage

Phoenicia or Lebanon

Tyre

Sidon

Jordan

Edom or Idumea or Mt. Seir

Petra

Moab

Ammon

Syria

Mesopotamia

Assyria

Persian Empire or Asia Minor or
Anatolia

Turkey

Ionia

Miletus

Cappadocia

Bithynia

Lydia

Troy

Ephesus

Smyrna

Pergamum

Thyatira

Sardis – Sardes

Philadelphia

Laodicea

Iran

Lycia

Galatia

Edessa

Cilicia

Island:

Cyprus

MIGRATION VIA LAND

| | |
|------------------------------|---------------------|
| Bulgaria | |
| Thracia | |
| Albania | |
| Greece | |
| Macedonia | |
| Thessalonica | |
| Corinth - Ephyre | |
| Athens | |
| Achaea - Achaia | |
| Crete Is - Candia | |
| Sparta | |
| Italy | |
| Etruria – Etruscans – Tuscia | |
| Hellas | |
| Umbria | |
| Magna – Graecia | |
| Sybaris – Croton | |
| Sabini | |
| Rome | |
| Sicily Is | |
| Sardinia Is | |
| Corsica Is – Cynos | |
| Russian Empire | |
| Russia | |
| Belarus | |
| Ukraine | |
| Romania | |
| Croatia | |
| Finland | |
| | Baltic States |
| | Lithuania |
| | Latvia |
| | Courland - Kurland |
| | Estonia |
| | Poland |
| | Czech Republic |
| | Transylvania |
| | Austria |
| | Galicia |
| | Hungary |
| | Slovaks |
| | Slavonia - Slavic |
| | Germany |
| | Prussia |
| | Saxony |
| | Switzerland |
| | Netherlands-Holland |
| | Belgium |
| | France |
| | Gaul |
| | Aquitania |
| | Brittany - Bretagne |
| | Spain |
| | Portugal |
| | Tunisia - Tunis |

ARRIVING IN THE ISLES

Britannicea Insulae

Ireland

Ulster

Tyrone

Scotland

Great Britain

Britannia

England

Scandinavia

Norway

Sweden

Denmark

Jutland

Iceland

Greenland

USA

Canada

Australia

New Zealand

ALLOGENES – OTHER RACES

Auto Da Fe

Dominicans

Circassians

Cossacks

Huns

Nomads

Petra

Philistines

Saracens

Tartars

Turanian Language

PROMISED LAND AREA

PALESTINE or CANAAN or PHILISTIA or HOLY LAND or LAND of ISRAEL

Galilee is in the north, Samaria is in the middle, and Judea is in the south.

N. Kingdom of Israel: Issachar, Zabulon, Ruben, Simeon, Gad, Ephraim, Manasse, Dan, Asur, and Nephthali.

S. Kingdom of Juda: Juda, Benjamin and sometimes included Levi.

GALILEE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 12

(Heb. *Galil*, a 'circle' or 'circuit'). [Circle would symbolize the encampment of the 12 Tribes; the 12 disciples also were symbolic of the 12 Tribes.] A name later applied to one of the four Roman divisions of Palestine, originally referred only to a district of the tribe of **Naphtali**. Here were situated the 20 towns which Solomon gave to Hiram, king of Tyre, for his assistance in building the temple. **Phoenician colonies**, in consequence, appear to have established themselves here, for at a later period we find Isaiah (ix. 1) speaking of the district as 'Galilee of the nations.' These 'nations,' or Gentiles, finally spread themselves over all the surrounding country, until, in the time of our Lord, the name 'Galilee' embraced the whole northern portion of Palestine from the Mediterranean to the Jordan. The district was divided into Upper and Lower G., the former being hilly but well wooded, and the latter level and very fertile... The principal towns at the dawn of Christianity were **Tiberias**, **Tarichaea**, and **Sepphoris**; those that figure in the gospels are Cana, Capernaum, Nazareth, and Nain... Every one of the disciples was a Galilean either by birth or residence... The first three gospels are chiefly taken up with records of the Savior's ministrations in this province.

SAMARIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 49-50

Anciently a city of Palestine, the chief seat of the Ephramitic Baal-worship, and, from the seventh year of Omri's reign, the capital of the kingdom of Israel. It was beautifully situated on a hill about six miles north-west of Shechem, and probably derived its name (which may be interpreted 'pertaining to a watch' or a 'watch-mountain') from the position of the hill, which rises from the center of a wide valley, and commands an extensive prospect; but an eponymous etymology is adopted by the writer of 1st Kings, who says (chap. xvi. verse 24): '**And he [Omri] bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer**, [Semer prior to polluted Masoretic text; notice: not Shamaria.] **owner of the hill, Samaria.**' The date assigned to Omri's purchase is 925 BC, from which time S. became the seat of government, which had been formerly at Thirsa. It was twice besieged by the Syrians (901 BC, and 892 BC), under Ahab and Joram, on both occasions unsuccessfully; but in 721 BC, it was stormed by Shalmaneser, king of Assyria, after a three years' siege.

Its inhabitants, together with those of all the other 'cities of Samaria' (which had become the general name for the country itself in which the city stood), i.e., the kingdom of Israel – or the 'ten tribes' – were then carried off into a captivity from which they never returned. Their place was supplied, after a time, by colonists, planted there by Shalmaneser and Esarhaddon, from Babylon, Cuthah, Ava, Hamath, and Sepharvaim (according to 2nd Kings, chap. xvii. verse 24; Media and Persia, Josephus's Antiquities, x. 9, 7), who constituted the original body of the people subsequently known as Samaritans, but whose bulk was gradually increased by accessions of renegade Jews and others. The question has been much, and on the whole unprofitable, discussed, whether these so-called 'Samaritans' were a mixed race of remnant Israelites and heathen Assyrians, or whether they were exclusively the latter. The mere language of Scripture, strictly construed, seems to favor the second of these views, unless the term 'cities' of 2nd Kings xvii. 24, is intended to imply that the ancient

inhabitants dwelt in the open country. On the other hand, we find, apart from the other reasons against so unparalleled a wholesale deportation, Israelitish inhabitants under Hezekiah and Josiah, both in Ephraim and Manasseh. Modern authorities therefore assume that they were, to a certain extent, what they always insisted on being, Israelites – (not Jews), i.e., a people largely intermixed with the Israelitish elements, that, during the exile, had adopted the worship of Jehovah. The returning Jews, however, would not recognize their claims to the participation in the national cultus and temple, and a bitter antagonism sprang up between the two nationalities. [The temple had been profaned by God in 586 BC; Ezekiel 24:21; a false plant was being set up in Jerusalem; the true N. Kingdom had been scattered out of that area. Note that Samaria was repopulated by Babylonians plus others.]

In 409 BC, a rival temple was erected on Mount Gerizim, and a rival priesthood and ritual organized, and henceforth the breach, for some periods at least, became apparently irreparable – ‘the Jews had no dealings with the Samaritans,’ and vice versa. [Just like the geographical Israel today, just because there were people there, doesn’t mean they were of the House of Jacob.] At other periods, however, a more friendly intercourse seems to have taken place between them. The rabbinical laws respecting the ‘Kushites’ (Cuthim), as they were called by the later Jews, are therefore strangely contradictory, and their discrepancies can only be explained partly by the ever-shifting phases of their mutual relations, and partly by the modifications brought about in the Samaritan creed itself. The later history of the city of S. is somewhat checkered. It was captured by Alexander the Great, when the ‘Samaritan’ inhabitants were driven out, and their place supplied by Syro-Macedonians. It was again taken (109 BC), by John Hyrcanus [Edomite Pharisee], who completely destroyed it. Soon rebuilt, it remained for the next 50 years in possession of the Jews; [Note: Not the Israelites that had mostly been removed in 721 BC along with half of the Judeans.] but Pompey, in his victorious march, restored it to the descendants of the expelled Samaritans, who had settled in the neighborhood, and it was refortified by Gabinius. Herod the Great [also Edomite] rebuilt it with considerable splendor, and called it Sebaste, in honor of the Emperor Augustus, from whom he had received it as a present. In the 3d c., it became a Roman colony and an Episcopal see. Its prosperity perished with the Mohammedan conquest of Palestine; and at present, it is only a small village called Sebestieh, an Arab corruption of Sebaste, but contains a few relics of its former greatness. ‘Samaritans,’ as a religious sect, still exist at Nablus (anc. Shechem), as they have existed in the district uninterruptedly through all the vicissitudes of war and conquest from the time of Christ. Their present creed and form of worship agree in many particulars with that of the so-called ‘rabbinical’ Jews, although the Samaritans pretend utterly to reject the ‘Traditions.’ They alone, however, have retained the paschal sacrifice of a lamb.

The language of the ancient Samaritans is a Gebraeo-Aramic dialect, but contains a number of non-Semitic (Cuthaeen) words. It only survives in a few fragments of ancient literature, a translation of the Pentateuch, and some liturgical pieces. The present inhabitants speak Arabic.

EGYPT: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 270-277

The name is derived from the Greek *Aigyptos*, probably from *Hakaptah*, ‘the city of Phtah,’ i.e., Memphis (according to Maspero). In Hieroglyphs and Coptic, it was called *Kemi* (Black Land), from the color of the soil. Most notable of Egyptian quadrupeds is the **hippopotamus**, which formerly reached the Delta... of reptiles; the most famous is the **crocodile** of the Nile. [See chapter Sculptured Stones; Crocodile.]

The celebrated hieratic papyrus at Turin, of the age of the 19th dynasty, which contained a system of chronology arranged on a principle of **cyclic and regnal years**, has unfortunately suffered so much mutilation that it is impossible to reconstruct it satisfactorily. [Sine wave?] Mythically, Egypt was said to have been first governed by a dynasty of gods... These gods reigned 13,900 years, and were succeeded by the Manes and demigods, whose reign occupied 4000 more years.

CARTHAGE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 288

Called *Carthago* by Romans, *Carchedon* by the Greeks, both of which are but forms of the native name *Karthhadtha*, i.e., 'New Town' (found on ancient coins), was the greatest city of antiquity on the north coast of Africa, and was situated in what now constitutes the state of Tunis, on a peninsula extending into a small bay of the Mediterranean Sea... The number of the inhabitants before its destruction amounted to about 700,000. The population was partly of Phoenician; partly of Libyan descent... The maritime power of the Carthagians enabled them also to extend their settlements and conquests to the other coasts of the Mediterranean. In the 6th c. BC, they were masters of Sardinia, and had begun to contend for the possession of Sicily.

We have not very satisfactory accounts of the constitution of the Carthaginian state. It is certain that it was oligarchical, and that the chief power was in the hands of the great families (gentes), from whose members the senate, amounting to 300, was chosen. This senate appointed, as it were, a more select council of 30, and sometimes a still smaller one of only 10...

The religion of the Carthaginians appears to have been substantially the same as that of the Phoenicians – a worship of the stars and of fire. Moloch [Remphan, the 6 pointed star. Check it out on the internet.] was the chief deity, and to him children and captives were sacrificed. The highest natural manifestation of this deity was the Sun.

PHONECIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 231-236

The question of the origin of the Phoenicians is one which has hitherto not been solved satisfactorily. Their own account, as preserved by Herodotus, speaks of their having immigrated from the '**Sea called Erythra;**' a report further confirmed by another passage in History, and Justin. Strabo speaks of two islands in the Persian Gulf, called **Tyros** or **Tylos** and **Aradus**, in which temples were found similar to those of the Phoenicians; and the inhabitants of these cities stated that the Phoenicians had left them in order to found new colonies. The Erythrean Sea, in its widest sense, extends from the eastern shores of Egypt to the western shores of India; and since Genesis calls Canaan, the founder of the race, a descendant of Ham, not of Shem, some investigators have come to the conclusion, that the Persian or Arabian Gulf is the original home of the Phoenicians. Against this notion, however, weighty arguments have been brought forward, both from the genuine traditions of the people itself, as preserved, not in a corrupted Greek shape, but in their myths, in the biblical accounts, in their language, which even in its very oldest remnants (Canaan = Lowland; Sidon = Fishing-place; Giblites = Mountain-people) is purely **Semitic**. It would be vague to speculate on the time at which the first Phoenician settlers entered the country: as vague as to conjecture – the **Erythrean Sea** being put out of the question – whence they came. So much seems certain, that they did not enter it from one region, but from several sides. And at various periods; and that only very gradually, in the course of long pre-historic centuries, they grew into one nationality, embracing the tribes that inhabited the sea-coast, or Phoenicia Proper, from Sidon to Gaza, and the cities north of Sidonia. The latter term includes the many separate states originally formed by the various *gentes*, [original gentiles; ethne] who again, originally, had their own political existence, laws, and even worship.

...Most important of these special tribes or states were the inhabitants of **Sidonia** – a term, however, expressive both of the inhabitants of the city and of the whole country – the **Tyrians**, whose settlement, according to their own traditions, was prior to any other Phoenician settlement (about 2750 BC); and **Adradus**, founded, according to the native traditions, by Arvadi, 'the brother of Sidon.' From these three tribes – of the Sidonians collectively – are to be distinguished the Giblites with their two sovereignties of Byblus and Berytus, who differed in many respects from the former, and who it may be presumed, formed at first the ruling state of P., until they were brought under Sidonian dependency. Several smaller tribes or states are mentioned in Scripture – Arke, Sin, Hamath, &c. – but little is known about them.

Of the government and internal constitution of these states or cities, we know next to nothing. There were hereditary monarchs ruling over **Sidon, Tyrus, Byblus, Berytus, and Aradus**, for whose confirmation, however, the assent of the people was necessary in all cases. By the side of the king stood a powerful assembly, composed of representatives of the old aristocratic families of the land, whose numbers differed at various periods. When **Tripolis** was founded by Tyrus, Sidon, and Aradus, as a place of joint meeting for their hegemony, every one of these cities sent 100 senators to watch her special interests at the common meeting; and the senate of Sidon seems, in the 4th c. BC, at least, to have consisted of 500-600 elders, some of whom were probably selected more for their wealth than for their noble lineage. The king sometimes combined in his person the office of high-priest.

The sources for the early Phoenician history are of the scantiest description. Of the annals and state documents which filled the archives of every large city, nothing has survived except a very doubtful record, which Sanchuniatho is said to have compiled, about 1250 BC, in Phoenician from official documents, and which was translated into Greek by Philo of Byblus, and a fragment of which is preserved by Eusebius. The Bible, principally Ezekiel, Meanander of Ephesus, and Dius, a Phoenician, who wrote the history of **Tyre** from **Tyrian** annals, fragments of which are extant in Josephus and Syncellus, Herodotus, Diodorus, Justinus, and others, together with a very few notes scattered throughout the Church Fathers, contain the sum of all our information. [Unless one could search the books hidden in the basement of the Vatican, since the library at Alexandria was burnt.]

Four great periods, however, are clearly distinguishable in the history of ancient Phoenicia. The first would comprise the earliest beginnings and the gradual development of the single states and tribes, from their immigration to the historical time when Sidon began to take the lead, or about 1500 BC. The second period dates from the conquest of Palestine by the Hebrews. Sidon had then become already the ‘first-born of Kanaan,’ as Genesis has it, or Sidon Rabbah, ‘the Great Sidon’. The flourishing state of its commerce and manufactures appears likewise from several passages in Homer. The silver vase proposed by Achillees as a prize in the funeral games in honor of Patroclus, was a work of the ‘skilful Sidonians;’ the garment Hecuba offers as a propitiatory gift to Minerva was the work of Sidonian women. The gold-edged silver bowl given to Telemachus by Menelaos, Hephaistos had received from the king of the Sidonians. Ulysses is left on the **island of Thaca** by the Phoenicians, who sail away to ‘well-peopled Sidonia.’ The gradual ascendancy of the rival city of **Tyre** marks the beginning of the third period, in which P. reaches the height of its power, in which her ships covered all the seas, her commerce embraced the whole earth, and her innumerable colonies flourished far and near. The first historically-recorded item of Tyre’s activity is her foundation of Gades, a few years before that of **Utica**, in 1100 BC. The reason of the sudden greatness of Tyre is to be found in the defeat of the Sidonians by the king of ‘Askalon’ – a term probably meant to represent the whole pentapolis of Philistia – about the year 1209; in consequence of which, the principal families of Sidon ‘emigrated in their ships to Tyre, which they founded.’ In the 11th c. BC, in the time of Samuel, ‘the princes of the **Tyrians**’ are already spoken of instead of the Sidonians, as the representatives of Phoenicia. During the reigns of David and Solomon – under Hiram (980-917 BC) – the friendliest relations existed between the two nations: both in the full bloom of their power. Each country needed what the other could supply. Hence their close alliance, which led even to common commercial enterprises in ships built by Solomon, the supercargoes of which belonged to him, while the mariners and pilots were Hiram’s.

Between 1300 – 1000 BC, the P. had covered all the islands and coasts of the Mediterranean with their forts, factories, and cities. They colonized Cyprus, mastered the islands of the **Aegean Sea, Sicily, Sardinia**, parts of the African coast, through the Strait of Gibraltar to Tarshish or Spain, founded Cadiz, colonized the whole of the Spanish coast, then went northward to the tin islands (Scilly Isles), and to Britain herself.

Nothing can be more striking than the circumstance of nearly all the Greek names for the principal objects of oriental commerce being Phoenician, or rather Semitic - identical almost with the terms found in the Old Testament... The wealth of silver, iron, tin, and lead was chiefly got from **Tartessus**...thus, the Phoenicians are supposed to have made even their anchors of silver...not knowing how to stow away all the silver in their vessel.

Their mining operations...dug for copper...overturned a whole mountain in searching for gold...in Iberia where at first silver was so abundant, that hardly any labor was required to obtain it – were stupendous... The art of founding brass must, indeed, have reached a high perfection to enable Hiram Abif to execute such works for Solomon's Temple as they are described in the Bible... and the artists sent by Hiram to Solomon were skilful workers in gold and silver, in brass, in iron, in purple and in blue, in stone and in timber, in fine linen, and the engraving of precious stones...

The golden age of P., during which her colonies, her manufactures, and her commerce were in this most brilliant phase, seems to have waned simultaneously almost with that of Judaea. As Solomon in the latter, so does Hiram in the former, mark the end of that peace and happiness which had made their countries rich and glorious, as no other country of their day... Hiram was followed by his son Baleastartus, who died after a short reign of seven years, in 940 BC, and a long series of political calamities and civil wars ensued.

The last of Hiram's sons, Pheletus, fell, in 898 BC, by the hands of Ithobaal, the priest of Astarte, into whose family now passed the kingdom of Tyre. He is the Ethbaal mentioned in Scripture as the father of Jezebel, and father-in-law of Ahab; and a peculiar coincidence is the simultaneous mention of the three years' drought in Judaea (to which an end was put by Elijah's prayer) and in P., where relief was obtained by Ithobaal, who seems to have stood in the odor of sanctity. It was during this unhappy period that the celebrated Elissa, better known as Queen Dido, fled, together with some of the most aristocratic families of Sidon, to Libya, where they founded a new city (Carthage), near the spot of an ancient Sidonian settlement, about 813 BC. The fourth and last period of Phoenician history may be dated from the middle of the 8th c. BC, when Shalmaneser, the king of Assyria, invaded P., and besieged Tyre for five years, but without result... But soon afterwards, P. was drawn into the struggle for the supremacy then raging between Chaldaea and Egypt, and was conquered by the former power. In 65 BC it became, under Roman dominion, part of Syria, and has since shared her fate for good or evil...

With the exception of Greek and Latin, no language was so widely known and spoken throughout antiquity as the Phoenician...

TYRE, Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 771

(Phoen. *Sur* or *Sor*, rock), a city of ancient Phoenicia... which probably derived its name from the double rock on which it was first founded... History begins to dawn upon us with Abibal, the predecessor of the biblical Hiram, under whose rule (980-947 BC) T. attained to its full glory and renown. An alliance with Solomon was also entered into; trading expeditions were undertaken jointly by the Israelites and the Phoenicians, and Solomon is supposed even to have married Hiram's daughter. During Hiram's reign, T. was much enlarged and embellished; and its two roadsteads and harbors, the wonders of the ancient world, probably date from the same period. He was followed, according to ancient writers, by Balaeastartus; after him reigned for brief periods, his four sons, by the murder of the last of whom the throne became hereditary in the House of Ithobaal, the Ethbaal of Scripture, whose daughter was married to Ahab. T. then appears to have gained the supremacy over Sidon, and also spread her colonies far and wide.

Shortly after the death of this king, Carthage was refounded by Elissa (Dido), about 813 BC, in consequence of a popular demonstration, which deprived her of the throne in favor of Pygmalion. This 'new city' gradually diminished the importance of the old one; at least T. seems to have been weakened to such an extent by the emigration of its best elements, that it disappears from history until

the three great powers Chaldaea, Assyria, and Egypt, by turns endeavored to make themselves masters of the Tyro-Phoenician coast, with its eastern and western trade. Shalmaneser, king of Assyria, reduced T., after a long siege; and the whole of Phoenicia, the most important places of which had already thrown off their allegiance to T., was rendered tributary to Assyria. During the Chaldaeo-Egyptian struggle, T., again at the head of the country, sided with Egypt, and was conquered by the Chaldaeans. Once more the Phoenicians attempted to throw off the foreign yoke, and **Nebuchadnezzar** marched against them at the head of his armies. Having taken Jerusalem (**587 BC**), he reduced the whole sea-coast, except T., which stood a thirteen years' siege by water and by land, ending, not in subjection, but only in a kind of apparent submission, leaving the native sovereigns on their thrones, and their wealth and power untouched. In 538 BC, Cyrus became master of Phoenicia, which at that time again stood under Babylonian supremacy, and the hegemony was bestowed upon Sidon. For a long time Phoenicia prospered under wise Persian rulers; but when Xerxes, in his Greek wars, had completely destroyed the Phoenician fleet, and exhausted nearly all her resources, the exasperated inhabitants rose once more, but only to be utterly crushed. Sidon, at the head of the revolution, was fired by its own inhabitants, and once more T. resumed the lead (350 BC). Having refused to pay allegiance to **Alexander the Great** (after the battle at Issus), it was besieged by him in 332 BC, and fell after a seven months' hard resistance.

Alexander replaced the old inhabitants by new colonists, chiefly Carians, and though the city had sustained all but complete destruction, it yet rose again after a very brief period to wealth and power, and already in 315 BC, was able to hold out for 18 months against Antigonos. Under the Romans, Cleopatra received T. as a present from Antony; but the last trace of its independent existence was taken from it by Augustus. A Christian community was founded there at an earlier period. The trade and manufacture of T., aided by her exceptionally favorable naval position, insured for it, even under Roman dominion, a high place among its sister cities; and once more, in 193 AD, it even took an active part in the contest between Septimius Severus and Pescennius Niger, which, resulting in the success of the former, brought back to it some of its ancient distinction. In St. Jerome's time, it was again the noblest and most beautiful city of Phoenicia, nay, one of the most prosperous and noble cities of the whole East. In the 7th c. AD, it came under the dominion of the Saracens, and so remained until taken by the Crusaders; and in 1192 AD, became the northern boundary of Christian territory in Palestine.

SIDON, Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 241

Ancientry, a city of Phoenicia, situated on the east coast of the Mediterranean... A double harbor gave shelter to its ships both in summer and winter. Although one of the cities assigned to the Israelites by Joshua, it never in reality belonged to them, but, on the contrary, was every now and then in arms against them, either singly, or in league with some of their deadliest enemies, and even subjugated them for a time. After being conquered itself by Tyre, the daughter-city, it attempted to throw off the yoke at the invasion of Phoenicia by Shalmaneser, to which king it surrendered. Under Assyrian, Chaldean, and Persian domination, it retained a kind of independence for its internal affairs, and under the Persians, actually reached its highest prosperity. But an unsuccessful revolt against that power, under Ochus, ended in its temporary ruin (351 BC). Speedily rebuilt and repopled, it opened its gates to Alexander the Great (333BC), and from that time forth it fell successively into the hands of Syrian, Greek, and Roman rulers.

JORDAN: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 719

Is only listed as the principal river of Palestine at this period of time.

EDOM: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 260

(New Testament, Idumea), a word signifying 'red.' It was, according to Gen. xxv. 29-34, the name given to Esau on account of the red pottage supplied to him by his brother Jacob. Hence, the

country which Esau afterwards obtained was called the land of Edom, but previously Mount Seir... During the reigns of David and Solomon, E. appears to have been under subjection to the Israelites; but when the kingdom of Israel began to decline, the **Edomites** repeatedly ravaged the southern borders of Palestine, which circumstance is perhaps the reason why they are so terribly denounced by some of the prophets. At a later period the term Edom (now giving way to the Greek form Idumea) designated the region between the Gulf of Akabah and the Mediterranean, including a part of the south of Palestine.

The revival of Jewish power under the Maccabean princes once more brought Idumea under Jewish sway. The people were compelled to conform to the laws and customs of their conquerors, and the country was for the future ruled by Jewish prefects, one of whom, called **Antipater**, who was born in the country, acquired the friendship of the Roman emperor, and was appointed procurator of all Judaea. His son was the famous **Herod the Great**, 'king of the Jews.'

[In 132 BC, John Hyrcanus ordered these Edomites to become circumcised and join the Temple religion in Jerusalem. These were NEVER Israelites or seed of the House of Jacob, as they were not born of Israelite seed or Israelite mothers. Truly, Herod was the 'king of the Jews,' but he was NEVER king of the Israelites or king over anyone of the seed of the House of Jacob. Jesus was of the seed of the House of Jacob and was the 'king of the Israelites.' It was these Edomites that had Jesus killed, not Israelites, nor Judeans from the tribes of Juda or Benjamin or Levi; but Edomites. It is ONLY when we FALSLY believe that we are Edomites, that we can say that WE killed Jesus, our Head. But we are wrong to believe that we are Edomites.]

MOAB: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 396

A pastoral people, who inhabited the mountainous country east of the lower part of the Jordan and of the Dead Sea. Their cultus was characterized by many very odious rites, among which was human sacrifice. In the time of the Judges, the Jews were for eighteen years under the yoke of the M., who were afterwards made tributary by David, but, about 900 BC, shook off their allegiance to the Jewish kings, and afterwards took part with the Chaldeans against the Jews. Their name no longer exists, and the remnants of the people have long been included among the Arabs. [Ge 19:30-38 Lot's two daughters conceived by their father; the elder daughter bore a son Moab; meaning 'he is of my father,' the younger bore a son Ammon.]

AMMONITES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 160

A **Semitic race** of people, living on the edge of the Syrian Desert; the descendants of Ben-ammi, the son of Lot (Ge xix 38). They inhabited the country lying to the north of Moab, between the rivers of Arnon and Jabbok, i.e. the desert country east of Gad. Their chief city was Rabbath-Ammon, to which the Greeks afterwards gave the name of **Philadelphia**. The Israelites were often at war with them and their other Bedouin confederates. Jephthah defeated them with great slaughter. They were also overcome by Saul, David, Uzziah, and Jotham; but after the fall of the kingdom of Israel (720 BC); spread themselves in the districts of Judaea on the east of the Jordan. In 582 BC they were subdued by the Babylonians. After the captivity, they recommenced their feuds with the Jews, but were conquered by Judas Maccabaeus. The intermarriages of Jews with the A., which had been frequent, were prohibited by Nehemiah. The chief deity worshiped by the A. was named Milcom, who in his character seems to have resembled Moloch [Six pointed star – see internet]. Justin Martyr affirms that in his time the A. were still numerous.

SYRIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 516

(Arab. *E'sham*, Turk. *Soristan*), a division of Asiatic Turkey... Most of the people are Mohammedans... The inhabitants are in some sense a mixed people, for the country has experienced many political vicissitudes...either Phoenician, Aramaean, or Arabic. Their Turkish rulers, however, and such Turkomans and Kurds as we find settled in the north of S., belong to the **Turanian race** [as opposed to Teutonic]. **Arabic** is everywhere spoken, and may be considered the national language,

since the old Syriac or Aramaic tongue is wholly dead, except among the Nestorians of Kurdistan. The history of S. stretches far back into remote antiquity. In the time of Abraham (2000 BC), Damascus was a city; in the oldest literature of Greece, Sidon figures as the capital of a rich, populous, and civilized state; and in the Hebrew Scriptures, Canaan or Palestine is crowded with towns at the period of its conquest by Joshua; but, like most other so-called nations in early times, S. did not form a single state; it was rather a congeries of independent states whose **inhabitants belonged to the same race**. Every important city had its king, whose normal occupation was fighting with his neighbors.

Under David and Solomon, something like political unity was achieved; yet it does not appear that these great rulers dispossessed of their territories the princes whom they subdued, but only made them tributary, and after their death things reverted to their previous condition. Rezin, a slave, then made himself master of Damascus, and extended the Damascene monarchy over all Northern and Central S.; but the conquests of Tiglath-Pileser resulted in its becoming a province of the Assyrian Empire. Subsequently, the whole land, including Palestine, became part of the successive empires of Babylonia, Media, Persia, and Macedonia. Then followed the dynasty of the Seleucidae. After their fall, S. passed into the hands of the Romans, who retained it, though not continuously for on several occasions the Persian Sassanidae managed to wrest it from them – until the Arab conquest (7 c. AD).

MESOPOTAMIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 335

(Gr. *mesos*, middle, and *potamos*, a river), the region between the Euphrates and the Tigris; but the name is generally applied to the northern part of this region, which is called by the Arabs Al-Jesira (the Island)... The inhabitants consist chiefly of Turks, Kurds, Turcomans, and Yesids, with Armenians in the north, and Syrians and Arabs in the plains... M. forms a part of the Turkish Empire.

ASSYRIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 365-368

(Called Athura on Persian cuneiform inscriptions, and Assura on the Median) was the northernmost of the three great countries that occupied the Mesopotamian plain. Bounded on the N, by the Niphates Mountains of Armenia; S. by Susiana and Babylonia; E. by Media; and W., according to some, by the Tigris, but more correctly by the water-shed of the Euphrates, for many Assyrian ruins are found to the west of the Tigris... It was the boundary-land between the Semitic people and Iran, it became the scene of important political events. Its extraordinary fertility enabled it to support a large population... The ruins of many cities are grouped around Nineveh; while lower down, the Tigris exhibits an almost unbroken line of ruins from Tekrit to Bagdad. **Under the Mohammedans, this fine country is now almost a desert.**

In the Bible narrative, we are told that Nineveh was founded by Asshur from Babylon (Gen x. 11). The latter city, therefore, must have been the capital of a more ancient empire, as Berosus asserts, and recent discoveries go far to prove, though Greek writers maintain the reverse. The next notice we have of A. does not occur till 770 BC, when Pul, king of A., invaded Palestine, but was bought off by Menahem, king of Israel. Tiglath-pileser, who succeeded Pul (738 BC), conquered Syria, and carried off many of the Jews into captivity. Next, Salmanezer (730 BC) subdued Israel, which, at the instigation of the Egyptians, had refused to pay tribute. The next is Sennacherib (713 BC), who attacked Egypt, and threatened Judah under Hezekiah. He was slain by his two sons, and succeeded by his son Esarhaddon, who was also master of Babylon (2Chr33:11), which under Nabonassar, had been independent of Nineveh since 747 BC.

Religion. - The religion of the Assyrians was nearly identical with that of the Babylonians. It was a gross polytheism, their gods being thousands in number, and each village having its own particular deity. From thousands of theological tablets now in the British Museum, it is known that each divinity had many names, and some of them as many as fifty titles besides.

Ethnology. – The Assyrians have been assigned by some ethnologists to the Aryan race, but it is now generally acknowledged that they were a branch of the Semitic family of nations, and therefore

were members of the same grand division of the human race as the **Syrians**, the **Phoenicians** with their colonies, the **Jews**, and the modern **Arabians**. In the 20th c. BC, Semitism, as a distinct ethnic element, appears to have first developed itself. The original races, variously called **Scythic**, **Turanian**, or **Tatar**, appear to have once been spread over the whole space from the Caucasus to the Indian Ocean, and from the Mediterranean to the mouths of the Ganges. Their type of language has continued to our time to exist in four-fifths of Asia, and in some of the remoter corners of Europe, as among the **Finns**, **Lapps**, **Turks**, and **Hungarians**. In Mesopotamia, and in the valley of the Nile, where natural advantages induced men early to form settled communities, the rude and inartificial type of language was developed into **Hamitism**, and afterwards still further improved into **Semitism**. Then seems to have commenced a series of migrations. Asshur went forth probably at this time from Babylon to A., **Abraham** and his followers to Palestine, the **Joktanian** Arabs to Arabia. From these seats, **Semitism** was afterwards carried to Cyprus, to the southern seaboard countries of Asia Minor, to Carthage, Sicily, Spain, and Western Africa.

PERSIAN EMPIRE; or ASIA MINOR; or

ANATOLIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 352

The ancient name of what is now called Anatolia. Here, in **Ionia**, was the early seat of **Grecian civilization**, and here were the countries of Phrygia, Lycia, Caria, Paphlagonia, Bithynia, Lydia, Pamphylia, Isauria, Cilicia, Galatia, Cappadocia, &c., with Troy, Ephesus, Smyrna, and many other great and famous cities. Here, from the obscure era of Semiramis (about 2,000 years BC), to the time of Osman (about 1300 AD), the greatest conquerors of the world contended for supremacy; and here took place the wars of the Medes and Persians with the Scythians; of the Greeks with the Persians; of the Romans with Mithridates and the Parthians; of the Arabs, Seljuks, Mongols, and Osmons with the weak Byzantine empire. It was here that Alexander the Great and the Romans successively contended for the mastery of the civilized world. But notwithstanding all these wars, the country still continued to enjoy some measure of prosperity till it fell into the hands of the Turks, under whose military despotism its ancient civilization has been sadly brought to ruin.

TURKEY: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 748-750

The established religion is Mohammedanism, but all other creeds are recognized and tolerated...

IONIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 632

The ancient name of the most flourishing country of **Asia Minor**. It received its name from the Ionians (one of the four most ancient tribes in Greece), who, again, according to the mythological account, derived theirs from Ion, the son of Apollo by Creusa, a daughter of a king of Athens. According to the usually received tradition, they were driven out of the **Peloponnesus** by Achaians, and removed to **Attica**, whence, about 1050 B.C., bands of them went forth to settle on the coast of **Asia** [perhaps Turkey]... It soon reached a high point of prosperity; agriculture and commerce flourished, and great cities arose, of which **Ephesus**, **Smyrna**, **Clazomenae**, **Erythrae**, **Colophon**, and **Miletus** were the most celebrated. These free cities, which formed the nucleus of the Ionian League, were, however, gradually subdued by the kings of Lydia, and passed (557 B.C.) under the sway of the Persians, but were allowed a considerable measure of internal liberty... In later times it was so ravaged by the Turks that few traces of its former greatness are now left. The *Ionians* were regarded as somewhat effeminate. They were wealthy and luxurious, and the fine arts were cultivated amongst them at a much earlier date than amongst their kinsmen in the mother country. The *Ionic Dialect* excels the other Greek dialects in softness and smoothness, chiefly from the greater number of vowels introduced.

IONIC ARCHITECTURE, a style of Greek architecture which took its origin in Ionia, and seems to have derived many of its characteristic features from Assyria... Many large temples were

erected in this style in **Asia Minor** and **Greece**. Among the finest examples now existing are the temples of **Erechtheus** and **Minerva Polais** on the Acropolis at Athens, **Apollo Didymaeus** at Miletus, **Minerva Polias** at Priene, and **Bacchus** at Teos; and the temple of **Fortune** at Rome.

MILETUS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 363

Anciently, the greatest and most flourishing city of **Ionia**, in **Asia Minor**. It was situated at the mouth of the Maeander, and was famous for its woolen manufactures, and for its extensive trade with the north. Before being forcibly colonized by the Ionians, it appears to have been inhabited by **Carians**. M. early founded a number of colonies on the Black Sea and in the Crimea, possessed a fleet, which sailed to every part of the Mediterranean, and even ventured into the Atlantic, and maintained long and expensive wars with the Lydian kings. The 'Milesians' were believed to be the purest representatives of the Ionians in Asia. After the conquest of Lydia by the elder Cyrus, it was subdued with the whole of Ionia. It continued, however, to flourish till it was excited to rebellion against the Persians in the Ionian war, and was destroyed 494 BC. It was rebuilt, but never reacquired its former importance.

CAPPADOCIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 254

Anciently, a province, and subsequently a kingdom in the west of Asia (in part the present Caramania). It was bounded by Lycaonia on the W, by Cilicia and Syria on the S, by Armenia on the E, and by Pontus on the N. During the time that it belonged to the Persian Empire, however, it included Pontus, which was called Lesser Cappadocia. In 17 AD, C. was erected into a separate province of the Roman Empire, by Tiberius.

LYDIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 196

Anciently, a country of **Asia Minor**, bounded on the W. by Ionia, on the S. by Caria, on the E. by Phrygia, and on the N. by Mysia. It is said to have been originally inhabited by a people called Maeonians (whether of **Semitic** or **Indo-Pelagic** origin is much disputed by modern ethnographers), who were subdued or expelled by the Lydians (about 720 BC), a **Carian** race. The country was mountainous in the south and west – the principal range being that of Tmolus. It was celebrated for its fruitful soil, and for its mineral wealth, particularly for the gold of the river Pactolus and of the neighboring mines, but was infamous for the corruption of morals which prevailed amongst its inhabitants, and especially in Sardis, its capital...

TROY: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 732

The earliest traditions of the **Greek** people, as contained in their oldest poetry and history, represent the country on both sides of the Aegean as peopled by various races, either of genuine **Hellenic**, or of **closely affiliated tribes**. Among those who peopled the eastern or Asiatic coast are specially named the Pelagii, the Leleges, the Caucones, the Carians, the Lycians, and the Trojans. These last, to whom Homer's poem has given a celebrity that throws all the rest into the shade, occupied the small country in the northwest corner of **Asia Minor**, best defined, perhaps, as the region of Mount Ida, with its topographical dependencies. That the Trojans were either a Greek race, or some non-Hellenic people under a Greek dynasty, seems probable, from the absence in Homer of any such decided national contrast between Greeks and Trojans, as we find in medieval poetry between Christians and Saracens. Local legends represented them as closely connected with Crete...

The story of the Trojan War, forms the subject of Homer's great poem the Iliad. There are good reasons for believing that the generally received date of 1184 BC is not far wide of the mark... That there is in the general case an under stratum of historical reality, out of which the earliest popular poetry grows, may be assumed as certain.

SMYRNA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 295

One of the most ancient and important cities of Asia Minor, and the only one of the Greek cities on the western coast which has retained its name and importance to the present day. The early history of S. is very obscure: varying accounts represent it either as originally an **Ionian** colony, or as

having been at first an Aeolian city, which, by an act of treachery, fell into the hands of Colophonian (Ionian) exiles, and subsequently, about 700 BC, formed part of the great Ionian League... This old city of S. was destroyed, we are told, by the Lydian king Ulyattes, and the place remained deserted and in ruins till after the Macedonian conquest... In the early history of Christianity, S. holds a distinguished place as one of the Seven Churches addressed in the Apocalypse, and as the scene of the labors and martyrdom of its first bishop, **Polycarp**. After various vicissitudes during the middle ages, it fell finally into the hands of the Turks, in whose possession it has since remained... Of the ancient cities, not much remains. Some slight ruins mark the site of Old Smyrna.

PERGAMUS, or PERGAMUM: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 166

Anciently a city of Mysia in Asia Minor... According to tradition, the place was of Greek origin... It was the focus of all the great military and commercial routes of Asia Minor... The Attali collected in P. a library only inferior to that of Alexandria... P. sank under the Byzantine emperors, but the place still exists under the name Bergamah, and is noted for the splendor and magnificence of its ruins, which embrace temples, palaces, aqueducts, gymnasia, amphitheaters, and city walls.

SARDIS or SARDES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 82

Anciently a city of Asia Minor, the capital of Lydia, was situated in a fertile plain, between the northern base of Mount Tmolus and the river Hermus, about 60 miles east-north-east of Smyrna. Through its *agora*, or marketplace, flowed the Pactolus, a tributary of the Hermus. The city is first mentioned by Aeschylus. It was taken by the Cimmerians in the reign of King Ardys (680-631 BC). In the reign of Croesus, the last Lydian king, S. attained its highest prosperity. It became the residence of the Persian satraps after the overthrow of the Lydian monarchy. The Athenians burned it 503 BC, and it afterwards passed under the Romans, and was the seat of a separate provincial government. It is one of the Seven Churches mentioned in the Book of Revelation. – *Sart*, the modern Sardis, is a poor village, worthy of mention only for the ruins of the ancient city to be seen in the vicinity. Of these, the chief are those of a stadium, of a theater, and of the Acropolis. [Ham's grandson, Canaan's son, Sardona]

LAODICEA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 54

A city of ancient Phrygia, near the river Lycos, so called after Laodice, queen of Antiochus Theos, its founder, was built on the site of an older town named Diospolis. It was destroyed by an earthquake during the reign of Tiberius, but rebuilt by the inhabitants, who were very wealthy, fell into the hands of the Turks in 1255 AD, was again destroyed in 1402 AD, and is now a heap of uninteresting ruins, known by the name of Eski-Hissar... The number of Jews who were settled here at the rise of Christianity will account for its importance in the primitive history of the church. An important ecclesiastical council, the First Council of Laodicea, was held here in 363 AD, which adopted resolutions concerning the canon of the Old and New Testaments, and concerning ecclesiastical discipline. A second council was held here in 476 AD, which condemned the Eutychians.

IRAN: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 634

The modern native name of Persia.

LYCIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 196

A country on the south coast of Asia Minor... The most ancient inhabitants are said to have been two **Semitic** races called the *Solyimi* and *Termilae*... Many monuments and ruined buildings (temples, tombs, theaters, &c.), exquisite sculptures, coins, and other antiquities, testify to the attainments of the Lycians in civilization and the arts, in which they rival the Greeks themselves... The most interesting of all the antiquities of L. are, however, the inscriptions in which a peculiar alphabet is used, nearly allied to the **Phrygian**, and the language of which appears to be **Indo – Germanic** language mingled with **Semitic** words.

MIGRATION VIA LAND

ALBANIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 80

Upper or Northern Albania corresponds to the Illyria of the Romans, and Lower or Southern Albania corresponds to the ancient Epirus. They are descendants of the ancient Illyrians, mixed with Greeks and Slaves... Many of them serve as mercenaries in other countries, and they form the best soldiers of the Turkish army. At one time, the Albanians were all Christians; after the death of their last chief, the hero Scanderbeg, and their subjugation by the Turks, a large part became Mohammedans, who distinguished themselves by cruelty and treachery towards the tribes that remained true to their old faith.

BULGARIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 130

Their faith is that of the Greek Church... The government is Christian, and there is a national militia... The earliest known inhabitants of Bulgaria were the Moesians, who contended long against the Romans, and allied themselves with **Gothic** and **Slavonic** tribes against the Greek empire... they soon lost their own language and customs, and became assimilated to the other **Slavonic** inhabitants... Language: is divided into two dialects – Old Bulgarian and New Bulgarian; the former, the richest of the **Slavonic** dialects; the latter remarkable for its store of popular songs.

BYZANTINE EMPIRE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 167-169

Also styled the East Roman, Eastern, or Greek Empire was founded in 395 A.D... the eastern division, formerly included under the prefectures of the East and of Illyricum – namely, Syria, Asia Minor, and Pontus, stretching along the shores of the Black Sea in Asia; Egypt in Africa; and Thrace, Moesia (now Bulgaria), Macedonia, Greece, and Crete in Europe... Marcianus was followed by Leo I., surnamed Macella (the Butcher), a Thracian of low birth, but elevated to the throne by the commander-in-chief, Aspar, who, being himself an Arian, would not venture to encounter the perils that sovereignty might have entailed on one of his religious views... Heraclius, lived, however, to see more formidable foes in the Arabs, who, inspired by fanatic zeal, and led by the Calif Omar, captured, during 635-641 AD, the countries on the Euphrates, with Syria, Judaea, and Egypt... The inroads of the Bulgarians and of the Arabs, who, in 904 AD, plundered Thessalonica, continued to increase during the government of his son, Constantine VII.

GREECE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 254-256

Two peculiar branches of the Greek race are the Mainotes (from a district called Maina) of the Peloponnesus, and the Palikars of the north highlands. The former, who boast to be the descendants of the ancient Spartans, inhabit principally the mountain fastnesses of Taygetus, where for centuries they defied the power of the Turks. They resemble in their sturdy independence, feudal relations, robbing propensities, and other characteristics, the Highlanders of Scotland 150 years ago (1737 AD); but in recent times, education, intermixture with other races, and commerce, have to a great extent removed their distinctive peculiarities.

Literature (Ancient). - ...The greatest poem of ancient times which has come down to us is the Iliad of Homer, detailing the events connected with the siege of Troy, and the warriors who took part in that famous expedition...Homer is supposed to have flourished about 900 BC.

History (Ancient). – The early history of Greece is lost in the midst of ages. The legends of gods and heroes, which constitute her only approach to history, are of that marvelous kind in which a superstitious and ignorant age delights. [Again; are we discounting History? This is from a period when it was said the sun grows old and dies instead of saying “sunset.” Are all beginning periods superstitious and ignorant ages or perhaps only those dealing with God's children?] But how much

truth may underlie the stories of Cecrops, Cadmus, Danaus, Thesus, Heracles, and many others, it is difficult to say; or to what extent the events of the Argonautic expedition, Trojan war, hunt of the Calydonian boar, and other joint-stock exploits, may be real, historians can never hope to discover. The heroic age is roughly estimated as continuing from 1400 to 1200 BC; but all Greek chronology is mere guess until the first Olympiad, 776 BC.

Greek Church. – Taken in its widest sense, comprehends all those Christians following the Greek or Greco-Slavonic rite, who receive the first seven general councils, but reject the authority of the Roman pontiff, and the later councils of the Western Church. It includes three distinct branches – the church within the Ottoman Empire; the church in the kingdom of Greece; and the Russo-Greek Church... The Greek Church comprised within its ancient limits, anterior to the Mohammedan conquest, Greece properly so called, the **Peloponnesus**, Eastern **Illyricum**, the **Islands**, and **Asia Minor**, as also **Syria** and **Palestine**, **Arabia**, **Egypt**, and parts of **Mesopotamia** and **Persia**.

MACEDONIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 206

Anciently, the name of a country lying north of Thessaly. It was originally of small extent, embracing only the district called Emathia, but gradually extended until, in the time of Philip, father of Alexander, it reached, on the N., the Scardian Mountains, a portion of the Haemus (mod. Balkan) range; on the W., the frontiers of Epirus and Illyria; on the E., the river Nestos (mod. Karasu); and on the S., Thessaly. The country is on the whole mountainous, especially in the south and west, but there are several large plains of great fertility. The principal rivers were called the Strymon, the Axios, and the Haliacmon. M. was famous among the ancients for its gold and silver mines, and its productiveness in oil and wine. It contained a number of flourishing cities, of which the names are well known in ancient history, particularly Pella, the capital, Pydna, Thessalonica, Potidaea, Olynthos, Philippi, and Amphipolis. The Macedonians are believed by some to have been originally an **Illyrian** race, but this is not probable. Their language, though different from, was yet allied to that of Greece. The singular fact, however, that it employed words not used by the Greeks, but preserved in Latin, would lead us to infer that the ethnological connection between Greece Proper and Macedon belonged to an extremely remote period. The Macedonians were certainly not pure **Hellenes**, nor did the ancients so consider them; but we may regard them as ruder members of the Grecian nation, whose early development had been hindered by unknown obstacles. The history of M. is involved in much obscurity till about 490 BC, when the Persians subdued it, so that the Macedonian king, Alexander I. was compelled to take part with Xerxes in his invasion of Greece. On the retreat of the Persians after the battle of Plataea in 479 BC, M. again recovered its independence. Under the wise and vigorous reign of Archelaus, who died 399 BC, it greatly increased in prosperity and power; but after his death, a period of civil wars and contests for the throne ensued, which ended in the accession of Philip II. (359 BC), who not only seated himself firmly on the throne, but knew how to develop the resources of his kingdom, and so to direct the warlike spirit of his subjects as greatly to extend his dominions. His son, Alexander III., surnamed **Alexander the Great**, brought half the then known world under his empire; but after his death, the Macedonian empire was broken up, and at the end of a period of twenty-two years of incessant wars, formed into four principal kingdoms under his greatest generals. [One being Ptolemy, giving us the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC.]

M. itself fell to the lot of Antipater, after whose death ensued another period of civil wars and contests for the throne, of which the Greeks endeavored to take advantage of their ancient independence. But the Athenians having called in the assistance of the Romans against Philip V. of M., by whom their city was besieged, the Macedonians were defeated by the Romans in the great battle of Cynocephlae (197 BC), and both Greece and M. became subject to the Roman power. Perseus, the successor of Philip, was finally defeated at Pydna (168 BC), and adorned the triumph of Aemilius Paulus. An attempt of the Macedonian nobles to shake off the oppressive yoke of the Romans having been also defeated, and the nobles driven into exile, M. became (148 BC) a Roman province, in which

Thessaly and part of Illyria were included. After the time of Constantine, the country was ravaged by **Slavic tribes**; by the 7th c. AD, the old semi-Greek Macedonians were extinct; and in the later ages of the Byzantine Empire, their place was supplied by colonies from Asia, many of them of Turkish descent.

CORINTH - EPHYRE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 602-603

On the Isthmus connecting the northern division of Greece, with the Peloponnesus... probably founded by the **Phoenicians**, who had various settlements on the Grecian coast... According to its legendary history, however, it was founded by Sisyphus, the Aeolian, about 1350 BC. It was then conquered by the Heracleidae, who ruled as an oligarchy for twelve generations, when they were expelled by Cypselus, the father of Periander, with the help of the populace, 657 BC. After a period of 77 years, the **Spartans** – the great enemies of democracy in Greece – established again a sort of aristocratic government, and Corinth now figures in history as the close ally of Sparta... In 46 BC, Julius Caesar rebuilt it, and made it the capital of Achaia; and although it never again attained its former importance, it became both prosperous and powerful. St. Paul planted a Christian church here, to which he also addressed two epistles. [If you wonder where the Northern Kingdom went, just look at where the disciples were sent.]

ACHAIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 22

A small district in the north of the Peloponnesus, was divided into twelve little states... The land, was famed, in ancient times, for fertility in the produce of oil, wine, and fruits. When the Romans divided the whole of Greece into Macedonia and A., the latter included all Greece excepting Thessaly... The ancient Achaeans were, in a great measure, separated from the other people of Greece. Their twelve little towns, of which Aegium was the chief, formed a confederacy, which was dissolved in the Macedonian times; but was renewed in 280 BC, and subsequently extended itself, under the name of the Achaean League, throughout Greece, until 146 BC, when Grecian liberty fell under the power of Rome.

CRETE IS or CANDIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 231

Called in the most ancient times **Idoea**, afterwards Crete... The history of Candia commences with Greek mythology, and historians and poets say that it was governed by its own kings, among whom were Saturn, Jupiter, and Minos, 1300 years before Christ... Candia had once, according to Homer in his Odyssey, 90 cities; there are now only 3 principal towns; with population of 33,000 of which 15,000 are Christians... The population is for the most part of Greek descent.

ITALY: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 657-663

The dominate form of religion of Italy is the Roman Catholic. The Protestants are chiefly in the Waldensian valleys of Piedmont, and number only about 59,000... Freedom of worship used to be denied to native Protestants by all the states except Piedmont; but since the late political changes of Italy, freedom of religious belief is encouraged by the government... The mass of the Italian people are incredibly illiterate; the primary elements of education, reading and writing, are by no means universal even among the better classes.

ETRURIA, ETRUSCANS, TUSCIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 409

Designated, at a period anterior to the foundation of Rome, nearly the whole of Italy... vast expanses of that country, which now are either covered with deep forest, or are shunned on account of the malaria, were in those times fruitful, densely peopled regions. For political, or rather administrative purposes, Etruria Proper was divided into twelve sovereign cities, or rather cantons... To what nation the inhabitants- called Etruscans (Exteri, strangers) or Tuscans in the Roman, Tyrrheni or Tyrseni (Turrenoi, Tursenoi) in the Greek, and Rasena (Tesne Rasne) in their own language - originally belonged, and what country they came from, is a question which was debated many hundred years before Christ, and is not settled yet... As to the innumerable theories and hypotheses that have

been put forward since his day, we will only mention that while Ciampi and Collar hold them to be of **Slavonic** origin, Freret calls them **Celts**; Micali, **Albanese**; Lami, Pfitzmaier, and Stickel, **Semitics**; and others variously make them **Goths, Scandinavians, Basques, Assyrians, Phoenicians, Egyptians, and Armenians**. The most rational and generally accepted opinion is...when they first appear in history a **mixture of an eastern tribe and Pelasgians**...since their immigration, mixed with the **Umbrians**, the oldest historical inhabitants of those parts...

Immense as was their influence on Roman, and in fact, on European civilization, very little is known with respect to their political history. Chiefly cultivating the arts of peace, they still seem, long after their heroic period, to have been powerful enough to scare away any invader, and this probably is the reason why historians have so little to record of them; but their decline may be said to stand in an inverted ratio to the rise of Rome. The 7th and earlier half of the 6th c. BC [about 700 BC – 550 BC] had been the most powerful and flourishing epoch of the Etruscan state in its widest sense – which then probably had been in existence for four or five hundred years. Whether they had put their Tarquiniis as governors over conquered Rome, or whether on the contrary, the reign of this Etruscan family would denote the subjugation of Southern Etruria by Rome herself, is not quite clear; but the expulsion of the last Roman king, Tarquinius (Tarchon), called Superbus, was followed, about 507 BC, by a war between the Etruscans, under Porsena of Clusium, and the Romans, which, although ending in a most ignominious peace, dictated within the walls of Rome, did not bring about the restoration of the Tarquinian dynasty. From the wars between Veii and Rome, which began in 486 BC, and ended – interrupted only by an occasional armistice – 395 BC, with the destruction of Veii, dates the gradual but sure extinction of Etruria as an independent state. The **Gauls** advancing from the north, the Etruscans were forced to conclude a forty years' truce with their adversaries at any price; but these over, and the Romans being engaged with the Samnites, the Etruscans recommenced their hostilities more fiercely than ever.

283 BC... Dolabella had beaten both them and their **Gallic** auxiliaries in a decisive and sanguinary battle at the Vadimonian Lake, Etruria became a Roman province; and about two hundred years later, the Lex Julia conferred upon her inhabitants, as a reward for their fidelity, the right of citizenship. Up to that time, they had succeeded in keeping up their own singularly distinct creed, customs, traditions, language – their nationality, in fact; when Sulla, 82 BC, infuriated by the part they had taken against him, liberally bestowed great portions of their land upon his veterans; and some fifty years later, Octavianus planted his military colonies there. This wrought and completed the transformation of that mysterious conglomeration of heterogeneous races and tribes, hitherto called Etrurians, into Romans. Once more, well-nigh 2000 years after its extinction, the kingdom of Etruria (Hetruria) rose before the eyes of the world. The peace of Luneville re-created it, and conferred it on the hereditary prince, Louis of Parma; after whose death, his widow, the Infanta Louisa of Spain, administered the government for their son, Charles Louis, up to 1807, when it became a French province. From 1809, it again bore the name of the Grand Duchy of Tuscany; and to Tuscany – which in our days forms a province of the Italian kingdom, as it did of yore – and to Italy we refer for its modern history.

We have spoken above of twelve cities as forming the confederacy of Etruria Proper. Similar confederacies of twelve cities were established, independently of each other, in the two other Etrurias. The cities themselves, however, cannot be fixed now in all cases. From the fact of more than twelve autonomous ones being recorded in Etruria Proper, it would appear that some among these twelve confederates, or populi, possessed more than one capital city, each populus, however, being limited to one representative vote in the general council. The members of the confederacy were bound to appear regularly at an annual religious assembly near the temple of Voltumna, a locality which we are as yet unable to point out. Here great fairs were held for the people; common operations of war being discussed by the principles, and a general-in-chief for the ensuing year elected from their number.

Each city or canton, in the earlier times at least, had a **king** (Lucumo, Lauchme = Inspired), chosen for life, who at the same time acted as high-priest; and a hereditary nobility, which alone was eligible to the higher offices of state. Next to them, in the political and social scale, came the people, properly so called – free, not subject personally to the nobility; lowest stood a great number of clients or bondmen, probably the descendants of subjected original inhabitants. On the whole, the federal interdependence between the cities was far from close. Single cities carried on wars in which the others took no part; and when the confederacy resolved on general action, there were always some members which, for some reason or other, stood aloof.

It appears from this that the **Etruscan constitution was analogous to the Greek and Roman** in their earliest stages: the community develops itself into a polis or city, chooses a head, or rather high-priest, and enters into a more or less intimate alliance with its neighboring cities; but, beside that king of its own, recognizes a common chief only in time of war.

The Etruscans were, as a people, less warlike than any of their neighbors, especially the Romans, and conspicuous is their want of anything like cavalry. Theirs was also the un-Italic custom of hiring soldiers, and their energies seem principally to have been directed to the more profitable occupations of trade and agriculture. One of the chief articles of their commerce was amber, which Germans brought from the Baltic to Etruria Circuppadana, whence it was conveyed to Greece by sea. In the western parts of the Mediterranean, they were formidable as pirates; while they were welcomed by the Carthaginians and the Greeks of Magna Graecia, as importers of indigenous products of nature and art, which they exchanged for the wealth of the East and South. That their commerce within Italy must have been very extensive, appears from the fact, that all the states of Central Italy adopted their system of coinage, based, like their tables of weights and measures, and many of their political institutions, on the duodecimal system.

Their deities have generally wings; and before the Assyrian bulls had come to light, some antiquaries established from this a connection with the **Hebrew winged cherubim**... The Haruspices had as their share the explanation of portents, prodigies, monsters, the flight and cries of birds, the entrails of sacrificial animals; while others ministered in the holy rites at the foundation of cities, **the building of gates**, houses, &c. Their ceremonies (a word derived from their town Caere) were endless and silly... there was a certain **order of tithes and fees** about these rites which made many anxious to ‘preserve religion in its primeval purity’... The high degree of civilization which the Etruscans possessed long before Rome was heard of, is testified by innumerable works of masonry and art. The Etruscans were of an eminently practical turn of mind, and domestic, like the north. Trusting to their priests for reconciliation with the gods, who always seemed irate, but whose angry decrees could easily be foreseen and averted... and in making the best use of their intercourse with foreign countries. They thus became eminent in agriculture, navigation, military tactics, medicine, astronomy, and the like; and in all these, as well as in some of the very minutiae of their dress and furniture; the Romans became their ready disciples and imitators. The division of the year into twelve months, of the months into kalends and nones and ides, the designation of the numerals, were Etruscan... The towns of the Etruscans were clean and healthy, owing to their perfect system of drainage and sewerage; they tunneled and excavated, they embanked and irrigated, turned swamps into cities, changed the course of streams, and excelled in all kinds of useful public and private works...

As a special proof of their love for their own hearth, a quality probably imported from the north, we might adduce their invention of the atrium, the common sitting-room of the family, where the master of the house sat surrounded by his penates and the figures of his ancestors, while the wife and her handmaidens plied the labors of the loom or the distaff. As in the Germanic nations, woman stood in high estimation. She was the companion, not the slave of the husband, and thus had certainly not a little share in the softening of their primitive wildness, and in counteracting the somberness of

their creed... We know little of Etruscan literature; it seems to have consisted mostly of rituals, religious hymns, and some historical works...

We have alluded to the high proficiency of this people in architecture; they were, in fact, so renowned in this craft throughout the antique world, that, as Solomon called Phoenicians to Jerusalem to build his temple, so the Romans sought in Etruria the framers of their grandest masonic structures, such as the Cloaca Maxima, the Temple of Jupiter on the Capitol, &c... Were it not for their **tombs**, our knowledge would be exceedingly limited. These form one of the most peculiar features in Etruscan antiquities. **Hewn in rocks, either below the ground or in the face of a cliff**, they were adorned outside with a somewhat Egyptian façade of a **temple** or a house, which the insides themselves most exactly reproduce, with all their internal decorations, furniture, and utensils... Their statuary, as it appears chiefly on sarcophagi and cinerary urns, suggests likewise an **Egyptian origin**... Of the art of working in bronze, the Etruscans were supposed to be the inventors: that they brought it to a very high degree of perfection, is evident from the examples which remain to us. Statues and utensils were manufactured and exported in immense quantities, not only to Rome, but to every part of the known world... The various objects of ornament and use, found in great numbers in tombs, such as candelabra, cups, tripods, caldrons, couches, discs; articles of armor, as helmets, cuirasses, &c.; musical instruments, fans, cists or caskets, are most of them models of exquisite finish and artistic skill...

... In the documents of a later date, short vowels are generally omitted, and, in consequence, combinations of consonants appear which remind us strongly of the cacophonous forms of some of the **Slavonic** languages.

[The National Encyclopedia, P. F. Collier & Son Company, 1934: Vol 4, page 196-197
Beginning in 1044 BC, the confederation of cities they founded in Italy proved them superior to their primitive neighbors.]

[The New Student's Reference Work, F. E. Compton and Company, 1917: Vol 2, page 630
Etruria (e-troo'ri-a) According to tradition, the Etruscan era commenced in 1044 BC, nearly three centuries before that of Rome.]

[1200 BC Phoenicians create alphabet.]

HELLAS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 406

The original home of the **Hellenes**, according to the received opinion, was first a town, and afterwards, under the name of Phthiotis, a well-known district of Thessaly. The ancients also sometimes applied this name to the whole of Thessaly. With the spread of the **Hellenic** people southwards, the term embraced a gradually increasing territory, until it came to denote the whole of Middle Greece or Greece Proper (modern Livadia). At a still later period, the Peloponnesus itself was included under the designation; and finally, H. came to be used in the broadest sense, as comprehending the whole of Greece, with its islands and colonies. – The **Hellenes**, or **Greeks**, as distinguished from the more ancient **Pelasgians**, received this name in the belief that they were descended from a certain Hellen. This mythical personage, a son of Deucalion and Pyrrha, or, according to others, of Zeus and Dorippe, and the father of Aeolus, Dorus, and Xuthus, was said to have been king of Phthia, and to have ruled over all the country between the rivers Peneius and Asopus.

HELOTS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 408

The lowest class of ancient Sparta which formed serfs or slaves.

UMBRIA, Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 8, page 3

One of the ancient divisions of Italy, west of Etruria, and north of the country of the Sabines... The Umbrians were considered in ancient times to be the **oldest people of Italy**, and were, in consequence, vaguely spoken of as 'aborigines;' but neither the knowledge of the ancients, nor the methods of investigation which they pursued, allowed them to arrive at any trustworthy ethnological

results. Modern researches into their language (of which we possess one important memorial in the tables of Iguvium; see Eugubine Tables) have demonstrated that they spoke a tongue closely allied to the Oscan, and were therefore, in all probability, members of the **Latino-Italian** race. These researches further tend to confirm the tradition of their great antiquity, for an analysis of the structure of the Umbrian language proves it to be the oldest of the Italian dialects.

The Umbrians make their first authentic appearance in the wars between the Romans and the Etruscans. They would seem to have been destitute of any political organization or unity, for we find that some of their tribes took part with the Romans, and others – probably the majority – with the Etruscans. [Perhaps in today's manner like we do; Democrats and Republicans.] At any rate, they were subjugated along with the latter people; and we do not read of them again until the third Samnite war, when, in conjunction with the Etruscans and Gauls, they joined the Samnites in their last gallant struggle against the imperious supremacy of Rome. The confederacy was utterly vanquished in the great battle of Sentinum (295 BC), and the Umbrians were again reduced to submission.

MAGNA GRAECIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 220-221

(Gr. *He Megale Hellas*), the name given in ancient times to that part of Southern Italy which was thickly planted with **Greek Colonies**. When it first obtained this appellation is unknown, but it must have been at an early period. Polybius says it was so called in the time of Pythagoras. Some writers include under the term Greek cities in Sicily; others restrict it to those situated on the Gulf of Tarentum, but in general it is used to denote all the Greek cities in the south of Italy, exclusive of those in Sicily. If we fix about the 8th or 9th c. [900-700 BC] before Christ, we will perhaps not be far wrong. Of the other Greek settlements in Italy – most, if not all of which were later than those in Sicily – the earliest was **Sybaris** (founded by the Achaeans, **720 BC**); next **Croton** (by the Achaeans, **710 BC**); then **Tarentum** (by the Spartans, **708 BC**), Locri (by the Locrians, 708 BC, according to others, 30 or 40 years later), Rhegium (by the Chalcidians; date of origin not known, but believed by some to be older than even Sybaris), **Metapontum** (by the Achaeans, **700-680 BC**), and Velia (by the Phocaeans, 540 BC). These cities became, in their turn, the parents of many others.

Of the earlier history of M.G., we know almost nothing. The settlements appear to have risen rapidly to power and wealth, partly by the brisk commerce which they carried on with the mother-country, and partly also, it is conjectured, by an amalgamation with the Pelasgic [thought to be Peleg 2737-2498 BC] (and therefore kindred) natives of the interior. This, we are told by Polybius, actually happened at Locre, and most probably elsewhere also. About the year 530 BC, Pythagoras the philosopher arrived at Crotona, and soon acquired an influence in M.G. which was quite wonderful, though it did not last long. The quarrels between the different cities were often bitter and bloody; and finally, 272-271 BC, the Romans conquered the whole of Lower Italy. Long before this, several of the cities had disappeared. **Sybaris**, for example, was destroyed by the Crotonians as early as 510 BC, and now the rest more or less rapidly sunk into decay, and were, in the time of Cicero, with a few exceptions, reduced to utter ruin.

SYBARIS, and CROTON: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 505

Two celebrated Greek colonies in **Magna Graecia**. [Southern Italy; sole of the boot; perhaps settled via the sea.] The former – founded **720 BC**, by Achaeans and Troezenians – was situated in the south of the Lucanian territory, between the rivers Crathis and Sybaris about 3 miles from the Tarentine Gulf; and the latter founded **710 BC**, by Achaeans about 50 miles south south-east on the coast of **Bruttium**. All that is certainly known concerning these cities before the destruction of the former is, that they both rapidly increased in size, wealth, and power, extending their dominions across the peninsula, and founding other colonies, at the same time preserving the most friendly terms with each other.

[The Bible says there was the 721 BC captivity of the Northern Kingdom by Assyria, and the Tribes were scattered to the four winds. This captivity was not an imprisonment, it was a dispersing and scattering. Does this explain the rapid growth of these two cities in Greece? Please note: it was the first year and the eleventh year following the 721 BC captivity. These Tribes went somewhere; we know they didn't stay in the Promised Land.]

SABINI: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 12

An ancient people of Central Italy, whose territory lay to the north-east of Rome... That the S. were an ancient people in Italy, is certain. They were probably most nearly allied to the Umbrians... the epithet, Umbro-Sabellian, in use among classical ethnologists, to denote the whole of these kindred races, who were also allied, but less closely, to the **Latins** and **Oscans**.

ROME: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 694-705

In the earliest times we find in Italy five distinct races; three of which (**Iapygians**, **Etruscans**, and **Italians**) may, in a restricted sense, be termed 'native,' inasmuch as we do not meet with them elsewhere; and two, **Greeks** and **Gauls**, 'foreign;' inasmuch as their chief settlements were not in Italy, but in Greece and Gallia. But ethnologically, this distinction is arbitrary. There is no reason for believing that the first three races were indigenous, and the last two, immigrant; the analysis of the languages, or of such fragments of their languages as survive, leads strongly to the conclusion that all were alike immigrant, and that in this respect the only difference between them is one of time. 1. The *Iapygians*. – This race, monuments of which in a peculiar language (as yet undeciphered), have been found in the south-east corner of Italy – the Messapian or Calabrian peninsula – is in all probability the oldest. 2. *Etruscans*. – The origin of this mysterious people is certainly one of the most interesting, if also one of the most insoluble problems in history... 3. *Italians*. – At what period the earliest immigrations into Italy of the so-called 'Italian' races – the Latins and Umbro-Sabellians, took place, it is wholly impossible to tell; but it was undoubtedly long before the **Etruscans** had settled in Etruria. They were by far the most important of the various races that inhabited the peninsula; in fact, the entire historical significance of Italy depends upon them; and therefore it is fortunate that their ethnological origin and affinities are capable of the most certain demonstration. An investigation of their language, subdivided indeed into numerous dialects, often widely differing but fundamentally the same, has resulted in the discovery that they belong to the great **Aryan** or **Indo-Germanic** family, and are in particular closely allied to the **Hellenes** [Greek]. We are therefore warranted in affirming that at some very remote period a race migrated from the East, embracing the ancestors of both **Greeks** and **Italians**. [Very correct!] By what route they proceeded, or at what point they diverged, we can only conjecture, for the problem is not yet solved whether the Hellenes reached Greece by way of Asia Minor or from the regions of the Danube; but at any rate, Mommsen's statement that 'the Italians, like the Indians, immigrated into their peninsula from the north,' may be regarded as certain.

There is ground for believing that the **Latins** were the first members of the Italian family to enter Italy, and that, having crossed the Apennines, they spread themselves to the south along the western coast, driving the Iapygians before them. And finally cooping them up in the Calabrian peninsula- the heel of the boot. But this conquest belongs to prehistoric ages, and the original Latins of Campania, Lucania, Bruttium, perhaps even Sicily, were themselves in the course of time so thoroughly Hellenized by the influence of the rich and powerful Greek colonies planted on their coast, or so overwhelmed by the successive invasions of Samnite hordes, that nearly every trace of a primitive Latin nationality had disappeared, and only here and there a solitary linguistic or legendary relic survives to indicate faintly the path which conjecture should pursue. It was only in Latium Proper, where no Greek colonies were founded, and where the fortune of war was in its favor, that the Latin branch of the Italian race firmly rooted itself. There, however, it did flourish, and petty as the district might seem – not more in all than 700 square miles – it was incomparable the most important in the peninsula, for within its limits rose those seven hills on which a city was to be built that was

destined to subdue and govern the world... 4. *Gauls* – To a period considerably later and comparatively historical, belong the settlement of the **Gauls** in the north, and of the **Greeks** in the south of Italy. The former a branch of the **Celtic** race, itself now ascertained to be also a member of the great **Aryan** family, and therefore allied, however distantly, to the other Italian races, had, for ages before history begins, fixed themselves in the region now known as France... 5. *Greeks*. – The other people which we have distinguished as ‘foreign,’ were the **Greek**. There is, however, this distinction to be observed, that the **Greeks** were not (like the Gauls) barbarians; they did not swoop down upon the southern shores of Italy (like the Norse pirates on the coasts of England and France) to plunder and devastate; nor did they force their way into the interior and dispossess the native inhabitants; they merely colonized the coasts, built cities, and carried on commerce. Through them it is probable the Romans acquired their earliest notions of the Greek literature, philosophy, and cultus...

We know, indeed, that long before they [Latins] had set foot in Italy, before even they had branched off from their **Hellenic** brethren, they had ceased to be *mere* nomads, or wandering shepherds. The evidence of this fact lies in their language. Not only do the names of the oldest Latin nations, as the *siculi*, (‘the sickle-bearers’ or ‘reapers’), and the *osci*, or *opsci* (‘field laborers’), clearly prove the antiquity of Italian husbandry; but the oldest agricultural terms are actually common to both Latins and Greeks (e.g., Lat. *ager*, Gr. *agros*; Lat. *aro*, *aratrum*, Gr. *aroo*, *arotron*; Lat. *ligo* (a hoe), Gr. *lachaino*; Lat. *hortus*, Gr. *chortos*; Lat. *milium*, Gr. *meline*; Lat. *rapa*, Gr. *raphanis*; Lat. *malva*, Gr. *malache*; Lat. *vinum*, Gr. *oinos*). Moreover, the form of the plough was the same among both peoples, as also their mode of cutting and preparing the grain; many of the usages of social life; the oldest methods of measuring the land; and the style of their national dress – the Latin *tunica*, corresponding exactly with the Greek *chiton*, while the Latin *toga* is only a fuller *himation*. Their method of building was also the same. Such evidence (and it could easily be extended) must be regarded as conclusively showing that before the Latino-Italians entered Italy, they had been accustomed to **till the ground, to make wine, to keep gardens, to build houses, and to decently clothe themselves**.

As among their **Hellenic** brethren, the original foundation of their social constitution was ‘households’ (Gr. *oikia*, Lat. *vici* or *pagi*, from *pangere*, to ‘fix’ or ‘drive in;’ hence ‘to build’): these, either by ties of blood, or by nearness of locality, were aggregated into **clans**, and their dwellings formed **clan-villages** (thus *pagus*, which probably meant at first only a single ‘household,’ came, by a natural transition, to denote a collection of households – a hamlet or a village). Such clan-villages were, however, not regarded as independent societies, but as parts of a political canton or community – the *civitas* or *populus*. Each canton or *civitas* possessed a local center or place of assembly, where justice was administered at regular intervals, where markets and sports were held, and religious rites celebrated, and which was besides fortified to serve as an asylum or place of refuge for the inhabitants of the open hamlets and their cattle in time of war... [Today’s word *gentile*, formerly was: clan, tribes, race, and nations.]

Ten households formed a *gens* (a ‘clan’ or ‘family’); 10 clans, or 100 households, formed a *curia*, or wardship; and 10 wardships, or 100 clans, or 1000 households, formed the *populus civitas*, or community. But as Rome was a *synoikismos* of three cantons, the actual number of wards was 30, of clans 300, and of households 3000... [Ex 18:21, 25 **tens, hundreds, thousands**.]

During 201-196 BC, the **Celts** in the valley of the Po, who, with the fiery unwisdom of their race, had recommenced hostilities at the very moment Rome was freed from her embarrassments, were thoroughly subjugated; their territory was Latinized, but they themselves were declared incapable of ever acquiring Roman citizenship; and so rapidly did their nationality dissolve, that when Polybius, only 30 years later, visited the country, nearly all traces of **Celtic** characteristics had disappeared...

The **old Roman faith**, so deep, and strong, and stern, disappeared from the heart. The **priests became Pharisees**, the nobles ‘philosophers’ (i.e., unbelievers), their wives practicers of oriental abominations under the name of ‘mysteries;’ while the poor looked on with unmeaning, yet

superstitious wonder at the hollow but pompous ceremonies of religion. [Around 140 BC; these were the Edomite Pharisees]...

Meanwhile, from a new quarter of the world, a gigantic and unforeseen danger threatened the Roman state. North of the Alps there had long been roaming in the region of the Middle Danube an unsettled people called the **Cimbri**, whose original home was probably the northwest of Germany. They first came into collision with the Romans in Noricum, 113 BC; after which they turned westward, and poured through the Helvetian valleys into Gaul, where they overwhelmed alike the native tribes and the Roman armies... Marius, who had just returned from his Numidian victories, was reappointed consul; and at Aqua-Sextiae, he literally exterminated the dreaded foe, 102 BC. Next year, near Milan, the same doom befell another northern horde – the **Teutones**, who had accompanied the **Cimbri** in their irruption into Spain...

Next year, Pompey marched southward with his army, deposed Antiochus Asiaticus, king of Syria, and transformed his kingdom also into a Roman province, while in the following year (63 BC) he reduced to a state of dependence Phoenicia, Coele-Syria, and Palestine, storming Jerusalem and, to the horror of the Jews, violating their Holy of Holies...

The population was more than doubled; the towns became filled with inhabitants, and the wastes were peopled, wherever, at least, the Publicani or farmers-general had not got the land into their rapacious hands; but the immorality of the rich, especially among the females, became yet worse than before, and virtuous men actually preferred concubinage with a slave, to marriage with a free-born Roman lady...

Under Constantine (324-337 AD) as all the world knows, occurred the greatest revolution in Roman history since the birth of Christ – viz., the establishment of Christianity as the religion of the state... [This is where Christianity entered the dark ages as it became usurped and buried in the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church until the reformation in 1517.]

But the political fortunes of the empire now possess only a secondary interest; it is the struggles of the Christian sects and the rise of the Catholic Church that mainly attract the attention of the historian.

SICILY IS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 238

Inhabited, in pre-historic times, by a people who bore the name of *Siculi* or *Sicani*, and who - according to a universally received tradition - crossed over into the island from the southern extremity of the mainland. Their names and every fact that we can ascertain about them, lead to the supposition that they were members of the great Latino-Italian family that entering Italy from the north, gradually pushed its way across the Appenines to the peninsula of **Bruttium**... The actual history of S. only begins to emerge out of utter darkness with the establishment of Greek and Phoenician colonies. The earliest Greek colony, that of Naxos, was founded 735 BC; the latest that of Agrigentum, 580 BC. During the intervening century and a half, numerous important colonies were established... Syracuse (734 BC), Leontini and Catana (730 BC), Megara Hyblaea (728 BC), Gela (690 BC), Himera (648 BC), Camarina (599 BC), Agrigentum (580 BC). [Around the times of the 721 BC and 586 BC captivities and dispersions.]

CORISICA IS or **CYRNOS:** Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 615

In early times Corsica was known as Cynros, although its native name is said by some historians to have been the same as that it now bears. As early as 564 BC, a colony of Phocaeans had founded a city on its east coast.

RUSSIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 746-755

In European Russia, the predominant race is the **Slavonian**, and the Russian ‘element’ and language prevail almost universally... The Eastern **Slavs**, the ancestors of the Russians, were settled near the sources of the rivers Volkhof, Bug, Dniester, Dnieper, and Don, and consisted of several tribes whose chief towns were Novgorod and Kief. Being much harassed by their warlike neighbors, and distracted by intestine dissensions, the **Slavs** of Novgorod and the neighboring **Finnish** tribes, in 862, sent ambassadors to ‘the Variags (Varangians, Normans) beyond the sea,’ **inviting their chiefs to come and reign over them**. Three brothers of the tribe, called by the old chroniclers *Rurik*, accepted the invitation... The **Normans** now definitively became amalgamated with the **Slavonic** race... Vladimir’s reign is the ‘heroic’ epoch of Russian history... He became a convert to the Greek faith, and in 988 AD was baptized with his followers; his example being shortly followed by the whole nation... The princes of these states had each his standing army, and were continually quarrelling... This period was also marked by the gradual amalgamation of the different **Slavic** races into one, the present Russian race, a process doubtless aided by the universal dissemination of Christianity, which assimilated their various languages, manners and customs... In 1222 AD, the Mongol tide of invasion had swept westwards to the Polotzes... but in a great battle, fought (1223 AD) on the banks of the Kalka, the Russians were totally routed... The Mongol invasion had an evil influence on the political, social, and moral life of Russia; it totally destroyed the elements of self-government, which had already attained a considerable degree of development, arrested the progress of industry, literature, and the other elements of civilization, and threw the country more than 200 years behind the other states of Europe... Ivan (III ‘the Great’, 1462-1505 AD) married (1472 AD) Sophia, a niece of Constantine Palaeologus, the last Byzantine emperor, and introduced the arts of civilization through the medium of architects, founders, coiners, miners, &c., whom he brought from Italy, and the result of whose labors are seen in the Kremlin and the Cathedral of the Assumption. He also fortified many towns, introduced to his court the splendor of Byzantium, assumed the title of Czar of all the Russias, adapted the arms of the Greek empire, and united the existing edicts into a body of laws, the *Soudebnik*... a long and deadly struggle commenced with the Caucasian mountaineers... The subjugation of the Caucasus was completed in 1859 AD... Russian Church, the community of Christians subject to the emperor of Russia, using the Slavonic liturgy, and following the Russian rite. Christianity was introduced into Russia in the 9th c.; but it was not till the end of the 10th that the foundation was regularly laid. In the great schism between the churches of Constantinople and Rome, the Russian Church naturally followed silently in the train of Constantinople... As regards doctrine, the Russian Church may be regarded as identical with the common body of the Greek Church... The liturgy of the Russian Church is the same as that of the church of Constantinople; but it is celebrated not in the Greek, but in the **Slavonic** language... According to the St. Petersburg Calendar for 1876 AD, the orthodox adherents of the Russian Church were upwards of 60,000,000, the Roman Catholics, including 4.6 million in Poland, amounted to about 7,500,000... Russian, a principal member of the **Slavic** family of languages, first became a written language in the time of Peter the Great, till which period the **Old Slavic** – the language of the Church – had been the only medium of literary expression, and had, in consequence, exercised an important influence on the Russian popular speech, as on that of other **Slavic** dialects... Great attention has also been paid in Russian as in all **Slavic** countries, to popular songs and proverbs. [If not for this connection to the seed of Jacob, why else would the enemies of God try to put the other seeds of Jacob against the Russian people, as they have done? Many of those Russians that we are being told are so bad, are our brothers. It’s the government that is evil, not the people. Maybe we need to stop believing the enemy owned “news media.” Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn, who was there, writes that upwards of 60,000,000 of the white Germanic Christian race were killed in Northern Russia by Stalin, an Edomite, most by intentional starvation. A communist government is not a government of our people. As we are commanded in the Bible: if you don’t work, you don’t eat; unlike the Socialist agenda, or the Democrat party of today in the USA.]

FINLAND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 538-539

The inhabitants who call themselves *Suomes*, and are denominated *Tschudes* by the Russians, have, however, no affinity of race with the Swedes, and may be regarded as differing from all other European nations, excepting the Lapps and the Finmarkers, to whom they are very probably allied... In ethnology, that of a considerable branch of the Ugrian race, dwelling for the most part in Finland, though with some representatives in Sweden and Norway as well. The Ugrians have been classed among the nations said to have a **Mongolian** origin. Dr. Latham places them among the "**Turanian Altaic Mongolidae**"... The Finnish language, like that of the other Ugrian nations, belongs to the **Turanian** family of languages, and hence offers some striking points of resemblance to the languages and dialects of the Turks, Tartars, Mongols, Mandshurians, Tungusians, and even Magyars or Hungarians... They are of a cheerful disposition, affectionate towards each other, and honest and honorable in their dealings with strangers.

LITHUANIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 142

A former grand-duchy, holding of the crown of Poland... The Lithuanians, a race to whom belong the Letts of Livonia, the Cours of Courland, and the ancient inhabitants of East Prussia, are probably a **Slavonic** people, whose original characteristics have been much modified by time and the intermixture of other races. According to Latham, the Lithuanian language approaches nearer to the **Sanscrit** than any other member of the **Aryan** group.

LATVIA: National Encyclopedia, 1934: Vol 6, page 168

A republic of Europe, bordering on the Baltic Sea and bounded on the north by Esthonia, on the south by Lithuania and on the east by Russia. Before the World War [I] it was part of the Russian Empire, and was known as the province of Courland... The official language of the people is **Lettish**, which is akin to the Lithuanian and the old Prussian. About 60% of the people are Protestant.

COURLAND, or KURLAND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 635

A Russian government, and one of what are called the Baltic provinces... It was formerly an independent duchy...and belonged, along with Livonia; to the **Teutonic Knights**... It was united to Russia in 1795 AD. The proprietors of land are mostly **German**; the peasantry, of Lettish or Esthonian extraction, are chiefly engaged in husbandry...

ESTHONIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 399

Called by the inhabitants themselves *Wiroma* (i.e., the Border-land), a Russian government, and one of the Baltic Provinces, extends immediately south of the Gulf of Finland... It was conquered (1182-1241 AD) by the **Danes**, who sold it to the **Teutonic knights** in 1346 AD. It came into the possession of the **Swedes** in 1561 AD, but was taken from them by Peter the Great in 1710; and by the treaty of Nystadt was finally secured to Russia in 1721 AD... The inhabitants are divided into Esthlanders and Esths. The former are a mixture of **Swedes**, **Germans**, and **Russians** and comprise the nobles and the town-populations. The latter belong to the **Finnish** race, and are the original possessors of the soil. Their language is soft and musical, and is divided into two leading dialects, that of Revel and that of Dorpat. They also possess a literature rich in splendid national songs. They are industrious, kind-hearted, and in the main religious and attached to the **Protestant** doctrines.

POLAND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 330-333

A former kingdom of Europe – renowned in medieval history, as the sole champion of **Christendom against the Turks**... The present population of the provinces included in the P. of former days, consists of **Poles**, **Lithuanians**, **Germans**, Jews, **Russians**, **Roumanians**, gypsies, &c...

The Poles are ethnologically a branch of the **Slaves**... The name appears first in history as the designation of a tribe, the Polani, who dwelt between the Oder and Vistula, surrounded by the kindred tribes of the Masovii, Kujavii, Chrobates, Silesians, Obotrites, and others... Polish historians profess to go as far back as the 4th c. AD; but the lists of rulers which they give are probably those of separate tribes, and not of the combined race now known as Poles... Livonia was conquered from the Knights Sword-bearers (a community similar to, though much less distinguished than the Teutonic Knights); and the power, prosperity, and opulence of the state seemed to guarantee its position as the most powerful state in Eastern Europe for a long time to come... By the instigation of Peter the Great, the Polish army was reduced; and the country was further weakened by the diffusion of effeminacy, immorality, and prodigality, through the evil example and influence of the court [The USA today!]... At last, with the officious assistance of Prussia, and the secret sympathy and support of Austria, the czar's troops succeeded in trampling out (1864 AD) the last embers of insurrection. Great numbers of men, women, and even children, concerned in, or supposed to have favored the revolt, were executed; crowds were transported to Siberia; [see comment at end of "Russia." It is a common trait of the people doing this evil to quickly point their finger at the ones being harmed and say "they did it" to cover "their own" evil actions.] and these vigorous measures seem to have restored 'tranquility, but it is the tranquility of the desert'... The most of the commerce is in the hands of the Jews. Poland which had a separate government till 1864 AD, **was in that year deprived of the last remnant of its administrative independence**. [Just as most countries have been today; via the world Jewish banking system. This push has been going on prior to 1864. Just another example of Esau trying to get his birthright back.]

CZECHS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 709

The most westerly branch of the great **Slavic** family of nations. About 451-495 AD, the Czechs migrated from their lands in Carpathia, on the Upper Vistula, and came into the country now known as Bohemia. According to tradition, their chieftain was named Czech... Other **Slavic** tribes migrated into Bohemia; but in the course of time the Czechs gained such an ascendancy that, in the 9th c. AD, the name Czechs was commonly applied to the whole **Slavic** population of Bohemia.

TRANSYLVANIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 701-702

(called by the Hungarians *Erdely-Orszag*- Walach, *Arjal*- "the woody and mountainous country;" by Germans *Siebenburgen*, "seven castles," from the seven forts built by the **Saxons** which became nuclei of cities; and by the Romans *Transylvania*, from its position *beyond* the forest range which stretches southwards from the Carpathians, and forms its western boundary) is the most easterly territory of Austria, and since 1868 AD has been completely incorporated with Hungary, of which it now forms the eastern portion.

Of the various races which now inhabit T., the **Walachs**, the earliest possessors, though by far most numerous, were till recently subordinated to the other races of T., but since the revolution of 1848-1849 AD, have acquired a position in the country which, by all means, honest or dishonest, they are striving to improve; the Magyars entered as conquerors in the 10th c. AD, and still constitute the nobility and gentry of the land; the **Saxons** were introduced in 1143 and 1247 AD from the Rhenish provinces of Lower Saxony, by kings Geysa II. and Bela IV. of Hungary, and received special privileges and immunities to induce them to settle in the country, and improve the cultivation of the soil; and the Szeklers, or Szekhelyi, are believed to be the descendants of the once formidable Huns... In the middle of the 4th c. AD, the **Goths** overran the country, defeating the **Sarmatians** in a great battle on the Maros, in which the monarch and the chief of his nobility perished; and they in their turn were forced, in 375 AD, to retire before the Huns and their confederates... The **Saxons** were summoned by the Hungarian monarchs to act as a counterpoise to the increasing power of the nobles;

and from similar motives the Burzen land was given to the **Teutonic Knights**, but the arrogant bearing of those soldiers of the cross soon offended their titular lord, and they were forced to leave the country. The ‘golden charter’ of King Andrew II. (1224 AD) secured a perfectly free political system to the **Saxons**, whose ‘comes’ or chief was, like the head of a clan, both judge and leader, and from whom the only appeal was to the king in person. The firm protection and generous treatment accorded to the **Saxons** by the Hungarian monarchs were rewarded by steadfast loyalty, and succor in men and money whenever required.

AUSTRIA: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 418-424

The **Slavs** are the most numerous race, amounting to nearly 42 percent... The **Germans** numbered above 25 percent... Austria is a monarchy hereditary in the House of Hapsburg-Lothringen... The reigning House must profess the Roman Catholic faith... Since 1867 AD Austria has been reconstructed as a twofold empire consisting of a German or ‘Cisleithan’ monarchy, and a Magyar or ‘Transleithan’ kingdom. The former is generally known as Austria proper, and the latter as Hungary... In earliest times, what is now the Duchy of Austria was inhabited by the Taurisci, a **Celtic** people; but their name subsequently disappeared before that of the Norice, after the conquest of the Norice by the Romans (14 BC)...

GALICIA: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 12

A crown-land belonging to the Austrian monarchy, including the former kingdoms of Galicia and Lodomeria, the duchies of Auschwitz and Zator, and the grand-duchy of Cracow... The inhabitants are of the **Slavonic race**, the western part of G. being occupied mainly by **Poles**, the east by **Ruthenians**. In faith the people of G. are mostly Catholics. The country is a high terrace, situated at the northern base of the Carpathians.

HUNGARY: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 517-518

(Ger. *Ungarn; Magyar Ország* Land of the Magyars), in no other European country is there such a mixture of races differing in blood, speech, and manners... The Hungarians – in their own language, Magyars – are sprung from that group of **Tataric** races to which the Turks also belong; their ancient seats being in Central Asia... The Magyar tongue is as much distinct from German or Slave as is the French or Italian. The language of the Hungarians is called Magyar, and forms, together with the Mogul, the group Ugri, belonging to the great Finnic family.

SLOVAKS: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 288

The Slavic inhabitants of North Hungary, who, in the 9th c. AD, formed the nucleus of the great Moravian kingdom, but who, after the bloody battle of Presburg (907 AD), were gradually subjugated by the Magyars, to whom even yet they bear no friendly feeling. The S., who are of a soft, pliant disposition and industrious character number about 1,900,000, and are mostly Catholics. The S., whose character probably comes nearest to that of the old Slavic type, travel in great numbers over Germany and Poland as Pedlars. Their language is a dialect of Bohemian.

SLAVONIA; SLAVIC: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 283

A province of Austria, lying east of Croatia... The principal products are all sorts of grain, particularly maize and wheat, leguminous plants, and fruit in abundance, apples, pears, plums, walnuts, chestnuts, melons, wine, &c... The inhabitants of S. belong to the **Slavic family**... They speak the so-called **Illyrian** or **Servian** tongue. The Slavonians proper are a handsome, tall, and slender race.

GERMANY: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 108-118

[Reminder: this is where God used Martin Luther in 1517 to lead the House of Jacob out of the dark ages of the Pagan, Edomite, Jewish, Roman Catholic Church, and to allow Bibles into their hands. It is where many of the translations of the Bible were accomplished and the Reformation began. They were the Protestors which became known as Protestants. This is the fourth word of what was known

as the “White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race” that were the true seed of the House of Jacob. Perhaps that’s why the German’s are one of the most persecuted peoples on earth, not for the accused despicable actions, but instead, **FOR CHRIST’S NAMESAKE.**]

From Lat. *Germania*, is the English name of the country which the natives call Deutschland, and the L’Allemagne. The word is sometimes used to denote the whole area of the European continent within which the Germanic race and language are dominant. [This included Russia.] In this broad sense, it includes, besides Germany Proper, parts of Austria, Switzerland, and perhaps even of the Netherlands; but in the present article the name is to be understood as denoting the existing Germanic Empire, of which Prussia is the head... The annual number of emigrants from Germany is always very large. At one time it was greater than from any other country in Europe; the drain of the emigration in the German states having amounted in 1854 AD to no less than a quarter of a million persons... There are 20 universities... 14 are Protestant, 3 are Roman Catholic, 3 are mixed... Article 64 expressly declaring that all German troops are bound to obey unconditionally the orders of the emperor... With Charlemagne, who received the imperial crown and title of Roman emperor from the pope in 800 AD, began the line which occupied the German throne for a thousand years...

SAXONY: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 101-103

The second in importance and population of the minor German states... The government of this very interesting country- the reading of the history of which leaves on one’s mind a firm sense of both past ages and present activity- is a limited **monarchy, hereditary** in the **Albertine** line, and is carried on according to the constitution of September 4, 1831 AD... The first of the two Chambers’s which constitute the legislature consists of the **princes** of the **royal family**, certain **nobles**, representatives of the **Lutheran** and Roman Catholic churches, the chief proprietors, representatives of the universities, and the burgomasters of the eight principal towns. The second chamber comprises 35 deputies from the towns, and 45 from the rural communes. The supreme administration is managed by six ministers (of Justice, Finance, Interior, War, Religion and Education, and Foreign Affairs). The established religion is the **Lutheran**, though the reigning family, since the time of Fr. Augustus I. have been Roman Catholic... Ernest, the founder of the Ernestine, which was also the elder or electoral line, was succeeded by his son, Frederick the Wise and protected Luther against the overwhelming power of the Catholic party, which he was enabled to do, from his personal influence with the Emperors Maximilian and Charles V. His brother and successor, John the Constant (1525-1532 AD), was still more a partisan of the new doctrines, as was also his son and successor, John Frederick the Magnanimous (1532-1547 AD).

SWITZERLAND: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 502-504

In the sequestered valleys of the Grisons, two-thirds of the population still speaks a **Latin** dialect known as the **Romaunsh**; Italian dialects have penetrated up the valleys of Ticino; French patois has invaded Western Switzerland, by the Rhine and the valleys of the Jura, to Laufen, the frontier of Soleure, Lake Morat, the Upper Saane, and Siders in the Valais. In the rest of Switzerland, the dialects are **German**. Of every 1000 Swiss, 702 speak German, 226 French, 55 Italian and 17 Romaunsh. The Swiss Reformation spread chiefly from Basel, Bern, and Geneva, and the chief Protestant districts are the countries communicating with these towns. The Alpine region is almost entirely Roman Catholic... Switzerland was in Roman times inhabited by two races – the **Helvetii**, supposed to have been **Celts**, on the north-west; and the Rhaetians (of whose origin we know nothing), in the south-east. After the conquest of Gaul, both races adopted the language and habits of Rome. When the invasions took place, the Burgundians settled in Western Switzerland: while the Alemanni, another **Germanic** tribe, took possession of the country east of the Aar. A third **Teutonic** people, the **Goths**, entered the country from Italy, and took possession of the country of the Rhaetians, which nearly corresponded with the Grisons. The Burgundians adopted Christianity in the end of the 5th c.

AD; the Helvetii retained their old pagan creed until the 7th c. AD, when they were converted by Irish monks, who founded abbeys and churches, which survive to our own time. Switzerland, in the early part of the middle ages, formed part of the German Empire.

NETHERLANDS or HOLLAND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 565

The language of the N., called by us usually Dutch, but by the Netherlanders *Nederduitsch* or *Nederlandsch*, is one of the **Low German languages**, or languages spoken in the lowlands of the **Teutonic** part of Europe, in contrast to the High German of Upper Germany. The principal Low German languages are **Old Saxon** (and in some respects **Gothic**), modern Low German or Platt-Deutsch (spoken by some millions in **North Germany**, and having a copious literature distinct from the literary High German, which is now the usual medium for all educated Germans), **Anglo-Saxon** or **Old English**, modern **English, Dutch, Flemish**, and **Frisian**, considerably different from Dutch, is the popular tongue in a considerable part of the N. Flemish is hardly dialectally different from Dutch, and mainly distinguished by having another way of spelling certain double vowels, is spoken in some parts of the kingdom of the N., as well as in the Flemish provinces of Belgium... The early history of the Dutch and Flemish is hardly to be separated; but the seat of literary culture was at first mainly in the region where the form now spoken is Flemish rather than Dutch...

BELGIUM: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 597-601

Consists of the southern portion of the former kingdom of the Netherlands... The population of Belgium is mixed **German** and **Celtic** origin. The Flemings (of **Teutonic** stock) and Walloons (**Celtic** in origin), distinguished by their peculiar dialects, are still conspicuous among the pure Germans, Dutch, and French...the Flemish dialect prevails numerically in the proportion of 4 to 3... In the time of the Romans, the name *Gallia Belgica* was given to the Southern Netherlands lying on the confines of Gaul and Germany. It was peopled by **Celtic** and **German tribes**.

FRANCE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 638-648

[Although no longer noted in Bibles, as it used to be, when the KJV was authorized; King James was the King of Great Britain, **France** and Ireland.][No early history of the country.]

Gallia (Eng. Gaul) was the ancient name under which F. was designated by the Romans, who knew little of the country till the time of Caesar, when it was occupied by the three races of the Aquitani, **Celtae**, and Belgae, who respectively inhabited the south-west, the west and central, and the north and north-east parts. There were also some tribes of **Germans**, Ligurians, and **Greeks**, but the latter never penetrated far beyond the shores of the Mediterranean, where they planted colonies, the most important of which was Massalia (Marseille)... In the decline of the Roman power, **Gaul** was ravaged by neighboring hordes, and in the 5th c. it fell completely under the power of the **Visgoths**, **Burgundians**, and **Franks**. In 486 AD, Clovis, a chief of the Salian Franks, raised himself to supreme power in the north.

FRANCE: National Encyclopedia, P.F. Collier & Son Co. 1934: Vol 4, page 398-407

Although that region between the Mediterranean, the Bay of Biscay and the Rhine which is now France has certainly been peopled since Paleolithic times, and the prehistoric men who lived there have left some remarkable cultural remains, such as the cave paintings of the Dordogne and the dolmens of Brittany, French history in the sense of recorded events does not antedate 600 BC, the approximate date for the founding of a **Greek colony** at the mouth of the Rhone, Massilia, the modern Marseilles. At this epoch **Iberians** and Ligurians were occupying the western and eastern parts of southern France. North of these were **Celts**, linguistically akin to the **Irish, Welsh** and **Bretons**, whose earlier home seems to have been in central Europe. These were the **Gauls**, some of whom broke into Italy and sacked Rome in 390 BC, while others in the course of the next century established

themselves in southern France, and still others invaded Greece and Asia Minor, giving their name to the province of **Galatia**. Presumably the population of France in this earliest historic period was already a composite of prehistoric and historic peoples upon whom the **Gauls** imposed themselves as a conquering minority, whose language prevailed over that of the earlier peoples, but who ethnically merged with the latter.

GAUL: National Encyclopedia, P.F. Collier & Son Co. 1934: Vol 4, page 504-505

The Roman Gallia, a region of ancient Europe subject to Rome comprising Transalpine Gaul, or France and Belgium, together with parts of Germany, Switzerland and Holland, and Cisalpine Gaul, or northern Italy. In common, if somewhat erroneous usage, Gaul is France. Caesar and other classical historians identified Gaul with the lands of the **Celtic tribes**. Gallia Cisalpina, or Hither Gaul, lay, roughly speaking, from Rome to the southern side of the Alps, Gallia Transalpina, or Farther Gaul, occupied all the territory north and northwest of the Alps, and, as divided by Augustus, comprised the divisions of Narbonensis, Aquitania, Lugdunensis and Belgica, or, what is today central Europe. Cisalpine Gaul was gradually drawn under Roman power during the first and second Punic Wars, and, by 201-191 BC, was a part of the Empire; by 43 BC it was made a Roman province. Transalpine Gaul was first settled at the end of the 2nd century BC, and Julius Caesar conquered the territory from 58 to 51 BC. In Caesar's time, according to the historian Freeman, Transalpine Gaul was divided into **Aquitaine**, **Celtic Gaul** and **Belgic Gaul**. France rose in Celtic Gaul. **Aquitaine**, reaching to the valley of the Garonne, was **Iberian** in character, resembling the peoples of the later Spain. **German tribes** dwelt in **Belgic Gaul**. In the 4th century AD Gaul was divided into 17 provinces. Cispadane Gaul was the term for Cisalpine Gaul south of the River Po; Transpadane Gaul of Cisalpine Gaul north of the Po. In **old English Gaul** was sometimes a synonym for **Wales** as well as for **France**.

AQUITANIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 257

The Latin name of a part of Gaul, originally including the country between the Pyrenees and the Garonne, peopled by **Iberian tribes**... A. passed into the hands – first, of the West Goths, and then of the Franks; and during the Merovingian dynasty, became an independent duchy... In 1137 AD, it was united to the crown of France by the marriage of Louis VII. with Eleanor, heiress of A. In 1152 AD, A. became an English possession through the marriage of Henry II. with Eleanor, whom Louis had divorced, and a long series of disputes took place between England and France respecting A., which was at length ultimately united to the crown of France by Charles VII. in 1451 AD.

BRITTANY or BRETAGNE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 69

A peninsula in North West **France**... In ancient times, Brittany under the name of Armorica, was the central seat of the confederated Armorican tribes, who were of **Celtic** and **Kymric** origin. Traces of them still remain in the old **Kymric dialect** of the three most westerly departments, [counties] and in the numerous so called Druidical monuments. The name Armorica was changed for that of Brittany in consequence of the numerous immigrations from Great Britain in the 5th and 6th centuries... The tenacity with which the Breton clings to the habits and belief of his forefathers, is apparent by his retention of the Celtic language almost universally in Basse Brittany... It was handed over by Charles the Simple to the **Northmen** in 912 AD. After some fierce struggles, the Bretons appear to have at length acknowledged the suzerainty of the Norman dukes.

SPAIN: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 334-339

The Spaniards are a mixed race, and have sprung from a greater variety of stocks than any other European nation. The bulk of the people are doubtless descended in the main from the ancient **Celtiberian** occupants of the peninsula. At an early time, however, there were extensive **Phoenician** and **Carthaginian** settlements in S., especially on the eastern seaboard. Later, the country was penetrated with **Roman** elements, and was Romanized throughout, save in the Basque country, where

the ancient speech still lives on intact. **Gothic** invasions left a large **Germanic** strain in the blood of Spain, which may yet be plainly traced in the hill-country of the north-east. The Arab conquerors of S. planted themselves too firmly on Spanish soil to be utterly expelled; and the Moriscoes (Moors) are still, to the number of 60,000, easily distinguishable by their tongue and other peculiarities. In the south and center Gypsies (Gitanos) are numerous and there are some Jews. One result of this commingling of races may be seen in the strongly marked provincial peculiarities of Spain, extending not merely to dialectal differences, but to physique, character, and amusements. The Castilian is the literary language of Spain; the Andalusian diverges somewhat broadly from it; in Catalonia, Valencia, and on the Baleric Isles, the prevailing dialect is closely allied to Provencal; while in the Basque Provinces the old tongue is still in universal use among the people.

Till very lately, the Roman Catholic faith, to which almost all the nation adheres, was the only creed tolerated by law. There are 9 arch-bishoprics, 51 suffragan bishoprics, and 4 unattached bishoprics. Before the suppression of the monasteries in 1836 AD, about one-fifth of the whole nation was engaged in the service of the church. The nobility is very numerous; the lower nobility, mostly quite poor, counting near 1,000,000 hidalgos. Beggars are almost as numerous owing partly to the large number of benevolent institutions. In 1860 nearly 500,000 persons were maintained in 1028 charitable institutions.

Spain, the **Spania**, **Hispania**, and **Iberia** of the **Greeks**, and known to the **Romans** by the same names, was inhabited at the period at which it first receives historical mention, by a people deriving their origin from different races. It is supposed to have been originally inhabited by a distinct race called **Iberians**; upon whom, however, a host of **Celts** are supposed to have descended from the Pyrenees. In the earliest times of which we have any record, these two races had already coalesced and formed the mixed nation of the **Celtiberians**, who were massed chiefly in the center of the Peninsula, in the western districts of Lusitania, and on the north coasts. In the Pyrenees and along the east coast, were to be found pure **Iberian tribes**, while unmixed **Celtic tribes** occupied the north-west. In Baetica (Andalucia) there was a large admixture of the **Phoenician** element, and on the south and east coasts, numerous **Phoenician**, **Carthaginian**, Rhodian, and other colonies. A portion of the south coast, called Tartessus by the **Greeks**, the **Tarshish of Scripture**, was much frequented for its mineral riches by the **Phoenician** merchantmen, and the 'ships of Tarshish' were as distinct a section of the Tyrian mercantile marine, as were the Spanish galleons of the 16th c. AD, or our own Indiamen of more recent times. But the bond which connected the **Iberians** and the **Phoenicians** was purely of a commercial character. About the middle of the 3d c. BC, the **Carthaginian** influence began to be much felt in **Iberia**, and a considerable tract of territory was brought under subjection to Carthage by Hamilcar, who founded the city of Barcelona. During the next eight years, the Carthaginian interest was advanced, and its power further strengthened by Hasdrubal (died 220 BC) son-in-law of Hamilcar, who founded Carthago Nova (the modern Cartagena), and concluded a treaty with the **Romans**, whereby it was stipulated that he should not advance his standards north of the **Iberus (Ebro)**.

...Everywhere throughout the country, towns of a purely **Roman** character sprang up, among the chief of which were Leon, Emerita Augusta (Merida), Pax Julia (Beja), Caesar Augusta (**Zaragoza**); and numerous aqueducts, bridges, amphitheatres, &c., were built, the ruins of which are the wonder of the modern traveler.

S., though obtained at enormous cost both in treasure and in human life, was for three centuries the richest province of the **Roman Empire**. Its fertile fields formed for a considerable time the granary of **Rome**, and from its metal-veined sierras, an immense amount of treasure in gold, silver, &c., flowed into the **Roman** coffers. 'Twenty thousand pound-weight of gold,' says Gibbon, 'was annually received from the provinces of Austria (Asturias), Galicia, and Lusitania.' This amount of wealth was not the voluntary offering of the natives, who were compelled to labor in their mines for the benefit of strangers; and thus S., in the early ages, was the type of Spanish America in the 15th and

succeeding centuries AD, with the single difference that in the first case the Spaniards were the slaves, and in the second they were the slaveholders. In 409 AD, hordes of barbarians, Alans, Vandals, and Suevi, crossed the Pyrenees and swept over and desolated the peninsula- the Vandals for the most part settling in Baetica, the Alans in Lusitania, and the Suevi in Leon and Castile. About 412 AD, the Visigoth invaded the country, and their king Athaulf, who acknowledged a nominal dependence on the Roman Emperor, established the **Gothic** monarchy in Catalonia. Of the Visigoths - by whom the Suevi were subjugated (584 AD), the Vandals and Alans expelled (427 AD) from the country, and large portions of **Gaul** annexed to their Spanish dominion - the most remarkable kings were Wallia (415-418 AD), who greatly extended the **Gothic** monarchy; Euric (466-483 AD), who, besides increasing his territory, introduced and enforced a body of laws, and did much for the advancement of civilization in S., Wamba (673-680 AD), who built a fleet for the protection of the coasts; and Roderic, who was killed at Xeres de la Frontera in 711 AD, in battle with the Moors.

The battle of Xeres gave the Moors almost undisputed mastery of nearly the whole of S., as well as of the outlying **Gothic** province of Septimania (Languedoc) in France; for the remnant of the **Goths** betook themselves to the highlands of Asturias, Burgos, and Biscay, where, in a region which throughout had enjoyed more liberty than any other part of S., they maintained their independence.

The Arabs, or, as they are more properly termed, the Moors, held S. for the first few years of their rule, as a dependency of the province of North Africa; but after the downfall of Muza, and his son Abdelaziz, who had been the deputy-governor of Spain, the country was governed (717 AD) by *emirs* appointed by the calif of Damascus... Anarchy and bloodshed were prominent features of the first 40 years of Mohammedan rule in Spain.

PORTUGAL: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 377-381

Portugal belongs almost exclusively to the Church of Rome, and shows little toleration to other creeds... The Portuguese are a mixed race. In Algarve and Alemtejo, the Arabic element is still very perceptible, and the people of those provinces have dark-brown skins, and tall, slim, but lithe and active figures; while the natives of the more northern districts, with lighter skins, have less regular features, small eyes, and short, thick-set figures. Although the Portuguese may very probably be regarded as the remains of the original population of the peninsula, they differ essentially from their Spanish brethren... As a people, they are dirty and slovenly; few persons among them possess any great degree of mental culture, and the lower orders are even unable to read or write, and hence the grossest superstition and bigotry prevail in every class of the population... [Thanks to the church of Rome.] The earliest notice which we have of the western portions of the Spanish peninsula, is derived from the Romans, who followed the Carthaginians as conquerors of the territories of the ancient **Iberians** and western **Celts**... Portuguese, like every other branch of the Romance family of languages, has grown out of a local form of the *Lingua Romana Rustica*, which in course of time had ingrafted upon it many elements of Arabic from the Saracen invaders of the country, and numerous verbal and idiomatic characteristics of the **Frankish** and **Celtic** dialects, which were introduced with the Burgundian founders of the Portuguese monarchy.

ARRIVING IN THE ISLES

BRITANNICAE INSULAE: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 85

A term used by ancient classic writers previous to Caesar for the British Isles, including Albion (**England** and **Scotland**), and Hibernia or Ierne (**Ireland**), with the smaller isles around them. Aristotle, in the beginning of the 3d c. BC, knew only of Albion and Ierne. Caesar, about 54 BC, was the first to apply the name Britannia to Albion. Ptolemy, in the 2d c. BC, is the first to apply Little Britain to Ierne or Ireland, and Great Britain to Albion or England and Scotland. Herodotus, in the 5th c. BC, is the first writer to mention Britain with any sort of definiteness; previous Greek writers speak of Britain only in connection with the Phoenician tin trade carried on with the Cassiterides or Tin Isles (the Scilly Isles and Cornwall), which they often confound with the Azores. The Phoenician trade with the British Isles began about 1000 BC, the Phoenicians giving the native Britons salt, skins, and bronze vessels in exchange for tin and lead. Ptolemy enumerates 52 different **Celtic** or **Gaelic** tribes as inhabiting Britain in his time. [Notice they are referred to as “tribes” similar to the 12 tribes of Jacob. What might have been the commonality to change the two different names to Little Britain and Great Britain if not for the commonality of the people? It is said that Joseph of Arimathea traveled to Ireland to buy tin.]

IRELAND: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 634-639

Ireland, seems before the dawn of history to have been peopled by **Iberian** or **pre-Aryan** tribes, like other parts of Western Europe. Irish legends record the successive invasions of five races, including **Nemedians**, **Firbolgs**, **Tuatha**, **De Danann**, and **Milesians** – all apparently **Celtic**, and Milesians being presumably the **Scots**. Although Ireland, styled *Iernis*, is mentioned in a Greek poem five centuries before Christ, and by the names of *Hibernia* and *Juverna* in various foreign pagan writers, little is known with certainty of her inhabitants before the 4th c. after Christ, when, under the appellation of *Scoti*, or inhabitants of *Scotia*, they became formidable by their descents upon the Roman province of Britain...

From the earliest period, each province of Ireland appears to have had its own king, subject to the *Ard-Righ* or monarch, to whom the central district called Meath, was allotted, and who usually resided at Tara. Each clan was governed by a chief selected from its most important family, and who was required to be of mature age, capable of taking the field efficiently when occasion required... Josh 22:14 *there was one chief of every household out of all the tribes of Israel; (the heads of families are the captains of thousands in Israel.)*[Israel meaning House of Jacob people, not geography.]

The Irish (**Gaelic**) is one of the still living **Celtic** languages. The oldest existing specimens of the Irish language are to be found in sepulchral inscriptions in Ireland, and in the glosses or interpretations affixed to Latin words in documents transcribed by Irish ecclesiastics of the 8th and succeeding centuries AD, now preserved in some continental libraries.

ULSTER: Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 777

(Lat. *Ultonia*), a province of Ireland, the most northern of the four provinces which compose that kingdom, is divided into nine counties- Antrim, Armagh, Cavan, Donegal, Down, Fermanagh, Londonderry, Monaghan, and Tyrone, each of which is described under its proper head. The territorial distribution under which U. formed a province, or at least a distinct territory, is of **very ancient origin**. It formed one of the five ancient divisions of Ireland, and was the seat of the Hy-Nialls or O’Neills, as well as of the lesser septes of O’Donnell, O’Cahan, O’Doherty, Maguire, MacMahon, &c. The north-eastern portion, now the county of Down, was early overrun by John de Courcy, and subsequently by Hugh de Lacy, and was the most permanent seat of English power in the north. The Antrim coast was occupied by a **Celtic colony** from Scotland and the Isles; but although various efforts were made by

the English to effect a permanent settlement in the north and north-west, the success was but nominal until the reigns of Elizabeth and of James I., when the Plantation of U. was effected. [Ulster is where Zedekiah's Eldest daughter, from the Phares-Juda line went to marry a prince from the Zara-Juda line, carrying the Throne of David from Jerusalem to Ireland.]

TYRONE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 772-773

Tyrone was anciently known as the district of Hy-Briun and Hy-Fiachra; and in later **Celtic** times was called Kinel Eogain, or Ter-owne, whence it's modern name.

SCOTLAND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 130-136

An account has been given under the article **Picts** of the early inhabitants of the country which has long been known by the name of Scotland. The original Scotia or Scotland was Ireland, and the Scoti or Scots, at their first appearance in authentic history, were the people of Ireland. The Scots were a **Celtic race**, and their original seat in Northern Britain was in Argyle, which they acquired by colonization or conquest, before the end of the 5th c. AD, and from whence they spread themselves along the western coast from the Firth of Clyde to the modern Ross. The name of Scotland seems first to have been given to the United Kingdom of the Picts and Scots in the 10th century AD. It was then sometimes styled, by way of distinction, *Scotia Nova* (New Scotland), and it was a considerable time afterwards before the name of Scotland was applied to it, to the exclusion of Ireland. This interchange of names was a fruitful source of dispute between Irish and Scottish writers in the 16th and following centuries AD, and it can hardly be said that even now the controversy is entirely at an end.

The first prince of the British Scots mentioned in our authentic annals was Fergus, son of Erc, who crossed over to Britain about the year 503 AD... The Picts and Scots, each speaking a dialect of the **Celtic** tongue, gradually coalesced into one people, whose territory extended from the Firths of Forth and Clyde to the northern extremity of Britain. The crown descended to a line of princes of the family of Kenneth, whose rule gave a unity and comparative tranquility to the Scots of Britain, which those of Ireland, at no time really united under one prince, never possessed, and the good effects of which, as contrasted with the state of the sister island, are experienced to the present day. The first interruption to the descent of the crown in the line of Kenneth was the reign of a usurper named Grig, round whose name, amplified to Gregory by the writers of a later age, a cloud of legendary fiction gathered. The old family was restored on his expulsion in 893 AD.

The reign of Constantine, son of Aodh, who succeeded in 904 AD, was a remarkable one. In his time, it is probable that the seat of the ecclesiastical primacy was transferred from Dunkeld to St Andrews, and that the regal residence was fixed at Scone. [Stone of Scone carried by the Prophet Jeremiah from Egypt to Ulster, Ireland, and then later moved to Scone.] At the latter place, in the sixth year of his reign, the chronicles mention that Constantine, the king, Kellach, the bishop, and the Scots, swore to observe the laws and discipline of the faith and the rights of the churches and the gospels. This seems to indicate the meeting of some sort of council, civil or ecclesiastical, or more probably a combination of both, according to the form prevalent at this period both among the **Celtic** and the **Teutonic** nations. Even before the establishment of the kingdom of the **Picts** and **Scots** in the person of Kenneth, Northern Britain had experienced the attacks of a new enemy, the **Scandinavian** invaders, generally spoken of under the name of **Danes**. Constantine resisted them bravely, but towards the end of his reign he entered into an alliance with them in opposition to the English. A powerful army, composed of Scots and Picts, Britons and Danes, disembarked on the Humber, and was encountered at Brunanburgh by Athelstane, king of England.

[Another, what could have been called a civil war between what could be called the N. Kingdom and the S. Kingdom, with London later becoming the place of the Throne of David, along with the other countries representing the Northern Kingdom; they were some of the 12 Tribes who had

forgotten who they were. This was no different than had some of the 12 Tribes fought one another in the Promised Land, which they did. Look at the strife between the Northern Kingdom and Juda, Benjamin and the Levites of the S. Kingdom when they split; just as a previous example. Even in Jesus day, the Apostles (from the Southern Kingdom) were reluctant to go to the Northern Kingdom to proclaim to them the Messiah had been born. 1 Thes 1:4 **Knowing, brothers beloved by God, the election of you.** Or Brothers, you know of YOUR election. The letter to the Thessalonians is addressed to God's Elect, just as the letter of James is addressed **to the 12 Tribes in the dispersion.** The greater the scattering, the greater the confusion.]

The long reign of Malcolm III was the commencement of a great social and political revolution in Scotland. His residence in England, and still more his marriage with the English Princess Margaret, the sister of Edgar Atheling, led to the introduction of English customs, the English language, and an English population into the northern and western districts of the kingdom, which hitherto had been for the most part inhabited by a **Celtic** race. Malcolm fell in battle in 1093 AD... and Edgar, the eldest surviving son of Malcolm and Margaret, was acknowledged as king... then to David, the youngest son of Malcolm... The **Celtic** people were improved morally, socially, and ecclesiastically, and all along the eastern coast were planted Norman, English, and Flemish colonies, which gradually penetrated into the inland districts, and established the language and manners of that **Teutonic race** which forms the population of the greater part of Scotland.

GREAT BRITAIN: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 239-247

Ethnology. – The present population of G.B. is the result of successive waves of immigration. When the Romans invaded Britain (54 BC), the inhabitants were **Celtic**, mixed with an earlier Euskarian (Basque) non-Aryan element; and they continued to be mainly so until the 5th and 6th centuries AD, when - the Romans having retired – the level parts of the country were gradually overrun by **German tribes**. Then followed invasions of **Danes** and other **Scandinavian** nations, and lastly the **Norman** Conquests. As the Normans, however, were originally from Scandinavia, they cannot be considered as adding any new ethnological element; so that the inhabitants of England (excepting Wales) and of the Lowlands of Scotland may be considered as sprung from an amalgamation of the original Celtic with German and Scandinavian blood, the latter having predominated so as to determine the language, institutions, and character of the resulting race. Wales and the Highlands of Scotland are still inhabited by representatives of the ancient Celtic tribes. See Welsh Language and Literature; Scotland; Picts; Ireland; Celtic Nations; Britannia; and Anglo-Saxons.

BRITANNIA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 84

The population of Roman Britain included Roman and Germanic elements, which had partially blended with the native Britons, who were of **Celtic** stock, with an earlier **Euskarian** or **Basque** admixture. The Romans governed Britain by a vicarious or vicegerent resident at Eboracum (York), [Ebor from Heber or Eber; 2871 to 2407 BC who first led Semites to Sumer.] under whom were consulars, presidents, and other subordinate officers. To insure the obedience of the natives, at least three Roman legions – chiefly composed of **Gauls, Germans, Iberians**, and but few pure Romans – were stationed in Britain... Druidism was the religion of the Britons at their conquest by the Romans, but the latter introduced Christianity and Roman literature into the country. [Keep in mind that Ebor was 2500 years before Jesus and thus before the new name: Christianity could have been introduced.]

ENGLAND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 341-348

Of the inhabitants of England before the Christian era, little is known. In some of the ancient geographers, there are a few scattered notices of a rude population, with whom a limited commerce in tin was carried on by the Phoenician merchants; and our information scarcely extends further.

NORWAY: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 622-624

Lutheran is the predominant church, to which all persons holding public offices of trust must belong, although freedom is allowed to all other Christian denominations and to Jews... For many years there has been extensive emigration from Norway, mainly to the United States... With the exception of some Lapps and Finns, living in the most remote northern regions, the inhabitants of Norway are generally a pure **Scandinavian race**, akin to the North **Germanic** nations of **Aryan** descent... Danish is the language in ordinary use both in writing and speaking, although dialects nearer akin to the old Norse are spoken by the dalesmen and mountaineers of special districts. Since the separation of the country from Denmark, a strongly national tendency has been manifested by some of the best Norwegian writers, and attempts have been made to reorganize these dialects into one general Norwegian language, and thus, in fact, to revive the ancient Norse, or Icelandic which has been preserved in Iceland in almost perfect purity since its first introduction to the island in the 9th c. AD by colonists from the **Scandinavian** motherlands... The early history of Norway is comprised in that of the other **Scandinavian** countries, and is, like theirs, for the most part fabulous. It is only towards the close of the 10th c. AD, when Christianity was introduced under the rule of Olaf I. that the mythical obscurity in which the annals of the kingdom had been previously plunged begins to give place to the light of historical truth.

SWEDEN: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 496-499

Sweden is a hereditary and constitutional monarchy, based on the fundamental law of 1809 AD, by which it was decreed that the succession should be in the male line; that the sovereign should profess the Lutheran faith; and have sworn fidelity to the laws... The predominant form of religion in Sweden is the Lutheran... [Reminder: In 1517 God used Luther to 1. Bring the 12 Tribes out of the Roman Catholic Church and 2. Allow Bibles; His Word; into their hands.] The legendary history of Sweden forms part of Scandinavian history. When we first hear of Sweden, the country was inhabited by numerous tribes, kindred in origin, but politically separate. Two principal groups, however, are recognizable – **Goths** in the south, and **Swedes** in the north... In 1389 AD, the throne was offered by the Swedish nobles to Margaret, Queen of Denmark and Norway, who, having gladly availed herself of the opportunity thus opened to her of uniting the three **Scandinavian** crowns into one... and in 1397 AD, brought Sweden under one joint sceptre with Denmark and Norway. Four miles from Upsala are the famous Mora-stones, where in the middle ages the election and crowning of the Swedish kings took place. [Joshua 24:26 *and Joshua took a great stone, and set it up under the oak before the Lord. 27 And Joshua said to the people, Behold, this stone shall be among you for a witness, for it has heard all the words that have been spoken to it by the Lord; for He has spoken to you this day; and this stone shall be among you for a witness in the last days, whenever ye shall deal falsely with the Lord my God.* Believing the enemies of God are the seed of Jacob is dealing falsely with the Lord your God. Judges 9:6 *And all the men of Sicima, and all the house of Bethmaalo, were gathered together, and they went and made Abimelech king by the oak of Sedition, which was at Sicima.*]

DENMARK, DANISH: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 725-6; Vol 3, page 58-61

Denmark (Dan. Danmark)... is in point of fact, the north-western extremity of the German continent... The **Kymri** were the earliest-known inhabitants of Scandinavia, and made themselves formidable to the Romans 100 years B.C. To them succeeded the **Goths**, who, under their mythical leader, Odin, established their rule over the Scandinavian lands... The established religion of Denmark is Lutheran, to which the king must belong; but complete toleration is enjoyed in every part of the kingdom. The Reformation was introduced in 1536 AD, [Martin Luther 95 Thesis was Oct 31, 1517 in Germany.] when Christian III. caused all the Romish bishops to be seized in one day, formally

proclaimed their deposition from their sees, and incorporated the property of the church with that of the crown... The titles of nobility in Denmark are limited to counts and barons.

The Danish language, which, with slight modifications, is common to the three Scandinavian kingdoms, is a branch of the ancient **Gothic**, and has been retained almost in its original form in Iceland... After the Reformation, the national literature was comparatively neglected, for the composition of poor theological treatises and bald versions of the Psalms. Among the best of the writers in this department we may instance Christian Pedersen (born 1480 AD), who, after having made a metrical version of the ancient national chronicles, devoted himself to the diffusion of the Lutheran faith, and made Danish translations of the New Testament; and the reformer, Hans Taussen (born 1494 AD), who composed catechisms, and translated the Pentateuch into Danish. The Danish language acquired stability and new life by the translation of the whole Bible, which, by order of King Christian III., was effected in 1550 AD. [These translations are a direct connection to the 12 Tribes of Jacob which is the bloodline of Jesus and powered by God's action in Hebrews 8. Who else would translate our Bible, unless to deceive or pollute it? All this began to take place only after we were freed from the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church.]

JUTLAND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 736

(Dan. *Jylland*), the only considerable peninsula of Europe that points directly north, forms a portion of the kingdom of Denmark... Jutland is said to have been inhabited in the earliest times by the **Cimbri**, and from this circumstance it has received the name of the Cimbrian Peninsula, or Chersonesus. In historical times, we find it inhabited by the **Jutes**, who took part in the expedition of the **Saxons** to England. As allies of the Saxons, they waged war with Charlemagne, and under the name of **Normans** (Northmen), frequently desolated the coast of Germany and France.

ICELAND: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 549

It belongs to the kingdom of Denmark... The people, who are of **Scandinavian** origin, are distinguished for honesty, purity of morals, and a wonderful love of education... They belong to the **Protestant Church**... Their language is the old **Norwegian**, preserved in almost its pristine purity... The Icelanders were enterprising sailors in the early periods of their history, and discovered Greenland about the year 982 AD, and a part of the American coast, which they called *Vineland*, about 990.

U.S.A.

The name "Christopher" is derived from the Greek word **kristos**, which means anointed one, and the Greek word **pherein**, which means to bear or carry, (root word for ferry). The name, Christopher, means **Christ-bearer**.

It was "Christopher" Columbus who captained the first trip in 1492, reaching some Caribbean Islands but not America. The captain of the Susan Constant, which carried the men to Jamestown, was "Christopher" Newton. It was a "Christopher" Jones who captained the Mayflower to Plymouth, Mass. in 1620, with pilgrims. The land of "Virginia" was named after the beloved Virgin Queen Elizabeth I (Rex: 1558-1603: Jamestown was named after King James I (Rex: 1603-1625). New York was initially called New Netherlands/ Amsterdam.

[The French went to Canada, the Spaniards went to South America, and the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race went to the United States. The Throne of David remained in the Isles, currently England. It is due to our migration to the USA that the seed of the House of Jacob will go many days without kings and princes. The Lion (Royal) that is used on Celto-Saxon countries emblems is not used on the United States emblems or seals. Queen Elizabeth II is currently sitting on the Throne of David. If the Jews are God's chosen, why wouldn't she move to Jerusalem or Tel Aviv to reign over her people? If she is not sitting on the Throne of David, where is the Throne of David today and who is the king or queen sitting on it? God promised there would never lack a person to sit on it. Did God lie? And no, Jesus is not the answer until His return to earth.]

ALLOGENES – OTHER RACES

AUTO DA FE: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 1, page 424-425

(Port. Act of Faith) was the name given to the procession or ceremony that used to take place in Spain and Portugal at the execution of heretics condemned to death by the inquisition. It was generally held on a Sunday between Witsunday and Advent, very often on All-saints Day. At dawn, the dismal tolling of the great bell of the high church gave the signal to begin the drama of the day; for as such it was looked upon by the people, who thronged to it in troops, believing that they did a good work in merely looking on. Men of the highest rank reckoned it prudent to give their countenance to the 'holy' tribunal at these processions, and even grandees of Castile did not disdain to make themselves familiars of the inquisition.

The procession was led by the **Dominicans**, carrying the flag of the inquisition; next followed the penitents, on whom only penance had been laid; behind them, and separated by a great cross which was borne before, came those condemned to death – barefoot, clad in the sanbenito, and with a pointed cap on the head; then, effigies of the fugitives; and lastly, the bones of dead culprits, in black coffins painted with flames and hellish symbols. The frightful train was closed by the army of priests and monks. The procession went through the principal streets to the church, where, after a sermon on the true faith, the sentence was announced. In the meantime, the accused stood before a crucifix with extinguished torches in their hands. After the sentence had been read to them, an officer of the inquisition gave each of the condemned a blow on the breast with his hand, as a sign that they were given over by that tribunal to the secular power; on which a secular officer took them in charge, had them fettered, and taken to prison. A few hours afterwards, they were brought to the place of execution. If they yet, at the last, made **profession of the Catholic faith**, they were so far favored as to be first strangled; otherwise, they were burned alive, and with them the effigies and bones of the fugitive and dead culprits. As a rule, the king, along with his whole court, had to exalt by his presence the solemnity of the horrid transaction. The most splendid Auto da Fe took place at Madrid, under Charles II., in 1680 AD; the last was held as recently as towards the middle of last century.

DOMINICANS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 3, page 160-161

An order of preaching friars in the **Roman Catholic Church**, founded at Toulouse in 1215 AD by Dominic de Guzman... he began to itinerate through the south of France, for the purpose of converting the 'heretical' Albigenses.

CIRCISSIANS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 458

Denotes the tribes who inhabited the western part of the range which is called, in consequence, Circassia. On their conquest by Russia in 1864 AD, they chose to emigrate to **Turkey**. In their original country they were a marauding and warlike people, amongst whom it was held more honorable to live by plunder than by peaceful industry. That the Circassians have not lost some of the worst traits of their natural character since their settlement in Turkey is shown by their participation in the Bulgarian massacres of 1876 and 1877 AD. The Circassian princes and nobles are principally **Mohammedans**.

COSSACKS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 2, page 618

(Russ. Kasak), a race whose origin is hardly less disputed than that of their name. The latter has been variously derived from words meaning, in radically distinct languages, 'an armed man, a sabre, a rover, a goat, a promontory, a coat, a cassock, and a district in Circassia.' The C. are by some held to be **Tatars**, by more to be of nearly pure Russian stock. The most probable view is that they are a people of **very mixed origin**. Slavonic settlers seem to have mingled with Tatar and Circassian tribes in the regions to the south of Poland and Muscovy, in the Ukraine and on the lower Don; and to

have given to the new race, first heard of as Cossacks in the 10th century AD, a predominantly Russian character.

HUNS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 4, page 519

(Lat. *Hunni*; Gr. *Ounnoi* and *Chounoi*), The Huns were of **Asiatic** origin, and, in all probability, of the **Mongolian** or **Tartar** stock; therefore akin to, and perhaps to be identified with, the **Scythians** and **Turks**... were lineally descended from the Hiong-nou, whose ancient seat was an extensive but barren tract of country immediately to the north of the great wall of China... established themselves for a while on the banks of the Volga. Then crossing this river, they advanced into the territories of the Alani, a pastoral people dwelling between the Volga and the Don... the vast majority of the survivors [Alani] joined the invaders [Huns]. The Huns are described as being of a dark complexion, almost black; deformed in their appearance, of uncouth gesture, and shrill voice. 'They were distinguished,' says Gibbon, 'from the rest of the human species by their broad shoulders, flat noses, and small black eyes deeply buried in the head... A fabulous origin was assigned worthy of their form and manners – that the witches of Scythia, who for their foul and deadly practices had been driven from society, had copulated in the desert with infernal spirits; and that the Huns were the offspring of this execrable conjunction. Such was the origin assigned to them by their enemies the Goths, whom the Huns now invaded with fire and sword... many of them took service in the armies of the Romans, and others again joined fresh hordes of invaders from the north and east, aiding them in their repeated attacks upon the moribund Roman Empire.

NOMADS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 5, page 614

(Gr. *nemein*, to tend or feed), the name given (originally by the Greeks) to those tribes which, depending chiefly on their flocks and herds, have no fixed habitation, but move about for convenience of pasture. The nomad tribes are of a higher grade of civilization than those that live by hunting and fishing, but much inferior to those engaged in agriculture and manufactures. They are very generally addicted to robbery, and readily engage in aggressive war, so that they have frequently become conquerors of extensive cultivated countries, as in the instances of the Huns, Arabs, and Tartars. There are now few nomads in Europe, and these only in the steppes near the Black Sea, and the regions of the utmost north, where cultivation is impossible. Almost all the **Finnish, Mongolian, and Turkish tribes**, and the tribes formed by **mixture of these races**, in the steppes and deserts of Central and Northern Asia are nomads, also the **Kurds** and the **Bedouins**, many of the tribes of **Africa**, and the **Gauchos** and some of the other **Indian** tribes in North and South America.

PETRA: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 204-205

(Heb. Sela, both names signify 'Rock') was anciently the capital of the Nabathaeans, and was situated in the 'desert of **Edom**' in Northern Arabia, about 72 miles north-east of Akabah - a town at the head of the Gulf of Akabah, an arm of the Red Sea. It occupied a narrow rocky valley overhung by mountains, the highest and most celebrated of which is Mount Hor, where Aaron, the first Hebrew high-priest, died, and was thus in the very heart of the region hallowed by the 'forty years' wanderings of the Israelites. The aboriginal inhabitants were called Horim ('dwellers in caves'). It was then conquered by the **Edomites** or **Idumeans** (but it never became their capital); and, in the 3^d or 4th c. BC, it fell into the hands of the Nabathaeans, an **Arab tribe**, who carried on a great transit-trade between the eastern and western parts of the world. It was finally subdued by the Romans in 105 AD, and afterwards became the seat of a metropolitan; but was destroyed by the Mohammedans, and for 1200 years its very site remained unknown to Europeans...

These ruins stand in a small open irregular basin, about half a mile square, through which runs a brook, and are best approached by an extraordinary chasm or ravine, called the **Sik**, narrowing as it

proceeds till in some places the width is only 12 feet, while the rocky walls of red-sandstone tower to the height of 300 feet. Hardly a ray of light can pierce this gloomy gorge, yet it was once the highway to P., and the remains of an ancient pavement can be traced beneath the brilliant oleanders that now cover the pathway...

[Petra is important because it is here that the Edomites overcharged and robbed the caravans passing through this 12 foot width. After putting up with this for a long enough time, the Nabathaeans chased them out of Petra. At that point the Edomites moved north into the Promised Land and Jerusalem. They caused so much trouble there that in 132 BC, John Hyrcanus ordered them to become circumcised and join the temple religion or get out of town. They joined the temple religion and soon took it over. These are the Pharisees and Sadducees which Jesus condemned so often, yet today's Christian ministers call this Edomite seed "God's chosen Israelites." These are the ones that the Romans chased out of the Promised Land in 70 AD.]

PHILISTINES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 6, page 221

(Lxx., *Allophuloi*, **Strangers**), a word either derived from a root *phalasa* (Aeth.), to emigrate, wander about, or identified with **Pelasgri**, or compared by others with *Shefela* (Heb.), lowlanders: designates a certain population mentioned in the Bible as being in frequent contact with the Jews, [Judeans, not Jews] and who lived on the coast of the Mediterranean, to the south-west of Judaea, from Ekron towards the Egyptian frontier, bordering principally on the tribes of Dan, Simeon, and Judah. Our information about the origin of the P. is extremely obscure and contradictory. The genealogical table in Genesis (x. 14) counts them among the Egyptian colonies (the '*Casluhim, out of whom came Philistim*'); according to Amos ix. 7, Jeremiah xlvii. 4, and Deuteronomy ii. 23, they came from Caphtor. But supposing that the Casluhim were some separate tribe, and yet Caphtorian colonists, the question still remains, whether Caphtor can be identified with Cappadocia in Asia Minor, as the early versions (Lxx. *Tarq.*, *Pesh. Vulg.*) have it; or whether it be Pelusium, Cyprus, or the Isle of Crete. The latter opinion seems not the least probable among them. At what time they first immigrated, and drove out the Canaanitish inhabitants, the Avvim, is difficult to conjecture. They would appear to have been in the country as early as the time of Abraham; and in the history of Isaac, Abimelech, king of Gerar, is distinctly called king of the Philistines. Yet, even supposing that in Genesis the country is designated by the name which it bore at a later period, there can yet be no doubt of the people being firmly established at the time of Moses (Exodus xv. 14, &c.). Thus the date of the immigration would have to be placed at about **1800 BC**.

At the Exodus, Moses, evidently fearing an encounter with the **warlike colony** for his undisciplined band, did not choose the shorter way to Canaan through their territory, but preferred the well-known circuitous route. At a later period, however, Joshua, having triumphed over 31 Canaanite princes, also conceived the plan of making himself master of the possessions of the P.; but his intended disposal of their country for the benefit of the tribe of Judah was never carried out. At this time, they were subject to five princes (Seranim = axles, pivots), who ruled over the provinces of Gaza, Ashdod, Askalon, Gath, and Ekron. Not before the period of the Judges did they come into open collision with the Israelites; and the strength and importance in which they suddenly appear then, contrast so strangely with their insignificance at the time of the patriarchs, that many theories – a double immigration principally – have been propounded to explain the circumstance. We find them daring powerful nations like the Sidonians, whom, about 1209 BC, they forced to transfer their capital to a more secure position on the island of Tyre; or the Egyptians, with whom they engaged in naval warfare at the same time under Rameses III. With the Israelites their war assumed the air of guerilla raids, sometimes into the very heart of the country. Under Shamgar (about 1370 BC), they were repulsed with a loss of 600 men; however, about 200 years later, the Israelites were tributary to them, and continued to groan under their yoke, with occasional pauses only, until Samson first commenced to

humiliate them. But they were still so powerful at the time of Eli, that they carried away the ark itself. Under Samuel, their rule was terminated by the battle of Mizpah.

Saul was constantly engaged in warding off their new encroachments, and at Gilboa, he and his sons fell in a disastrous battle against them. At this time, they seem to have returned to their primitive form of a monarchy, limited, however, by a powerful aristocracy, the king's formal title again being 'Abimelech' = 'Father-king,' as we find it in Genesis. David succeeded in routing them repeatedly; and under Solomon their whole country seems to have been incorporated in the Jewish empire. The internal troubles of Judaea emboldened the P. once more to open resistance. Under Joram, in union with the Arabians, they invaded Judaea, and not only carried away the royal property, but also the serail and the royal children. Uzziah, however, recovered the lost ground; he overthrew them, and dismantled some of their most powerful fortresses – Gath, Yabne, and Ashdod, and erected forts in different parts of their country. Under Ahaz, they rose again, and attacked the border-cities of the 'plain' on the south of Judah; and a few years later, renewed their attacks, in league with the Syrians and Assyrians. Hezekiah, in the first years of his reign, subjected their whole country again, by the aid of the Egyptians, whom we find in the possession of five cities. The Assyrians, however, took Ashdod, under Tartan, which was retaken again by Psammetich, after 29 years' siege. About this time, Philistaea was traversed by a Scythian horde on their way to Egypt, who pillaged the temple of Venus at Askalon. In the terrible struggles for supremacy which raged between the Chaldaeans and Egyptians, Philistaea was the constant battle-ground of both – her fortresses being taken and retaken by each of them in turn; so that the country soon sank into ruin and insignificance. Yet a shadow of independence seems to have been left to it, to judge from the threats which Zechariah (ix. 5), after the exile, utters against Gaza and Askalon, and their pride.

In the time of the Maccabees, the P. were Syrian subjects, and had to suffer occasionally from the Jews, although **inter-marriages** between the two nations were of no rare occurrence. Alexander Balas transferred part of the country to Judaea; another part was taken by Alexander Jannaeus; Pompey incorporated some of the cities with Roman Syria; Augustus transferred another portion to Herod; and finally, Salome, his sister, received a small principality of it, consisting of Jamnia, Ashdod, and Askalon. But by this time the name of the country had long been lost in that of Palestine, which designated all the territory between the Lebanon and Egypt.

Of their state of culture, institutions, &c., we know very little indeed. They appear as a civilized, agricultural, commercial, and **warlike nation**. They trade largely, and their wares seem to have been much sought after. Their worship was much akin to that of the Phoenicians – a **nature-religion**, of which Dagon, Ashtaroth, Baalzebub, and Derceto were the chief dieties. Priests and **soothsayers** abounded; their oracles were consulted even by people from afar. They carried their charms about their persons, and their deities had to accompany them to the wars. They do not seem to have practiced circumcision. As to their language, so little is known about it, that conjectures seem more than usually vain. Those who take them to have been Semites, conclude that their language, too, was Semitic; others, who would identify them with the Pelasgians, differ also respecting their language. Thus much is certain, that their proper names, as they are recorded in the Bible, are mostly Semitic, and that there always remained a difference of dialect between the Hebrew and the Philistaeian idiom.

SARACENS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 81

A name variously employed by medieval writers to designate the **Mohammedans** of Syria and Palestine, the Arabs generally, or the **Arab-Berber races** of Northern Africa, who conquered Spain and Sicily, and invaded France. At a later date, it was employed as a synonym for all infidel nations against which crusades were preached, and was thus applied to the Seljuks of Iconium, the Turks, and even to the pagan Prussians.

TARTARS: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 545

Or, more properly, TATARS, was originally a name of the **Mongolic races**, but came to be extended to all the tribes brought under **Mongolic** sway by Genghis Khan and his successors, including **Tungusic** and **Turkic** races. The term is therefore not to be considered as ethnological, though all, or almost all, the peoples included under it, in its widest sense, belong to the **Turanian** family, but is rather to be understood in some sense as the term 'Franks' used by Mohammedans. In the classification of languages, **Tataric** has become the distinctive name of that class of **Turanian** languages of which the **Turkish** is the most prominent member, while the **Mongolic** form a separate class.

TURANIAN LANGUAGES: Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: Vol 7, page 744-745

In opposition to *Iran*, the name of their own country, the Persians from the earliest times called the countries lying to the north of it **Turan**, and this name is still frequently used as synonymous with Turkestan. The term Turanian derived from it has been adopted by philologists, in contrast with Aryan to designate a family of languages comprising 'all languages spoken in Asia and Europe (including Oceania), and not included under the Aryan and Semitic families, with the exception of Chinese and its cognate dialects'... The Northern division falls into five sections – the *Tungusic*, *Mongolic*, *Turkic*, *Finnic*, and *Samoyedic*... The Southern division comprises, among others the *Tamulic* or Dravidian dialects of Southern India; the *Gangetic* group, divided into two branches, the Trans-Himalayan (Tibetan), and sub-Himalayan (Bhotanese); the *Taic*, or the dialects of Siam; and the *Malaic*, or Malay and Polynesian dialects. The Turanian languages do not present the same unmistakable family likeness, the same clear evidences of genealogical relationship, as are presented by the Aryan and Semitic groups.

The other races should be allowed to worship however and whoever they choose, without interference from Christians. Only when they attack Christians should they be eliminated swiftly. Otherwise they should have the same freedoms that our God gives us. One should consider the fact that the Bible is the story of the one very exclusive race that Jesus referred to in Mt 15:24. Other races are only mentioned when they interact with this White Anglo Saxon European Caucasian Race (Israelites). Go ye therefore unto all nations is referring to the 12 nations (Tribes) of Jacob. Otherwise Jesus was lying in Mt 15:24. Sorry, I'm going to believe Jesus. As far as the other races, they should be allowed to worship whatever gods they wish to worship. However, it is possible that the best thing that they could do in this lifetime, for the betterment of their lives, is to worship our one Lord God Almighty and His Son Jesus.

As we follow the migrations we cannot be 100% sure as so much has been lost over time. I find the 80 – 20 rule to be applicable. 80 one way and 20% the other. As the 12 Tribes mixed and wandered we would be lucky to account for 80% of them. They did leave markers, many written in stone. Today we don't seem to be attuned to their meanings, although we really aren't looking very hard.

XIV. BIBLE

Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887: **BIBLE** Vol 1, page 649-654

(Gr. *Ta Biblia*, 'The Books') is the name given by Chrysostom in the 4th century AD to that collection of sacred writings recognized by Christians as the documents of their divinely revealed religion. Both as regards language and contents, they are divided into two parts – Old and New Testament, or rather, the Old and New Covenant; for the word *testamentum* is only a translation into the later Latinity of the 2d c. of the Greek *diatheke*, 'covenant'. [The common word today that would improve our understanding would be "contract"; the old and the new.] The history of the Old Testament is connected with that of the new by a series of writings not received by Protestants as canonical, and collectively styled the *Apocrypha*.

The Old Testament is a collection of 39 books, written partly in the Hebrew, and partly in the Chaldaic language, and containing all the remains of Hebrew-Chaldaic literature down to the middle of the 2d c. B.C. By an artificial arrangement under the letters of the Hebrew alphabet, the number of books has been limited among the Jews to 22. These writings were spoken of in the time of Christ; and for some indefinite period before his time, as *graphe*, Scripture, or Holy Scripture, or as 'the Law and the Prophets.' Sometimes the Psalms and the remaining holy writings (*hagiographa*) are distinctively noticed. The *usus loquendi* of the New Testament (Matt. xi. 13, xxii. 40; Acts xiii. 15; Luke xxiv. 44, &c.) is evidence of this. The Law comprised the **Pentateuch**, or the first five books. The Prophets were subdivided into earlier and later: the former including the books of **Joshua, Judges, Samuel, and Kings**; and the latter containing the three great prophets, **Isaiah, Jeremiah, and Ezekiel** – **as well as the twelve Minor Prophets**. The third division of the Old Testament embraced the *hagiographa*, consisting of the books of **Job, Proverbs, Psalms, the Song of Solomon, Ecclesiastes, Ruth, Lamentations, and Esther**, together with the books of **Daniel, Ezra, Nehemiah, and 1 and 2 Chronicles**. With regard to the order of these several books, the Alexandrine translations, the Fathers of the Church, and Luther, on one side, differ from the Jews; again, among the Jews, the Talmudists differ from the Masoretes, while a difference is also found between Spanish and German MSS. Hence have sprung the different arrangements of the books of the Old Testament.

The Septuagint is generally adduced in proof of the existence of these books in a collected form as early as 285 B.C., but an examination of the Aristeian fiction is sufficient to show that at that period no more than the Pentateuch was translated into Hellenistic Greek. The earliest indubitable notice is found in the prologue to the Alexandrine translation of the book of Jesus, son of Sirach, written by his grandson probably about 130 B.C., which demonstrates that the Law and the Prophets then existed in a collective form; but this language does not prove that the third division was then concluded, though neither does it disprove it. This conclusion is first definitely ascertained from the catalogue given by Josephus, who flourished after the middle of the first century of the Christian era, while Philo, who flourished 41 A.D., quotes casually from nearly the whole of them...

The Samaritans, who were at enmity with the Jews, recognized only the five books of Moses, and a corrupt version of the book of Joshua, as canonical. On the other side, the Egyptian Jews, for whom the Alexandrine version of the Old Testament was made, received as canonical several writings which were rejected, or subordinated as apocryphal, by the Jews of Palestine. The primitive church, in the period which elapsed before the canon of the New Testament was completed, referred to the Old Testament for proof of doctrines; but, on account of the prevalent ignorance of the Hebrew and Chaldee languages among the early Christians, the Alexandrine Greek version was the authority employed. [The Greek is the Scripture that Jesus quoted from when He was here on earth, not out of ignorance, but because He knew the truth.] As this included the apocryphal books, rejected by the Jews of Palestine, the earliest Christian Fathers made the same use of these writings as of the others;

but the growth of criticism during the next two centuries was fatal to their reputation, or at least to their authority.

...the text of the Old Testament was defined [more like re-defined or polluted] with great care, first by the Talmudists, who seem to have adhered very closely to the ancient text [The ancient text was the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC], and after the completion of the Talmud at the close of the 5th c. AD by the Masorites. This care was at first bestowed only on the consonants of the Hebrew text. The Masoretic vowel system, which sprang from that already existing among the Syrians and Arabians, was developed from the 7th to the 10th centuries AD at Tiberias. By the 11th c. AD it appears to have been completed, while the Spanish rabbis of the next century seem ignorant of its then recent origin. After the 11th c. AD the Masoretic text, with its perfected system of vowels and accents, became the standard authority among Jewish scholars. [It was written with the square letter alphabet called Herodian text which was developed during the rule of the Herods from 49 BC to 100 AD.] The comparative values of the different readings in the various MSS. had by that time been carefully determined, and the chief business of copyists, henceforth, was to make faithful transcripts.

...The original MSS. of the New Testament were probably all written on papyrus, the cheapest, but least durable material that could be obtained for the purpose. It was therefore impossible, considering the constant handling to which the documents must have been subjected by the eager converts, that they could have lasted for any length of time. Indeed no authentic notices of them have come down to us, and it is a curious fact that, in the controversies of the 2nd c. AD, no appeal is made to the apostolic originals. But the number of copies was very great. The text of these, however, did not always agree. Variations originated, to a considerable extent, from the same causes as operated in the case of the Old Testament, viz., imperfect vision or hearing, misunderstanding, carelessness, or an uncritical judgment on the part of the transcribers; but it is natural to suppose that, on account of the greater freedom of spirit and thought which characterized primitive Christianity, compared with Judaism, a latitude of conviction in regard to the value of the letter of Scripture, also influenced the churches... Christians were content to believe that the evangelists and apostles spoke truth, by the help of the Holy Spirit, without perplexing themselves with the question, whether the words were purely divine or purely human in their origin.

...Luther's translation of the Bible is universally esteemed by the best German scholars as a master-piece of genial interpretation... With wonderful rapidity, this translation was circulated throughout Germany. In forty years, one Wittenberg bookseller sold 100,000 copies. It was reprinted thirty-eight times in Germany before 1559, and meanwhile the New Testament had been printed seventy-two times. Numerous other translations in Dutch, Swedish, &c., were based upon the work of Luther...

[Unfortunately these translations were made from the Masoretic text which had been grossly polluted. But, we should thank God that the translators at least had that much. During the dark ages of Christianity our markers have been moved and our Heritage and Vineyard has been stolen by a false plant that will soon be uprooted.]

XV.

THE PRONOUNCING EDITION

OF THE

HOLY BIBLE

CONTAINING

THE AUTHORIZED AND REVISED VERSIONS

OF THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

ARRANGED IN PARALLEL COLUMNS,

GIVING THE CORRECT PRONUNCIATION OF EVERY PROPER NAME CONTAINED IN THE BIBLE

BY

PROF. S. W. WILLIAMS

COMPLETE CONCORDANCE

MARGINAL REFERENCES; CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES; A HISTORY OF ANCIENT BIBLICAL MANUSCRIPTS, WITH FAC-SIMILES OF THE SAME; THE EARLIEST PRINTED EDITIONS OF THE BIBLE; A HISTORY OF THE REVISION OF THE BIBLE, ETC.

[NOTE: This page and the following four pages are from this Bible which was published in 1900.]

LET

BE

THERE

LIGHT

REVISERS' PREFACE

[NOTE: Excerpt taken from the "Revisers Preface" of the 1900 Bible, Page 3]

The Revision of the Authorized Version was undertaken in consequence of a Resolution passed by both houses of the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury,

"1. To introduce as few alterations as possible into the Text of the Authorized Version consistently with faithfulness."

"4. That the Text to be adopted be that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating; and that when the Text so adopted differs from that from which the Authorized Version was made, the alteration be indicated in the margin."

It will be observed that in Rule 4 the word 'Text' is used in a different sense from that in Rule 1, and in the case of the Old Testament denotes the Hebrew or Aramaic original of the several books. In this respect the task of the Revisers has been much simpler than that which the New Testament Company had before them. The Received, or, as it is commonly called, the **Masoretic Text** of the Old Testament Scriptures has come down to us in manuscripts which are of no very great antiquity, and which all belong to the same family or recension¹. That other recensions were at one time in existence is probable from the variations in the Ancient Versions, the oldest of which, namely the **Greek or Septuagint**, was made, at least in part, some two centuries before the Christian era. But as the state of knowledge on the subject is not at present such as to justify any attempt at an entire reconstruction of the text on the authority of the Versions, the Revisers have thought it most prudent **to adopt the Masoretic Text** as the basis of their work, and to depart from it, as the Authorized Translators had done², only in exceptional cases

¹**The earliest MS. of which the age is certainly known bears date A.D. 916.**

²See, for instance 2 Sam xvi. 12; 2 Chr. iii.1, xxii. 6; Job xxxvii. 7; Ezek. xlvi. 10; Am. v. 26; Hag. i.2.
Jerusalem Chamber

Westminster Abbey

10 July, 1884

XVI. TRANSLATIONS OF THE MASORETIC TEXT INTO ENGLISH

[NOTE: The following History is excerpted from the 1900 Bible, Pages I, II, III & IV]

HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS OF THE BIBLE

[P. I] The earliest attempt to render the Scriptures into the language spoken by the **common people in England**, was during the **Anglo-Saxon times**, when **Aldhelm**, in the **seventh century**, translated the Psalter. **Caedmon** had already embodied the history of the Bible in alliterative meter, but his work can scarcely be denominated a translation. The venerable **Bede** spent his last moments in dictating a translation of John's Gospel into his mother tongue, and **died with the Doxology upon his lips when the last lines had been written**. **King Alfred** himself reduced to the same language portions of **the divine law** given to the Hebrews, **as the basis of his own legislation**; and other scholars of the realm in the years following translated additional portions both of the Old and New Testaments, so that **the whole of the four Gospels was current in the Anglo-Saxon**. After the Norman Conquest, a prose translation of the Bible into **Norman French**, made about **A.D. 1260**, indicates a demand for devotional reading within the circle of the court, or of the wealthier merchants, or of convents for women of high rank. Further signs of the same desire are found in three English versions of the Psalms – one toward the close of the **thirteenth century**, another by **Schorham** about **A.D. 1320** and another, with other canticles from the Old and New Testaments, by **Richard Rolle**, of Hampole, in Yorkshire, about **1349**. There was also a version of the Gospels of Mark and Luke, and of all Paul's Epistles.

The first translation into what may properly be called English – the real beginning of the language as we now speak it – was made by **John de Wycliffe**. He was born A.D 1324, at Wycliffe, in Yorkshire, and was educated at Oxford. He became successively master of Baliol College, warden of Canterbury College, and professor of divinity in Oxford University. His piety and wisdom, as well as his great parts and extensive learning, gained for him general reputation; while his opposition to the corruptions of the Church of Rome drew down on him the vengeance of the prelates and clergy, and involved him in a series of troubles, which, in all probability, **would have resulted in his death**, had he not been protected by John of Gaunt, the duke of Lancaster, uncle of Richard II. The dates of commencing and of concluding the work which has made his name so famous in history, cannot be determined with certainty. He accomplished his task by degrees. He began with a translation of the Apocalypse; next appeared the Gospels in English, with a commentary; then followed the other books of the New Testament, which it is believed were finished about AD **1380**. It was on December 28th of this year that Wycliffe peacefully died at the Lutterworth Rectory. Forty-one years after his death, **his bones were dug up and reduced to ashes** by order of Richard Fleming, bishop of London, according to a decree of the infamous Council of Constance, and **scattered in the River Avon**.

These efforts to circulate the Word of God in the vernacular language of the people were jealously discountenanced by the papal Church. At the Council of Toulouse in 1229 AD, for the first time since the name of Christ was known, **the laity were openly forbidden to read the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testament, even in Latin** – except that, for the purposes of devotion, they were permitted to have in that language the Psalter or Breviary or “Hours of the Blessed Virgin;” but **they were strictly forbidden to have any of these books translated into their own tongue**.

Nevertheless, these prohibitions did not entirely prevent the circulation of the Scriptures, and translations of the whole or of parts were made in several countries of Europe.

The fruit of Wycliffe's labors did not immediately appear, but his influence was not confined alone to England. It extended **to the Continent**, particularly **to Bohemia**, and prepared the way for the great reformation in Europe a century and a half later. **Copies of his Bible were multiplied as rapidly as the pens of transcribers could do the work, and were eagerly sought by all classes of people.** A revised translation was completed about the year **1388**, by **John Purvey**, assisted by others; but both Wycliffe's and Purvey's were made from the Latin Vulgate. Wycliffe's Bible was not printed until **1850**. Purvey's was printed for the first time in **1731**, and for a long time was supposed to be Wycliffe's. As such it was printed in Bagster's Hexapla, in 1841. [6 versions in parallel columns].

The next English version was that of **William Tyndale**, a native of **Wales**, about the year **1530**. Two circumstances in his age were favorable to its enlarged circulation – the **invention of paper** and of the **art of printing**. **Erasmus's edition of the Greek Testament** was then just published, and the **Hebrew Scriptures were about the same time printed in Italy** – and both were easy to be obtained. Tyndale was a thorough scholar, and, instead of making his version at second-hand from the Latin, he took it directly from the original tongues. His English style is idiomatic and racy. Many of his renderings, through long passages, are repeated almost word for word in our present authorized version. He is really the **father of our English Bible**. His successors effected many improvements in detail, but the plan and spirit of the work have been left unchanged. "The peculiar genius," says Froude, "if such a word may be permitted, which breathes through it; the mingled tenderness and majesty; the **Saxon simplicity**; the preternatural grandeur, unequalled, unapproached in the attempts of modern scholars – all are here, and bear the impress of one man, William Tyndale." **To that one man, more than to any other, the English language owes its present form and the permanence of its vocabulary.**

[P II] He fixed the speech of the common people for all time to come; and its rhythmic cadence, its poetic and picturesque beauty, its strong and nervous expressions, its homely and simple phrases, all appear in his work. Tyndale's printed version contained the New Testament, the Pentateuch, and the prophecy of Jonah, with a few lessons from the Prophecies; but there is good reason to believe that he left behind him in manuscript a translation of the books of the Old Testament from Joshua to 2 Chronicles, inclusive. Tyndale's Testament was printed in **1525**, at **Cologne**, in quarto, (a printers page folded to make 4 leaves, about 9 x 12 inches) and at **Worms** in octavo. (Printers sheet folded into 8 leaves, about 6 x 9 inches) Of each of these editions three thousand copies were printed. In **1534** a revised edition was issued at **Antwerp**, with an addition of lessons from the Old Testament.

Tyndale was in the midst of his labors when **he was arrested for heretical pravity at Antwerp**, by emissaries of the papal Church, and committed to the castle of Vilvorde, near **Brussels**. Notwithstanding all the efforts of his friends in England and in the Low Countries to procure for him protection, **he was condemned to death**. Rome could not forgive his vigorous assaults upon her priestly prerogative and hierarchical authority. On Friday, October 6, **1536**, **he was strangled at the stake and his body burnt to ashes.**

In **1535** the first translation of the whole Bible ever printed in English was completed abroad under the direction of **Myles Coverdale**, and is therefore, generally called the **Coverdale's Bible**. The place of its printing was for many years unknown; but it is believed that the work was executed at **Zurich**, or at **Antwerp**, by Jacob Van Meteren, who seems afterward to have sold the sheets, type, etc., to James Nicolson, of **Southwark, England**, by whom a second and a third edition were published...

In 1537 the translations of **Tyndale**, with those of **John Rogers**, who completed and edited the whole, were published in a collected form under the name of **Thomas Matthew**. This edition is known as the **Matthew's Bible**... It appeared with the then much coveted words, "Set forth with the

king's most gracious license;" hence it is the **first properly authorized edition of the English Bible**... During the persecutions under Queen Mary, Rogers was **tried and condemned for heresy, and was the first martyr who suffered death at the stake**. He was **burned alive at Smithfield, February 4, 1555**...

So great was the desire of the people to read or hear the Word of God, and so few copies could be procured, that in **1539** another revision of the English Bible was made by **Richard Taverner**, a counselor-at-law and a member of the Inner Temple. Called **Taverner's Bible**. He was one of the young men **imprisoned in the cellar of one of the college buildings in Oxford** for reading Tyndale's New Testament... he was seen and heard preaching several times in St. Mary's Church, Oxford, in the beginning of the reign of Queen Elizabeth...

The **Great Bible**, so called from its size, being larger than any of the editions in folio previously published, was prepared by direction of **Thomas Cromwell**, chief minister of state under [P III] **Henry VIII**... Worldly, ambitious, and unscrupulous, he opposed the aggressions of the papal Church, and broke up the monasteries, which had become nests of corruption. He was rapidly advanced by the king, who created him Earl of Essex; but, being **convicted of treason, he was put to death** soon after attaining that honor. A second edition of this Bible was published in **1540**, with a preface written by **Archbishop Cranmer**, has been named **Cranmer's Bible**...

The **Geneva Bible**, issued in **1560**, is so called from the fact that it was translated and printed in Geneva by certain learned Englishmen who fled thither about the year 1556 to escape the **persecutions of Queen Mary's reign**... This version became very popular, and probably **one hundred and thirty editions were issued**. It was the first English Bible **divided into verses**. The example for doing this was set in the New Testament printed at the same city three years previously...

The next version was superintended by **Matthew Parker**, archbishop of **Canterbury**, and is sometimes called by his name. It was first published in **1568**, and was executed with great care by more than fifteen men, whose names occur at the end of the portions prepared by them. From the fact that the majority of those engaged in its preparation were bishops, it has been named the **Bishops' Bible**. It continued to be the version authorized to be read in the churches for forty-three years; but in private use it never displaced the Geneva version...

We have already noticed the opposition on the part of the papal Church to the general diffusion of the Word of God. But Rome had thundered in vain. What did she do? In **1582** she printed, or allowed to be printed, at Rheims, an English New Testament, "translated out of Latin, with notes and necessary helps." In **1609** the Old Testament also made its appearance, at Douay. The **Rhemish New Testament**, as the version printed at Rheims is called was prepared at the English Roman Catholic College, then established at that place... The "**Notes,**" are **bitterly controversial**...

When **King James I.** came to the throne of England he took measures to secure a uniform translation of the Scriptures, and appointed **fifty-four of the most learned men** of his kingdom to proceed with the work. The result of their labors was published in **1611**; and being commanded by authority to be used in the churches, it soon became the standard translation for English-speaking people. This is the translation now called "the **Authorized Version**." But in the process of time numerous errors were discovered in it, and new manuscripts of the original came to light...

No action was taken until 1870, when the matter was intrusted to a committee, consisting of eight members of the upper house and sixteen of the lower. They reported favorably; and the convocation then nominated a committee of eight members of each house to undertake the work of revision. They associated with them a number of the best scholars in Great Britain and America, and divided themselves into two companies for the revision of the Old Testament and New Testament respectively. The New Testament Company first concluded its labors, and published the revision in **1881**. The Old Testament revision was not completed until **1884**. This was the **Revised Version**.

[P IV] The oldest version in any language of which there is a record is the **Septuagint**, written in **Greek, at Alexandria, Egypt, B.C. 286-280**. The oldest known copy of this version is written on thin vellum, contains the whole Bible, and is dated in the **fifth century**; now in the **British Museum**.

The **oldest Hebrew MS. known is dated A.D. 489; is a roll**, and was found in the Karaite Synagogue in the Crimea.

The **oldest printed Hebrew Bible (Old Testament) was issued at Soncino, Italy, A.D. 1487**, in folio. The Complutensian Polyglott was published at the expense of Cardinal Ximenes in 1514-1522, in 6 vols. Folio, and sold at fifteen dollars.

[NOTE: This ends the History of this 1900 Authorized Version and Revised Version.]

[NOTE: Thompson Translation: The original **Greek Text** (Codex Vaticanus B) which **Charles Thomson** used in making his translation of the Septuagint Bible was printed in the so-called "Sixtine" edition; a basic text published at Rome under the authority of Pope Sixtus the Fifth, and later reprinted at Cambridge, England, in **1665**. The **Thomson Bible** was first published in **1808**. (It does not have the Greek text included.)]

Shekinah Enterprises, 172 Cherry Ave. Ext., New Hebron, MS 39140 \$40 plus shipping.

[NOTE: Brenton Translation: The **Septuagint with Apocrypha: Greek and English; Sir Lancelot C. L. Brenton**; (1807-1862). The Septuagint (from the Latin septuaginta, meaning "seventy," and frequently referred to by the roman numerals **LXX**) is the Greek translation of the Old Testament and Apocrypha. The name derives from the tradition that it was made by seventy (or seventy-two) Jewish scholars at **Alexandria, Egypt** during the reign of Ptolemy Philadelphus (**285-247 B.C.**) **It has been preserved in a large number of manuscript copies of the original**, and Greek text in Brenton's edition is based on **Vaticanus**, an early **fourth century manuscript**, with some reliance on other texts, particularly **Alexandrinus**, a **fifth century manuscript**.

Originally published by Samuel Bagster & Sons, Ltd., London, **1851**

First printing **1986, Hendrickson Publishers**, Available: Christian Book Distributors or CBD.com

We find amongst the members of the Eastern Churches who use the Greek language, that the Septuagint has been and is still so thoroughly **received as authentic Scripture**, that any effort to introduce amongst them versions which accurately represent the Hebrew* (as has been attempted in modern times) has been wholly fruitless.]

[*Note: versions which accurately represent the Hebrew (are altered and polluted translations from the Greek Septuagint into what is called the Masoretic Text) have been wholly fruitless. Most versions in English are from the altered and polluted Masoretic Text. That's why we don't know who we are. They moved the markers! And we didn't SEEK!]

¹ References from: Symbols of Our Celto-Saxon Heritage; W.H.Bennett;

Canadian British Israel Association, 1361 Ouellette Avenue, Windsor, Ontario Canada
by Herald Press Limited, Windsor, Ontario

² Charles Thompson, Secretary of the Continental Congress of the United States of America, 1774-1789, a friend of Franklin, Washington and Jefferson, who learned Greek for the express reason of translating the Greek Septuagint into English and spent his 60th to his 80th year doing so. His translation was first published in 1808.

³ Chambers's Encyclopedia, Collier Publishing, 1887, New York

⁴ "Once Around the Sky" article by Roger Hathaway. Aug, 2010

⁴ "Christ in the Stars" article by Roger Hathaway. Sep, 2010

MONARCHS**ENGLAND**

| | |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------|
| House of Wessex - Anglo-Saxons | |
| 827 - 836 | Egbert |
| 837 - 858 | Ethelwulf |
| 858 - 860 | Aethelbald |
| 860 - 866 | Aethelbert |
| 866 - 871 | Ethelred I |
| 871 - 901 | Alfred the Great |
| 901 - 925 | Edward I the Elder |
| 925 - 940 | Athelstan |
| 940 - 946 | Edmund I |
| 946 - 955 | Edred |
| 955 - 959 | Edwy |
| 959 - 975 | Edgar |
| 975 - 978 | Edward II the Martyr |
| 978 - 1016 | Ethelred the Unready |
| 1016 | Edmund II Ironside |
| Danish Line | |
| 1017-1036 | Canute the Dane |
| 1036-1039 | Harold I Hardrada |
| 1039-1041 | Hardicanute |
| House of Wessex - Saxon | |
| 1041-1066 | Edward III the Confessor |
| 1066 | Harold II |
| Norman Line | |
| 1066-1087 | William I the Conqueror |
| 1087-1100 | William II Rufus |
| 1100-1135 | Henry I |
| House of Blois | |
| 1135-1154 | Stephen |
| Plantagenet Line | |
| 1154-1189 | Henry II |
| 1189-1199 | Richard I the Lionheart |
| 1199-1216 | John |
| 1216-1272 | Henry III |
| 1272-1307 | Edward I |
| 1307-1327 | Edward II |
| 1327-1377 | Edward III |
| 1377-1399 | Richard II |
| House of Lancaster | |
| 1399-1413 | Henry IV |
| 1413-1422 | Henry V |
| 1422-1461 | Henry VI |
| House of York | |
| 1461-1483 | Edward IV |

SCOTLAND

| | |
|--------------------|--------------------------|
| House of MacAlpine | |
| 841 - 859 | Kenneth I mac Alpin |
| 869 - 963 | Donald I |
| 863 - 877 | Constantine I |
| 877 - 878 | Aed Whitefoot |
| 878 - 889 | Eochaidh (joint) |
| 878 - 889 | Giric (joint) |
| 889 - 900 | Donald II Dasachtach |
| 900 - 943 | Constantine II |
| 943 - 954 | Malcolm I |
| 954 - 962 | Indulf |
| 962 - 967 | Dubh |
| 967 - 971 | Culen |
| 971 - 995 | Kenneth II |
| 995 - 997 | Constantine III |
| 997 - 1005 | Kenneth III |
| 1005 - 1034 | Malcolm II |
| House of Dunkeld | |
| 1034 - 1040 | Duncan I |
| 1040 - 1057 | Macbeth |
| 1057 - 1058 | Lulach |
| 1058 - 1093 | Malcolm III Canmore |
| 1093 - 1094 | Donald III |
| 1094 | Duncan II |
| 1094 - 1097 | Donald III (joint) |
| 1094 - 1097 | Edmund (joint) |
| 1097 - 1107 | Edgar |
| 1107 - 1124 | Alexander I |
| 1124 - 1153 | David I |
| 1153 - 1165 | Malcolm IV the Maiden |
| 1165 - 1214 | William I the Lion |
| 1214 - 1249 | Alexander II |
| 1249 - 1286 | Alexander III |
| 1286 - 1290 | Margaret, Maid of Norway |
| House of Balliol | |
| 1292 - 1296 | John Balliol |
| House of Bruce | |
| 1306 - 1329 | Robert I the Bruce |
| 1329 - 1332 | David II |
| 1338 - 1371 | “ |
| House of Balliol | |
| 1332 - 1336 | Edward Balliol |
| House of Stewart | |
| 1371 - 1390 | Robert II |

| | | | |
|-----------|----------------|-------------|----------------------|
| 1483 | Edward V | 1390 - 1406 | Robert III |
| 1483-1485 | Richard III | 1406 - 1437 | James I |
| | House of Tudor | 1437 - 1460 | James II |
| 1485-1509 | Henry VII | 1460 - 1488 | James III |
| 1509-1547 | Henry VIII | 1488 - 1513 | James IV |
| 1547-1553 | Edward VI | 1513 - 1542 | James V |
| 1553 | Lady Jane Grey | 1542 - 1567 | Mary, Queen of Scots |
| 1553-1558 | Mary I Bloody | 1567 - 1603 | James VI |
| 1558-1603 | Elizabeth I | | |

GREAT BRITAIN

| | |
|-----------|------------------------------|
| | House of Stuart |
| 1603-1625 | James I |
| 1625-1649 | Charles I |
| | Commonwealth |
| 1649-1660 | “ |
| | House of Stuart |
| 1660-1685 | Charles II |
| 1685-1688 | James II |
| | House of Orange |
| 1688-1694 | William III & Mary II |
| 1694-1702 | William III |
| | House of Stuart |
| 1702-1714 | Anne |
| | House of Hanover - Brunswick |
| 1714-1727 | George I |
| 1727-1760 | George II |
| 1760-1820 | George III |
| 1820-1830 | George IV |
| 1830-1837 | William IV |
| 1837-1901 | Victoria |
| | House of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha |
| 1901-1910 | Edward VII |
| | House of Windsor |
| 1910-1936 | George V |
| 1936 | Edward VIII (abdicated) |
| 1936-1952 | George VI |
| 1952-2023 | Elizabeth II |
| 2023- | Charles III |

Charles, Archduke of Austria, third son of the Emperor Liopold II, b 1771

Charles I, king of England, Scotland, and Ireland 1625-1649

Charles II, king of England, Scotland, and Ireland, 1649-1685

Charles V, king of France 1364-1380

Charles VI, king of France 1380-1422

Charles VII, king of France 1422-1461

Charles VIII, king of France 1483-1498

Charles IX, king of France 1560-1574

Charles X, king of France 1824-1830

Charles IV, German emperor 1346-1378

Charles V, German emperor 1519-1558

Charles VI, German emperor 1711-1740

Charles VII, German emperor 1742-1745

Charles X, Charles-Gustavus, king of Sweden, 1654-1660

Charles XI, king of Sweden, 1672-1697

Charles XII, king of Sweden, 1697-1718

Charles XIII, king of Sweden, 1809-1818

Charles XIV, king of Sweden, 1818-1844

Charles Albert, king of Sardinia, 1831-1849

Charles Emmanuel I, Duke of Savoy 1580-1630

Charles the Bold, Duke of Burgundy 1467-1477

DANIEL 70 WEEKS

Knowledge and Understanding from the Holy Spirit to Robert Steffens
 Aug 15, 2012, 10-14-12, 1-14-13, 3-31-13, 8-4-17, 11-19-17

Dn 9:24 LXX *Seventy weeks have been determined upon thy people, and upon the holy city, for sin to be ended, and to seal up transgressions, and to blot out the iniquities, and to make atonement for iniquities, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal the vision and the prophet, and to anoint the Most Holy.*

*:25 And thou shalt know and understand, that **from the going forth of the command for the answer and for the building of Jerusalem until Christ the prince there shall be seven weeks, and sixty-two weeks: and then the time shall return, and the street shall be built, and the wall, and the times shall be exhausted.***

*:26 And **after the sixty-two weeks**, the anointed one shall be destroyed, and there is no judgment in him; and he shall destroy the city and the sanctuary with the prince that is coming: they shall be cut off with a flood, and to the end of the war which is rapidly completed he shall appoint the city to desolations.*

*:27 And **one week** shall establish the covenant with many: and in the midst of the week my sacrifice and drink-offering shall be taken away: and on the temple shall be the abomination of desolations; and at the end of the time an end shall be put to the desolation.*

*12:4 And thou, Daniel, **close the words, and seal the book to the time of the end**; until many are taught, and knowledge is increased.*

*12:8 And **I heard, but I understood not**: and I said, O Lord, what will be the end of these things? :9 And he said, Go, Daniel: for **the words are closed and sealed up to the time of the end**. :10 Many must be tested, and thoroughly whitened, and tried with fire, and sanctified; but the transgressors shall transgress: and **none of the transgressors shall understand; but the wise shall understand**.*

12:11 And from the time of the removal of the perpetual sacrifice, when the abomination of desolation shall be set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12:13 Blessed is he that waits, and comes to the thousand three hundred and thirty five days.

From the time of Daniel's captivity when he was a teenager, beginning around 604 BC, lasting until 535 BC, no one, including Daniel has understood the meaning of this vision. Daniel admits that: ***I heard, but I understood not***. Scholars can and have only guessed. There are good reasons for this. The main reason is as the Lord said: ***the words are closed and sealed up to the time of the end***, and it has been so, as it was not the end times... yet; so, they really didn't have a chance of understanding.

Also: Jer 30:24 *The fierce anger of the Lord shall not return, until He shall execute it, and until He shall establish the purpose of His heart; **in the latter days ye shall know these things***. Jer 31:1 *At that time, saith the Lord, **I will be a God to the family of Jacob, and they shall be to me a people***.

And Ezk 3:26 *I will bind thy tongue; bind Ezekiel's tongue, so he wouldn't tell us the meaning of his visions and dreams, along with other prophets that were silenced.*

Another reason that we haven't understood is that someone has moved the markers. Most, if not all of the expositors translations of these 70 weeks are from the polluted Masoretic Text, and not from translations from the original Greek Septuagint. The treatment by the expositors has been corrupted because of the translations that they used. If the expositors did not have the correct basis to begin with, it would be hard to come up with the correct interpretation result. Once the expositors interpretation was corrupted, then it would be easy and even sincere to go back and further

alter the corrupted translation to try to make it clearer to the reader, thus actually polluting it more. In the modern computer age, that is referred to as GIGO or garbage in; garbage out. This does not mean in any way that the translators (who in many cases were risking their lives, and some of them losing their lives,) were not extremely dedicated and sincere in their work. Keep in mind also, that the translators were very lucky to even get their hands on any copies of the Bible during their times, even copies of the polluted Masoretic text. Many errors by the translators are unintentional, as they were well-meaning and deeply devoted to the truth. Yet we can no longer ignore the pollution that was done in the Masoretic text that propagated throughout all the translations made from it. These translations are still being used in the Christian Churches today. Some errors made by God's enemies were very intentional. The Christian church doesn't want to believe that, so instead they continue to believe the lie. The simplicity of the truth is astounding, but one has to want it and seek it to get it.

From the 12 Tribes of Jacob, through Juda, lead to the birth of Jesus. Many scholars agree that during Jesus' period on earth, He quoted from the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC. But to this day, most Christians claim the Hebrew that was made up with the square lettered text, named after Herod called Herodian Text, and developed between 47 BC and 100 AD is the original text. This is an incorrect belief. The Greek was translated using the Herodian Text called Hebrew and introduced into the Catholic Church as the Masoretic Text, around 900 AD.

Mt 1 has the genealogy (bloodline) from Abraam to Jesus. Daniel and the other Prophets were from this same bloodline, and they spoke and wrote in Greek. Now, does it make sense that if Hebrew was our language, that Jesus would have done His work here on earth in a foreign Greek language, or may He have used His own native language which was actually Greek, when He spoke to His bloodline followers who were the seed of those listed in Mt 1? If the Greek Septuagint was good enough for Jesus, why aren't we using it in our Christianity? The original manuscripts of the New Testament were also written in Greek, not in Hebrew. Now, isn't that strange? The cover up alibi is that there are no longer any copies of the Hebrew in existence. Now isn't that even stranger that something that never existed no longer exists?

Additional reasons we don't understand the translations are explained in Dn 12:10 *but the transgressors shall transgress: and none of the transgressors shall understand; but the wise shall understand*. Transgressor means to step over, pass over or overstep; in this case: pass over the truth that God had hidden from them. These truths are being made self evident in these end times.

In Daniel's 70 weeks there are at least three questions that beg to be asked. In the polluted translations, it's difficult to see that there is or should even be a question. One has to go back to the original Greek Scripture. 1. "Command for the answer," should bring forth the question "answer to what?" If there is a command that provides an answer, what was the question? 2. "Time shall return;" time is normally consecutive day after day, week after week, month after month and so on. If time was not interrupted, there would be no need for "time to return." So, how was it interrupted with the 7 weeks and the 62 weeks? 3. "Establish the covenant"; there are many, many covenants in the Bible. Which covenant is being established or affirmed in this one week? Unless we ask the questions correctly, we will not discern the answers correctly. The following will explain the answers and also explain why we haven't asked the questions correctly or at all.

Here is the correct interpretation:

KJV Dn 9:24 The KJV and LXX are very close with this verse.

LXX Dn 9:24 *Seventy weeks have been determined*: this does not define the seventy weeks as being consecutive, or whether some of them run parallel or concurrently. We should look very closely.

Upon thy people, and upon the holy city: is referring to God's chosen House of Jacob seed, which are the ones considered "thy people" and Jerusalem.

For sin to be ended, and to seal up transgressions, and to blot out the iniquities, and to make atonement for iniquities, and to bring in everlasting righteousness: to correct a mountain of wrong doing that had been committed by the seed of the House of Jacob and return us to God's rule. This includes our rejection of God ruling over us, as we requested in 1 Sa 8:5-9 **they have rejected me from reigning over them**. More of the details for this are described in the book of Ezekiel among many other places in the Bible. From 1020 BC until this very day not much has changed. We are still rejecting God and choosing politicians to rule over us.

And to seal the vision and the prophet: to make certain that the things in this vision happened just as they were prophesied to happen; or played out, and to secure that the Prophet Daniel was correctly passing along what God had appointed him to say, and the people received it, even if they didn't understand it. The seal took, as we still have the vision today.

And to anoint the Most Holy: All of the kings and priests up to 586 BC were anointed with the Holy Anointing Oil of Ex 30:22-38. The Greek word for this is Chriseis (#5545, 5546, 5547, and 5548 in the Gk Lexicon). In the New Testament it is "pneuma" (#4151) which is Holy Spirit, breath. 1 Ki 15:1 *And Samuel said to Saul, The Lord sent me to **anoint** (Chrisai) thee king over Israel; and now "hear the voice of the Lord."* (In N.T. times it would be: *and now "listen to the Holy Spirit."*) This continued down through all the kings, making them Most Holy, which was for this period of 434 years, from 1020 BC to 586 BC.

LXX :25 *that from the going forth of the command for the answer and for the **building** of Jerusalem until **Christ** the prince... and then the time shall return, and the street shall be **built**, and the wall, and the times shall be exhausted.*

KJV :25 *that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the **Messiah** the Prince... the street shall be **built again**, and the wall, even in troublous times.*

Messiah means Jesus the Head, Christ includes the Body. Messiah, restore, built again and troublous times are not in Daniel's vision but were added by the transgressors.

LXX :25 *And thou shalt know and understand, that from the going forth of the command for the answer: 1 Sa 8:5-9 And they said to him, Behold, thou art grown old, and thy sons walk not in thy way; and now **set over us a king to judge us, as also the other nations have**. 6 And the thing was evil in the eyes of Samuel, when they said; **Give us a king to judge us: and Samuel prayed to the Lord**. 7 And the Lord said to Samuel, **Hear the voice of the people, in whatever they shall say to thee; for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me from reigning over them**. 8 According to all their doings which they have done to me, from the day that I brought them out of Egypt until this day, even as they have deserted me, and served other gods, so they do also to thee. 9 **And now hearken to their voice: only thou shalt solemnly testify to them, and thou shalt describe to them the manner of the king who shall reign over them**. (8:10-18 describes the kind of king they will have ruling over them.) :22 *And the Lord said to Samuel, **Hearken to their voice, and appoint them a king**.**

It was God's desire to appoint judges as leaders of His chosen House of Jacob. The children rebelled and demanded kings, like the other races around them had. As our over-accommodating God, He submitted and gave us what we wanted. Hearken to their voice, and appoint them a king was the command for their answer in Dn 9:25. This was the command that starts this "seventy periods of seven" time clock. Samuel was the last judge, and he appointed Saul as the first king ending with Zedekiah. This was done in 1020 BC (Greek Septuagint, Brenton translation dating.) The kings continued for the sixty-two weeks or 434 years, until 586 BC, when God profaned the Temple, and then destroyed it, gave up the remainder of the 12 Tribes to captivity to Babylon, and made Jerusalem and the land desolate. In the polluted translations, we have "commandment to restore," which poses no question, and therefore seeks not an answer. Without the question and answer, the time periods can be plugged into various incorrect positions which confuse our understanding.

*And for the building of Jerusalem until Christ the prince there shall be **seven weeks**, and **sixty-two weeks**:* It would be clearer to write: Building of Jerusalem, and until The Christ, if God had wanted to make it clearer. These are two different things and should be treated as such. *The building of Jerusalem* is one part and is connected with the **seven weeks**. From the “command for the answer” until the completion of the building of Jerusalem, was from 1020 BC until 971 BC which is when David’s reign ended. Before David died, he had taken the land that was Jerusalem and turned it into the capital of the Promised Land for the 12 Tribes of Israel. Understand that this is the seven periods of seven something’s which in this case is 49 years: from 1020 BC until 971 BC.

Until Christ the prince is a separate part and is connected to the **sixty-two weeks**. The Christ here is referring to Holy One as a continuation of the line of kings, as all of our kings were anointed with Holy Anointing Oil and considered Holy Ones. “The prince” is not giving the exact description here, as God was hiding what He was really doing, in moving the Throne of David to Ulster, N. Ireland. God could have spelled this out clearly by saying: “I’m taking King Zedekiah’s oldest daughter, which is the next in line to the Throne, and taking her up to Ulster, N. Ireland, to continue the Throne of David with Eochaidh II, so there will never lack one to sit on the Throne as I have promised.” That would have been counterproductive to what He was sealing and closing up until the time of the end. Perhaps that’s why He didn’t use the words “princess royal” which would have been more accurate, but would have given away the secret that He was performing here. The “princess royal” was TeaTephi, or sometimes referred to as Tamar Tephi. Some argue there was no one with either name. As Zedekiah’s daughter, she probably had a name, although we may not know what it was if it wasn’t TeaTephi. How foolish of the transgressors to debate her name. She was the oldest daughter of King Zedekiah and would have been next in line as a queen to the Throne of David. We are not told that she was anointed with the Holy Anointing Oil, but that would have given away the secret. Most likely, the Prophet Jeremiah was wise enough to, or was commanded to, anoint her, and was told to keep it sealed and closed up until the time of the end, and therefore did not write it.

Is 52:11 *Depart ye, depart, go out from thence, and touch not the unclean thing; go ye out from the midst of her; **separate yourselves, ye that bear the vessels of the Lord**. 12 For ye shall not go forth with tumult, neither go by flight: for the Lord shall go first in advance of you; and the God of Israel shall be he that brings up your rear.* Jeremiah carried some of the vessels from the physical temple but also the daughters could be considered vessels of the Lord as one of them carried the Throne of David.

And then the time shall return, is an important clue. This implies that time here is not consecutive, in other words, these two things could be going on at the same time. If not, it would have said sixty-nine weeks. We would not say that Jesus fasted for thirty-four and six days, when we mean to say that He fasted for forty days. Without a reason to break it up, it would be somewhat absurd to do that. Both things could start at the same time. “*Time shall return*” has been omitted from the translations made from the polluted Masoretic text, so of course it is not treated by the expositors, and allows consecutive time periods, without question.

And the street shall be built, and the wall, and the times shall be exhausted. Everything concerning these two time periods shall be completed and come to an end. The streets of Jerusalem were built, the wall was built, the temple was built, God had surrendered to their desire to build Him a dwelling place down here on earth, He had given them the laws as their guidelines to live by, and prophets to warn and guide them. Ezekiel had been warning them to turn to righteousness and to make atonement for their sins. God had given the people enough warnings and time to repent and turn from their wicked ways. They constantly ignored all of it. During this whole time period of 434 years, when they rejected God from *reigning over them* and requested kings, God had been patient with them. Now the time for God’s patience was exhausted, meaning that these things are NOT to be continued.

How can anyone read the Bible and not understand that the times today are just like the times back then? How can anyone see what God did to the House of Jacob seed back then, and think He will do any differently to the House of Jacob seed today? God’s Bride had better make herself ready, and

very quickly. If these 70 weeks of Daniel are taken in a paradigm, and the 490 years were to run consecutively, might they just fit between Martin Luther leading the House of Jacob seed out of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church beginning on Oct 31, 1517, and putting Bibles into their hands, ending in 2007, which is 490 years? Should this, at the least, give us some type of warning?

LXX :26 *And after the sixty-two weeks, the **anointed one** shall be destroyed, and there is no judgment in him; and he shall destroy the city and the sanctuary with the prince that is coming: they shall be cut off with a flood, and to the end of the war which is rapidly completed he shall appoint the city to desolations.*

KJV :26 *And after the sixty-two weeks, shall **Messiah** be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.*

Anointed one: all of the kings were anointed; even Cyrus was anointed to serve God.

Messiah: again, Messiah is specifically Jesus, and was not in Daniel's vision.

What will be destroyed? LXX implies "temple with the next in line king." KJV has been

corrupted to imply that the people of the next in line king shall destroy the temple. Different?

It happened as the LXX implied. Regardless of what the Christian church teaches, there are not 2000 years in the middle of any week. That's totally absurd to think so.

:26 *And after the sixty-two weeks, or 434 years, the anointed one shall be destroyed.* Sixty-two periods of seven and in this case again being years, is 434 years. This is after the 434 years are completed that whoever is the anointed one being referred to here will be destroyed. Next seems as it is a play on words though it probably isn't. A judge (from the period of judges) has judgment in him and this person is not a judge, but a king. Beginning with King Saul, all the kings were anointed. In one sense here, it is implying that the knowledge and understanding of the complete line of anointed kings, from Saul to Zedekiah, shall be destroyed, and we won't think or look for the continuation of it. In another sense, the last king, being Zedekiah would be destroyed, following Jeconiah aka Jehoiachin going into captivity to Babylon. Both of these were completed by 586 BC. Jer 4:9 *The heart of the king shall perish and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be amazed.* Also Ezk 12:10 *The Prince and the Ruler in Israel, even to all the house of Israel who are in the midst of them: say, I am performing signs: as I have done, so shall it be to him: they shall go into banishment and captivity.*

And there is no judgment in him: There was no judgment in the last king who was Zedekiah. He had made a covenant with Nebuchadnezzar to not go up against him. Then Zedekiah broke the covenant and went to Egypt for help in going up against Nebuchadnezzar. Zedekiah broke the covenant in the same manner that the 12 Tribes broke the covenant that they had made with God in the desert, and with judgment being a good thing, both of these breaches are considered bad or no judgment, such as not using good judgment. This also has the double and more appropriate meaning that after Zedekiah was destroyed, TeaTephi never sat on the Throne as a queen, publically, as she was hidden, and therefore never exercised the authority normally given a king or queen, meaning there was no judgment in her.

And he shall destroy the city and the sanctuary with the prince that is coming: The "he" would be easy to confuse to be the anointed one, but it is not the anointed one that will destroy the city of Jerusalem, the sanctuary and the prince that is coming. We now know the "he" was Nebuchadnezzar that God appointed to destroy the city of Jerusalem and the sanctuary, after God profaned it. The people and even the land of Jerusalem were made desolate or destroyed completely. This is explained in detail in the book of Ezekiel. Zedekiah had 10 sons who would have all been in line as princes to be king, with the oldest first, working on down the line to the youngest last. All 10 sons were killed in front of Zedekiah and then Zedekiah's eyes were put out. Jer 52:8-11 But, this is not the destruction of

the “prince that is coming.” Again, this is the knowledge and the understanding of the succession of kings, which was being destroyed. With this, all thoughts of TeaTephi being queen and continuing the royal line, had been totally destroyed and it has been hidden for approximately 2600 years. God’s plan worked and in His time it is now being made known that there was a succession after all and the Throne of David was never vacant, as He promised, regardless of the church’s teachings.

They shall be cut off with a flood; This was a flood of destruction with God’s four plagues put on them. By the time God was finished with them and the area, it was as though a tsunami had swept across the land and destroyed everything. Flood here, does not mean water. It means a flood of activity or flurry. The Southern Kingdom was being taken into captivity, Jerusalem was being devastated, the sanctuary was being profaned by God, King Zedekiah was betraying his covenant with Babylon, and his 10 sons were being killed and then Zedekiah’s eyes were put out. They were being flooded with God’s wrath that He had withheld for 434 years.

And to the end of the war which is rapidly completed he shall appoint the city to desolations. This war against the House of Jacob seed and Jerusalem didn’t take long for Nebuchadnezzar to complete and there was basically nothing of Spiritual value left in the area, afterward.

LXX :27 *And one week shall establish the covenant with many: and in the midst of the week my sacrifice and drink-offering shall be taken away: and on the temple shall be the abomination of desolations; and at the end of the time an end shall be put to the desolation.*

KJV :27 *And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of **abominations** he shall make it **desolate**, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.*

Establish vs confirm for one week.

Sacrifice and drink-offering taken away meaning Spiritual focal point for House of Jacob seed taken away vs wrong doing to stop or cease.

***On the temple shall be the abomination of desolations** versus **overspreading of abominations** he shall make it desolate.* This is a complete change from Daniel’s actual vision, which renders it meaningless. The focus is taken off the “temple” and makes the “abomination of desolation” referred to elsewhere in the Bible, unrecognizable and unassociated with Dn 9:27 and the following other verses: Dn 11:31, Dn 12:11, Mt 24:15, Mk 13:14. With this pollution introduced, how could anyone translate the meaning of the 70 weeks of Daniel? Regardless of who caused it, this was the hand of God that kept it closed and sealed up until these end times. The translators could not possibly have done anything differently than they did, which was basically a wild guess. We were left with what the transgressors who gave us the Masoretic text, invented for the interpretation. Perhaps it should be deemed the “abomination of the transgressors deviations.”

***Abomination of desolation** in the temple meaning desolate such as all gone or no more there, vs **desolate** because of bad actions.* This is a watering down of Daniel’s vision. The necessity for God to bring this desolation upon His chosen children, must have been an abomination for God to have to see and do. We experience the same feelings when our children face desolation, as we are God’s expression and experience.

:27 *And **one week** shall establish the covenant with many:* This is one period of sevens or 7 years, broken into two 3 ½ year periods. Establish means to prove and make firm permanently and in this case, an already existing covenant. An important question is **what covenant** does this refer to, as there are many? A likely and very important covenant that expositors choose would be Jer 31:31-34 where God promises to be our God and we will be His people, confirmed in Hebrews 8. This is because they missed the question that needed a “*command for the answer*” and “*time shall return*” was omitted from their translations. But it’s not likely that covenant, here, as God is preparing to send His people into oblivion and hide them. Many expositors write that Hoshea was the last king of Israel and

Zedekiah was the last king of Judea. Daniel's vision is referring to Zedekiah's time frame. The temple was being made desolate; that would leave the Throne of David vacant and therefore break God's promise, which He doesn't do. A much more likely, necessary and pertinent covenant to establish and affirm would be; 1 Ki 9:5 *Then will I establish the throne of thy kingdom of Israel forever, as I spoke to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man to rule in Israel.* Also 2 Sa 7:16, 1 Ki 2:4, 8:25, and Jer 33:17. It is in this 7 year period that the Throne of David is being moved from Jerusalem to Ulster, N. Ireland. This establishes or makes firm God's covenant, that it will continue on **forever**. It could be argued that we didn't deserve to have the Throne of David continued and that would be correct. God is showing us here that He did not dissolve the Throne of David and it has never lacked a person to sit on it, as He promised.

Jer 4:15 *For a voice of one publishing from Dan shall come.*

Jer 4:27 *But I will not make a full end.*

And in the midst of the week my sacrifice and drink-offering shall be taken away: Beginning in 586 BC, 3 ½ years later, in the midst, would be 583 BC when Jeremiah took TeaTephi to Ulster, N. Ireland. The desolation of the Promised Land is complete, and the Spiritual focal point is literally taken away into oblivion, as are the O.T. sacrifices and offerings. Any Holy connection between God and the House of Jacob seed, **is gone from this area**, the land of **Jerusalem**, as God says: **Forever!** The second 3 ½ year period is from 583 BC until 580 BC when King Eochaidh II and TeaTephi are married, and King Eochaidh II's coronation to the Throne of David takes place in 580 BC. **TeaTephi caused the continuation of the Throne of David, to never lack a person to sit upon the Throne,** and later transferred it to King Eochaidh II by marriage.

And on the temple shall be the abomination of desolations; This refers solely to Solomon's Temple that was God's dwelling place here on earth. God profaned it, made it a secular non-religious place and a desolation, uninhabited, forsaken and abandoned, from being His House for the House of Jacob's worship. What a wonder it is that something as great as all this once was, can be reduced to such meaningless rubble. Later the House of Jacob people, themselves, became the temple, but until these end times, the people-temple is still desolate, because the House of Jacob doesn't even know who they are as God's heirs, and this is as late as the early years of 2000 AD. This extremely important point has been hidden. The abomination of desolation happened in 586 BC and has continued to this very day. The temple that was **rebuilt** and also the Edomite Herod's temple that followed, were both false plants and not the dwelling place for the Lord God Almighty who created all that is, and then sent His Son Jesus to die for us on the cross. They were temples for a different lord. It was NOT the House of Jacob that was chased out of Jerusalem and the temple by the Romans in 70 AD, as the Christian church teaches today, as being the House of Jacob. Jacob's seed was dispersed from Jerusalem by 586 BC and IS THERE NO MORE, leaving Jerusalem and the temple desolate, desolate, desolate.

This could be described by the last part of verse 29 in the Gospel of Thomas: *Indeed, I am amazed at how this great wealth has made its home in this poverty.* God's prodigal Sons have ended up in the pig pen world, and are still contending with the pigs for bread.

And at the end of the time an end shall be put to the desolation. Praise God exceedingly for this part. God's chosen White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, will finally find out that they are really the House of Jacob seed. Like breathing into the dry bones of Ezekiel, they will awaken and stand up, and realize that the Throne of David has continued with us all this time, right under our noses, without us even realizing it. We are not desolate as we have believed. John 1:11 *He came unto his own, and his own received him not.* That's us. We were scattered and dispersed away from Jerusalem and we received Him not; we said He was an Edomite Jew, instead of a seed from the House of Jacob. We still say that today. How can we claim all the power that Jesus said we have, if we don't even know WHO we are?

If anyone is unclear about why God would cause this desolation to His people, he need only read Dn 9:3-19 where Daniel sums up what God's people have done to cause this. While Daniel was still praying, the vision of the 70 weeks was shown to him in verses 24 to 27.

SUMMARY OF THE 70TH WEEK:

Here's the exciting part: It is ignored that Zedekiah had 2 daughters. When there are no sons to inherit, a daughter can inherit, as long as she marries into the same Tribe as her father. The Prophet Jeremiah was not taken into captivity. He was left alone to go where-ever he wanted and do what he wanted to do. He gathered together some of the valuable things from the temple that had apparently been hidden, which included the stone of Jacob which Jacob had used as a pillow (Gen 28:18) and the Ark of the Covenant and some lamp stands and went from Jerusalem over into Egypt. (*Note 1) Along with these, he took Baruch, his scribe, Godialias (Gedaliah in KJV; see Note 2), the governor over the Israelites, along with the two daughters, TeaTephi the elder of them, got on a boat, and headed across the Mediterranean Sea. One daughter was dropped off in Spain (Iberia) to marry a prince that was also from the seed of Jacob, Tribe of Juda. TeaTephi and the others, with the stuff continued on to Ulster, N. Ireland. This was in 583 which was *in the midst of the 70th week*. This took the Throne of David out of Jerusalem and moved it to Ulster, N. Ireland, along with the legal and legitimate heir to the Throne of David, TeaTephi. Here TeaTephi married Eochaidh II from the Zara-Juda seed line, thus reuniting the Phares-Juda line with the Zara-Juda line. This now completed the 70th week, as Eochaidh II was crowned king in 580 BC. This re-established the Royal Juda Throne of David line, thus establishing the covenant with many.

The abomination of desolations took place after God profaned the temple in Jerusalem in 586 BC. It is no longer the Holy place of God's dwelling. God removed Himself, and His people, leaving it deserted. After Jeremiah left the area, God was done here, forever, not to return ever. In order to hide His people, He pulled the ultimate caper, by placing a "false plant" in Jerusalem. He anointed Cyrus to serve Him, in rebuilding the temple for His false plant. Then He brought some of the unbelieving captives back. The people went into captivity for a reason: because they turned away from God. During captivity they never changed or repented, and these are the ones He brought back. He also added in some Edomites and aliens and strangers that were not of the seed of Jacob. His chosen that He wanted to preserve were scattered to the four winds of the world, hidden and unrecognizable to the whole world. Might we say: Praise God for His Majesty!

Note 1: Josephus Ant 10.9.6; *carried Jeremiah and Baruch with them into Egypt*.

Note 2: Jer 41:2 says "*Ismael smote Godialias.*" It's possible that somehow this did not happen, or that Godialias escaped or did not die or possible some other leader of importance went in Godialias' place. Jer 41:4 says: *the second day after he had slain Godialias, and no man knew it.*

Dn 11:5-9 LXX *And the king of the south (Phares-Juda line) shall be strong; and one of their princes (Zara-Juda line) shall prevail against him, and shall obtain a great dominion (throughout Europe & Isles.) :6 And after his years they shall associate (reconnect); and the daughter (TeaTephi) of the king of the south (Zedekiah: Phares-Juda line) shall come to the king of the north (Eochaidh II: Zara-Juda line,) to make agreements with him: but she shall not retain power of arm (#1023 the arm as a symbol of power; such as maintaining the line of Kings that began with Saul); neither shall his seed stand (he plays no role of importance to Bible scholars, and is obscure even unto this day): and she shall be delivered up (literally, she was "taken up" to Ulster, N. Ireland,) and they that brought her (Godialias and Baruch,) and the maiden (TeaTephi's sister,) and he that strengthened her (by her being with the Revered Prophet Jeremiah, this highlighted her importance thus strengthening her.) in these times. :7 But out of the flower of her root (going back to Tamar's twins) there shall arise one on his place (Zara,) and shall come against the host (Juda,) and shall enter into (become) the strongholds of the king of the north (being Zara-Juda line,) and shall fight against them, and prevail (Eochaidh II is*

seed of Zara, not seed of Phares.) :8 *Yea, he (Phares-Juda line) shall carry with a body of captives into Egypt their gods with their molten images all their precious vessels of silver and gold; (Zara had headed out for the Isles before the Israelites went down into Egypt) and he shall last longer (434 years) than the king of the north (Zara-Juda: Royal connection has always been almost obscure.) :9 And he (Phares) shall enter into (become) the kingdom of the king of the south, and shall return to his own land.*

Note: Phares means: “Your kingdom shall be divided.” (Between: Phares and much later Zara.)

Zara or Zera means: The Christ is rising, or more descriptive to our understanding today: “The Body of Christ is rising.” Juda’s kingdom was divided between his two sons, Phares and Zara, and then brought back together, with the Throne of David, in Ulster, N. Ireland, where later, the **awareness** of the **presence** of the Body of The Christ will rise. (The dry bones of Ezekiel will rise.)

Dn 11:31-34 LXX *And seeds shall spring up out of him, and they shall profane the sanctuary of strength, and they shall remove the perpetual sacrifice, and make the abomination desolate. :32 And the transgressors shall bring about a covenant by deceitful ways (this is the false plant that was placed in Jerusalem, that still exists today, led by the Edomite Jews, which are the Sadducees and Pharisees now claiming to be the House of Jacob and the covenant people of Heb 8, but are NOT.) but a people knowing their God shall prevail, and do valiantly (figure out the truth by using the original Scripture found in the Greek Septuagint translations, and become aware that the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race is really the House of Jacob.) :33 And the intelligent of the people shall understand much: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, and by captivity, and by spoil of many days (and WE have.) :34 And some of them that understand shall fall, to try them as with fire, and to test them and that they may be **manifested at the time of the end** (with the help of the Holy Spirit guiding them), for the matter is **yet for a set time** (the end of this age with God’s timing, not ours.)*

Note: this is why when He came unto His own, that they did NOT know Him. They, as His own, have been lost and scattered since 586 BC. No! His own are NOT the false plant in Jerusalem and He is NOT a Jew. He is a Judean. But hold tight, regardless of the actions of the Edomite Jews, they are still Jacob’s brother Esau’s seed. We should treat them much better than they have treated us. Both Jacob’s seed and Esau’s seed will answer to God for each one’s own individual actions.

Dn 12:11 LXX *And from the time of the removal of the perpetual sacrifice, when the abomination of desolation shall be set up (586 BC,) there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days (1290 days [1260 + 30] or 3 ½ years from 586 BC until 583 BC when the House of Jacob was desolate thinking they were without a king [queen,] up until the time TeaTephi got on a boat and left Egypt, for Ulster, N. Ireland.) :12 Blessed is he that waits, and comes to the thousand three hundred and thirty five days. (1335 days. This would be the same 3 ½ year period, plus 45 days, which accounts for the **time of the voyage**, when finally the Throne of David arrived safely in Ulster, N. Ireland. Blessed is he that comes to, or realizes this.) :13 But go thou, and rest; for there are yet days and seasons to the fulfillment of the end; and thou shalt stand in thy lot at the end of the days. Daniel’s prophecy is standing pretty strong in these end times, here, today.*

Mt 24:3 *And while He was sitting on the Mount of Olives, the disciples approached Him privately saying, tell us when these things will be and what the sign of your coming and of the closing of the age.*
Mt 24:15 *Therefore, when you see (understand) the **abomination of desolation**; the thing spoken through Daniel the prophet, having stood in the Holy place, **the one reading**, let him understand. :16 Then the ones in Judea, let them flee to the mountains. (Woe be to this lying false plant that is finally being exposed. They better run to the mountains and hide and hope the rocks fall upon them.) Rev 6:15-17 *And the kings of the earth and the great men and the military leaders and the rich men and the strong men and every slave and freeman hid themselves in the caves and in the rocks of the mountains,**

:16 and they say to the mountains and to the rocks, fall on us and hide us from the face of the one sitting on the Throne and from the wrath of the lamb, :17 because the day of great wrath has come, and who is able to stand? Once you realize who it is occupying Jerusalem, you will see that it was the **abomination of desolation**, because it is NOT the House of Jacob seed there, and hasn't been since God profaned the temple and made it desolate in 586 BC, and said NEVER to return, or even to visit it. Jer 3:16 *And it shall come to pass that when ye are multiplied and increased upon the land, saith the Lord, in those days they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the Holy One of Israel: it shall not come to mind; it shall not be named; neither shall it be visited; nor shall this be done any more.* (See Ezekiel chapter.) This desolation included what we refer to as "land" also. Now peoples are the temple, land, Jerusalem, Holy City, and mountain. Israel has always been a peoples, not geography.

Mk 13:14 *And when you see (understand) the **abomination of desolation** having stood where it ought not, the one reading take note, then the ones in Judea, let them flee to the mountains.*

We wait for the **abomination of desolation** to happen, but it has already happened back in 586 BC. We just haven't seen (realized) it yet, because God kept it hidden until these end times. Once you can draw a line at the year 586 BC, and realize that God's chosen are in that land (geography) NO MORE, and never will be again, then the one reading will understand. The "gathering" of the House of Jacob is our coming awareness of the "presence" of The Christ's Body, which we ARE and always have been since before the foundation of the world. Then the oneness of mind according to Ephesians chapter 4, will occur, and that will put us in God's Holy Temple, no matter where we are in the world geographically. We ARE that temple. We ARE that New Jerusalem and Holy City. We ARE that Holy Land. We ARE that mountain. We ARE Israel, not a country, but a peoples. God's people! Don't ask, "where will be the New Jerusalem?" We ARE the New Jerusalem.

Paradigm: pattern, example, model. The Bible is like an onion. When you peel one layer, there is another layer under it. This is expressed in the 4 stages of the Christian church: Milk for Babies, Sunday School Lessons for Children, Pabulum from the Pulpit, and Solid food for the Mature. This is not a judgment that any of these are wrong. They all have their appropriate time in the life and path of the Christian, and this has no connection to the age of the individual. The only problem is when one stays in one stage past the time that they should be moving on to the next stage. Peeling this onion could be compared to a paradigm where the first event sets up a pattern to be repeated in some form. These forms can be varied to some degree and still remain a paradigm.

An example of this is the Passover: We all know of the first Passover (Ex 12:22-23,) where in Egypt the lamb's blood was put on the doorposts and lintels, so death would pass by. The second Passover was when Jesus died on the cross and we were again passed over from the death that we earned and deserved. The third Passover will be when Jesus returns and the House of Jacob and all of those that call upon the name of the Lord will again be passed over from eternal damnation. There are many such paradigms in the Bible that in these end times we should become aware of.

Some other examples of such patterns are shown in the chapter "Introduction; chart on last page." They are the 400 years also referred to as 430 years of captivity in Egypt, and the 70 weeks of Daniel, all pointing to year 2007. If that has any significance, it is yet unknown. The point here is that the 70 weeks of Daniel on this chart, may be a third paradigm, somewhat different than the first one explained in this chapter, in that the 70 weeks are consecutive up to 2007. The possible second paradigm of the 70 weeks, if there is one, may be in some of the expositors' translations. However, if they used the original Greek Septuagint to obtain their results, the outcomes would probably be quite different than reported, and therefore, no 2nd paradigm. Rather than expound on their many different results and guesses, it should suffice to say that there may be a second paradigm in there somewhere, or not.

From the Gospel of Thomas verse 28: *Jesus said, "I took my place in the midst of the world, and I appeared to them in flesh. I found all of them intoxicated; I found none of them thirsty. And my soul became afflicted for the Sons of Men (chosen House of Jacob,) because they are blind in their hearts and do not have sight, for empty they came into the world, and empty too they seek to leave the world. But for the moment they are intoxicated. When they shake off their wine, then they will repent.*

So far, there is no evidence that Daniel's 70 weeks have been translated satisfactorily anywhere previously, as they were sealed up until the time of the end; there were only guesses, including:

The Baker Illustrated Bible Commentary (p 795) Baker Books Publishing

Calvin's Commentaries, Baker Books Publishing

Expositor's Bible Commentary; by Gaebelin; published by Zondervan

Halley's Bible Handbook; published by Zondervan

Matthew Henry's Commentary; Zondervan Publishing House

Nelson's Bible Dictionary; Thomas Nelson Publishers

Plus many, many others, too numerous to list.

DANIEL 70 WEEKS – PERIOD OF THE KINGS

| | |
|--|--|
| <p>1020 Saul anointed 1st king</p> <p>(49 year period) (1020 BC to 971 BC)</p> <p>971 Building of Jerusalem completed by David (but not the Temple)</p> <p>(consecutive)</p> | <p>1020 BC Saul anointed 1st king going forth of the command for the answer (we want kings)</p> <p>(434 year period of kings) (1020 BC to 586 BC)</p> <p style="text-align: right;">Christ the Prince</p> |
| <p>Time returns -- -- -- - - - - -</p> <p>(One week)</p> <p>(7 year period)</p> <p>(586 BC to 580 BC)</p> <p>----- - - - - -</p> | <p>- 586 Zedekiah killed, Jerusalem desolate, temple burned 3 ½ years</p> <p>- 583 TeaTephi to Ulster, N. Ireland (via Jeremiah) 3 ½ years</p> <p>- 580 King Eochaidh II anointed</p> |

Princess TeaTephi (Phares-Juda) marries King Eochaidh II (Zara-Juda)!
 Throne of David now established in new home of Ulster N. Ireland.
 Later moved to Scotland, then to England, where it is unto this day.
 The people are scattered across Europe, the Isles, Canada, the USA,
 and Australia, along with many other places throughout the world.
 To be gathered (awakened) to the knowledge of who they are and
 that the Throne of David has never been vacant and still exists,
 waiting for Jesus to return and sit upon it.

EZEKIEL

EXPOSITOR'S COMMENTARY

Robert D. Steffens

Jan 18, 12 (rev 2-12, 16, 22-12; 4-12; 4-26-13; 7-4, 30, 31-13; 9-6-13; 1-28; 2-9; 3-14; 11-22-15, 8-4-17, 4-25-23)

OVERVIEW

Isaiah 59:20 *The Deliverer shall come for Sion's sake, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob* :21 *and this shall be my covenant with them, saith the Lord; My Spirit which is upon thee, (House of Jacob) and the words which I have put in thy mouth shall never fail from thy mouth, nor from the mouth of thy seed (House of Jacob), for the Lord has spoken it, henceforth and forever.*

Jer 31:37 *Though the sky should be raised to a greater height, saith the Lord, and though the ground of the earth should be sunk lower beneath, yet I will not cast off the family of Israel (House of Jacob, peoples), saith the Lord, for all that they have done.*

Mt 15:24 *I was not sent except to the lost sheep of the House of Israel (Jacob's seed only).*

Hebrews 8 is the New Covenant or New Contract between God and the House of Jacob's seed only.

Heb 8:9 *Not according to the Covenant which I made with their fathers (House of Jacob) when I took their hand to lead them from the land of Egypt, because they did not continue in the covenant, so I became unconcerned about them, says the Lord. :10 This is the covenant which I will make with the House of Israel (House of Jacob) after those days, says the Lord; I will put my laws into their minds and write them upon their hearts, and I will be their God, and they will be my people.* Yet we wonder WHO.

Isaiah 44:1 *Now hear, Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen. :2 ... fear not, my servant Jacob; and beloved Israel, whom I have chosen. :3 For I will give water to the thirsty that walk in a dry land: I will put my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thy children (House of Jacob seed, which is a people, but not ALL people, as ministers tell us).*

Ezekiel's first vision in chapter 1 is of the (Creative) Throne of God. When we speak of the Throne of God, it concerns all 12 Tribes of Jacob plus Ephraim and Manasse. Therefore, what we are about to learn from Ezekiel, is a much larger picture than from just the 2 Tribes of the Southern Kingdom, called Juda, which included Benjamin. This is about God's plan for all the Tribes of Israel before the split, and also what He is doing with them after the split. Ezekiel's visions begin around 593 BC, after some of God's plan has already been carried out by the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom. At times he seems to be speaking to all the Tribes of Jacob, and at other times to the 10 Tribes, and other times to the 2 Tribes of the Southern Kingdom and sometimes to Jerusalem, not as a geographical place but as the Spiritual center of all the Tribes. It's important to follow "who" is being addressed at the different points of the visions.

The big picture is that the "Throne of God," described in the book of Revelation, is the tool used for manifesting God's mind into the visible physical Universe. If diagrammed, the House of Jacob could be depicted as the outer ring of the Throne (Fig 1 "Calendar of God's Ages" chapter). They were chosen before the foundation of the Universe, "fell short, missed the mark, or sinned" by "believing" their own mind instead of "believing" God's perfect righteous mind. When they did this, they were no longer allowed in the perfect righteous Garden of Eden, where God's perfection is manifested. Alienated from the Throne and Mind of God, this Spirit was sent down into the physical, flesh and blood race of the House of Jacob in the world which was the result of what they had "believed" into manifestation. Heb 2:14 *As the children are partakers of flesh and blood.* God chose only the House of Jacob to put His indwelling Spirit into from above. See Is 42:1; 44:1-3; 59:20-21; 63:11; Ezk 36:27; 37:14; and Mt 12:18.

This sending down into the world became their own punishment for falling short of God's Mind. Then they began *worshipping and serving the creation* (that they were creating with their fallen short, sin thoughts) *more than the creator* Ro 1:25, thus, they were culled and became lost and unworthy of returning home to the Father.

Jesus, as the Head of the "House of Jacob Body," was sent down to redeem the fallen-short seed of the House of Jacob. He stated "*I am the way, the truth, and the life.*" Do what I'm showing you to get back to the perfect righteousness that you once were. Find the Truth of who you are and start "believing" God's mind, instead of your own fallen-short minds. Do this by "believing" God the Creator, instead of "believing" the resulting Creation. Don't "believe" and manifest your own dis-ease, but follow Jesus example and "believe" and manifest God's perfection. Start "believing" that your fallen-short (sin) **has been** forgiven. Leave the pig-pen thought and return back to the Father's righteous thought. If you do that, you will continue with the eternal life that you have had from before the foundation of the Universe. If you don't overcome your pig-pen thought of ignoring God, not calling upon His name and seeking His face, and clinging to your world of "stuff," and not knowing who you are, you won't continue.

The prophecies of Ezekiel, at Ezekiel's time, refer some to the past, some to the present, and some to the future. It is confusing because some of the things God performed then were hidden until the end times. Also, many of the visions have more than one meaning. God is using the captivities to hide and protect His chosen race. He made Ezekiel's tongue dumb, so that Ezekiel would not make known to us what God was doing. It has been hidden all these 2600 years, until these end times, when all things are being made known. Once we see what is going on here, most amazing is the clarity that has been right before our eyes all these years, while we were blinded to it.

God intentionally split the Tribes into 10 and 2; 1 Ki 12:24 *for this thing is from Me*. This was to serve His amazingly magnificent performance of preserving the Throne of David, which He promised would never be without a person to sit on it, and also the seed of the whole House of Jacob people. How Glorious is His hand in this Divine Plan of His. The 10 Tribes along with over half the Southern Kingdom were taken into captivity by Assyria, first. Very little, or no attention, was being paid toward them, as God had the circus going on in the remaining half of the Southern Kingdom. The N. Kingdom captivity, and the later Babylonian captivity was not imprisonment. It was a relocating, splitting up, scattering and dispersing of the peoples, so they couldn't form together to make war and defeat the neighboring kings. This scattering took the 10 Tribes up through Europe and to the British Isles, establishing and settling many cities along the way. Examples of this establishing and settling are the two Greek colonies in Southern Italy (sole of the boot): Sybaris and Croton. The captivity and scattering was in 721BC. In 720 BC Sybaris exploded in growth, and in 710 BC Croton in a similar manner, rapidly increased in population. This was due to the migration of the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom plus over half the Southern Kingdom.

Juda was chosen as the Royal Tribe in which the seed of Juda became the bloodline for David, Solomon and Jesus. The seeds of Juda's two sons, Phares and the relatively unknown Zara, have starring roles. This lamentation is the story of Juda, with his twice daughter-in-law, Tamar, who gave birth to Phares and Zara as told in Ge 38:6-30. Before we judge Juda for his actions with Tamar as many ministers/shepherds have done along with judging the actions of Abraam, Isaac and Jacob; read Ro 5:13 *sin is not imputed when there is not a law*. It was later when the seed of Jacob left Egypt and was in the desert that the law was given, starting in Ex 19. Therefore, Prior to the law: NOT GUILTY!

The lamentation picks up in Ezekiel 19:2 as the "*Lioness (Tamar), lay down with Lions (Juda), and nourished her whelps (Phares and Zara)*. Zara was "sort of" first born with his hand out first, but Phares came out first, receiving the birthright.

Zara: Ezk 19:3-4; *And one of her whelps (Zara) sprang forth; he became a lion, and learned to take prey, he devoured men. 4 And the nations heard a report of him; he was caught in their pit, and they brought him into the land of Egypt in chains (or famine; Ge 46:12, about 1806 BC). 5 And she saw that he was driven away from her, and her hope of him perished...* Tamar's **bloodline** Zara, after losing the

birthright, left the family in Egypt and proceeded up through Europe to the British Isles with many of the other kin of the 12 Tribes. He was the **bloodline** for many kings and princes of Irish, British, Scottish, Scandinavian and French peoples. The Irish line produced Eochaidh II.

Phares: Ezk 19: 5-9 *and she took another of her whelps; (Phares) she made him a lion. 6 And he went up and down in the midst of lions, he became a lion, and learned to take prey, he devoured men. 7 and he prowled in his boldness and laid waste their cities, and made the land desolate, and the fullness of it, by the voice of his roaring. 8 Then the nations set upon him from the countries round about, and they spread their nets upon him: he was taken in their pit. 9 And they put him in chains and in a cage, and he came to the king of Babylon; and he cast him into prison that his voice should not be heard on the mountains of Israel.* This is not describing Phares personally, but the entire bloodline seed from Phares down to Jechonias (Jehoiachin, Jeconiah).

Zara: Ezk 19:10-11 *Thy mother was as a vine (bloodline) and as a blossom on a pomegranate tree, planted by water: (British Isles) her fruit and her shoots abounded by reason of much water. 11 And she became a rod for a tribe of princes, (The kings of Ancient Irish, British, Scottish, Scandinavian, and French were all descendants of Zara.) and was elevated in her bulk in the midst of other trees, and she saw her bulk in the multitude of her branches.*

Phares: Ezk 19:12-14 *But she was broken down in wrath, she was cast upon the ground, and the east wind (Promised Land east vs British Isles west) dried up her choice branches: (Phares down to Jechonias and Zedekiah) vengeance came upon them, and the rod of her strength was withered; fire consumed it. (Jerusalem was burned by Babylon in 586 BC when God allowed its destruction.) 13 And now they have planted her in the wilderness, in a dry land. 14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her choice boughs, and has devoured her; and there was no rod of strength in her. (When Zedekiah died, that ended the Phares seed bloodline – so it seemed.) Her race is become a parable of lamentation, and it shall be for a lamentation.*

Phares' seed stayed in the Southern Kingdom of Juda and Benjamin around Jerusalem, to produce the Royal Blood Line of David, which led down to Jesus. This Royal Line of Juda was also split, when over half went into captivity in 721 BC to Assyria, along with the Northern Kingdom, although purposely not obvious. This remaining, less than half of the Southern Kingdom was taken into captivity by Babylon, in 586 BC, with a remnant escaping to the mountains of Galilee, Ezk 7:16. Jesus and all of the Disciples except Judas Iscariot were from Galilee. That is where Jesus did most of His teaching and miracles. The Phares Line led down to the last king of the Southern Kingdom, King Zedekiah. After watching his 10 sons being killed before him, Zedekiah's eyes were put out, thus ending the Royal Line of Juda, forever... so it appeared. With Zara's activities practically unknown and forgotten, and now King Zedekiah, the last to sit on the Throne of David, with his 10 sons dead, all of our hope is gone and we are Spiritually in despair. This gives rise to the famous "*Dry Bones of Ezekiel.*" We are dead and forsaken, rejected and made desolate with no hope of recovery. Lost. Lost. Lost. (Sheep)

In the darkest moments are found the greatest blessings. Might we get at least a glimpse of a ray of sunshine? Ahh, perhaps! Ezk 12:12-13 might be the hidden clue. Why would the prince (a title; not a specific person) *go forth in secret through the wall, and shall dig so that he may go forth thereby: he shall cover his face that he may not be seen by any eye, and he himself shall not see the ground? He shall be caught in my toils* (this little sleight of hand action that I'm doing). *And I will scatter to every wind* (Not meaning to Babylon) *all his assistants round about him and all that help him. Somewhat forgotten is that King Zedekiah had two daughters.* We know from Nu 27:8 *If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.* And Nu 36:2-6 *Only to the family of the Tribe of their father shall they marry.* Of those that escaped the Babylonian captivity to Egypt, we find in Jer 43:6 ***and the daughters of the king.*** Around 583 BC, in the middle of Daniel's 70th week, the prophet Jeremiah took the Stone of Jacob (which is also called Jacob's pillow, now called the Coronation Stone), the Ark of Covenant; signifying God's presence, the two daughters of the king, his scribe, Baruch, and possibly Godolias **into Egypt, then by boat up and around to Ulster, North Ireland.** Here TeaTephi,

the Princess, from the Phares-Juda line, next in line to the Throne of David, went along with the Coronation Stone and the Ark of Covenant, and there married King Eochaidh II of the Zara-Juda line. This now removed the Throne of David from Jerusalem up to Ulster, North Ireland. All Royalty on the Throne of David, of the seed of Jacob being crowned, has sat on that Coronation Stone for their Coronation, including our current Queen Elizabeth II, on 2 June 1953 in Westminster Abbey. QE II died Sep 8, 2022, Charles III will be crowned May 6, 2023.

The paragraphs above explain the answer to the Riddle and parable to Israel in Ezk 17:2. Phares is Ezk 17:3-6, Zara is Ezk 17:7-8. Also Ezk 17:24 *I am the Lord that bring low the high tree, (Phares) and exalt the low tree, (Zara) and wither the green tree, (Phares) and cause the dry tree to flourish (Zara). *I the Lord have spoken, and will do it.* So, now we have the Throne of David with our Queen Elizabeth II in England, and her son Charles and her grandson Prince William Arthur Phillip Louis, and great grandson Prince George Alexander Louis, to follow. We also have the rest of the seed of the House of Jacob, in the 10 Tribes scattered throughout Europe, the British Isles, Ireland, Scotland, Norway, Denmark, Sweden, Northern Russia, Germany, the United States and Canada and many other countries which are currently represented by our beautiful commoner, the ever so lovely: Catherine Elizabeth Middleton. When they married on April 29, 2011, they reunited the two Kingdoms according to Ezk 37:15-23; *neither shall they be divided any more at all into two kingdoms.**

2 Sa 21:17 *You shall go out no more with us to battle, lest you quench the lamp of Israel;* meaning if you were killed in battle, it would quench the lamp of Israel. If TeaTephi didn't take the Throne of David to Ulster N. Ireland, then in 586 BC the lamp of Israel was quenched and is no more.

Our hope is not lost, we have not been forgotten. The Lord God Almighty who created all that is, is still very much alive and in control of His Divine Pageant. It is we that have forgotten Him. May all the seed of the House of Jacob turn from our wicked ways, realize who we are, and return to our Father. Praise God, above all things, Praise Him. Amen.

A very important fact that should be given special emphasis, especially concerning our acceptance today, is the fact that "over twenty times" here in Ezekiel, "God punished the seed of Jacob for race-mixing. If God was against it then, when He commanded us to separate ourselves out, there is a pretty good chance that our unchanging God will not accept it today. Stop listening to the "godless liberals" and the "godless news media" and "Hollywood." Don't bet your salvation on their lies.

One part of God's Divine Plan has not been addressed yet. What about Solomon's Temple which was God's Holy Sanctuary and dwelling place here on earth, the **Temple in Jerusalem**? Is this something that the House of Jacob, White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race should be concerned about? Should we go to war for the Edomite Jews against the Muslims over this? May God forbid it! See Ezk 24:21 where God profaned the temple, made it no longer Holy, in 586 BC. It is NOT His dwelling place any longer and NOT His Holy place any longer.

Ark of Testimony, is God's Testimony to the House of Jacob, **before** agreement by the people.

Ex 25:8 *And thou shalt make me a **sanctuary**, and **I will appear among you**. And thou shalt make for me according to all things which I shew thee in the mountain. :10 And thou shalt make the **Ark of Testimony** of incorruptible wood.*

Ex 25:16&21 *And thou shalt put into the **Ark the Testimony** which I shall give thee.*

Ark of Covenant, is the Contract **after** the House of Jacob agreed to God's Testimony, "This we will do." Ex 19:8, 24:3, 24:7 A Contract Requires two parties agreement. 1. God. 2. House of Jacob seed.

Nu 10:33 *And they departed from the mount of the Lord three days' journey: and the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord went before them.*

House of the Lord, Solomon's Temple, Physical World Temple, in Jerusalem

1 Ch 22:19 *Now set your hearts and souls to seek after the Lord your God: and rise, and build a Sanctuary to your God to carry in the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord, and the Holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the Lord.*

2 Ch 5:1 *All the work which Solomon wrought for the house of the Lord was finished. :5 they took up the Ark, and the tabernacle of witness, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle. :7 And the priests brought in the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord. :10 There was nothing in the Ark except the "two tables which Moses placed there" in Choreb which God gave in Covenant with (only) the children of Israel, when they went out of the land of Egypt. 6:2 I have built a house to Thy Name, Holy to Thee, and prepared for Thee to dwell in forever.*

2 Ch 7:1-2 *And when Solomon had finished praying, then the fire came down from heaven, and devoured the whole-burnt-offerings and the sacrifices and the glory of the Lord filled the house. :2 The priests could not enter into the house of the Lord at that time, for the glory of the Lord filled the house.*

Jer 7:10 *In this House, which is called by my name.*

Jerusalem is Rejected and Made Desolate, Juda is Rejected and Removed, Physical Temple Destroyed

Ezk 3:26 *Ezekiel's tongue is made dumb*; this prophecy is a hidden mystery until the end times. (Now) In a similar manner Daniel's tongue was made dumb: Dn 12:9 *And He said, Go, Daniel: for the words are closed and sealed up to the time of the end.*

Ezk 5:11 *As I live, saith the Lord; surely, because thou hast defiled My Holy things with all thine abominations, I also will reject thee; mine eye shall not spare, and I will have no mercy. :14 I will make thee desolate. 6:14 I will make the land desolate and ruined. 7:2 An end is come to the land of Israel, the end is come on the four corners of the land. (Four corners means ALL of the Land of Israel.)*

2 Ki 21:12 *I bring calamities upon Jerusalem and Juda, so that both the ears of every one that hears shall tingle. :13 I will wipe Jerusalem as a jar is wiped, and turned upside down in the wiping. :14 I will reject the remnant of my inheritance, and will deliver them into the hands of their enemies. 23:27 The Lord said, I will also remove Juda from my presence, as I removed Israel, and will reject this city which I have chosen, even Jerusalem, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.*

2 Ki 24:3 *It was the purpose of the Lord concerning Juda, to remove them from his presence. :11 Nabuchodonosor king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants besieged it. :13 He brought forth thence all the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's house and he cut up all the golden vessels. :14 He carried away Jerusalem (not the physical geography, but what it stood for). 25:4 And the city was broken up. :9 He burnt the house of the Lord, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem. :10 The force of the Chaldeans pulled down the wall of Jerusalem. :21 So Juda was carried away from his land.*

Jer 7:14 *I also will do to the house whereon my name is called, wherein ye trust, and to the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I did to Selo (Shiloh). :15 I will cast you out of my sight, as I cast away your brethren, all the seed of Ephraim. :17 Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Juda and in the streets of Jerusalem?*

Captivities by Assyria and Babylon ended, 12 Tribes of House of Jacob are Scattered and Dispersed.

Ezk 4:4 *Lie on left side 150 days, 4:6 lie on right side 40 days; 4:5 appointed 190 days; equals 190 years.* First captivity 721 BC – 190 years = 531 BC. Cyrus, King of Persia (559 – 529 BC) let them go free near the end of his reign. Captivities by Assyria and Babylon are done, Jerusalem and Juda rejected and removed, Ezk 5:11. 531 BC ALL captives, both 721 and 586 were no longer in captivity. Most had scattered/dispersed; many through Europe, the rest via the Mediterranean Sea, to coastal countries and up to British Isles.

False Plant in Jerusalem Zerubbabel's (offspring of Babylon) Temple

Ezk 13 False Prophets = FALSE PLANT in Jerusalem, rebuild temple and wall.

Is 17:10 *Thou plant a **false plant** and a **false seed**.* (“pleasant plants” per KJV).

Gospel of Thomas 40: *A grapevine has been planted **outside the Father**; will be pulled up by its roots.*

Jesus Transforms “Physical World Temple” into the Seed of the House of Jacob “People Flesh Temple”

Mk 14:58 *We heard Him saying I will **destroy this temple made with human hands** and after three days another **not made with hands** I will build.*

Jesus is our Head from the **bloodline** of Jacob and the House of Jacob is the Body of The Christ. It is this House of Jacob **bloodline** that is the “People Flesh Temple of God” yet today. Mt 1 is **bloodline**.

Jer 3:16 *And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased upon the land, in those days, saith the Lord they shall say no more, **The Ark of the Covenant** of the Holy one of Israel, **it shall not come to mind**, it shall not be named, **neither shall it be visited**, nor shall that be done anymore :17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the **Throne of the Lord**, and all the nations shall be gathered to it, they shall not walk anymore after the imagination of their evil heart. In those days the House of Juda shall come together with the House of Israel, and they shall come together from the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.*

See X. “Reuniting N. & S. Kingdoms – The Royal Wedding, April 29, 2011” chapter under “Markers.”

Jerusalem is not being used as the name of a city here. It is being used as one would say “Washington is broken (not working right).” That would be referring to all that Washington stands for. All that Jerusalem stands for is the **Throne of God** which is not a geographical location.

When the seed of the House of Jacob, the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race realize that we are God’s separated out/diasporan children/chosen/elect/Israel, then Jesus, our Head will have a Bride to return to. Can you imagine Jesus returning to the liars and deceivers who claim to be His children, but aren’t? Until we wake up, does He really have a people to return to? Together, we will rule as The Christ, and God will dwell in the midst of us.

If the Christian Church really knew what the book of Ezekiel was telling us, they would not be teaching that the false seed that was chased out of Jerusalem in 70 AD by the Romans are the chosen race of the House of Jacob. They would have known that the race removed and dispersed from the Promised Land in the 721 BC and 586 BC captivities, which God scattered to the four winds of the earth are the House of Jacob. These are the ones that Jesus said He came for, in Mt 15:24 *I did not come for everyone, I came only for the seed of the House of Jacob.*

There were 3 Temples that we are concerned with:

1. **Solomon’s Temple** built 966-959 BC. Destroyed 586 BC Babylonian Captivity.
Funded: By God’s Blessings to His peoples and their tithes and offerings, plus victories led by God via David over other tribes and cities.
Authorized by: God
Teaching: The Laws of God, also called the Books of Moses, or Pentateuch.
Significance: Ark of the Covenant signifying **God’s presence**, was within the Temple along with Solomon’s lamp stands, signifying the **Holy Spirit**, and the Holy Vessels of God. Holy Anointing Oil was sprinkled in temple and on the people of the House of Jacob. Ex 30:26-33; Le 8:10-12.
 586 BC Ezk 24:21 *I will profane my sanctuary.* The temple will no longer be my Holy place, no longer for religious purposes, no longer My name shall be there, now made secular.
2. **Second Temple**, Zerubbabel’s Temple, smaller, inferior reconstruction of Solomon’s Temple, 538-515 BC; some time later after 164 BC it was turned into a fortress. See Josephus Ant 11.4.2.81-83

More like a citadel than a temple. Josephus Ant 11.4.4.89, 11.4.6.97

Funded: Darius decreed an order to draw from the royal treasury for the needed funds. Ezr 6:1-12.

Authorized by: Cyrus, King of Persia. Ezr 1:1-3

Teaching: The same teachings that caused them to go into captivity in 586 mixed with some Occult Chaldean Mystery (Magic) School of Babylon teachings that they picked up during captivity in Babylon, as they never repented or changed their ways. (Jewish Mysticism of today.) This was after 48 years of captivity, not the 70 commanded by God. Ezr 1:1-4, 2:1-2; in Ezr 2:64 = 42,360 returned, Jer 29:10; 586 – 538 = **48 years**, not 70.

Ezra's return was 458 BC; 586 – 458 = **128 years**, not 70. Nehemiah's return was 445; **141 years**.

Significance: to appease the Edomite Jews, NO Ark of the Covenant signifying God's presence, NO Solomon's lamp stands, NO Holy vessels of God, NO blessings from God to rebuild it, no Holy Anointing Oil used.

Gospel of Thomas 40: *A grapevine has been planted outside the Father, but being unsound; it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed.*

3. **Herod's Temple**, 19-9 BC first part and then until 64 AD, destroyed 70 AD by Rome.

Funded: by Herod, an Edomite. Josephus 15.11.1-3.387

Authorized by: Herod, an Edomite. Josephus 15.11.1-3.380

Teaching: Same teachings as the Second Temple, but also mixed by the subjugation and conversion of the Idumeans to the Jewish Religion by John Hyrcanus in 132 BC; mainly the Pentateuch or Books of Moses or the Law; NOT the Books of the Prophets that were prophesying the coming of the Messiah. These people are known as the Pharisees and Sadducees. They are the ones that translated the Greek Septuagint into the polluted Masoretic text, thus trampling the Sanctuary and Host for 2300 years, (Dn 8:13-14). (285 BC – 2015 AD approximately) Gospel of Thomas 39: *Jesus said the Pharisees and Scribes have taken the keys of knowledge (Gnosis) and hidden them. They have not entered, nor have they allowed to enter those who wish to. You (House of Jacob), however, be as wise as serpents and as innocent as doves.* They are also the ones that resisted and killed Jesus, and they are the ones falsely claiming the vineyard as God's Chosen people, and they are the ones that God used when he placed a "false plant" in Jerusalem; Is 17:10 *thou plant a false plant and a false seed* LXX; (called *pleasant plants* in KJV), after He rejected Jerusalem in 2 Ki 23:27 *I will also remove Judah from my presence, as I removed Israel, and will reject this city Jerusalem which I have chosen.*

Significance: NO Ark of the Covenant signifying God's presence, NO Solomon's lamp stands, NO Holy Vessels of God, NO blessings from God to rebuild it, NO Holy Anointing Oil used.

Josephus Ant 15.11.1-3.380 **For an everlasting memorial of him** (of Herod); 385 *Herod spake to them: Our fathers, when they were returned from Babylon (Herod was an Edomite); 391 twenty additional cubits, which upon the sinking of their foundation, fell down; 402 spoils had been dedicated to the temple by Herod,*

Note: made with much Marble and Gold, the remaining wall is the Wailing Wall today where the Edomite Jews stand and wail with their heads covered (1 Co 11:4). The Dome of the Rock which is a Muslim Mosque (Ishmael) stands there today, using part of the Edomite Wailing Wall.

Going somewhat unnoticed is the times without a temple:

| | Without temple: |
|-----------------|---|
| 586 BC – 538 BC | 48 years |
| 164 BC – 19 BC | 145 years |
| 27 AD – | Jesus created the People Temple which we still are today. |
| 70 AD – | 1953 years |

QUICK REFERENCE KEYS

| | |
|------------|---|
| 1:4-28, 10 | Throne of God (Creative) as in Rev. |
| 3:26 | Ezekiel Tongue Silenced |
| 4:4-6 | Left side 150 days Israel, Rt. side 40 days Juda, total 190 days |
| 5:14 | Made Desolate; Abomination of Desolation; 2 Ki 23:27 Jerusalem Rejected |
| 6:5 | Scatter Bones |
| 7:2 | End to Land of Israel: Abomination of Desolation Complete. |
| 11:16 | Cast off and Disperse Israelites |
| 12:12 | Prince go Forth in Secret: Throne of David/God/Israel to Ulster, N. Ireland. |
| 13 | False Plant in Jerusalem (Is 17:10 LXX, Mt 15:13) False Prophets = False Plant. |
| 17:22-24 | High Tree, Low Tree; Green Tree, Dry Tree: Phares vs Zara. |
| 19:2 | Lioness, Lion, Whelps: Tamar, Juda, Phares and Zara |
| 23 | Oola, Ooliba: N. Kingdom, S. Kingdom |
| 24:21 | Profane Sanctuary; No Longer Holy Place |
| 26-27 | Sor is Tyrus (Chambers Encyclopedia) |
| 33:1-20 | Watchman (3:16 also): If you see a problem – Speak/Warn. |
| 33:21 | Opened my Mouth |
| 37:1-12 | Dry Bones of Ezekiel come back to life: One more chance hopefully. |
| 37:13-14 | Put My Spirit within you and place you upon your own land |
| 37:15-22 | Reunites Northern and Southern Kingdom Jer 3:18 |
| 37:23 | And they shall be to me a people and I the Lord shall be to them a God (God of Israel). |
| 37:24-25 | Throne of David to be our Prince. |
| 37:26-28 | Will make a new Covenant (Heb 8), will establish my Sanctuary |
| Jer 3:16 | Neither shall we visit the Ark of Covenant anymore. |

The False Plant of Babylonian Edomite Jews from Ezk. Chapter 13 took over the Promised Land of Israel in 586 BC to 70 AD. They (descendants) have re-established themselves in the Promised Land in 1948 AD, after the seven times. This is the re-emerging of Babylon. Should we harm them? NO! Know who they are as Babylonian Edomite Jews? YES!

WHO'S WHO IN EZEKIEL

ISRAEL: 12 Tribes/Nations/Kindred/1 Race of Jacob peoples; NOT polluted geographical real estate.

JUDA: 2 Tribes of Juda and Benjamin, sometimes only Juda, sometimes S. Kingdom of Juda.

JERUSALEM: The geographical City, sometimes the Holy People of God (House of Jacob seed).

LAND: The Promised Land geographically, the people on the Land; i.e. speaking to the USA

MOUNTAINS OF ISRAEL: Mountain of seed of Jacob peoples, sometimes actual mountains.

ELDERS OF JUDA: Older men or leaders of the S. Kingdom only, Tribes of Juda, Benjamin, Levi

ELDER MEN OF ISRAEL: Older men or leaders of N. Kingdom or of all 12 Tribes

BRETHREN: Any of the seed of Jacob, male or female

MEN OF CAPTIVITY: both N. and S. kingdoms, sometimes here just S. kingdom

FALSE PROPHETS OF ISRAEL: Israelites that had turned from God, listened to their own heart

DAUGHTERS OF THY PEOPLE: either: daughters of Israelites or daughters of Non-Israelites

RACE-MIXING ISRAEL: House of Jacob that had race-mixed with races other than Jacob's seed

OOLA: Northern Kingdom of Israel, capital is Samaria, 10 Tribes

OOLIBA: Southern Kingdom of Juda, 2 Tribes, capital is Jerusalem

PRINCES OF ISRAEL: Metaphorically- Those that will stand and take charge, bring correction.

MINISTERS OF ISRAEL: Christian ministers and teachers, the anointed seed of Jacob, Levites

CHILDREN OF GOD: The seed of the House of Jacob

MY SHEEP: The House of Jacob seed only, no other race

BLOODY CITY OF JERUSALEM: Those Israelites that had race-mixed with other races, mixed blood

INHABITANTS: All the other races that were in Jerusalem or the Promised Land

INHABITORS OF DESOLATE LANDS OF ISRAELITES: Desolate Lands, other races than Jacob

THAEMAN, DAROM, NAGEB: Groups of Non-Israelites
Teman-Edomites

MT SEIR: Edomites

FOREST OF SOUTH NAGEB: People of Non-Israelite groups

IDUMEA: Edomites

| Chapters: | Topic |
|-------------|---|
| 1:4-2:1 | Throne of God. |
| 2:2-3:15 | Ezekiel receives his assignment. |
| 3:16-3:27 | Watchman; warn them what I tell you. Ezekiel's tongue silenced. |
| 4:1-5:4 | Show symbolically what God will do for 190 years; lie on side. |
| 5:5-7:27 | God's warning to House of Jacob; what He will do to them. Reject them. 6:5 Scatter bones. End of the Land of Israel. |
| 8:1-9:11 | Showing what House of Jacob has done wrong to the Throne of God, which they are part of. |
| 10:1-10:22 | Throne of God. |
| 11:1-11:25 | Evil House Of Jacob has done, yet; scatter, cast off, gather, give New Covenant. These were not the captives that stayed in Babylon, known as second land of Israel, which formed the new Babylon in 1948 AD. |
| 12:1-12:28 | Carrying off of Zedekiah's daughter in secret. |
| 13:1-15:8 | False teachings of Israelites in 586 BC and the ministers of today. False plant. |
| 16:1-16:63 | Race mixing. |
| 17:1-17:24 | Phares and Zara – vine. High tree, low tree, green tree, dry tree. |
| 18:1-18:32 | Son that does righteous will not die. Individual Responsibility to God |
| 19:1-19:14 | Phares and Zara – vine. Lioness, lion, whelps. |
| 20:1-20:44 | Assurance from God; special race separated. |
| 20:45-20:49 | Severe judgment against Edom. |
| 21:1-21:32 | 12 Tribes will not be rejected. |
| 22:1-23:49 | Race mixed. Oola = N. Kingdom; Ooliba = S. Kingdom. |
| 24:1-24:19 | Way of judgment. |
| 24:20-24:27 | Profane Sanctuary. No longer a Holy place. |
| 25:1-32:32 | Countries/races/people and what they did to House of Jacob. Also, what other races can expect for going against House of Jacob today. |
| 33:1-33:20 | Ezekiel is watchman. |
| 33:22 | Opened Ezekiel's mouth. |
| 33:23-33:33 | Promised land made desolate. |
| 34:1-34:31 | Ministers profit themselves, not the sheep. |
| 35:1-35:15 | Against Edom (Esau/Edomites) |
| 36:1-36:38 | Others took House of Jacob's Land. |
| 36:4 | House of Jacob has become a spoil and trampling. |
| 36:6 | House of Jacob bore their reproaches. |
| 36:17-20 | Although House of Jacob defiled the land and I dispersed you, |
| 36:22 | What I am about to do is for My Holy name. |
| 36:26 | I will renew your heart, and put a new spirit in you, for My Holy Name. |
| 37:1-37:14 | Dry bones coming to life will be resurrected. |
| 37:15-37:28 | 2 rods = 1 rod, N. and S. kingdoms reunited. Jer 3:18 |
| 38:1-39:16 | Mysterious Gog and Magog battle. |
| 39:17-39:24 | Celebration starts |
| 39:25-39:29 | Turn back captivity of House of Jacob. |
| 40:1-43:27 | Show them the Throne of God which they are part of. |
| 44:1-48:35 | New "People Temple" and Rules. |

*unrighteous still and the filthy one, let him be filthy still, and the righteous one, let him do righteousness still and the **Holy one, let him be Holy still.***

This flies in the face of the Christian Church that has made a religion of converting the tares to wheat, and the goats to sheep. This includes the ministers and Sunday School Teachers that teach the Sunday School Lesson for children week after week, and never move on to the solid food for the mature, by studying their Bibles. In these “end times,” they are going to be severely upset, with the Truth, which is Jesus, **The Christ**. (See Zec 13:7 for the upsetting.)

4:1-5:4 Show symbolically what God will do for 190 years; lie on side.
4:1 *Thou, Son of Man, take thee a brick, portray on it Jerusalem, and **lay siege against it.*** 4:3 *This is a sign to the children of Israel.*

This is an indication of what God is going to do to the Holy Temple in Jerusalem. This is precisely what Jesus was speaking of in Mk 14:58 *We heard Him saying **I will destroy this temple made with human hands and after three days another not made with hands I will build.*** (This new Temple is the Body of The Christ; House of Jacob **people**. More about this at 24:21).

4:4 *Lay on thy left side for 150 days for Israel, Lay on right side 40 days for Juda.*

4:9 *Eat Ezekiel bread for 190 days, which equals appointed 190 years.*

2 Chron 36:20 *them that escaped from the sword, Nebuchadnezzar carried away to Babylon... **until** the reign of the kingdom of Persia.* (Cyrus the King) 721 BC first captivity; 586 BC second captivity; until all released in 531 BC is the 190 years.

LIARS AND DECEIVERS CAUGHT REDHANDED IN THEIR LIE!

Original Greek Text: Ezekiel

4:4 *And thou shalt lie upon the **left side**, and lay the iniquities of the house of Israel upon it, according to the number of the **hundred and fifty days** which thou shalt lie upon it: and thou shalt bear their iniquities.* 4:5 *For I have appointed thee their iniquities for a number of days, for **a hundred and ninety days**: so thou shalt bear the iniquities of the house of Israel.*

4:6 *Thou shalt accomplish this, and shalt lie on thy **right side**, and shalt bear the iniquities of the house of Juda **forty days**: I have appointed thee **a day for a year.***

4:9 *Take thou also to thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentils, and millet, and bread-corn; and thou shalt cast them into one earthen vessel, and shalt make them into loaves for thyself; and thou shalt **eat them a hundred and ninety days, according to the number of days which thou sleepest on thy side.***

We have **left side 150 days**, number days **total 190 days**, **right side 40 days**.

Then we have **total 190 days**, according to the **total number of days on thy side**.

Now we look at the deception from the polluted Masoretic text used for most of our translations:

Translated from the Masoretic text:

4:4 *Lie thou also upon thy **left side**, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it; to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity.*

4:5 *For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, **three hundred and ninety days**: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.*

4:6 *And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy **right side**, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah **forty days**: I have appointed thee **each day for a year**.*

4:9 *Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentils, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, **to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days** shalt thou eat thereof.*

We have **left side 390 days**, plus **right side 40 days**. $390 + 40 = 430$ days.

Then we have **total 390 days**, the **total number of days on thy side**.

SORRY! For 4:9 to be correct it would need to be 390 plus 40 days for a total of 430 days/years. The 390 or 430 have no significance to anything.

The original Greek Text has 150 plus 40 days for a total of 190 days. The time of captivity from 721 BC to 531 BC which is significant. This is the correct number.

God is taking both the Northern Kingdom of Israel and the Southern Kingdom of Judah, into captivity, which really means scattering, and dispersing to the four corners of the earth. There is a period appointed for these captivities to accomplish this scattering. Twice we see the two periods combined to be 190 years. $150 \text{ years} + 40 \text{ years} = 190 \text{ years}$. The main captivity, taking the Capital Samaria, by Assyria was 721 BC. $721 \text{ BC} - 190 \text{ years} = 531 \text{ BC}$. Cyrus was King of Persia from 559 – 529 BC, and he let all of the remaining captives go free during this time. Possibly, he signed the decree near the end of his reign, as the captives didn't leave until Darius researched and found the decree. Assyria was taken over by Babylon which was taken over by Persia. All Assyrian and Babylonian captivities were ended. The Ezekiel bread baked with oxen dung is a sign for the result of what is happening; the House of Jacob is not going to like it. This is that the whole House of Jacob, all Tribes, were being removed from the Promised Land because of their iniquities, and the Holy Sanctuary of God's dwelling was going to be profaned and destroyed. As we see the 150 years + 40 years has been polluted in translations from the Masoretic text, as many other things also have been. Someone intentionally moved OUR markers.

But then, if there was a false plant placed in Jerusalem after 586 BC when the Temple was profaned, being the Edomite Jews, why wouldn't they try to move all the markers they could, so that the House of Jacob wouldn't find out the Edomite Jews were a false plant? And it has worked for 2600 years. The Christian church actually believes the Temple built by the Edomite Herod was our God's dwelling place here on earth, and the Edomite Jews chased out by the Romans in 70 AD were God's chosen people. You must agree with that belief to join some churches. We have seen since that God sent Jesus to gather the lost sheep of the House of Jacob, which were scattered between 721 BC and 531 BC, the 190 years of Ezk 4:5.

KJV says 390 years, but that just doesn't match the prophecy or the actual history. The 190 years of the Greek Septuagint does match actual history.

5:5-7:27 God's warning to House of Jacob; what He will do to them.
Reject them. 6:5 Scatter bones, End of the Land of Israel.

5:5 Jerusalem

5:5 *This is Jerusalem: I have set her in the midst of the countries and nations (races) round about her (scattered), because they **rejected my judgments and statutes.***

5:7 Jerusalem

5:7 *Your occasion for sin was taken from the races round about you.*

5:8 Jerusalem

5:8 *I will execute judgment in the sight of the other races.*

5:10 *I will scatter all that are left of thee to every wind.*

5:11 ***I also Reject Thee, you have defiled My Holy things.*** (Gk-40-agia- have defiled your moral purity, saints, defiled yourselves as Holy people).

How can we overlook the fact that some of God's Holy things just might be the House of Jacob seed (people), and that is the main thing that was being defiled? And it still is to this very day. Since the Christian church totally ignores **God's judgments and statutes**, look here what the Bible ACTUALLY says. You have heard your ministers who call themselves the "servants of God" teach you this, right? No! You haven't! Some of you White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race, who make up the seed of the House of Jacob, who have been sitting in church for most of your lives, will be very surprised.

De 7:1 *And when the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land, into which thou goest to possess it, and shall remove great nations (races) from before thee, the Chettite, and Gergesite, and Amorite, and Chananite, and Pherezite, and Evite, and Jebusite, seven nations (races) more numerous and stronger than you, 2 and the Lord thy God shall deliver them into thy hands, then thou shalt smite them: thou shalt utterly destroy them: **thou shalt not make a covenant with them, neither shall ye pity them: 3 neither shall ye contract marriages with them: thou shalt not give thy daughter to his son, and thou shalt not take his daughter to thy son. 4 For he will draw away thy son from me, and he will serve other gods; and the Lord will be very angry with you, and will soon utterly destroy thee. 5 But thus shall ye do to them; ye shall destroy their altars, and shall break down their pillars, and shall cut down their groves, and shall burn with fire the graven images of their gods. 6 **For thou art a Holy people to the Lord thy God**; and the Lord thy God chose thee to be to him a peculiar people beyond all nations (races) that are upon the face of the earth. 9 The Lord thy God, he is God, a faithful God, **who keeps covenant** and mercy for them that love him, and **for those that keep his commandments to a thousand generations**. Generation is about 20 years, times 1000 equals 20,000 years.***

Has God changed? How does our race mixing of today fit in with this?

De 14:2 *For thou art a **Holy people** to the Lord thy God, and the Lord thy **God has chosen thee** to be a peculiar people to himself of all the nations (races) on the face of the earth.*

De 26:19 *Thou shouldest be above all nations (races), as He has made thee renowned, and a boast, and glorious that thou shouldest be a **Holy people** to the Lord thy God, as He has spoken.*

De 28:9 *The Lord raise thee up for Himself a **Holy people**, as He sware to thy fathers; if thou wilt hear the voice of the Lord thy God, and **walk in all his ways**. 10 And all the nations (races) of the earth shall see thee that the name of the Lord is called upon thee (is called upon the House of Jacob seed, NOT ALL, as the Christian church teaches; or this verse wouldn't make sense), and they shall stand in awe of thee.*

Is 62:12 *And one shall call them the **Holy people**, the redeemed of the Lord (redeemed by Jesus as He said in Mt 15:24 *I came only for the House of Jacob*): and thou shalt be called a city sought out, and not forsaken.*

What did God do to Jerusalem for disregarding His commandments? So what might an unchanging God do to the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race of today, for disregarding His commandments?

5:12 $\frac{1}{4}$ *to pestilence* = (Gk-2288-*thanato*- Spiritual death, lost Holiness) Epidemic disease/plague or harmful doctrine or moral disease. Harmful doctrine is the teachings of the Chaldean Mystery School of Babylon, which is the "Jewish Mysticism" of today.

$\frac{1}{4}$ *to famine*; lack of bread to eat

$\frac{1}{4}$ *to scattering* them to every wind

$\frac{1}{4}$ *fall by the sword*

5:14 *I will **Make thee Desolate***. Abomination of Desolation

This WAS the Abomination of Desolation which some are still waiting for today.

Let the one **READING** understand. Mt 24:15

6:1 6:3 Mountains of Israel; *to mountains, hills, valleys and forests.*

6:5 *I will **scatter your bones** round about your altars, altars and idols broken to pieces,*

6:8 *when there are some of you escaping from the sword among the N. Kingdom, and when **ye are scattered in the countries**; 6:9 then **they of you that escape among your race** whither they were carried captive shall remember me; and they shall mourn over themselves for all their abominations.*

6:11 House of Israel

6:11 *For your evil abominations, you will fall by sword, pestilence and famine.*

6:13 *I will put your slain in the midst of your idols around your altars, where they offered a sweet savor to all their idols.*

6:14 *I will **make the land desolate and ruined**.*

7:1 7:2 Land of Israel

7:2 *An **end has come to the Land of Israel**, to all 4 corners of the land,*

7:4 ***end has come on thee, the time is come**, the day has drawn nigh, not with tumult, nor with pangs.*

7:9 *Thine **abominations shall be in the midst of thee**.*

7:5 Land of Israel

7:10 *The rod has **blossomed** (Jesus; the bloodline from David has been started), **pride has sprung up**, and will break the staff of the wicked one and **not with tumult, nor with haste**. 7:12 *Let not the buyer rejoice, let not the seller mourn.**

7:16 *They that escape shall be delivered, and shall be upon the mountains.*

(The mountains of Galilee of Jesus and the disciples.)

7:17 *They will have moisture on their thighs (Gk-3435- thighs will be soiled; wet; pee their pants from fear). :18 amazement shall cover them.*

7:21 *And I will deliver them into the hands of strangers (Gk-allotriion-foreign, alien) to make them a prey (Gk-1283- to plunder, spoil, pillage), and to the pests*

(Gk-3061- harmful, dangerous) *of the earth for a spoil* (Gk-4661- spoil taken from an enemy); *and they shall profane* (Gk-953- pollute, violate, make unholy) *them*.
 7:22 *I will turn away my face from them, and they shall defile my charge* (overseeing), *and shall go in to them unguardedly* (Gk-878- unenlightened), *and profane* (Gk-953- pollute, violate, make unholy) *them*. (Race-mixing).
 7:23 *And they shall work uncleanness* (Gk-5445-to mix, mingle by kneading): *because the land is full of strange nations* (Gk-2920&129- judgments of blood or Gk-2992-laon- common people) *and the city is full of iniquity* (Gk-458- violation of law). **Other races will be their blood pollution**, their Holy things will be defiled.
 7:26 *Law shall perish from the priest*.
 7:27 *I will do to them according to their ways and according to their thoughts will I punish them; and they shall know that I am the Lord*.
 Nu 11:20 *Ye shall eat... until the flesh come out at your nostrils; and it shall be nausea to you, because ye disobeyed the Lord*.
 Our “**over-accommodating**” God will give us what we want until it runs out our ears and nostrils. We want emotion, we’ll get emotion; we want race-mixing, we’ll get race-mixing until it runs out of our nostrils.

8:1 6yr/5mo/5dy -----

8:1-9:11 Showing what House of Jacob has done wrong to the Throne of God, which they are part of.

8: Elders of Juda

8:3 *Appearance of Lord, lifted me between earth and sky in a vision*. (Saw Throne)
 8:6 *See what these do? They commit great abominations here so that I should keep away* (or stay away) **from my Sanctuary**.
 8:10 *Physical and emotional abominations and the idols portrayed round about*.
 8:11 *70 Elders of Israel, burning censers with incense*, (Still done in the Roman Catholic Church today.) *Jechonias in their midst*.
 8:14 *Women weeping for Tammuz*. (Same as “Mary Worship” today.)
 8:16 *Twenty men – worshipping the sun*. (De 4:19 go astray and worship them.)
 8:17 *Filled land w iniquity, these are as scorners*. (Scorners of God.)
 9:4 *Go through Jerusalem, set mark on foreheads these grieving all the iniquities*.
 9:6 *Slay the old and youth, virgin and infants and women, all without mark*.
 9:9 *The land is filled with many other nations* (Gk-2992-laon- common people i.e. not Holy or chosen, other races, secular) *and the city is filled with iniquity and uncleanness* (Gk-167- impurity). Today we call a multitude. Jer 12:6

10:1-10:22 Throne of God.

10: Ezekiel is seeing the **Throne of God** over the city in his vision, the four cherubs get hot coals from between the wheels and cast them over the city. Hot coals for those that rejected God’s ordinances and statutes. (Symbolic hell)
 10:20 Throne of God.

11:1-11:25 Evil House Of Jacob has done, yet; scatter, cast off, gather, give New Covenant. These were not the captives that stayed in Babylon, known as second land of Israel, who formed the new Babylon in 1948 AD.
 11:1 *Twenty five men devise mischief and take evil council*.

These were the evil leaders; elders and princes of the House of Israel. They were not different than the Seminary Professors and ministers of today who teach that the Edomite Jews are God's chosen, everyone get saved, even the tares and the goats, build a bigger church, get a louder band, etc. etc. See Daniel 7 chapter.

11:7 House of Israel

11:9 *I will bring you out of this caldron, and deliver you into the hands of other races and execute judgments among you.*

11:14 Brethren, Men of Captivity, All House of Israel

11:15 *Israel has come to the full (their time in Jerusalem is at end) Inhabitants of Jerusalem (not Israelites) have said keep ye far away from the Lord. The land is given to us for an inheritance.*

False plant claims Jerusalem, the Temple, AND the Promised Land, in 580 BC AND AGAIN in 1948 AD. See chapter "Babylon Today; Daniel 4."

11:16 Brethren, Men of Captivity, All House of Israel

I will cast off and disperse the brethren, captivity and House of Israel. Yet I will still be Israel's Sanctuary.

It is not the Temple in Jerusalem that is Israel's Sanctuary, it is God! In 586 BC!

11:17 Brethren, Men of Captivity, All House of Israel

11:17 *gather the scattered, from the places they were scattered.*

11:19 *one heart and new Spirit, they will walk in my statutes, Keep my ordinances, do them, be my people, I their God.*

11:25 *Then Ezekiel told us who are captive of all these things.* (New Covenant)

11:19-20 is the same New Covenant of Hebrews 8:8-12, with the same race.

Jer 31:31-34 KJV 38:31-34 LXX I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah.

12:1-12:28 Carrying off of Zedekiah's daughter in secret.

12:1 Ezekiel

12:2 *Eyes to see, see not; ears to hear, hear not.* Ch 12 has double meaning. It means Zedekiah, but it also means TeaTephi, his eldest daughter. For we saw and heard of Zedekiah and wrote about it. We weren't meant to see or hear or write about TeaTephi, as God was hiding this part of the plan from us.

12:3 *And thou shalt be led into captivity (also means "to take" or "unable to act independently," as TeaTephi was taken to N. Ireland.) from this place (the captives are already in Babylon) into another place in their sight.* (This is not depicting their captivity to Babylon, because that already happened. Many of the captives from 721 BC were already up in the British Isles, i.e. *in their sight*).

12:5 Dig completely through the wall signifies "to escape".

12:6 *thou shalt be lifted up on shoulders, and shalt go forth in secret;* (not in KJV) *thou shalt cover thy face, and shalt not see the ground: because I have made thee a sign* (Gk-5059-teras- wonder or miracle) *to the House of Israel.* (A sign not just to Juda or Southern Kingdom, but to all Israel = seed of House of Jacob.)

Israel refuses to get the message, or understand Ezekiel's example for them. As said in v. 2 they have eyes, yet don't see and ears, yet don't hear. (Still today.)

God is trying to show them that they are going into captivity, into another place, yet it is being done "in secret" and in "not see the ground," will not know where they are going or have gone. This part is crucial to understanding Ezekiel's prophecy, as this part is not the attention grabbing captivity to Babylon as assumed and taught. Notice in 12:6 *because I have made thee a sign to the House of Israel.*

This would include the Northern Kingdom that went into captivity in 721 BC. It is important to the Northern Kingdom because this action is preserving the Throne of David for the whole House of Jacob.

It may seem at first that this interpretation is a stretch. As we follow through Ezekiel and fill in some of the unknowns, i.e. high tree, low tree and lioness, plus Daniel's 70 weeks, it becomes clear that it's not a stretch at all.

12:8 Ezekiel

12:9 *Have not the House of Israel said to thee, "What doest thou?"*

And they have not asked unto this very day. It's one thing that the Christian church doesn't know, but it's inexcusable that they don't care or ask or seek.

12:10 Ezekiel

12:10 *The Prince* (Gk-758-archonti- one invested with power and dignity) *and the Ruler* (Gk-860- a ligature [bond] by which the different members are connected) *in Israel, even to all the House of Israel who are in the midst of them :11 say, I am performing signs* (Gk-5059- miracles): *as I have done, so shall it be to him: they* (Prince and Ruler) *shall go into* (1 TeaTephi) *banishment* (Gk:3350- change of country or migration) *and* (2 Zedekiah) *captivity* (to take).

12:12 *And the Prince* (or Princess) *in the midst of them shall be borne upon shoulders, and shall go forth in secret* through the wall, *and shall dig so that he* (she) *may go forth thereby: he* (she) ***shall cover his (her) face***, (we won't know that it's a Princess) *that he* (she) ***may not be seen by eye***, *and he* (she) *himself* (herself) ***shall not see the ground*** (she went by boat).

12:13 *And I will spread out my net upon him, and he shall be caught in my toils: and I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans; but he shall not see it, though he shall die there.* Net and toils are referring to two different things, as Zedekiah is going one way and TeaTephi is going the other.

12:14 *And I will scatter to every wind all his* (her) ***assistants*** *round about him* (her), *and all that help him* (her). This would include Jeremiah, Baruch the scribe and TeaTephi.

12:15 *And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I have scattered them among the nations; and I will disperse them in the countries.* Not just Babylon.

WOW! :12, 13 Yes, this fits for Zedekiah. God will hide the prince (next in line to rule), yet all will think he died in captivity.

What actually happened with this prophecy of Ezekiel's, which the Christian Church and scholars do not understand even to this day, is incredibly amazing. The current king, Jehoiachin, was carried off to Babylon. Nebuchadnezzar appointed Zedekiah, Jehoiachin's brother 2 Ch 36:10, as a puppet king over Juda. This is where "God's Hand" or "toils" mentioned above start to work its miracle.

Zedekiah's actions cause the slaying of his 10 sons, and then Zedekiah's eyes are put out, and he died in captivity. This is all profoundly noticeable and memorable to even the casual reader. This leads us to an **appearance**, which is affirmed in "Nelson's Bible Dictionary" under Zedekiah, and many commentaries, that he was the last king of Juda. This is also "part" of the prophecy above in Ezk 12:10.

Jer 4:9 *And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord, that the heart of the king shall perish and the heart of the princes; and the priest shall be amazed, and the prophets shall wonder.*

Dn 9:26 *After 434 years (62 weeks) the anointed one shall be destroyed.* 1020 BC until 586 BC is 434 years of kings ruling Israel.

Somewhat forgotten and hidden away is that puppet King Zedekiah, but still a “king,” had two daughters. We know from Nu 27:8 *If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.* And Nu 36:2-6 *Only to the family of the Tribe of their father shall they marry.* Of those that escaped the Babylonian captivity to Egypt, we find in Jer 43:6 *and the daughters of the king.* Around 583 BC the prophet Jeremiah took the Stone of Jacob (which is also called Jacob’s pillow, now called the Coronation Stone), the Ark of Covenant (signifying God’s presence,) the two daughters of the king, his scribe: Baruch, and possibly as written, Godolias into Egypt, then by boat up and around Spain, to Ulster, North Ireland. Here TeaTephi, the princess, or princess royal, from the Phares-Juda line, next in line to the Throne of David, married King Eochaidh II of the Zara-Juda line. This now removed the Throne of David from Jerusalem, and placed it in Ulster, North Ireland. Most of our House of Jacob Royalty is from this bloodline of TeaTephi and Eochaidh II. All Royalty being crowned, has sat on that Coronation Stone for the Coronation, including Queen Elizabeth II on 2 June 1953, and Charles III will on May 6, 2023.

There is some controversy by the seed of those that translated the Greek Septuagint into the polluted Masoretic text, about the names TeaTephi and Eochaidh II that they didn’t exist. Even by any other name, she was still Zedekiah’s daughter and he was from the bloodline of Zara-Juda. TeaTephi rings to me as her name, therefore I’ll use it and also Eochaidh II.

Prince is a title, not a name. In this case it would have been clearer, if God wanted it to be clearer, to say “princess royal,” as Ezekiel is referring to King Zedekiah’s oldest daughter, TeaTephi. She certainly **went forth in secret, not seen by eye, with her face covered.** Until this day, in these end times, we have not **seen the ground** that the princess traveled in God’s **secret “toils.”** WOW!

It is important to notice that all through this book, God is talking about scatter, scatter, scatter. Do we think that He didn’t scatter His people? Ezk 5:2,10,12; 6:8; 11:16-17; 12:14,15; 17:21; 20:23; 20:34; 20:41; 22:15; 28:25; 34:12,21 and 36:19. Do we think that He lost His purpose for them? Does He not know who His Bride is?

Here is a mystery explained: The 69th week of Daniel’s 70 weeks ended in 586 BC. The 70th week is 1st, the 3 ½ years from 586 to 583 when TeaTephi left the promised land with the Prophet Jeremias and went to Ulster, N. Ireland; and 2nd, the 3 ½ years from 583 to 580 BC when she married Eochaidh II, completing the transfer of the Throne of David to Ireland and he was crowned King in 580 BC. (See “Daniel 70 Weeks” chapter)

MATTHEW 1 GENEALOGY

Mt 1:1 *A record of genealogy (race, BLOODLINE) of Jesus (The) Christ, Son of David, Son of Abraam.*

The Christ is Head and Body. The same blood that runs through the Head also runs through the Body. When one brings forth a body that is controlled by a head, and can show that a different blood runs through that body than that which runs through that head, and that they are two different blood lines, then maybe the teachings of the Christian Church will be more believable than the Bible. Until then, we should stick with the teachings of the Bible.

| A | B | C |
|---|--|------------|
| 1 Abraam | Solomon | Salathiel |
| 2 Isaac | Roboam | Zorababel |
| 3 Jacob | Abia | Abioud |
| 4 Juda and Brothers | Asaph | Eliakim |
| 5 Phares and Zara (<i>Tamar</i>) | Josaphat | Azor |
| 6 Esrom | Joram | Zadok |
| 7 Aram | Ozian (Uzziah) | Achim |
| 8 Aminadab | Joatham | Eliuid |
| 9 Naasson | Achaz | Eleazar |
| 10 Salmon | Ezekian | Matthan |
| 11 Boez (<i>Rahab</i>) | Manasse | Jacob |
| 12 Obed (<i>Ruth</i>) | Amos | Joseph |
| 13 Jesse | Josian | Jesus |
| 14 David (<i>Bathsheba</i>) | Jechonian and Brothers [Zedekiah] | |
| 14 | 14 | 13 |
| | | [TeaTephi] |

The following list is not from Matthew except for Zara. As the above list is from the Phares-Juda line, the list below is from the Zara-Juda line which established throughout Europe long before 586 BC.

Zara (from 5A above)

Mahol^(1Ki 4:31)

(*Ancient Irish Line*)

(*Ancient British, Scandinavian, Trojans, Sicanbrians, Franks, French*)

Calcol^(1Ki 4:31,1 Chr 2:6) -- & --- **Darda**^(1Ki 4:31,1 Chr 2:6)

Gadhol

Ilus

&

Assaracus

Easru

Laomedan

Capys

Sru

Priam

Anchises

Heber Scot

Aeneas

Boamhain

Hector

&

d. Memmon

Brwt or Brutus

Ayhaimhain

Astynax

Thor

(believed to be founder of City of London)

Tait

(at this time David received a message from

Agenhain

God: 2 Sam 7:10 *I will appoint a place for*

Lamh Fionn

my people Israel and will plant them, that

Heber

they may dwell in a place of their own,

Adhnoin

and move no more; neither shall the

Feabhla Glas

children of wickedness afflict them any

Neinnuail

*more as beforetime.)*The USA, but then

Alloid

we allowed/invited all the other races in

Earchada

and polluted the vineyard that God

Deagfatha

appointed for us. That's why our over

Bratha
Breogan
Bille
Gallam

accommodating God is allowing us to be overrun with other races. We need to wake up.

Eochaidh II The Heremon 580 BC

Explanation of Mt 1:

1. Juda **and Brothers**, are the 12 Tribes of Jacob and make up the House of Jacob and seed.
2. Column A, **Zara** is not counted, making it 14; yet he is the bloodline leading to Eochaidh II and seed.
3. Column B, **and Brothers** is Zedekiah and seed, which includes TeaTephi, his daughter.
4. Column C, is the list after captivity, which should include Zedekiah, but would be too confusing to list it there, as he was taken to Babylon “after” the captivity and has a very different purpose. Including him would make 14 for Column C, all after the captivity as it is written.
5. Column C is a list of genealogy down to Joseph, who was NOT the father of Jesus, if you believe that Jesus was born of a virgin. Mary’s genealogy is listed in Luke 3.
6. The reason for this mystery is again because it’s the equivalent of Dn 12:9 *And He said, Go, Daniel: for the words are closed and sealed up to the time of the end.* (Perhaps Now)
7. The Greek meaning of the word Phares is “**your kingdom will be divided.**” (Between Phares & Zara.)
8. The Greek meaning of the word Zara is “**the Body of The Christ is rising.**” (Praise God for that!)
9. Is it possible to discern that Mt 1 includes NO OTHER RACE than Abraam, Isaac and Jacob (Not Esau) and does not include ALL?

12:17 Ezekiel

12:18 *Eat thy bread with sorrow and drink thy water with torment and affliction.*

12:19 Inhabitants of Jerusalem on the land of Israel. (Gk-2992-laon- People of the land; not Israelites).

12:19 *Eat their bread in scarcity and drink their water in desolation that the **land may be desolate** with all that it contains, for **all that dwell in it are ungodly.***

12:20 *And their **inhabited cities shall be laid utterly waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.***

12:21 Ezekiel

12:22 *What is that parable about “The days are long, the **vision has perished?**”* Thinking it is the end of the line for the kings of Juda and the Throne of David, all hope is lost for the House of Jacob, and despair and loss of a vision sets in.

12:23 Provoking House of Israel

12:23 *The House of Israel shall **no more at all use this parable:** for thou shalt say to them; **The days are at hand, and the import of every vision.***

Because the vision has NOT perished, we just didn’t see or hear what God did.

12:25 *For I the Lord will speak my words; **I will speak and perform and will no more delay, for in your days, O provoking house, I will speak the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord.***

Don’t say the vision has perished, God has everything under control, and the Throne of David and the House of Jacob are still my chosen, I haven’t given up on them. You may not know what I’m doing, but rest assured, I’m doing it.

And He did perform the 70th week of Daniel from 586 BC to 580 BC, and moved the Throne of David from Jerusalem to Ulster, North Ireland. No, it wasn’t a week with 2000 years in the middle of the week; that’s not even logical. If a week has 2000 years in the middle of it, it’s not a week; it’s 2000 years. THINK!

12:26

Provoking House of Israel

12:27 *The House of Israel says: the vision which this man sees is for many days, and he prophesies for times afar off.*

The House of Israel still today think it was for a time far off and later than 580 BC, but that doesn't make them right, just because they think it.

12:28 Ezekiel

12:28 *I will speak and do, saith the Lord. I will make this prophecy happen now.*

This short statement from God means a lot:

He has divided the 12 Tribes of Jacob into two kingdoms of Israel and Juda.

He did scatter the seed of the House of Jacob out of Jerusalem and land of Israel.

He did profane the temple making it no longer a Holy place for the House of Jacob.

He did transfer the Throne of David out of Jerusalem and the land of Israel to a new land where many of the seed of the House of Jacob (and before Jacob's time) have already migrated.

He did place a false plant; meaning an imitation Temple and an imitation seed in Jerusalem and the land of Israel.

Later than 580 BC:

He did, in the end times, reunite the two kingdoms of Israel and Juda, into one kingdom on Apr 29, 2011.

He will later bring to light, in these end times soon, what He has done for the **Glory of His Name.**

WOW! I'm glad this was God's assignment and not ours.

God is preparing for the next phase of His plan. With the House of Jacob removed from the land of Israel to Assyria and Babylon, and the remnant safely tucked away in Galilee, God was next preparing to deal with all the aliens and other races that are against Him that had poured into the land of Israel which He had appointed for His people.

This is an example of what will happen in these end times soon, to all the aliens that are trying to rid this land of God and Jesus, and refuse to call on His name. This new land is called the USA, and was claimed in the name of Jesus, and it's where God moved many of His scattered people. Some of these people worshipping other gods had better see some real live action results from their gods or reassess what they are worshipping. The wise among them just might turn to the one true God, the Lord God Almighty who created the universe, and if so, they are welcome to call upon His name.

13:1-15:8 False teachings of Israelites in 586 BC and the ministers of today.
The False plant.

13:1

False prophets of Israel; back then and also today.

DON'T LISTEN TO THESE FALSE PROPHETS THAT ARE COMING!

But we did. And do. Why is God highlighting the false prophets? To show us He Placed a false plant in Israel then and again now! And to wake us up.

13:2 *Prophesy **against** the **prophets of Israel.** Hear the word of the Lord.*

Jer 23:27 *I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.* In the following 7 verses, the words "false prophets" are used in the Greek Septuagint, yet the word "false" has been removed in each verse in the translations made from the Masoretic text. Jer 26:7, 26:11, 26:16, 27:9, 28:1, 29:1

and 29:8. Also, 27:15 *that unrighteously prophesy lies unto you, “unrighteously”* and “*lies*” has been removed; *that prophesy unto you*. Is it any wonder that we still believe these **false lying prophets** still to this day? Jer 33, 34, 35, 36 resp in LXX. Who are these people that are aggressively seeking to take over the heritage of Jacob? None other than the seed of Esau, trying to get back the birthright that he disregarded and traded for a bowl of soup, and the blessing that he sort of lost due to his disregarding the birthright and the double portion that went to the first born. No matter how badly the seed of Esau treats the seed of Jacob, they are fulfilling their role in God’s plan. Our task is to faithfully fulfill our role. They will answer to God, not to us. This includes the ones occupying Israel today.

13:3 False prophets of Israel

13:3 *Woe to them that prophesy out of their own heart (spirit), and see nothing at all. :5 They have **gathered flocks against the House of Israel***. Today’s ministers say God’s chosen are those run out of Jerusalem in 70 AD. That’s incorrect.

They were Edomite Jews and Edomite Jews are NOT God’s chosen.

13:6 *In the day of the Lord, have not stood, seeing **false visions, prophesying vanities**, who say, The Lord saith, and the **Lord has not sent them**, and they began to try to confirm the word*. Doctrines and commandments of men, not the Bible.

13:7 *Have ye not **seen a false vision?** And **spoken vain prophecies?***

Ps 21:11 *They imagined a device which they shall by no means be able to perform*.

Called a multitude to be saved. Jer 12:6,10; Ezk 13: 8-10, 13:19-23. How can they deliver the salvation that they promised when Jesus said He didn’t come for them?

Follow own spirits, they don’t know God’s **preparation for the day of the Lord**.

13:8 False prophets of Israel

13:8 *Because your **words are false**, and your **prophecies are vain**, therefore, behold, **I am against you**, saith the Lord*.

13:9 *I will stretch forth my hand against the prophets that see false (Gk-5571-pseudes- false, maintainers of religious falsehood, corrupters of the truth of God) **visions and those that utter vanities: they shall not partake of the instruction of my people**, neither shall they be written in the roll of the house of Israel, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel; and they shall know that I am the Lord*.

If ever there is a verse that has a meaning for two different time periods, 13:9 is that verse. It was on target for 580 BC, when the false temple and false plant was about to be placed where Solomon’s Temple previously stood. Also, applying to the fact that Zedekiah was the last king of the S. kingdom and Hoshea was the last king of the N. kingdom. God had other plans. The other time period is today. It is hard to expect the professors, ministers and elders to figure out the truth, when God said these things will be closed and shut up until the end of the age. This is the end of the age. Now, maybe it’s time they start figuring out some of these things. They still believe that the false plant is the House of Jacob; it isn’t. They still believe the two temples, Zerubbabel’s temple and then Herod’s temple that ended in 70 AD were God’s dwelling place on earth; they weren’t. They still believe that the Throne of David has had no man sitting on it since 586 BC; it has never lacked one to sit on it. The fact that the Christian church leaders haven’t known this appears to be excusable. Now maybe (hopefully) they are being given time to find out the truth that is written in the Bible. We are not Judeo/Christian = Esau/Christian.

13:10 *They have **caused my people to err**, saying *Peace*; and there is no peace; and **one builds a wall** (Zerubbabel), and they plaster it, - it shall fall*.

God was having this wall built only for appearance sake, not for Him.

A false plant is being placed in Jerusalem under God's direction.

Is 60:10 *Other races* (Gk-allogenes = other races) *shall build thy walls.*

(Zerubbabel means “**offspring of Babylon**” per Nelson’s Illustrated Bible Dictionary by Thomas Nelson Publishers 1995, Nashville, Tenn.)

13:13 False prophets of Israel

13:14 *I will break down the wall which ye have plastered, and it shall fall.*

13:15 *I will accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that plaster it.*

I said, The wall is not, nor they that plaster it,

13:16 *nor the prophets of Israel that prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and who see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord.*

1 Esdras 5:66-71 *When the **ENEMIES of the tribe of Juda and Benjamin** heard it, they came to know what the noise of trumpets mean. :67 and they perceived that they that were of the captivity did build the temple unto the Lord God of Israel. :68 So they went to Zorobabel and Jesus, and to the chief of the families, and said unto them, We will build together with you. :69 For we likewise, as ye, do obey your Lord, and do sacrifice unto him from the days of Azbarezeth (Esarhaddon) the king of the Assyrians (enemies that took N. Israel into captivity in 721 BC), who brought us hither. :70 then Zorobabel and Jesus and the chief of the families of Israel said unto them, It is not for us and you to build together (too obvious that it’s a false plant if built by other races) an house unto the Lord our God. :71 We ourselves alone will build unto the Lord of Israel, according as Cyrus the king of the*

***Persians** (not God) **hath commanded us.** This is also in Ezra 4:1-3. Why would God’s children not be commanded by God to re-build His House as they were initially commanded with Solomon’s Temple? Why would the Lord God Almighty have some other race do His bidding, unless it was for a false plant? None had discerning Spirits to guide them but they all wanted prophets that would promise prosperity, just as many churches do today. God was testing them, De 13:3 *Ye shall not hearken to the words of that prophet because the Lord thy God tries you.**

But we did hearken and still do yet today. This folly was not discovered at this time or even unto this day; but now in these end times it will be, because God was placing a false plant. 2 Tim 3:9 *for their folly will be plain to all.*

Consider: the beauty of Solomon’s Temple where God put His name there for His dwelling place. God “allowed” its destruction by flesh and blood men because of Israel & Juda’s wicked actions.

Now we are supposed to believe the false prophets when they say that the Lord God Almighty who created all that is, will move back into this smaller inferior repaired Temple that was authorized by the king of a non-Israelite race; funded from the royal treasury of a non-Israelite race, and does not have the lampstands, or the Ark of the Covenant signifying God’s presence. Their gods might move into it, but to believe our God who created the universe, would move back in, is lunacy.

The Lord God Almighty who sent us His Son **doesn’t need welfare or subsidized housing.** Anyone believing those false prophets, doesn’t know our God. Nor would our God dwell in Herod’s Temple that was funded and authorized by Herod, an Edomite, and taken over by the Pharisees and Sadducees which also were Edomites. It was these that killed the Israelite from the remnant Tribe of Juda (however necessary), named Jesus, who was sent to redeem Israel, and did redeem ALL of Israel. It was these Edomites that the Romans ran out of Jerusalem in 70 AD, because of their despicable actions, not because they professed the name of

Jesus. It is these that the Christian church teaches, still today that they are God's chosen House of Jacob seed, and their actions are still despicable.

2 Ki 5:10 & :14 Naaman was told to dip in the river Jordan 7 times. After only 6 times, he still wasn't healed. Only after 7 times, he was healed. When God says 7, 6 won't do. We need to learn to listen to Him.

Jer 29:8-10 *For thus saith the Lord; Let not the **false prophets** that are among you persuade you, and let not your diviners persuade you, and hearken not to your dreams which you dream. For they prophesy to you **unrighteous words** in my name; and **I sent them not** (see Jer 14:14). For thus said the Lord; **When seventy years shall be on the point of being accomplished at Babylon, I will visit you, and will confirm my words to you** (see Jer 25:12), to **bring back your people to this place.***

God said after 70 years, I will visit and return you to the land. When God says 70, 60 or 48 won't do.

Ezk 14:9 *If a prophet should cause to err and should speak, **I the Lord have caused that prophet to err**, and will stretch out my hand upon him, and will utterly destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.* Notice the twist here. The Lord is saying that He caused the prophet to err, but yet He will destroy him, even though he was serving the Lord in his error.

They returned around 538 BC. $586 - 538 = 48$ years, NOT 70.

Ezra's return was 458 BC. $586 - 458 = 128$ years, NOT 70.

This return was not what God promised, it was of man, not God. God was causing a "false plant" which is currently occupying Israel this very day.

See: Is 44:28-45:17; 48:9, 18; 49:1-6, 22; 51:5; 65:9; Ezr 1:1-4; 2:1-2; 2:64.

13:18 Daughters of thy people

13:17 *Set thy face firmly against the daughters of thy people, that **prophesy out of their own heart**, and prophesy against them.*

13:19 *They **have dishonored me before my people** for a handful of barley, and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls which should not die, and to save alive the souls which should not live.*

It was the custom of prophetesses to use divination and sorcery in their practice of witchcraft. They used pagan rituals to determine whether one would live or die. They also gave life to souls subject to death by allowing them to pay for indulgences without faith or repentance. These customs were from the Pagan Edomite Jewish Chaldean Mystery Schools of Babylon, which later became the Roman Catholic Church. This was a misrepresentation to God's people by those that took the Israelites into the 1000 years of the dark ages of Christianity.

13:20 Daughters of thy people

13:21 *I will rescue my people out of your hand, and they shall no longer be in your hands to be confounded; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.*

Rescue out of the pagan practices that perverted God's children. Although, these practices were going on at that time, it seems the same prophecy is meaningful now, for a much later time. God *rescued His people out of their hands* on Oct 31, 1517, when Martin Luther nailed his 95 Theses on the door of the Wittenberg Castle in Germany. This brought most of God's children out of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church, and allowed Bibles into their hands. There may be more that still need to come out and call upon the name of the Lord, Jesus Christ.

- 14:2 Elder men of Israel
 During captivity, Juda did not repent or turn from their wicked ways until this day. *Zec 7:5-6. Yea, behold, these seventy years, have ye at all fasted to me? And if ye eat or drink, do ye not eat and drink for yourselves?*
- 14:4 Elder men of Israel
 14:5 *Israel's hearts are estranged from Me in their thoughts.*
1. In the Garden of Eden, Israel **stopped believing the mind of God**, fell short, missed the mark, sinned by **believing their own minds instead** of God's mind.
 2. Here in the world, God was trying to set Israel up in this Promised Land with Jerusalem being God's dwelling place. Israel **followed their own thoughts and devices** as they had done in the garden.
 3. Today in Christian Churches, Israel **follows the "doctrines of men" for a religion**. They still **believe the false plant Edomites are God's chosen people**, and refuse to turn from their wicked ways, and realize the seed of the House of Jacob is the **White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race**. Ezk 14:1-11 is just as applicable to us today as it was in 580 BC.
 4. If God chose the Bride, on the wedding day won't God know who He chose? *Rev 19:7 For the marriage of the Lamb is come and His wife hath made herself ready.* Wouldn't that require the bride to know that she was the bride? Yet today, the true Israelites, the seed of the House of Jacob, refuse to lift up their heads and realize that they are the bride. The people called by His name "Christians" have not turned from their wicked ways to this day, yet they expect God to heal them and their nations (12 Tribes seed).
- 14:6 House of Israel
 14:6 *Be converted and turn from your evil practices, and from all your sins, and turn your faces back again.*
 14:11 *So shall they be **My people**, and I will be **their God**.*
 Stop listening to prophets and ministers and read God's word, the Holy Bible!
 Stop *conceiving your own imaginations* or believing your own minds and get back to believing God's mind. This was the original error that got us evicted from the Garden of Eden in the first place. It doesn't mean just believing "there is a God," but it means "believing His mind" and righteousness.
- 14:12 Ezekiel
 14:14 *If I destroy all the wicked from the land, that refuse to turn, Noah, Daniel, & Job will be delivered no matter what, because of their righteousness.*
 They were martyrs (witness, testimony) opposed to amartia (fall short; miss the mark, guilty or sin). They always knew they were God's children, we don't.
- 14:21 Ezekiel
I will cut off Jerusalem, but save remnant.
 they shall comfort you; Jesus, disciples and comforter (Holy Spirit).
 14:21 *Even if I send upon Jerusalem My four sore judgments, sword, famine, evil beasts and pestilence to destroy from out of it man and beast, 14:22 yet behold, there shall be men left in it, the escaped thereof, **who shall lead forth of it sons and daughters**, behold, they shall go forth to you, and ye shall see their ways and their thoughts.* This is also a hint at TeaTephi and Jeremiah.
 14:23 *Ye shall know that I have not done in vain all that I have done in it, saith the Lord.*

God's example for Noah, Daniel and Job being delivered for righteousness sake, plays out here that God will deliver the righteous, as it also plays out in these end of the age times.

Mt 10:16 *Be ye therefore wise as serpents* or as Satan, **who moved our markers.**

- 15:1 Ezekiel
What is the vine of Juda worth after it's burned? God has literally cleaned out Jerusalem and the land of Israel, as a fire would burn it up. After it is
 15:4 *utterly gone, will it be useful for any work?*
- 15:6 Ezekiel
 15:6 *So have I given up the inhabitants of Jerusalem to the fire.*
 15:8 *I will give up the land to ruin because they have utterly transgressed.*
- 16:1-16:63 Race mixing.
- 16:1 Jerusalem
 16:2 *Testify to Jerusalem of her iniquities.*
- 16:3 Jerusalem
 16:15 *Thou did trust in thy beauty, and didst go a-whoring because of thy renown (Gk-3686-onomati- name; reputation; on the score of being possessor of a certain character, thus representatives of God) and didst pour out thy fornication (sex, and race-mixing) on every passerby.* As representatives of God, other races desired you, because of that other races still desire white people yet today.
 16:23 *That thou didst build thyself a house of fornication, and didst make thyself a public place in every street; :25 and on the head of every way thou didst set up thy fornications, and didst defile thy beauty, and **didst open thy feet to every passerby,** and didst multiply thy fornication.* And we let them. Today the meaning of fornication has been changed to unmarried sex. In the Old Testament times it meant **any unlawful sex**. It was against God's law for the House of Jacob to mix with any of the other races. He made us a Holy people and commanded us to separate out from the other races. This we refused to do, and it's being addressed here with God's judgment.
 16:26 *And thou didst go a-whoring after the **children of Egypt** thy neighbors, great of flesh (Gk-3169- most splendid ones, most desirable ones).*
 16:28 *You fornicated with the sons of **Assyria**.*
 16:29 *You multiplied your harlotries with the land of **Canaan** and the **Chaldeans**.* God built Jerusalem up to be perfected with elegance and everyone turned to whoredom and idol worship and mixed with anyone that passed by, you even gave them the anointing oil that was only for Israelites. You gave your children to their god, went whoring after the children of Egypt that don't have the Spiritual nature, and the daughters of the Philistines, and Assyrians and Chaldeans. You are bestowing blessings on them that aren't yours to bestow.
 This is God's justification for rejecting and making desolate Jerusalem. Just as today, the Holy seed of Jacob that God separated out to be His, race-mixes and brings this pollution into the Christian church and proclaims it's OK with God to profane and not be separated out, against what He commanded us to do.
 How will He gather His chosen if they are mixed with ALL other races?
 This does NOT imply or encourage a hatred toward any other race on earth.

16:35 16:36 Race mixing Israel-Harlot

16:36 *For the blood* (blood, Gk-129-aimasi- natural descent; meaning bloodline) *of thy children which thou hast given to them* when you mixed the blood of the seed of Jacob with other races. You have given those children up to the other races. See Ezr 9:2, 12, 14 These (your) children are no longer seed of the House of Jacob.

Ezr 10: 2-3 *Put away all the wives and their offspring.*

16:37 *Behold, I will gather all thy lovers with whom thou hast consorted* (consorted, Gk-1961-epimeno- abide with, intermixed with), *and all whom thou hast loved, with all whom thou didst hate; and I will gather them against thee round about, and will expose thy wickedness to them, and they shall see all thy shame.* :39 *And I will deliver thee into their hands.*

16:43 *Because thou didst not remember thine infancy:* from where you came as the seed of the House of Jacob of the 12 Tribes.

16:45 *As is the mother so is thy mother's daughter, thou art she that has rejected her husband and her children.* Our husband is Groom/God/Jesus, we are the bride. When we race-mix, the children are race-mixed and rejected without a choice.

16:47 *Thou hast exceeded the iniquities of Sodom and Samaria.* The N. kingdom.

16:52 *Therefore, bear thy punishment, for that thou hast corrupted thy sisters by thy sins which thou hast committed beyond them.* We didn't do anything to discourage or stop them, so we bear the punishment too. We were the watchman on the wall and we didn't warn them. This is prior to 586 BC and also for TODAY. See comment from Josephus at Ezekiel 23:49 in this book.

16:59 Race mixing Israel

16:60 *I will establish* (Gk-450-anistemi- to raise up into existence; i.e. to manifest) *to thee an everlasting covenant.* Written in our minds and hearts per Heb 8.

Maybe we should pay attention to what was written.

16:61 *Then thou shalt **remember thy way**, and shalt be **utterly dishonored**,*

16:63 *when I am **reconciled to thee**.*

16:37-39 This is an example of our **over-accommodating God**. In the desert, God gave manna, we wanted meat. God said: "I will give you meat until it runs out your nostrils." Here we wanted to lay down with the other races: Egyptians, Assyrians, Philistines and Chaldeans and later the Babylonians, especially the more splendid of them, after God told us to separate ourselves out. We said then and still say today: "They are so tall and dark and handsome and strong. Oh, my, my. And the Godless, Edomite Jewish owned news and entertainment media, and the left wing Godless politicians all say we are supposed to mix with them." God was saying: This is what you want, I will give it to you until it runs out your nostrils. So, the seed of the House of Jacob became captive by that which they desired. In God's mercy, He promised the seed of the House of Jacob would be restored after a time of punishment. Maybe the lesson here is that we have to be careful what we ask for, because **God will give it to us until it runs out our nostrils**. Too often we want negative things instead of positive righteous things, although we won't admit that is what we are asking for. We haven't learned the lesson yet today. God moved us into the British Isles and the USA, away from the other races. We still wanted to mix with them. Today our country is flooded with aliens, some legal and some illegal, as punishment again for our iniquities. Fifty to seventy-five years ago, we didn't even have to lock our doors. Now no one is safe, not even our children to even walk down the street at night. Perhaps soon the New Covenant

will take hold and the **Body of The Christ will rise up into existence** and we will be manifested together **with our Head, Jesus**, as God had planned for us all along.

17:1-17:24 Phares and Zara – vine. High tree, low tree.

17:1 House of Israel

Relate a tale and speak a parable to the House of Israel. (Riddle)

17:3 House of Israel

17:3 *A great eagle (Phares-Juda) with large wings, spreading them out very far, with many claws, which has the design of entering into Libanus- and he took the choice branches of the cedar: :4 he cropped off the ends of the **tender twigs**, and brought them into the land of Chanaan; he laid them up in a **walled city** (Jerusalem). :5 and he took of the **seed** of the land, and sowed it in a field planted by much water (Mediterranean Sea); he set it in a conspicuous place. :6 And it sprang up, and became a **weak and little vine**, (by the end, near 586 BC) so that the branches thereof appeared upon it (Zedekiah and TeaTephi), and its roots were under it (all the way back to Juda bloodline via Tamar): and it became a vine (reaching all the way to the Zara-Juda line in Ulster, N. Ireland), and put forth shoots, and sent forth its tendrils.*

17:3-6 is **Phares Juda** line; Throne of David ended with Zedekiah 586 BC.

Seed (Gk = spermatos) to Chanaan, walled city – Jerusalem, **became weak little vine**. God's Holy people mixed with the seed of the people of the land and became a **weak vine** (weak kingdom of fewer pure race House of Jacob seed).

The more we mix with other races, the more power and strength we lose that we were given as God's chosen. This applies for today. Revivals won't fix it. The thousands and thousands of Revivals haven't fixed it yet; we need an awakening.

17:7 *And there was another great eagle (Zara-Juda), with great wings and many claws: and, behold, this vine bent itself round toward him, and her roots were turned towards him (same mother as Phares; Tamar), and she sent forth her branches towards him, that he might water her together with the growth of her plantation. :8 She thrives in a **fair field by much water** (British Isles), to **produce shoots and bear fruit** (4 lines of kings or kingdoms in Ireland, Scotland and England down to Eochaidh II), that she **might become a great vine**. 17:7-8 is the **Zara Juda** line in Ireland, Scotland and Great Britain.*

The stature of this great cedar is laying low until its time, these end times.

Looks like just a figure head of no great importance to God, while it is hidden... until it is time to bring forth the Truth that it is the Throne of David of the Royal Juda bloodline, plus it has been reunited with the Northern Kingdom of Israel.

17:9 House of Israel

*Shall it prosper? Shall not the roots of her **tender stem** and her fruits be blighted? Yea all her early shoots shall be dried up. It shall be withered, so as to never lift itself up.* The tender stem and tender twigs are Phares.

The **Phares Juda** line in Jerusalem will be pulled up and made desolate, to never raise its head again. We will almost forget that it ever existed.

17:11 Rebellious House of Israel

17:12 *Son of man, say now to the provoking house, Know ye not what these things were? Say to them, whenever the king of Babylon shall come against Jerusalem, then he shall take her king and her **princes**, and shall take them home to Babylon. :13 and he shall take of the seed royal (not take the seed royal, meaning all of it,*

but take of it, meaning some of it), *and shall make a covenant with him, and shall bind him with an oath: and he shall take the **princes** of the land: 14 that it may become a **weak kingdom**, so as never to lift itself up, that he may keep his covenant, and establish it. :15 and if he shall revolt from him, to send his messengers into Egypt, that they may give him horses and much people; shall he prosper? **Shall he that acts as an adversary be preserved? And shall he that transgresses the covenant be preserved?** :16 as I live, saith the Lord, verily in the same place where the king is that made him king, **who dishonored my oath, and who broke my covenant**, shall he die with him in the midst of Babylon. :17 and Pharaoh shall make war upon him not with a large force or great multitude, in throwing up a mound, and in building of forts to cut off souls. :18 Whereas he has profaned the oath so as to break the covenant, when, behold, I engaged his hand, and he has done all these things to him, he shall not escape.*

This is the 2nd and attention grabbing ring of the 2 ring circus that is going on at the same time, or the other part of the double meaning. Possibly Nebuchadnezzar, Jehoiachin and the king of Egypt could be made to appear to fit in ring 2, but they are not the characters in ring 1.

God is “setting up” Israel for a fall. Israel will make a covenant and binding oath with Babylon, not to revolt and go to Egypt for help. If Israel transgresses the covenant and oath with Babylon, **as they dishonored their oath and broke their covenant with God**, they shall die. Thus the **Phares Juda of Jerusalem line will be uprooted and destroyed.**

Notice it says **princes**, not including princesses, when Zedekiah has 2 daughters. This is intentionally sealed up by God until the time of the end.

17:19 Rebellious House

*17:19 As I live surely **mine oath which he has profaned, and my covenant which he has transgressed**, I will even recompense it upon his head. :20 And I will spread a net upon him, and he shall be caught in its snare. :21 In every battle of his they shall fall by the sword, and I will scatter his remnant to every wind: and ye shall know that I the Lord have spoken it.*

The remnant, including TeaTephi, as princess royal or as Queen, was scattered to the wind, even to Ulster, N. Ireland.

17:22 Rebellious House

*17:22 I will even take of the choice branches of the cedar from the top, I will crop off their hearts, and I will plant it on a high mountain, :23 and I will hang it on a lofty mountain of Israel: yea, I will plant it, and it shall **put forth shoots, and shall bear fruit, and it shall be a great cedar:** and every bird shall rest beneath it, even every fowl shall rest under its shadow: **its branches shall be restored.** The 4 lines of kings (kingdoms) from Zara will be made known and brought to light. (Not the false plant Zerubbabel = offspring of Babylon; with Babel/Bel in his name; or Herod the Edomite Jewish temple, ending in 70 AD with no one in this false line sitting on the Throne of David since 586 BC.)*

This is **Zara-Juda** in the British Isles that has allowed all peoples of the world to rest under its wing, and all people have been protected in its shadow.

*17:24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I am the Lord that **bring low the high tree,***

Phares-Juda that held the Royal position of the Throne of David for all Israel. *and exalt the low tree,*

Zara-Juda that I have planted elsewhere, and hidden and preserved, till later;

when the whole world will see what was done with Phares and Zara in the British Isles, when the Throne of David will be brought to light, for My House of Jacob.

and wither the green tree,

Phares-Juda, will dry up and wither away lost and forgotten;

and cause the dry tree to flourish:

Zara-Juda, will come to life, and out of hiding, and be exalted.

I the Lord have spoken, and will do it.

God has given us signs in the sky for these end times. For the past approximately 2000 years, we have been in the constellation of Pieces which is 2 fish. One fish headed north (Zara) through Europe, the other fish headed west (Phares) via the Mediterranean Sea. The cord around their tails is the scarlet thread around Zara's wrist at birth, which ties the 2 fish together. The brightest star is at this connection, which represents the Throne of David, being pulled up to Great Britain by Zara-Juda and Phares-Juda, where Juda's divided Royal kingdom will be reunited.

18:1-18:32 Son that does righteous will not die. Individual Responsibility.

18:1

Ezekiel

18:2 *Son of man, what mean ye by this parable among the children of Israel, saying, the fathers have eaten unripe grapes, and the children's teeth have been set on edge? :3 As I live, saith the Lord, surely this parable shall no more be spoken in Israel. 18:4 All souls are God's, the soul that sins shall die.*

18:5 *The man **who shall be just**, Who executes judgment and righteousness,*

18:6 *who shall not eat upon the mountains, And shall not at all lift up his eyes to the devices of the House of Israel, And shall not defile his neighbor's wife, And shall not draw nigh to her that is removed, (monthly cycle)*

18:7 *and shall not oppress any man, But shall return the pledge of the debtor, And shall be guilty of no plunder, Shall give his bread to the hungry, And clothe the naked;*

18:8 *shall not lend his money upon usury, shall not receive usurious increase, And shall turn back his hand from injustice,*

Shall execute righteous judgment between a man and his neighbor,

18:9 *has **walked in my commandments and kept mine ordinances**, to do them, He is righteous, he shall surely live, saith the Lord.*

18:10 *And if he beget **a mischievous son**, shedding blood and committing sins, who has not walked in the way of his righteous father,*

18:13 *he **shall by no means live**: he shall surely die.*

18:14 *If he beget a son, that does **not according to his father's sins**,*

18:17 *The son that does righteous and walks in God's ordinances he shall not die for the iniquities of his father; **he shall live**.*

18:19 *The son, all my statutes he has kept and done them, he shall surely live.*

18:20 *The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, nor shall the father bear the iniquity of the son.*

18:27 *When the **wicked man turns away from wickedness**, and he shall do judgment and justice, he has kept his soul, **he shall surely live**.*

18:31 *Cast away ungodliness, make a new heart and new spirit.*

List of statutes and ordinances that we should follow to be righteous.

Ezekiel now explains how God looks at the just and the unjust. It was this judgment that caused the 721 BC and the 586 BC captivities of the 12 Tribes. The people themselves caused this and they have no basis for complaint. This is really a beautiful parable, although it looks like God is being very harsh, and He is, on those that don't follow His commandments and ordinances. For those that do, He is assuring us, after He made Jerusalem desolate and scattered the 12 Tribes that we are not all lost because of our forefather's actions, which caused them to be rejected by God. This is similar to the message that He would save Noah, Daniel and Job no matter what because of their righteousness, and therefore would also save any of His children because of their righteousness. It also falls in line with Hebrews 8:8 *The days are coming, says the Lord, when I will establish a new covenant with the House of Israel and with the House of Judah; :9 not according to the covenant which I made with their ancestors when I took their hand to lead them out from the land of Egypt, because they did not continue in My covenant and I was unconcerned about them, says the Lord.*

This parable is preparing us for chapter 19, where we see what God did secretly with the Throne of David and those of the 12 Tribes of Jacob by way of TeaTephi and the seed of Zara-Juda that remained righteous. After expounding in chapter 18 that He wouldn't do away with the righteous when He devastated Jerusalem, we see in chapter 19 how He performed this miracle. Notice that chapters 18 and 19 are tied together with the same "word of the Lord" found in verse 18:1.

There is a deeper meaning here also. There are three times of major judgment:

1. Noe and the flood. Noe and his 3 sons were the only ones found pure in race that hadn't mixed with the other races. Other than these 4 and their wives all others perished.

2. The Promised Land up to 586 BC. The captivities of 721 BC were warnings that went unheeded. Finally in 586 BC God pulled the plug on unrighteousness and many were terminated, but as He is showing us, not all were terminated.

3. These end times. He has again given us a free hand of choice. We continue to do the very same things that caused our ancestors demise previously. How will God view our race mixing and unrighteousness during this judgment? He is an unchanging God. He has separated us out to be His. We have disregarded His laws. We boldly claim the mercy of a God we have turned our backs on while we refuse to turn from our wicked ways.

19:1-19:14 Phares and Zara – vine. Lioness, lion, whelps.

19: *Lamentation for the prince of Israel*

:2 *Lioness (Tamar), lay down with Lions (Juda), nourished her whelps (Phares & Zara).*

Ge 49:9 Royal Lion of Juda is still on coat of Arms in England for Royalty representing Southern Kingdom. The Unicorn represents the Northern Kingdom.

:3-4 *One whelp (Zara Ge 38:27-30), 12 Tribes captivity to Egypt, later to British Isles. His hand came out first, and then was pulled back until a later time.*

:5 *Another of her whelps (Phares Ge 38:29) this is the line from which Jesus came; The line of Juda, the Southern Kingdom known as Judeans.*

:8 *Nations round about devoured Phares line in Jerusalem.*

:9 *These are the seed that went into captivity at Babylon and gives the false appearance that this bloodline ended with Zedekiah when his 10 sons were killed.*

Except **Zedekiah had 2 daughters.**

:10 *Mother like a vine in the blood*; it's called BLOODLINE that had shoots (more than 1).

:11 *Strong rods for the scepters*;

the Juda line ruled in Jerusalem and the S. Kingdom until captivity 586 BC.

:12 *Strong rods were broken* – by the Babylon captivity. Dried up, withered this branch.

:13 She has a *branch in the wilderness* that we don't know about, **yet**.

:14 *No strong rod to be a scepter*; **Zara** seed is hidden away until these end times, when God will ignite this scepter of **Zara** and **Phares**. Meanwhile *her RACE* (race is in LXX only) *has become a parable of lamentation* while the seed of the House of Jacob is led to believe they have perished, totally unaware of the branch sent to Great Britain as **Zara** and **Zara's seed**. Along with totally forgetting the 10 Tribes of Israel which was the N. Kingdom, therefore believing the liars, claiming to be the Israelites. All the time under the hand of God, as part of His Divine Plan.

20:1 7yr/ mo/15dy -----

20:1-20:44 Assurance from God; Special race separated.

20:2 20:3 Elder Men of Israel

20:3 *As I live, I will not be enquired of by you, saith the Lord.*

God will not be held accountable to Israel; they are the reason for both Northern and Southern Kingdom captivities; and what He is doing with Zara is none of their business until these end times. God is not accountable to us.

20:5 Elder Men of Israel

20:5 *From the day that I chose the House of Israel, and became known to the seed of House of Jacob, (before the foundation of the world), and was known to them in the land of Egypt,*

20:6 *helped them out of Egypt into a land of milk and honey, better than any land.*

20:7 (All I asked from them) *cast away their abominations and devices of Egypt,*

20:8 *but they revolted from me* (in everything I tried to do for them).

20:16 *They kept not mine ordinances, rejected my commandments, profaned my Sabbaths, and went after the imaginations of their fathers* (believed their own minds instead of God's mind. It is these imaginations = thoughts that got the Adamic Spiritual race evicted from the Garden when it became less than God's thoughts. Our thoughts fell short and missed the mark of God's thoughts).

20:18 *I said to their children in the wilderness, Walk not ye in the customs of your fathers, and keep not their ordinances, and have no fellowship with their practices, nor defile yourselves.* We still follow some of the practices of our ancestors that were picked up during the 1000 years of the dark ages of Christianity from the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic church. I.e. the teaching of "All" and the "refusal for us to separate ourselves out" as God commanded us to do, as two examples.

20:20 *Hallow my Sabbaths, and let them be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the Lord your God.* This just doesn't seem very important to us today as all seven days are just alike. The other races are watching the reverence that we show to **our** God. And so is **our** God watching. Drive around town on Christmas day and notice the stores closed and the lack of traffic. All Sundays should be like that if we hallow His Sabbaths. It's a day He gave us for rest.

20:23 *I will scatter them among other races and disperse them in the countries*

20:26 *and destroy the firstborn.* A stake in the ground for bloodline. See Mt:1

20:27 House of Israel

20:27 *Your fathers provoked me in their trespasses,*

20:28 *they sacrificed to their gods, and offered sweet-smelling savor, and drink-offerings to them on every high hill.*

Abama (Bamah) is an idolatrous hill shrine. (Until it runs out of our nostrils. again; 2009-2017 and beyond).

20:30 House of Israel

20:30 *Are you polluted with the iniquities of your fathers?*

20:31 *I will not answer you neither shall this thing come upon your Spirit.*

20:32 ***Your race will not be as the other nations and tribes of the earth, that worship wood and stones.*** (But, leave them alone to worship as they choose.)

20:33 ***I will reign over you with a strong hand***

20:34 ***and bring you out from the other nations*** (Gk-2992-laon- common, not chosen people) *and take you out of the lands where you were dispersed.*

20:35 *I will lead you into the wilderness of the people* (Gk-2992-laon).

20:37 *I will cause you to pass under my rod* (Shepherd's crook) *and bring you in by number.* (But what about all the goats and tares that WE converted?)

20:38 ***The ungodly and revolters will be separated from you and they shall not be a part of Israel.***

20:39 House of Israel

When you realize who you are (White European Race as the Body of The Christ),

20:39 *you will no longer profane my Holy name* (call other races my chosen),

20:40 *and upon my Holy mountain, you will serve me forever,*

20:41 ***I will accept you when I gather you out of the countries you were scattered.***

And I shall be sanctified in you before the eyes of the people (Gk-2992-laon).

20:43 *and you shall remember your ways there and your practices wherewith you defiled yourselves.* As this same Adamic Spirit has served Him since before the

foundation of the world, now it may continue to serve Him. Job was also accepted.

20:45-20:49 Severe judgment against Edom.

20:45 Thaeman, Darom, Nageb/Negev

20:46 *Son of man, set thy face against Thaeman* (Teman), *and look toward Darom, and prophesy against the chief forest of Nageb* (Negev). Teman is named after Esau's grandson. It is a city in southern Edom near Petra. (Gen 36:34) Negev is the wilderness area of Judah at that time; the southern desert of Israel today. Negev is Edom. Idumea is the Greek name for Edom. Edom, Idumea, Negev, wilderness area and southern desert are all referring to the same place.

20:47 20:47 Forest of Nageb/Negev

20:47 *And thou shalt say to the forest of Negev, Hear the word of the Lord; thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour in thee every green tree and every dry tree: the flame that is kindled shall not be quenched, and every face shall be scorched with it from the south to the north.*

20:48 *And all flesh shall know that I the Lord have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.*

20:49 *And I said, Not so, O Lord God! Is not this that is spoken a parable?*

What is important here is that the money changers are also Scripture changers. The New American Bible, The New Catholic Translation, published by the Catholic Bible Press a division of Thomas Nelson Publishers, Nashville has completely

omitted 20:45 thru 20:49. Chapter 20 ends with verse 44. Since the Roman Catholic Church is the Edomite religion, they probably don't like the prophecy in verses 45 thru 49 against Edom. It's easier to omit it than change their ways. The KJV has the verses but omits the names Theman, Darom, Negev, as does the Lamsa's translation from the Aramaic of the Peshitta. The Geneva Bible of 1560 mentions only Teman. All are translated from the Masoretic text. The original Scripture of the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC that Jesus quoted lists them correctly.

21:1-21:32 12 Tribes will not be rejected.

21:1 Jerusalem and land of Israel

21:4 *I will destroy out of thee the unrighteous* (Gk-94-adikos- unjust, unrighteous, iniquitous, vicious, deceitful, fallacious) *and the transgressor* (Gk-459-anomon-lawbreaker) *and of all flesh.*

21:7 *Groan for the report, because it comes: and every heart shall break, and all hands shall become feeble and all flesh and every spirit shall faint, and all thighs shall be defiled with moisture.*

Many will be destroyed that thought they had it made. In fact they will pee their pants in fear. That Good Ole Time religion (including such things as great entertainment, emotional preaching, calling a multitude, etc.) which substituted for their actively seeking God and the Truth, may not have been quite enough to prevent them from the sword.

21:8 21:9 Jerusalem and Israel

21:12 *A sword is come upon my people and all the princes of Israel.*

21:13 ***What if even the Tribe be rejected? It shall not be, saith the Lord God.***

Sword is also Truth or Word of God. 21:13 states clearly that the Tribe will **not be** rejected. The church and most of Christianity have rejected – forgotten – cancelled- ignored the 10 Tribes of the N. kingdom. Why might that be?

Translations from the Masoretic text say 21:13 *it is a trial and what if the sword contemn even the rod? It shall be no more, saith the Lord God.* Quite the opposite meaning. Who did that, other than the polluters inventing the Masoretic text? No wonder we are so lost (sheep). God spent Chapter 20 saying one thing and now 13 verses later these translations have it just the opposite that the Tribe shall be NO more. Yet, all is still under the hand of God. Cautious confusion.

21:18 Jerusalem

21:18 *Sword from king of Babylon against Jerusalem for their iniquities; to make this prophesy happen. Again, self-inflicted fire upon the deserving.*

21:24 Jerusalem

21:24 *Because you have caused your iniquities to be remembered, in the discovery of your wickedness and evil practices.*

21:26 Jerusalem

21:26 *Thou hast taken off the mitre and put on the crown, it shall not have such after it: thou hast abased that which was high* (Gk5308-uphelon- highly esteemed, chosen, Holy), *and exalted that which was low* (Gk-5011-tapeinon- lowly, common). God's children have abased themselves by believing that the Pagan Edomite Jews are God's chosen and exalted people.

Injustice, injustice, injustice, will I make it: woe to it:

such shall it be until he comes to whom it belongs; and I will deliver to him.

We have debased God's chosen race into a common people and it will remain until we start seeking the truth that is in the Greek Septuagint and we awaken.

21:28 Ammonites

21:29 *While thou art seeing vain visions, and while thou art prophesying falsehoods, to bring thyself upon the necks of ungodly transgressors, the day is come, an end, in a season of iniquity.*

21:30 *Turn, rest not in this place wherein thou wert born: in thine own land will I judge thee.*

21:32 *Thou shalt be fuel for fire, thy blood shall be in the midst of thy land; there shall be no remembrance at all of thee; for I the Lord have Spoken.*

22:1-23:49 Race mixed. Oola = N. Kingdom, Ooliba = S. Kingdom.

22:1

Ezekiel

:2 *Ezekiel, will you judge the bloody city and declare thou to her all her iniquities?*

22:3 Ezekiel

22:3 *City that sheds blood so that the end may come (to the race) defile herself in their blood (bloodline) polluted thyself (mixed with other races) brought on the time of the years (end of their days for the white race).*

22:8 *set at nought my Holy (Gk- Saints, chosen) and profaned my Sabbaths,*

22:9 *eaten upon the mountain (diminished the race),*

22:10 *father's nakedness,*

22:11 *defiled neighbor's wife and daughter in law and sister,*

22:12 *and usury, and thou hast forgotten me, saith the Lord.* Much of this

referring to nakedness is explained in Le 18, where it also says in Le 18:24 for in all these things the nations are defiled, which I drive out before you and the land is polluted. Le 20:23 Walk ye not in the customs of the nations which I drove out from before you; for they have done all these things, and I have abhorred them.

We may want to judge God as being unfair in driving the other nations out, but they knew not God and had no regard for righteousness. Consider the criminal gangs of today that rape, rob and murder. Shouldn't they be driven out or imprisoned?

That same thing applies today to the white race, unless we turn from our wicked ways and call upon the name of the Lord God Almighty who created all that is. If we don't choose to turn, so be it.

Le 20:24 ***I am the Lord your God, who have separated you from all people.***

Le 20:26 ***And ye shall be Holy to me; because I the Lord your God am Holy, who separated you from all nations, to be Mine.*** To defile **My Holy Things** and

profane My Sabbaths means if we mix with people that are NOT His Holy people, we have defiled His Holy Things (us); and how can we keep the Sabbath day Holy, when we are no longer Holy as His separated out race? We have become unequally yoked. Is there any Christian Church that teaches that we have been separated out as God's Holy people, or do they teach us to mix with all other nations (races)? This is what our unchangeable God abhorred back then and He doesn't accept it today. Heb 10:29 *By how much do you think worse will be considered worthy of punishment the one the Son of God having trampled on and the blood (bloodline) of the covenant having considered a common thing (to be mixed with anyone, any race).* Jer 49:12 *They who were not appointed to drink the cup have drunk it.* Separated out means separated out. But since the Christian Church refuses to seek out who the House of Jacob really is, what else can they do than throw up their hands in blindness? Sons of God are God's chosen race.

22:16 *I will give heritages* (something handed down from one's ancestors; birthright; bloodline) *in thee in the sight of the nations, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.* Mt 15:24 Jesus states that He came **only** for the seed of the House of Jacob. Once this bloodline is mixed with all races of the world, then who will He have died on the cross for? No one! It will have been meaningless. And who will He return to? No one! The entire Christian Church takes this too lightly or disregards it entirely. The watchman on the wall is shouting loudly, does anyone listen? Many will cry, "Lord, Lord," but when He responds that He never knew you, will you have a legitimate complaint? NO! You won't.

22:17 Israel

22:18 *the House of Israel are all become to me **mixed** (dross in KJV) with brass and iron and tin and lead; they are **mixed** (dross in KJV) up in the midst of silver.*(Dn2:43)

22:19 House of Israel

22:19 *Because you have all **become one mixture** (Gk-4793-sugkrasin- combined, together), therefore, in my wrath,*

22:20 *I will gather you, and melt you.*

22:22 *as silver is melted in the midst of a furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof.*

22:23 House of Israel

22:25 *whose princes in the midst of her are as roaring lions seizing prey, devouring souls by oppression, taking bribes; and the widows are multiplied in the midst of thee.*

22:26 *priests (ministers) have rejected my law, profaned My Holy Things, they have not distinguished between the Holy and profane, nor clean and unclean. They have hid their eyes from My Sabbaths and I was profaned in the midst of them.*

*Ezra 9:2 For they have taken of their daughters for themselves and their sons; and the **Holy seed has passed among the nations of the lands**, and the hand of the rulers has been first in this transgression.*

22:28 *Prophets say "thus saith the Lord" when the Lord has not spoken.*

22:29 *They sorely oppress the people of the land with injustice, and commit robbery; oppressing the poor and the needy, and not dealing justly with the stranger.*

22:30 *I sought for a man behaving uprightly and standing before me perfectly, but I found him not.*

22:31 *I have recompensed their ways on their own heads. (We choose our ways).*

23:1 Ezekiel

23:3 *2 sisters, fornicated, committed harlotry, lost virginity.*

Oola/ Samaria/ N. Kingdom of Israel/ 10 Tribes.

Ooliba/ Jerusalem/ S. Kingdom of Judea/ 2 Tribes.

23:5 **Oola** *went a-whoring from me, and doted on her lovers, the Assyrians,*

23:6 *clothed with purple, princes and captains; young men and choice, all horsemen riding on horses. Today it's athletes and movie stars etc. etc.*

23:7 *and she bestowed her **fornication upon them**; and defiled herself.*

23:9 **Therefore I delivered her into the hands of her lovers, into the hands of the children of the Assyrians, on whom she doted.** (721 BC captivity)

23:10 *They took her sons and daughters, and slew her with the sword.*

Samaria was the capital city of the 10 Tribes of the N. Kingdom for some time.

Her sons and daughters were mixed ending her bloodline = slew her with sword.

23:11 **Ooliba** saw it, and she indulged more corruptly in her fornication more than the fornication of her sister.

23:12 *She doted upon the sons of the Assyrians,*

23:13 *and was defiled, the two had one way.*

23:14 *She increased her fornication to the Chaldeans.*

23:17 **The sons of Babylon came to her, into the bed of rest (Gk-2845-koiten-marriage bed, conjugal bed, sexual intercourse) and she was defiled by them, and her soul was alienated from them.**

23:18 **And she exposed her fornication, and exposed her shame: and My soul was alienated from her, even as My soul was alienated from her sister.**

23:20 *And thou didst dote upon the Chaldeans whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and their members (“issues” in KJV) as the members of horses.*

Sometimes there is the appearance of a fault with our over-accommodating God, because He gives us what we want plus some. Num 11: *The people murmured for flesh to eat.* Num 11:20 *I’ll give you flesh until the flesh runs out of your nostrils and it shall be nausea to you.* God told us to separate ourselves from the other races and live separate from them. We didn’t want to. Ezk 23:5 *Oola, the N. Kingdom went a-whoring with the Assyrians. Therefore I delivered her into the hands of the children of the Assyrians.* 721 BC captivity. Ezk 23:30 *Ooliba, thou wentest a-whoring after other races.* Babylon and all the Chaldeans. *I will give you up to the Babylonians.* 586 BC captivity. Whose actions caused these captivities, God’s actions or the people’s actions? Whose actions caused God to remove His name from the Holy Temple and profane it, making it no longer His dwelling place? None other than the people; it was self-inflicted.

Since God does not change, where does that leave us today as we mix and dote with all the other races that God told us to separate ourselves from? He gave us the USA and we prospered exceedingly, we didn’t have to lock the doors to our houses, we didn’t need massive prisons, our children weren’t into drugs and on and on and on. But look at us today! God gave us what we wanted – the loving mixed multitude that we lie down with and pollute our bloodline that once was pure.

Look what we, who think we know more than God, have done, as we lock our doors, fill our prisons, deal with identity theft, have our children kidnapped and raped and on and on and on. Ezk 23:28 ***I will deliver thee into the hands of those whom thou hatest, from whom thy soul is alienated (that don’t have the Spiritual mind given to the seed of the House of Jacob) and they shall deal with thee in hatred, and shall take all the fruits of thy labors and thy toils, and thou shalt be naked and bare: and the shame of thy fornication shall be exposed: and thy ungodliness brought this upon thee, in that thou wentest a-whoring after the races, and didst defile thyself with their devices.*** In this modern age we have been taught that fornication is having sex when not married, but initially fornication was mixing and marrying with other races, outside the seed of the House of Jacob or unlawful sex. The mixed offspring will not inherit the kingdom. Ge 21:10 *In Isaac shall thy seed be called.* When this seed is polluted, it is no longer the called. It becomes the seed of those not called; no longer Holy. Maybe we should have obeyed God and separated ourselves out as He told us to do.

Ezra 9:2 *For they have taken of their daughters for themselves and their sons; and the **holy seed has passed among the races** of the lands, and the hand of the rulers has been first in this transgression.*

I Esdras 8:69-70 *The nation of Israel, the princes, the priests and the Levites, have not put away from them the strange people of the land, nor their pollutions from the Gentiles, to wit, the Canaanites, Hittites, Pheresites, Jebusites, and the Moabites, Egyptians, and Edomites. :70 For both they and their sons have married with their daughters, and the **holy seed is mixed with the strange people of the land.***

Ministers that have told their people that race-mixing is OK, should take heed. Our unchanging God probably hasn't changed.

23:22 Ooliba

23:22 *I will bring your lovers against you, from whom thy **SOUL is alienated** ("mind" in KJV) and bring them upon thee; the children of Babylon, and all the Chaldeans, Phacuc, Sue, and Hychue and all the sons of the Assyrians with them. 23:25 to take your sons and daughters; and the remnant, fire shall devour. This is happening today with the blessing and encouragement of the Christian Church. The Christian Church does not understand that Jacob and his seed were chosen before the foundation of the world and separated out for a special purpose; to "believe" the invisible mind of God into the righteous manifestation of the universe. We have corrupted the manifestation with the unrighteousness of our own minds.*

23:28 Ooliba

23:28 *I will deliver thee into the hands of those whom thou hatest, from whom thy soul is alienated.*
 23:29 *They shall deal with thee in hatred, and shall take the fruits of thy labors and thy toils and thou shall be naked and bare and the shame of the fornication shall be exposed;*
 23:30 *that **thou went whoring after other nations** (races).*

23:32 Ooliba

23:31 *I will put your sister's cup into thine hands.*
 23:32 *Drink thy sister Samaria's cup to cause complete drunkenness, the cup of destruction.*
 23:34 *I will take away her feasts and her new moons.*

23:35 Ooliba

23:37 *They committed adultery and blood (Gk-129-aima- natural descent; bloodline) was in their hands. They passed through the fire to them their children which they bore to me.*
 23:38 *So long too as they did these things to Me, **they defiled** (Gk-3392-miaino-tinge, dye, stain, pollute, defile, corrupt, deprave; all relating to adultery and blood in verse 37) **My Saints, and profaned My Sabbaths.***
 23:40 *Thou didst paint thine eyes and adorn thyself with ornaments,*
 23:41 *and satest on a prepared bed, and let them rejoice in **My incense and Mine oil,***
 23:42 *and you raised the sound of music with this multitude of men.*
 23:44 *And **they went into her, as men go into a harlot;** so they went into Oola and to Ooliba to work iniquity;*
 23:45 *and blood (line) is in their hands. The watchman's warning was not heeded.*

23:46 Ezekiel

23:46 **Bring up a multitude upon them and send trouble and plunder into the midst of them.**

23:47 *Stone them with stones of a multitude, and pierce them with their swords: they shall slay your sons and daughters, and burn up your houses,*

23:48 *until I remove all ungodliness out of the land. (Did this just say “I will flood your country with aliens until they run out your nostrils, they will flood your schools and hospitals, plunder you, deplete your social security benefits, marry your sons and daughters, destroy all that you have previously built, until you turn from your wicked ways so that I can remove your ungodliness?)*

23:49 **Your ungodliness shall be recompensed upon you, and ye shall bear the guilt of your devices: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.**

On the race mixing of Zimri and Cozbi in Numbers 25 we find in Josephus 4.6.12.155 *slew those that were found to be guilty of the same crime with Zimri. And the rest all perished by a plague, which distemper God himself inflicted upon them. So that all those their kindred, who, instead of hindering them from such wicked actions, as they ought to have done, were esteemed by God as partners in their wickedness, and perished. Accordingly there perished out of the army no fewer than twenty four thousand.* We have the same God still today.

24:1 9yr/10mo/10dy -----

24:1-24:19 Way of judgment.

24:1 Ezekiel

24:2 *King of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem from this day.*

24:3 Provoking House of Israel

24:5 *Burn their bones to cook the rest of her.*

24:6 Bloody City of Jerusalem

24:8 *Set her blood on a smooth rock so it can't be covered by earth.*

24:9 Bloody City of Jerusalem

24:13 *Her scum shall become shameful, because thou didst defile thyself: what if thou shalt be purged no more until I have accomplished my wrath?*

24:14 *Thou unclean, notorious, and abundantly provoking one.*

24:15 Ezekiel

24:15 *I take from thee the desire of thine eyes by violence. Thou shalt not mourn nor weep, neither shall your tears run down. Thou shalt not cry or make mourning for the dead.* Desire of thine eyes; Ezekiel's wife is symbolic of the Jerusalem Temple, God's dwelling place, their Sanctuary, about to be made desolate.

24:17 *Do not eat the funeral bread. So I spoke to the people in the morning, and that evening my wife died.* Ezekiel was a sign of what was to come for them. To eat the funeral bread implies “it is done, finished,” and God was going to rebuild the temple later for the false plant, not for His dwelling place.

24:20-24:27 Profane Sanctuary. No longer a Holy place.

24:20 24:21 House of Israel

24:21 **I will profane my Sanctuary. Temple will no longer be my Holy place.**

The boast of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and for which your souls are concerned; and your sons and your daughters, whom ye have left (abandoned, forsaken, i.e. race mixed their bloodline), shall fall by the sword.

24:22 *Ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not be comforted at their mouth, and ye shall not eat the bread of men.*

24:23 *and your hair shall be on your head, and your shoes on your feet: neither shall ye at all lament or weep; but ye shall pine away in your iniquities and shall comfort every one his brother.*

24:24 *Ezekiel shall be for a sign (Gk-5059-teras- sign, miracle, wonder, signal act, portent) to you: according to all that I have done shall ye do, when these things shall come; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.*

24:25 *Thou, son of man, **not in the day** when I take their strength from them, the pride of their boasting, the desires of their eyes, and the pride of their soul, their sons and their daughters,*

24:26 *that in that day he that escapes shall come to thee, to tell thee in thine ears.*

24:27 ***In that day thy mouth shall be opened to him that escapes; thou shalt speak, and shalt be no longer dumb: and thou shalt be for a sign (Gk-5059-teras-sign, miracle, wonder, signal act, portent) to them, and they shall know that I am the Lord.***

WOW! God will make the Sanctuary (Temple) a common place, a secular place, a place no longer connected with religious matters, **no longer hallowed or consecrated, no longer sacred, no longer a religious place**, to treat it with irreverence or contempt, desecrated. **He will remove His name from it** as His dwelling place. *That for which your souls are concerned (LXX)* meaning the souls of the House of Jacob seed which are the chosen children of God having the Divine Holy Spirit from above. No longer a physical visible Holy Temple for His people, the 12 Tribes of Jacob. Now it can be used by anyone for any purpose they desire. It can even be used by other races as a False Plant to worship idols and false gods, or even a town hall meeting place, or a fort for an army, which the 2nd temple later became after 164 BC.

While it was Solomon's temple it was the Spiritual Temple for the House of Jacob seed that is born of the Spiritual nature from above. When God profaned it, He removed that Spiritual nature from it. Since 586 BC, it has been a worldly temple, not a Holy Temple from above. The battle between Ishmael and Isaac or Esau and Jacob is a battle between worldly vs Spiritual. Now the temple can belong to Ishmael and the Edomite Jews without question. The new Temple and New Jerusalem are the ones made without bricks and hands. It is made up with "people" that are the seed of the House of Jacob and that New Jerusalem and Temple is wherever these people are. The Temple is within us.

Then God follows through by saying "*not in that day*" when He does all these things which was 586 BC, but at a later time will it be made known what He did, thus Ezekiel's tongue will no longer be dumb, when these things are known. Since to this day, which is 2600 years later, it hasn't been made known what God did here or has ***Ezekiel's mouth been opened to him that escapes*** (their seed), then it must be that the time for it to be made known is now, today.

If you can re-read the above verses 24:21 to 24:27 and still think that Jerusalem, the physical geographical location is still "your" God's dwelling place after 586 BC, then maybe it's just possible that you aren't from the seed of the House of Jacob. **NO!** It was not in 70 AD when Herod's Edomite Temple was destroyed. **NO!**

25:1-32:32 Countries/races/people and what they did to House of Jacob.
Also what the other races of today can expect for going against the H.O.J today.

25:3 25:3 Ammonites

25:3 Forasmuch as ye have rejoiced against my sanctuary, because it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, because it was laid waste; and against the House of Juda, because they went into captivity,

25:4 therefore, I give you up to Kedem (Chebar) to lodge in thee for an inheritance. They shall eat your fruit and drink your milk.

25:6 Ammonites

25:6 Because you rejoiced against the land of Israel,

25:7 you will become a spoil to other nations. I will utterly destroy thee from among the peoples and I will completely cut thee off from out of the countries.

25:8 Moab

25:8 Moab has said: “Behold, are not the House of Israel and Juda like all the other nations?”

25:10 I give the children of Kedem and Ammon to Moab.

25:11 Therefore I will execute vengeance on Moab.

25:12 Idumeans/Edom

25:12 Because of what the Idumeans have done in taking vengeance on the House of Juda, and have remembered injuries, and have exacted full recompense.

This sounds like WWII and those still signing up 60 years later, to receive reparations from Germany and Austria. This has amounted to 70 billion by the year 2016 from just Germany. Not much changes. Leopards still have spots. Nor has God changed. Woe be unto those doing evil to God’s children. In the prison camps in Germany during WWII there was an outbreak of Tuberculosis and Typhus, both contagious and deadly at that time. While the allied forces had cut off supplies and medicine to Germany, the Germans kept the total number of deaths in all 13 camps down to 271,504 as reported by the International Red Cross that was there. God does not force, He allows. It would be consistent with God’s nature if He allowed an epidemic among the Edomite Jews in Geographical Israel today, to cause them to reopen the records to see how the Germans contained it back then. This would allow 2 options:

1. Open the records for the world to see, admit to their lie, stop the epidemic and live; or
2. Refuse to open the records and perish at their own hands, with no one causing them harm except themselves.

This is not a wish. It is simply allowing God’s righteousness. With no emotion, either solution would be OK because it’s not our choice, it would be from God allowing them their choice. For their benefit, we might hope they choose wisely.

25:13 Idumeans/Edom

*25:13 Therefore thus saith the Lord; I will also stretch out my hand upon Idumea, and **will utterly destroy out of it man and beast**; and **will make it desolate**; and they that are pursued out of Thaeman (Teman) shall fall by the sword.*

*25:14 And I will execute my vengeance on Idumea by the hand of my people **Israel**: and they shall deal in Idumea according to my anger and according to my wrath, and **they shall know my vengeance**, saith the Lord.*

For today’s meaning of these verses, this is just one very small example of many. More Woe be unto those receiving reparations yet today. Perhaps they should repay the reparations while they still have a chance, before they bring relentless

judgment upon themselves, if it's not too late. They should release the records that they have caused to be sealed, so the whole world can see what really happened. We should not hope for evil to befall them and I certainly don't. I have a great amount of compassion for the Edomite Jews, even love, but their evil ways will face judgment from One higher than them or me.

25:15 Philistines

*25:15 Have wrought revengefully, and raised up vengeance, rejoicing from their heart to **destroy the Israelites forever** to the last man.*

25:16 Philistines

*25:16 I will stretch out my hand upon the Philistines, and will utterly destroy the Cretans and will cut off the remnant,
25:17 and execute great vengeance upon them.*

26:1 11yr/ mo/1dy -----

26:1

Sor /Tyre, (Phoen. Sur or Sor, rock); a city of Ancient Phoenicia;

found under Tyre in Chambers Encyclopedia, 1887 : vol 7, page 771

“Which probably derived its name from the double rock on which it was first founded... History begins to dawn upon us with Abibal, the predecessor of the biblical Hiram, under whose rule (980-947 BC) T. attained to its full glory and renown. An alliance with Solomon was also entered into; trading expeditions were undertaken jointly by the Israelites and the Phoenicians, and Solomon is supposed even to have married Hiram's daughter. During Hiram's reign, T. was much enlarged and embellished; and its two roadsteads and harbors, the wonders of the ancient world, probably date from the same period. He was followed, according to ancient writers, by Balaeastartus; after him reigned for brief periods, his four sons, by the murder of the last of whom the throne became hereditary in the House of Ithobaal, the Ethbaal of Scripture, whose daughter was married to Ahab. T. then appears to have gained the supremacy over Sidon, and also spread her colonies far and wide.” For more on Sor, see Tyre; under “Countries of the 12 Tribes.”

26:2 Sor has said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is crushed, the 12 Tribes are destroyed, she is turned to me, she that was full is made desolate.

26:3 Sor

26:3 I will bring up many nations against thee, as the sea comes up with its waves.

26:4 And they shall cast down the walls of Sor, and shall cast down thy towers: and I will scrape her dust from off her, and make her a bare rock.

26:5 She shall be in the midst of the sea a place for repairing nets: for I have spoken, saith the Lord: and it shall be a spoil for the nations.

26:6 and her daughters in the field shall be slain with the sword, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

26:7 Sor

26:7 I will bring Babylon against Sor to slay with sword; songs and harps shall cease.

26:15 Sor

26:15 Even the Isles will tremble at Sors' fall.

26:19 Sor

26:19 I have brought the deep upon thee,

*26:20 and great waters shall cover thee; and I shall **bring thee down to them that go down to the pit; to the people of old time**, and shall cause thee to dwell in the*

depths of the earth, as in everlasting desolation, with them that go down to the pit.

26:21 *I will make thee a destruction, and thou shalt be no more forever, saith the Lord God. Phoenicia (Tyre) is not heard of today. God erased them.*

27:1 Sor

27:2 *Take up a lamentation against Sor to the mart of the nations coming from many islands.*

27:3 Sor

27:3-26 *There is no end to the praise at the greatness and beauty of Sor, 27:27-36 Sor is going down and all that are in thee in the day of the fall, 27:36 and shall not be any more forever.*

28:1 28:2 Tyrus

28:2 *Tyrus says "I am God" because I have inhabited the dwelling of God. (Sanctuary/Temple) in the heart of the sea (a sea of people). Yet thou art man and not God.*

28:3 *Art thou wiser than Daniel? Or have not the wise instructed thee with their knowledge?*

28:6 Tyrus

28:6 *Therefore I will bring strange plagues against you.*

28:8 *and they shall bring thee down, and you will die the death of the slain in the heart of the sea,*

28:10 *among the multitude of the uncircumcised.*

28:11 28:12 Prince of Tyre

These prophecies are for the end times, still ahead of us. The prince of Tyre at least symbolically is Esau. Esau was in the Garden of Eden and in line to be God's chosen people until he despised his birthright and then lost his blessing, both to Jacob. The precious stones represent the 12 tribes + Ephraim and Manasse, which are now for Jacob. *Faultless until he despised his birthright – the iniquity found in him.* He became Edom/Edomites. Edom has enjoyed the abundance of merchandise and beauty. God has profaned (made no longer sacred) the Holy things from 586 BC in the Temple/Sanctuary in Jerusalem. All shall groan over the destruction of the Edomite/Jews. They shall not exist anymore.

28:20 28:22 Sidon

Ancient Phoenician city in Canaan. The Tribe of Aser failed to drive out the inhabitants of Sidon. Nu 33:55, Jos 23:12-13 *Those that remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes.*

In these end times this will be removed from us Israelites (House of Jacob).

28:24 *There shall no more be in the House of Israel a thorn of bitterness and a pricking brier from those that dishonored them.*

28:25 House of Israel

28:25 *I will gather Israel and they shall dwell upon their land, build houses, plant vineyards.* This is an end times cleansing of the land of all that have dishonored the House of Jacob.

29:1 12yr/10mo/1dy -----

- 29:1 29:3 Pharaoh & Egypt
 29:3 *The great dragon says: The rivers are mine, and I made them.*
 29:7 *When the House of Israel took hold of thee with their hand, thou didst break; When every hand was against them, and they leaned on thee, you were broken.*
- 29:8 Pharaoh & Egypt
 29:12 *Egypt shall be desolate and waste 40 years and scatter Egyptians into countries.*
- 29:13 Pharaoh & Egypt
 29:13 *After 40 years I will gather Egyptians into captivity & they will be a base kingdom.*
- 29:17 27yr/1mo/1dy -----
 29:17 Nebuchadnezzar
 29:18 *Nabuchodonosor caused his army to serve a great service against Tyre. Yet there was no reward to him or to his army for the service.*
- 29:19 Nebuchadnezzar
 29:19 *I give him the land of Egypt, to plunder and seize the spoil, it shall be a reward for his army, thus saith the Lord.*
 29:21 *In that day shall a horn spring forth for all the House of Israel and I will give them an open mouth in the midst of them; they shall know that I am the Lord.*
 TeaTephi and Eochaidh II; the four lines of kings (4 kingdoms) are the open mouth from TeaTephi and Eochaidh II all the way to the present Charles III.
- 30:1 30:2 Ezekiel
 30:3 ***Day of the Lord will be the end of these nations.*** This is future.
 30:4 *LXX: Egypt, Ethiopia, Libya, Lydia, :5 Persians, Cretans (Philistines), and the mixed multitude of the children of my covenant (race mixed) shall fall by the sword therein. Egypt's foundations shall fall. (Different in KJV).*
 30:7 *It shall be made desolate in the midst of desolate countries.*
- 30:10 Ezekiel
 30:10 *I will destroy the multitude of the Egyptians by the hand of Nabuchodonosor king of Babylon, his hand and his people's.*
 30:12 *I will destroy the land by the hands of strangers (allotriion).*
- 30:13 Ezekiel.
 30:13 *I will destroy the nobles, princes and multitude of Memphis; the land of Phathore, Tanis, Diospolis, Sais, Syene, Heliopolis, Bubastum and Taphnae, when I have broken there the scepters of Egypt: (different names in KJV)*
 30:18 *Her daughters shall be taken prisoners.*
- 30:20 11yr/1mo/7dy -----
 30:20 Ezekiel
 30:21 *I have broken the arms of Pharaoh, not to be healed.*
 There has not since been a Pharaoh with such power as they had then.
- 30:22 Ezekiel
 30:22 *I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt; and I will break his strong and out stretched arms and will smite down his sword out of his hand.*
 30:23 *I will disperse the Egyptians among the nations, and will utterly scatter them among the countries.*

31:1 11yr/3mo/1dy -----

- 31:1 Pharaoh and his multitude
 31:3 The Assyrian was as a great tree,
 31:8 higher than the trees in Paradise.
- 31:10 Pharaoh and his multitude
 31:14 And I delivered him to worldly men that go down into the pit
 because he made himself so high.
- 31:15 Pharaoh and his multitude
 31:16 I cast Pharaoh and his seed down into hell with the others that go down into
 the pit
 31:18 to be debased and lie in the midst of the uncircumcised.

32:1 12yr/10mo/1dy -----

- 32:1 Pharaoh
 32:2 You're like a lion of the nations and serpent in the sea. Thou assaulted with
 rivers and disturbed the water with your feet and trampled the rivers.
- 32:3 Pharaoh
 32:10 Your fall will be great, you will be an example to other kings as they wait for
 their fall.
- 32:11 Pharaoh
 Multitude will fall by sword of Babylon and spoil your pomp.

32:17 12yr/1mo/15dy -----

- 32:17 Egypt
 32:18 Daughters of Egypt shall join them that go down into the pit. They will lie
 with the uncircumcised in hell.
 32:22 Assur is already there and princes and captains (the North),
 32:24 Elam is there,
 32:26 Mosoch is there, Thobel is there, with the giants of old.
 32:31 King Pharaoh shall join them.

33:1-33:20 Ezekiel is Watchman

- 33:1 Children of Israel (not the children of a geographical location, but children/seed of Jacob.)
 33:2-9 **Watchman** to the House of Israel, to warn the people, blow the trumpet,
 turn from evil, righteous will live. If you speak not, the blood is on your hands.
 Might this book, in itself, be a watchman?

33:21 12yr/10mo/5dy -----

- 33:22 Opened Ezekiel's mouth
 33:22 *and he opened my mouth: it was no longer kept closed.*
Ezekiel was no more dumb, Jerusalem is taken.
 Why was Ezekiel dumb? God allowed Ezekiel to speak whatever God wanted him
 to say for that time period. But part of it was similar to Daniel when he was told
 these things are closed and shut up until the end of the age, such as moving the
 Throne of David to Ulster, N. Ireland. They were not to be known until a later
 time. And they haven't been!

33:23-33:33 Promised Land made desolate.

33:23 Ezekiel

33:24 *They that inhabit the desolate places of the land of Israel say, Abraam was one, and he possessed the land: and we are more numerous; to us the land is given for a possession.* This prophecy is more appropriate in 1948 AD than in 586 BC.

33:25 Inhabiters of **desolate lands of Israel** (non-House of Jacob).

33:25 *You eat with the (destroy or waste) blood, (sacrifice babies to Baal; i.e. today abortion) lift up your eyes toward idols, and shed blood,*

33:26 *Ye use the sword, work abomination and defile neighbor's wife (as race mix which diminishes each race's bloodline), and think you should possess the land of Israel.*

33:27 Inhabiters of **desolate lands of Israel** (non-House of Jacob).

33:27 *You will surely fall by the sword, beasts and pestilence.*

33:28 *I will lay the land desolate,*

33:31 *children are asking to hear the words of the Lord, but will not do them, for there is falsehood in their mouth, and their heart goes after their pollutions.*

33:33 *when this happens, they will know a prophet has been among them.*

THEN – 586 BC: the Israelites that were not carried off to Babylon felt they should hear what Ezekiel had to say, but then they ignored what he said.

TODAY: 33:30 *The children of thy people talk with everyone saying "Let us come together and let us hear the word of the Lord. 33:31 They sit before thee and hear, but they will not do them. For there is falsehood in their mouth and their heart*

goes after pollutions (polluting the bloodline of the House of Jacob with all strangers.) This is also said in Ezk 13:8-10, 19-23, Jer 12:6, 10 God says "They have dealt treacherously with you, they call a multitude after you, believe them not. Oh, but it's such a pleasant song and sweet music, such a nice group worshipping the Lord – It "Feels so Good," isn't religion lovely to hear it, as long as we don't have to do it? If I have to change anything, I'll just find another church.

34:1-34:31 Ministers profit themselves, not the sheep.

34:1 34:2 Ministers of Israel = Christian Ministers and Teachers Today

34:2 *O ministers of Israel, **do ministers feed themselves? Do not the ministers feed the sheep?***

34:3 *Behold, ye feed on the milk, and clothe yourselves with the wool, and slay the fat: but **ye feed not my sheep.***

34:4 *The weak one ye have not strengthened, and the sick ye have not cherished, and the bruised ye have not bound up, and the stray one ye have not turned back, and the lost ye have not sought; and the strong ye have wearied with labor.*

34:5 *and my sheep were scattered, because **there were no ministers:** and they became meat to all the wild beasts of the field.*

34:6 *And my sheep were scattered on every mountain, and on every high hill: yea, they were scattered on the face of the earth, and **there was none to seek them out, nor to bring them back.***

Ministers of the Christian Churches, you bring in the sheep and make a good living for yourselves and enjoy all the benefits that the sheep bring you; but you haven't sought out the Truth according to the Word of God. The four levels of the Christian Church today are:

1. Milk for Babies
2. Sunday School Lessons for Children
3. Pabulum from the Pulpit
4. Solid Food for the Mature

Very, very few if any of you ministers have moved out of the first 3 stages to the solid food for the mature which is the real food. 228 times God says He is the God of Israel. You don't teach that to His sheep because you refuse to seek out who Israel really is today, instead you believe and teach a lie. You teach that Race mixing with God's chosen race is OK when it isn't because that diminishes God's race (eat away God's mountain). You allow any of the other races to be ministers to God's chosen race when you could have read in the Bible that Jeroboam lost his kingship for doing just that. You trample the blood of Christ (Heb 10:29) by letting allogenes (other races) to drink the cup. Do you think you will not be held guilty of these abominations? Only a handful of you sought them out to bring them back to the word of God. Christian ministers and teachers are in contempt of God's word.

34:7 Ministers of Israel = Christian Ministers and Teachers Today

34:8 *As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my sheep became a prey, and my sheep became meat to all the wild beasts of the field, because there were no ministers, and **the ministers sought not out my sheep, and the ministers feed themselves, but fed not my sheep.***

This is not just addressing 586 BC. It is the Christian church **TODAY!**

34:9 34:10 Ministers of Israel = Christian Ministers and Teachers Today

34:9 *For this cause, o ministers,*

34:10 *thus saith the Lord God, Behold, **I am against the ministers;** and I will require my sheep at their hands, and will turn them back that **they shall not feed my sheep,** and the ministers shall no longer feed them; and **I will deliver my sheep out of their mouth,** and they shall no longer be meat for them.*

Christian ministers and teachers will no longer feed my flock. My sheep will no longer provide a living for those that didn't care enough for God to seek the truth. In the past couple of years 12.7 million Christians have stopped going to church.

34:11 Ministers of Israel = Christian Ministers and Teachers Today

34:11 *I will seek out my sheep and will visit them.*

34:12 *I seek out my sheep, and will bring them back from every place where they were scattered in the day of cloud and darkness.*

34:15 *I will feed my sheep, and I will cause them to rest; and they shall know that I am the Lord.*

Zec 13:7 *Awake, O sword, against my ministers, and against the man who is my citizen, saith the Lord Almighty: **smite the ministers,** and draw out the sheep.*

I will seek out my sheep and bring them out from the multitudes that the ministers and teachers called (Jer 12:6) and I will feed them and **bring them into their own land** and feed them there. Our bodies are the Temple of God. God profaned the Temple in Jerusalem (removed the Holy) in 586 BC. The Temple was rebuilt by other races (allogenes) with their money. It doesn't make sense that on this glorious day of the Lord that He would take His specially chosen and protected race to a false plant land of subsidized housing in a geographical location called Israel. He already relocated us in a new land founded in His name in 1607 AD, established by His people. It's called the USA. The other races (allogenes) that are

sneaking into this country and trying to claim this land because of their great numbers had better shake in their boots over this. If they had any idea of what God has in store for them, they would be clamoring to go back to their own countries. If they would just look at what God did around 586 BC and realize the result will be the same today as it was back then. But the ungodly and non-believers don't care about picking up a Bible and reading all about it.

34:17 My Sheep

34:17 *I will judge between sheep and sheep* (sheep that sought the Truth and sheep that accepted whatever was told them) *between rams and he-goats* (rams are sheep professors of the seed of Jacob that sold out God and taught establishment religion lies instead of Truth, he-goats are allogenes (other race) professors that misled the sheep and rams, even in Christian Seminaries.)

34:19 *So my sheep fed on that which ye had trampled with your feet; and they drank the water that had been disturbed by your feet.*

My flock has been given polluted food and drink (given falsehoods).

34:20 My Sheep

34:20 *I will separate between the strong sheep and weak sheep* – in this case better to be a weak sheep. The sick are those that questioned the establishment religion. The strong arrogant leaders bullied and intimidated anyone that questioned “their” teachings. God will save His sheep and judge the arrogance of the religionist leaders.

34:23 *I will raise up one shepherd*, (Jesus is the Truth) *to lead my sheep.*

34:24 *I the Lord will be to them a God, and David a prince in the midst of them.*

34:25 *I will make with David* (seed) *a covenant of peace and will destroy the evil beasts off the land.*

34:27 *I will deliver them out of the hand of those that enslaved them.*

35:1-35:15 God's Judgment against Edom (Edomite/Jews)

35:1 35:3 Mt. Seir (Esau-Edomite/Jews/Babylonians)

35:3 *I will make you a waste and a desolation.*

35:5 *Because **thou hast been a perpetual enemy**, and hast laid wait craftily for the House of Israel (Jacob), with the hand of enemies with a sword, in the time of injustice, **at the last*** (these end times)

35:6 *Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, verily thou hast sinned even to **blood*** (Jesus' blood), *therefore blood shall pursue thee.*

35:10 *Because thou saidst, The two nations* (Juda and Benjamin; Jerusalem) *and the two countries* (Judea and Israel) **shall be mine, and I shall inherit them;** *whereas the Lord is there*, Isn't this exactly what happened over in Israel in 1948 AD when the Edomite/Jews/Babylonians established Israel, just as it happened after 580 BC with Zerubbabel's temple and then Herod's temple. They refuse to call on the name of Jesus, yet they want to claim all the inheritance of His followers. (seed of House of Jacob.)

35:11 *therefore, as I live, saith the Lord, I will even deal with thee according to thine enmity, and I will be made known to thee when I shall judge thee.*

35:12 *I have heard the voice of thy blasphemies, whereas thou hast said, the desert mountains of Israel are given to us for food.*

And you have irrigated them and they are temporarily producing great abundance.

35:13 *Thou hast spoken swelling words against me with thy mouth, I have heard them.* (Edomite Jewish owned media; the Lord's name in vain, nudity, race

mixing, Jesus jokes and sodomy etc. every chance they get.)

35:14 Seir, Idumea (Esau-Edomites-Babylonians)

35:14 *When all the earth is rejoicing, I will make thee desert.*

35:15 *Thou shalt be desert, O mount Seir, and all Idumea; and it shall be utterly consumed: and thou shalt know that I am the Lord **their** God. Look out and tremble Edomite Jewish news and entertainment media and Edomite Jewish publishing companies. As Joshua said in Nu 14:9 *for they are meat for us; for **the season of prosperity is departed from them**, but the Lord is among us; fear them not.**

36:1-36:38 Others took House of Jacob's Land.

36:1 36:2 Mts. Of Israel

36:2 *Because the enemy (Edomite Jews in Israel today) has said against you, Aha, even the **Ancient places are become a possession for us**: (where Jesus walked). Israel tourism brings in big bucks \$\$\$ for the Babylonian/Edomites/Jews today.*

36:3 Mts. Of Israel

36:3 *Because ye have been dishonored, and hated by those round about you, that ye might be a possession to the remainder of the nations, and ye became a by-word, and a reproach to the nations;*

36:4 House Of Jacob has become a spoil and trampling.

36:4 36:4 Mts. Of Israel, Hills, Streams, Valleys, Desolate and Destroyed Places, Deserted Cities

36:4 ***To you that have become the spoil and trampling to the nations around you.***

36:5 Mts. Of Israel

36:5 *Therefore thus saith the Lord; Verily in the fire of my wrath have I spoken against the rest of the nations, and against all Idumea, because **they have appropriated my land to themselves for a possession with joy, disregarding the lives of the inhabitants, to destroy it by plunder.** (Seizing unarmed ships with food from humanitarians, starving their neighbors, bombing unarmed neighbors back into the stone age, bulldozing their homes while they sleep, all the while these enemies' weapons are rocks and slingshots. Then claiming it was done because "we have to protect ourselves.")*

36:6 House Of Jacob bore their reproaches.

36:6 Mts. Of Israel

36:6 *I have spoken in my jealousy and wrath because you have borne the reproaches of the heathen. The House of Jacob has.*

36:7 Mts. Of Israel

36:7 ***I will lift up my hand against the nations** (races) **that are round about you; they shall bear their reproach.** I will give you better than you had in the beginning. (Job 42:10) *and the Lord gave Job twice as much, even the double of what he had before.* For all of the whole House of Israel to the end. *I will give you increase.**

36:13 Mts. Of Israel

36:13 *They said the land has consumed you in amongst the other peoples.*

36:15 *The battle is over, you will be restored and no more reproach against you from them.* Soon, for the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race.

- 36:16 House of Israel
 36:17 *House of Israel dwelt upon the land and defiled it in their way with idols and uncleannesses,*
 36:19 *so I dispersed them and scattered them.*
 36:20 *They profaned my Holy Name* (Race mixed and said Edomite Jews were God's chosen).
- 36:22 House of Israel
 36:22 *What I am about to do is not for your sakes, but for my Holy name.* Because God chose Israel out of all races doesn't mean we are any better than others, as we have shown, but God has to carry through with His plan. God will put His indwelling Spirit in the seed of the House of Jacob and it will cause us to seek toward righteousness and obey His ordinances and keep His judgments, and we shall be to Him a people and He will be to us a God. Heb 8 New covenant.
 36:26 I will renew your heart, and put a new spirit in you, for My Holy Name.
 36:26 *And I will give you a new heart, and will put a new spirit in you: and I will take away the heart of stone out of your flesh, and will give you a heart of flesh.*
 36:27 *And I will put my Spirit in you, and will cause you to walk in mine ordinances, and to keep my judgments, and do them.*
 36:28 *And ye shall dwell upon the land which I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be to me a people, and I will be to you a God.*
 36:32 *You will regret your transgressions and abominations and you should be ashamed and confounded.*
- 36:33 House of Israel
 36:35 *The desolate land shall be cultivated and become like the Garden of Eden.*
- 36:37 House of Israel
 36:37 *I will multiply the men of Israel, as Holy sheep, as sheep of Jerusalem.* After I do all this, maybe this time the House of Jacob will seek after me to establish them.
- 37:4 Ezekiel
 37:1-37:14 Dry bones coming to life will be resurrected.
 These dry bones include the Christian Church today and the people sitting in them. They are like the dry tree, like the flag without water of Job 8:11.
 37:1 *The Lord brought me by Spirit to the plain and it was full of human bones*
 37:4 *and He said: Prophecy on these bones: and say Oh ye **dry bones**, hear the word of the Lord.*
- 37:5 Ezekiel
 37:5 *Thus saith the Lord to these bones; Behold, I bring upon you the breath of life:*
 37:6 *and I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and will spread skin upon you, and will put my Spirit into you, and ye **shall live**; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.*
 37:7 *Behold, there was a shaking and the bones approached each one to his joint*
 37:8 *and sinews and flesh grew upon them and skin.*
- 37:9 Ezekiel
 37:9 *Prophecy to the wind and say: **Breathe upon these slain bones** that they may live.*

37:11 *These bones are the whole House of Israel and they say our bones are dry, our hope has perished, we are quite spent.* Someone else is claiming our vineyard and our heritage, and even trying to eliminate us from the face of the earth. We have lost touch with who we really are, and our ministers confound the problem by not teaching what the Bible really says. If we ask questions, we are intimidated by our own ministers and the enemy owns all the channels of communication to quell discussion. How can we even live?

37:12 Israel

37:12 ***I will resurrect you and bring you into your own land.***

37:15-37:28 2 rods = 1 rod, N. and S. kingdoms reunited. Jer 3:18

37:15 Israel

37:16 *Take a rod and write **Juda and the children of Israel his adherents** (S. Kingdom of Judea: 2 Tribes). Take another rod, write **Joseph, the rod of Ephraim and all the children of Israel that belong to him** (N. Kingdom of Israel: 10 Tribes). 37:17 *Join them together for thyself, so they bind themselves into one stick.**

37:19 Ezekiel

37:19 *I will take the **Tribe of Joseph**, which is in the hand of Ephraim and Tribes of Israel that belong to him, and I will add them to the **Tribe of Juda, to become one Nation.***

37:21 Ezekiel

37:21 *I will take the whole House of Israel, out of the midst of the nations, among whom they have gone. I will gather them from all that are round about them, and I will bring them into my land.*
 37:22 *One King, **shall be no more 2 nations or 2 Kingdoms, but one nation in their own land.***
 37:24 *David shall be a prince in the midst of them, with a new Covenant of peace.*
 37:26 *I will establish my Sanctuary in the midst of them forever.*
 (The physical temple has become a “People Temple”).

38:1-39:16 Mysterious Gog and Magog battle.

38:1 38:3 Gog, Land of Magog, Rhos, Prince of Mesoch and Thobel

38:3 *I am against thee Gog and Rhos prince Mesoch and Thobel, and I will gather all of you and your multitude of*

38:5 *Persians, Ethiopians, Libyans, Gomer, Thorgama and many nations.*

38:8 *Be thou prepared to come at the end of the years (end times) when many people are gathered from many nations against the land called Israel which was left entirely desolate.*

As things are unfolding, it is somewhat likely that this is describing the final battle of two forces. On one side is God’s Holy book: the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC. This is the Bible of the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race seed of the House of Jacob. The opposing side is the Chaldean Mystery (Magic) Schools of Babylon with their polluted Masoretic text, Jewish Mysticism and false teachings, the false plant and their attempt to steal God’s vineyard from God’s chosen race. This side would include the seed of Esau, the Edomites and the Jews of Jn 8:44, Rev 2:9 and Rev 3:9 who say they are Jews but aren’t and any others opposing God. This force is behind removing God and His Holy word from all countries. In these end times, there would be the necessity of one of the greatest Spiritual battles of all time. It fits that after this battle, God will turn the captivity

of the House of Jacob. It is not a political battle between geographical countries, therefore it can only be stated in symbolism. 285 BC until 2015 AD is 2300 years as stated in Daniel 8:13-14. After that, the Sanctuary, Greek Septuagint will be cleansed for the Host, the House of Jacob. In Greek, putting an “a” in front of a word, gives it the opposite meaning. Example “martyr” means “witness” and “amartia” means the opposite “failed to witness.” Perhaps Gog and Magog are being used in this sense as the final battle between evil and good.

Gog referenced in Rev 20.8, 1 Chr 5:4

Magog Ge 10:2, Josephus Ant 1.6.1.123

Mesoch & Tubal Ezk 32:26 Tubal Is 66:19, Ge 10:2, 1 Ch 1:5

Gomer Ezk 38:6,

38:10 Gog, Land of Magog, Rhos, Prince of Mesoch and Thobel

38:11 *I will go up to the rejected land* (rejected; Ezk 38:11 LXX only, missing in KJV) *of unwalled villages with no bars or gates.* (Masoretic pollution??)

38:12 *You will have the thoughts to seize, plunder, and take spoil from this desolate land* (Ezk 6:14) *that is now inhabited, and against these people that have gathered from many nations to claim this property and now live in the middle of the land* where the original 12 Tribes once lived. Today we could add: that you have bombed, starved and bulldozed. God rejected and removed Old Israel: the people, the land, the Temple and Jerusalem in 586 BC to be there NO MORE.

38:14 Gog

38:16 *In the last days I will bring thee upon my land like a great cloud.*

To be more precise, starting in 1948 AD. And God did it and is still doing it.

38:17 Gog

38:17 *You are the one I spoke of by the prophets that I would bring you against my people,* Nebuchadnosor and Babylon and the New Babylon of Today.

38:19 *then my jealousy and wrath will arise and there will be a great shaking in the land of Israel.*

38:20 *The mountains shall be rent* (torn) *and the valleys shall fall, and every wall on the land shall fall.*

38:23 *And I will be magnified, and sanctified and glorified and I will be known in the presence of many nations and they shall know that I am the Lord.*

39:1 Gog, Rhos prince of Mesoch and Thobel

39:17-39:24 Celebration starts.

39:17 Every Winged Bird, and all Wild Beasts

Intellectual and Emotional field day. Like the celebration after a successful play, when all participants realize what really went on, and that they were actors on the stage without their knowing it.

39:23 *All nations shall know that the House of Israel were led captive because of their sins* (out of the Garden of Eden into the world), *because they rebelled against me* (started BELIEVING their own minds instead of BELIEVING the mind of God), *and I turned away my face from them* (let them do it their way), *and delivered them into the hands of their enemies* (the allogenes, other races down in the world, of physical, emotional and intellectual natures), *and they all fell by the sword* (of truth by not knowing who they really were and forgetting the creative powers that they always had within them). We lift up our heads and realize that we did this to ourselves because of lack of knowledge.

39:25-39:29 Turn back captivity of House of Jacob.

39:25 Captivity in Jacob and House of Israel

39:25 **Now will I turn back captivity in Jacob** (from sending them down into the world), *and will have mercy on the house of Israel, and will be jealous for the sake of my Holy Name* (I chose them to serve Me).

39:26 *And they shall bear their reproach, and the iniquity which they committed when they dwelt upon their land in peace* (they will know what they did wrong).

39:27 *Yet there shall be none to terrify them* (none to challenge the power of God in them) *when I have brought them back from the nations* (all the other races), *and gathered them out of the countries of the nations* (back to the Garden of Eden or Heaven); *and I will be sanctified among them* (His Holiness and Glory will be made known to all) *in the presence of the nations* (while the other races watch).

*And they shall know that I am the Lord **their** God* (as we resume our rightful place in His creative Throne), **when I have been manifested to them among the nations** The Invisible Mind of the Invisible God becomes visually physically manifested in the Physical Transformed Head: Jesus and the Physical Transformed Body: House of Jacob, who will be “The Christ,” here on earth, by those of the House of Jacob that choose to surrender their own earthly desires and self, to serve God instead.

This is not unlike the earlier symbolic sacrifice of animals in the Old Testament which Jesus replaced on the cross. This time the seed of the House of Jacob gets to do it by this choice of surrendering or not. Although it is referred to as “the judgment of God,” it is really “our choice.” This returns us (Spiritual nature) back to the “original sin” before the foundation of the world. We can choose to BELIEVE the perfect righteous mind of God or continue to BELIEVE our own fallen-short, missing the mark, sinful mind of self which brought us into this chaos of dis-ease; thus worshipping the creation rather than the Creator.

Jer 30:7-9 *For that day is great, and there is not such another; and it is a time of straitness to Jacob; but he shall be saved out of it. 8 In that day, said the Lord, I will break the yoke off their neck, and will burst their bonds, and they shall no longer serve strangers; 9 but they shall serve the Lord their God; and I will raise up to them **David their king**.*

Jer 31:10-11 *Hear the words of the Lord, ye nations, and proclaim them to the **islands afar off*** (British Isles etc.); *say, He that scattered Israel will also **gather him**, and keep him as one that feeds his flock. 11 For the Lord has ransomed Jacob, he has rescued him out of the hand of them that were stronger than he.* See “Babylon Today: Daniel 4” chapter.

40:1-43:27 Show them the Throne of God which they are part of.

40:1 25yr/1mo/10dy ----- 14th yr. after taking of the city (586 BC – 14 = 572 BC)

House of Israel

43:3 Ezekiel vision like he saw in 1:4-28 of Throne where God will dwell.

43:7 *Son of Man, thou hast seen the place of My Throne.*

43:9 *I will dwell in the midst of them* (House of Jacob) *forever.*

43:10 **show the Throne to House of Jacob** (because they are part of it), *that they may cease from their sins; and shew its aspect and the arrangement of it.*

That’s what they were trying to do with Stonehenge, and the other Stone Circles and Alignments and Standing Stones. They need to be checked against these measurements to see if they are symbolic of these chapters of Ezekiel. Such as the

30 chambers within the ranges of columns in 40:17. What might 2 large circles of stone with 12 parallel lines of stone between them be trying to tell us? Maybe 12 Tribes went from the Promised Land to this place? They didn't have the Throne of God as explained in the book of Revelation in the New Testament yet. What were the 12 Tribes trying to tell us by writing it in stone?

Ch. 40 is dimensions of frame of City.

43:18 Ezekiel

43:18 *These are the ordinances of the altar; to offer whole burnt offerings, and to pour blood on it;*

43:25 *they shall sacrifice them unblemished for seven days;*

43:27 *then I will accept you.*

44:1-48:35 New "People Temple" and Rules.

44:6 Provoking House of Israel

44:7 *Your iniquities: **you have brought in aliens** (allogeneis - other races; KJV - strangers), **uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my Sanctuary, and to "profane" (make unholy) it, when ye offered my bread, flesh, and blood** (later in NT. known as communion for only the bloodline of House of Jacob. Heb 10:29); **and ye transgressed (violated) my covenant by all your iniquities;***

44:8 *and ye appointed others to keep the charges in my Sanctuary (like Jeroboam did, and like we have done all throughout Christianity today, any-race ministers).*

44:9 Provoking House of Israel

44:9 *Therefore, **NO alien** (allogenes - other races; KJV - strangers), **uncircumcised in heart or uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my Sanctuary, of all the children of strangers** (allogenon - other races) **that are in the midst of the House of Israel.***

44:10 *As for the Levites who departed far from me when Israel went astray from me **after their imaginations** (BELIEVING what they imagined in their minds; idols, not imaginations in KJV), **they shall even bear their iniquity.***

44:11 *They shall minister in my Sanctuary, **being porters at the gates of the house, and serving the house** (porters and servants): **they shall slay the victims and the whole-burnt-offerings for the people, and they shall stand before the people to minister to them.***

44:12 *Because they ministered to them before their idols (to worship and serve the creation more than the creator), **and it became to the House of Israel a punishment of iniquity; therefore have I lifted up my hand against them, saith the Lord God.***

44:13 *And they shall not draw nigh to Me to minister to Me in the priests' office, nor to approach the Holy things of the children of Israel, nor my Holy of Holies: **but they shall bear their reproach for the error wherein they erred.***

44:15 *The priests the Levites, the sons of Sadduc, who kept the charges of My Sanctuary when the House of Israel went astray from Me, **these shall draw nigh to Me to minister to Me, and shall stand before My face, to offer sacrifice to Me, the fat and the blood, saith the Lord God.***

44:16 *These shall enter into My sanctuary, and these shall approach My table, to minister to Me, and they shall keep My charges.*

44:23 *They shall teach my people to distinguish between Holy and profane, and they shall make known to them between unclean and clean.*

45:1-8 Measurements of the Holy space of the land, the Sanctuary, vacant space,

- Holy of Holies, sacred office, and a portion for the prince.
- 45:9 Princes of Israel
 45:9 *Let it suffice you, ye princes of Israel: **remove injustice and misery, execute judgment and justice; take away oppression from my people**, saith the Lord God.*
- 45:18 Princes of Israel
 45:18-25 Offerings for atonement for the Holy place, feast of the Passover, sin-offerings and freewill-offering.
- 46:1 Princes of Israel
 Rules of offerings and worship.
- 46:16 Princes of Israel
 46:16 *If the prince shall give a gift to one of his sons out of his inheritance, this shall be to his sons a possession an inheritance.*
 46:17 *But if he gives a gift to one of his servants, then it shall belong to him until the year of release; so that my people be not scattered.* A place to prepare the offerings, the cooks houses and places, measuring the water from the fountain,
 47:8 *the river that goes forth to Galilee that lies eastward that runs to the sea; it shall heal the waters.*
 47:9 *Everything on which the river shall come will be healed and shall live.*
 47:12 *Every fruit tree by the river shall not decay nor their fruit fail. They shall bring forth the first fruit of their early crop, for these their **waters come forth of the Sanctuary**. Their fruit shall be for meat, and their foliage for health.*
- 47:13 Princes of Israel
 47:13 *Ye shall inherit these borders of the land; given by lot to the twelve Tribes of the children of Israel.*
 47:15 *Here are the borders.*
 47:21 *Ye shall divide this land to them, to the Tribes of Israel.*
 47:22 *Ye shall cast the lot upon it for yourselves and the proselytes that sojourn in the midst of you.*
 47:23 *They shall be in the **Tribe of Proselytes** among the proselytes that are with them: there shall ye give them an inheritance, saith the Lord God.*
 48:1 *Here are the lots for 7 Tribes, and their borders;*
 48:9 *and the dimension for the first-fruits which they shall offer to the Lord,*
 48:11 *and the Sanctuary for the priests of Sadduc who erred not in the error of the children of Israel. As the Levites erred.*
 48:15 *And the suburbs to the city.*
 48:18 *The area for the first-fruits of the Holy portion shall be the first-fruits of the Sanctuary.*
 48:22 *There will be a portion taken from the Levites, from the possession of the city in the midst of the princes between the borders of Juda and the borders of Benjamin.*
 48:23-35 *Borders for the other 5 Tribes, and the 12 gates to the city.*

PERSIA 559BC – 331 BC

| | |
|---|--|
| <p>559 – 529 CYRUS II the Great; slain in battle 538 captured Babylon Daniel member of his court</p> <p>529 – 522 CAMBYSES II; Cyrus' son, subdued Tyre, Cyprus, Egypt</p> <p>522 – 521 SMERDIS; usurper</p> <p>521 – 485 DARIUS I; ordered work on temple resume, discontinued 16 years. (Nelson)</p> <p>485 – 465 XERXES I; (Chambers) Ahasuerus of Esther 479 Esther became Queen</p> <p>465 – 425 ARTAXERXES I; Ezra & Nehemiah members of court. N</p> <p style="padding-left: 40px;">XERXES II</p> <p style="padding-left: 40px;">SOGDIANUS</p> <p style="padding-left: 40px;">DARIUS II</p> <p>404 – 358 ARTAXERXES II</p> <p style="padding-left: 40px;">ARTAXERXES III</p> <p>336 – 330 DARIUS III</p> <p>CONQUERED BY ALEXANDER THE GREAT DIVIDED INTO 4 SECTIONS, ALEXANDER'S GENERALS</p> | <p>531 BC allowed captives to go free.</p> <p>515 BC 6th year 1st return Ezr 6:13</p> <p>458 BC 7th year 2nd return under Ezra Ezr 7:1,8,13 445 BC 20th yr. 3rd return Nehemiah</p> |
|---|--|

STRANGER

By Robert D. Steffens

Jul 1, 08, rev 9-1-9, 11-26-13, 5-27-15, 6-5-15, 12-18-15

The first time all the books of the Old Testament and the Apocrypha were compiled together into one book was in 285 BC. It was done after the reign of Alexander the Great under the son of one of his generals, Ptolemy in Alexandria, Egypt. The Book was called the Greek Septuagint. Six scholars from each of the 12 Tribes of Jacob, after the dispersions of the 721 BC and 586 BC captivities, which had migrated to that area, were called in to compile the book. They used notes, scrolls, their memories, and whatever else would help them to recollect the books as they had been handed down. For some time this book and hand written copies of it is all the House of Jacob had for their Holy Scriptures. This Greek Text is what Jesus quoted when He was here on the earth. It is also the book that told the House of Jacob seed that there would be born the Messiah, along with the many other prophecies. To what extent it was known among the scattered and dispersed House of Jacob that was now throughout Europe, the British Isles, including Ireland and Scotland, Egypt, Spain and the other countries they had migrated to we do not know. Some of them worshipped many different gods including the “unknown god.”

The 721 BC captivity (really a scattering and dispersing; not an imprisonment), caused the migration of the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom, plus over half of the Southern Kingdom taken with them, to spread out over Europe, the Isles, N. Africa and other places. Many went by boat on the Mediterranean Sea, thus causing the population explosion of Sybaris, Italy in 720 BC as just one example. Ten years later, in 710 BC it happened again in Croton, Italy as another example of the dispersion and scattering. (Gone!)

In 586 BC, God profaned the Temple in Jerusalem, making it no longer His dwelling place, no longer holy, now a secular place. He also made desolate Jerusalem, and the land and the people; meaning He cleaned out the Promised Land.

This 586 BC captivity took mainly the men that could fight of the Southern Kingdom. Some that had been taken to Babylon eventually migrated and scattered to the same areas the Northern Kingdom had previously gone, as they were aware of their kindred connection.

Many of them had learned the Babylonian customs and choose to stay in Babylon making it a larger group of Israelites than that which returned to Jerusalem and they were doing the same things that God sent them into captivity for, plus worse things that they learned in Babylon such as magic.

Those following the teaching of the 12 Tribes migrated up throughout Europe and didn't return to Jerusalem. (Gone!)

God left a remnant in the Jerusalem area that later migrated up to Galilee.

God also used the unrepentant captives from Babylon, which were mainly of the Tribe of Juda, to rebuild the secular temple and repopulate Jerusalem as a “false plant” to hide His chosen race. Not knowing where the other Tribes had migrated to and that they still existed, over time left the assumption that they were of all the “12 Tribes,” but they weren't. The “false plant” brought back from Babylon the teachings of the “Chaldean Magic Schools of Babylon,” which were the occult practices, such as Numerology, along with other Pagan rituals.

In 132 BC John Hyrcanus ordered the conversion of the Idumeans to the temple religion. They gladly accepted and soon took over control of the temple. This is why Jesus had such a difficult time in Jerusalem and with the temple and why He claimed to be from Galilee, although He was born nearer to Jerusalem in Bethlehem.

During the period from 47 BC to 100 AD there were 4 of 6 Herods that were rulers in Judea. The returning captives from Babylon that had mixed marriages with the Babylonians, along with the Edomites from Idumea, and others from miscellaneous (alien) races, all together made up the false

plant in Jerusalem. They developed an alphabet that was a conglomeration of what the captives were forced to learn in Babylon, along with other languages and they called it the Herodian Text alphabet using Kabbalah mysticism. Being a false plant and wanting to claim the vineyard that God gave for an inheritance to the House of Jacob, they took this Greek Septuagint of 285 BC and between 100 BC and 900 AD translated it into the Masoretic Text. This new Masoretic Text was accepted into the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church in 900 AD without any hesitation, as many Popes were Pagans or Edomites or Jews or two or even all three of these. Many of them, being the seed of Abraam or the seed of Isaac, but not of Jacob, claimed the first five books of Moses, and rightly so, along with the laws in these books, not giving importance to the Psalms and Prophets. These people became known as the Pharisees and Sadducees who loved to argue with Jesus, and eventually put Him to death. It was not the remnant of the seed of the House of Jacob that killed Jesus, nor the dispersed tribes; it was this false plant.

The translation of the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC into the Masoretic text, not the other way around as taught in Christian Churches, was a huge opportunity to cause some pollution by God's enemies to the Holy Book of the children of God. Many things were changed, markers were moved, some text was omitted and many grievous errors were created. God's children were even taught that this new Herodian Text was their old Hebrew language and that the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC was made from this Masoretic Text of 100 BC to 900 AD. And they believed it. The House of Jacob seed has not recovered from this transgression to this day, as they were also told that this false plant was the Israelites of the Promised Land, and they believed that too, and still do today. The pollution was so successful that the White European race has not figured out to this day that they are the House of Jacob and God's chosen, elect race. The translators and Bible Expositors of the early 1500's and later only had copies of the polluted Masoretic Text to translate into English, but we can thank God that they had that much. As God told Daniel: *These things are closed and sealed up until the time of the end* and they have been. The Masoretic Text is where the false names for God, used in Jewish mysticism entered the Bible; such as Yahweh, Elohim and Jehovah. In the original inspired text God is "I AM," or "I AM BEING" period, which is not a name. He also said "He was the God of Abraam, the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob, that is my name forever." These false names are used in the magical practices of Jewish Mysticism to gain worldly things; not quite what Jesus taught us.

One of the methods of the transgressors making up the Masoretic Text, was to translate many different Greek words into one word with one of these words being "stranger." Another word was "gentile" which did not exist in the Greek Text; the word was "ethne," from which we get the word ethnic. It meant specific clan, tribe, nation, kindred or race. What now reads as gentile was then usually referring to the 12 Tribes of Jacob, which is now the White European Race. Today it means the opposite: everyone but the Jew. See chapter "Gentile." Further down shows some of the Greek words translated as **stranger**. It's easy to see why things have become so confusing and God's sheep are so lost.

If God separated out a race to be His: 1. Who did He separate out? and 2. Who did He separate them out from? This is similar to Mt 15:24 where Jesus said He didn't come for everyone; that He only came for the seed of the House of Jacob. So, 1. Why didn't He come for everyone? and 2. Who is the seed of the House of Jacob? Shouldn't Christians want to know this? In the translations, stranger sometimes means "kin to the 12 Tribes of Jacob" and sometimes means "other races than the 12 Tribes of Jacob." The word "stranger" doesn't give us any differentiation between the two. Someone moved our markers.

Basically, the Bible is the story of one race of people: the House of Jacob. It covers their generation in the beginning, the fall from grace, the warnings to them, the punishments and chastisements and rewards, and the redemption by the Savior, Jesus. It gives instructions on how we should live our lives for our benefit. And deeper in the solid food for the mature, it is being

revealed to us how God performed all of this, along with the real reason this one race fell short and missed the mark of God's design, along with the promise of the crown for those that overcome. The more you understand what the Bible is really trying to tell you, the more you will understand the overall plan of this manifestation that you are participating in. God didn't advise you to "seek the truth" as a punishment.

Consider with the dispersions and scattering of that time period, all of the 12 Tribes were being mixed up among each other. Phares's brother Zara left the area and took people from the 12 Tribes with him, as one example. Whenever one or a group came upon a settlement, they were initially considered strangers, even though they were of the 12 Tribes, House of Jacob. Scripture is dealing with this problem. Today we still have the similar problem, as we are still scattered. Our kin, family, offspring, bloodline can be found in many different countries. Although they are **strangers**, we should welcome them and treat them as the bloodline that they are: our brothers.

Of course a word must be said about the other races. If they truly and sincerely call upon the name of our Lord, Jesus and want to learn the ways that we are taught in the Bible, then that's a good thing for them. It doesn't make them born of the seed of Jacob, but it does give them all the blessing from God and a much better life than otherwise. Nor does it make them guilty of the original sin of the Spiritual Nature in the Garden which is later put into the House of Jacob seed, which Jesus speaks of in Mt 15:24. Although it's important to acknowledge them for their wise choice, it should not be made the main focus of our religion, so that we forget who we are, which is what has happened. We can easily get into worshipping the creation instead of the creator. Also, in Jesus' time, many came just for the food and the excitement of the miracles, just as many still do today, that come for the music and the social, even though they don't believe. This refers to some from the House of Jacob also that get caught up in the music and the social, yet are not too sincere about God or Jesus.

The following two words "Genos" and "Genna" and other derivatives of them are most often used in the Bible when referring to the one bloodline of the House of Jacob; just as Mt 1 is bloodline.

Genos(1085) **Clan, House, Family, Tribe as a subdivision of ethnos, Kindred, Offspring, Stock, Generation, Progeny, Lineage, Race, Nation, Direct Descent, Child.**

Genna(1085) **Descent, Birth, Origin, Offspring, Son, Generation, Highly Bred, Befitting a Noble, True to One's Birth or Descent, of their Kind, Beget, Produce from Oneself, Engender.**

Is 42:6 *I the Lord God have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will strengthen thee: and I have given thee for the **covenant of a race**, for a light of the Gentiles (ethnon).*

Is 49:6 *And he said to me, It is a great thing for thee to be called my servant, to establish the tribes of Jacob, and to recover the dispersion of Israel: behold, I have given thee for the **covenant of a race**, for a light of the Gentiles (ethnon) that thou shouldst be for salvation to the end of the earth.*

Taking the word "stranger" from the KJV and looking up in the Greek Septuagint the word that was translated as stranger, we have the following list. The numbers in parenthesis () are the "Strong's" numbers used in the dictionary of the Greek Testament and in the Greek Lexicon (Greek Dictionary).

Other races are not to proselyte thee.

Allo (240) **Another, Other**
 Allos(243) **Some others, the others, the rest**

Allogenes(241)**Of Another Race, Stranger, Foreigner,
 Foreign belonging to another people. Difference of Nation (Bloodline).**
 Ex 12:43; 29:33; Le 22:10, 12, 13, 25; Num 1:51; 3:10, 38; 16:40; 18:4, 7; Job
 15:19; 19:15;
 Is 56:3, 6; 60:10; 61:5; Ezk 44:9; Lk 17:18
 Allogeneis Ex 30:33; Lev 22:12, 13; Jer 51:51; 42:17; Ezk 44:7; Joel 3:17; Zac 9:6; Mal 4:1
 Allogenon Gen 17:27; Eze 44:9; Obd 1:11

Allotriois(245)Belonging to another, foreigner, alien

Jer 5:19; 7:18; 30:8; Lam 5:2
 Allotria I Ki 11:1, 3, 8; Ezra 10:10; Osee 5:7; 8:12
 Allotrio Du 14:21; I Ki 8:41, 43; Job 17:2; Ps 18:44, 45; Is 1:7; 62:8; Ezk 31:12; Osee 7:9;
 8:7; Obd 1:11
 Allotrion Gen 17:12; Du 15:3; Is 1:7; Ezra 10:11, 44; Jer 7:6, 9; 13:10; 16:11;
 Ezk 7:21; 11:9; 28:10; 30:12; Mt 17:25, 26; Jn 10:5
 Allotriosin Jer 17:16
 Allotrious Job 19:13; Jer 2:25; 3:13; Ezk 28:7; Mal 2:11; 3:15
 Allotros II Chron 6:32, 33; Is 43:12

Proselutos(4339)Newcomer, convert from one tribe to another, stranger

Proselthe Ex 12:48
 Proselthonti Ex 12:49
 Proseluto Ex 12:49; Num 15:16; Du 10:18; 26:12, 13
 Proselutoi Lev 19:34; Du 10:19; Is 54:15
 Proselutois Num 15:15; 19:10; Ezk 47:22, 23
 Proseluton Num 15:30; Du 10:18, 19; Jer 7:6; 22:3; Ezk 14:7; 22:7, 29; 47:23; Zac 7:10
 Proselutos Ex 20:10; Lev 19:34; Num 15:15; Du 1:16; 12:18; 14:29
 Proselutou Mal 3:5

Sojourner, temporary resident, stranger

Paroikon(3941)Gen 15:13; Act 7:6, 29; Eph 2:19; 1 Pt 2:11

Xenon(3580) **To receive and entertain strangers, exercise hospitality.** Mt 25:44
 Xenos (3581) **Strange, foreign, alien, a stranger**
 Mt 25:35, 38, 43; 27:7; Eph 2:12, 19; Act 17:21; Ro 16:23; Heb 11:13, 13:2, 9;
 1 Pt 4:12; 3 Jo 1:5

Parepidemos(3927)**Residing in a country not one's own, sojourner, stranger**
 Mk 9:30 Heb 11:13; 1 Pt 1:1

| | |
|------------------------|--|
| <u>Allogenes</u> (241) | NOT 12 TRIBES Other Races, Another race or nation, Stranger, Foreigner |
| Ex 12:43 | This is the law of the Passover: no stranger shall eat of it. |
| Ex 29:33 | They shall eat the offerings, with which they were sanctified to fill their hands, to sanctify them; and a stranger shall not eat of them, for they are holy. |
| Le 22:10 | and no stranger shall eat the holy things. |
| Le 22:25 | neither shall ye offer the gifts of your God of all these things by the hand of a stranger . |
| Num 1:51 | tabernacle, and let the stranger that advances to touch it die. |
| Num 3:10 | the stranger that touches them shall die. |
| Num 3:38 | the stranger that touches them shall die. |
| Num 16:40 | a memorial to the children of Israel that no stranger might draw nigh, who is not of the seed of Aaron, to offer incense before the Lord. |
| Num 18:4 | tabernacle; and a stranger shall not approach to thee. |
| Num 18:7 | office of your priesthood, and the stranger that comes near shall die. |
| Job 15:19 | to them alone the earth was given and no stranger came upon them. |
| Job 19:15 | As for my household, and my maid-servants, I was a stranger before them. |
| Is 56:3 | Let not the stranger who attaches himself to the Lord, say, Surely the Lord will separate me |
| Is 56:6 | everlasting name, and I will give it to the strangers that attach themselves to the Lord. |
| Is 60:10 | and strangers shall build thy walls, and their kings shall wait upon thee. |
| Is 61:5 | and strangers shall come and feed thy flocks; aliens shall be thy ploughmen/vinedresser. |
| Ezk 44:9 | No alien , uncircumcised in heart or uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, |
| Lk 17:18 | of all the children of strangers that are in the midst of the house of Israel. Were they not found having returned to give glory to God except this foreigner . |
| <u>Allogeneis</u> | NOT 12 TRIBES Other Races, Another Race or nation, stranger, foreigner, foreign, alien |
| Ex 30:33 | Whosoever shall make it in like manner, and whosoever shall give of it to a stranger , shall be destroyed from among his people. |
| Le 22:12 | And if the daughter of a priest should marry a stranger , she shall not eat of the offerings |
| Le 22:13 | She shall eat of her father's bread, but no stranger shall eat of it. |
| Jer 51:51 | We are ashamed, because we have heard our reproach; disgrace has covered our face; aliens are come into our sanctuary, even into the house of the Lord. |
| Jer42:17 | and all the men, and all the strangers who have set their face toward the land of Egypt to dwell there, shall be consumed by the sword, and by the famine; and there shall not one of them escape from the evils which I bring upon them. |
| Ezk 44:7 | that ye have brought in aliens , uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary and to profane it, when ye offered bread, flesh, and blood; and ye transgressed my covenant, by all your iniquities; (communion) |
| Joel 3:17 | and Jerusalem shall be Holy, and strangers shall not pass through her any more. |
| Zac 9:6 | and aliens (not in KJV) shall dwell in Azotus, and I will bring down the pride of Philistines |
| Mal 4:1 | a day comes burning as an oven (and it shall consume them; and all the aliens),(not in KJV) and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that is coming shall |

set them on fire, saith the Lord Almighty, and there shall not be left of them root or branch.

Allogenon
Gen 17:27

NOT 12 TRIBES Another race or nation, stranger, foreigner, foreign
Abraam was circumcised, and Ismael his son, and all the men of his house, both those born in the house, and those bought with money of **foreign** nations. (Races not countries.)

Ezk44:9

No alien, uncircumcised in heart or uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of all the children of **strangers** that are in the midst of the house of Israel.

Obd 1:11

From the day that thou stoodest in opposition to him, in the days when **strangers** were taking captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and cast lots on Jerusalem, thou also wast as one of them.

Allotria

(245) **NOT 12 TRIBES Other Race, Belonging to another, foreigner, alien, strange**

I Ki 11:1

and he took **strange** women, as well as the daughter of the Pharao.

I Ki 11:3

Solomon, that his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as was the heart of David his father. And the **strange** women turned away his heart after their gods.

I Ki 11:8

And thus he acted towards all his **strange** wives, who burnt incense and sacrificed to their idols. And Solomon did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord.

Ezra 10:10

You have broken covenant; and have taken **strange** wives.

Osee 5:7

For they have forsaken the Lord; for **strange** children have been born to them: now shall the cankerworm devour them and their heritages. (Polluted the bloodline.)

Osee 8:12

Because Ephraim has multiplied altars, his beloved altars are become sins to him. I will write down a multitude of commands for him; but his statutes are accounted **strange** things, (belonging to another).

Allotrioi

NOT 12 TRIBES Belonging to another, foreigner, alien

Du 14:21

Ye shall eat nothing that dies of itself; it shall be given to the sojourner in thy cities and he shall eat it, or thou shalt sell it to a **stranger**, thou art a holy people to the Lord thy God.

1Ki 8:41

And for the **stranger** who is not of thy people Israel, when they shall come and pray

1Ki 8:43

thou shalt do according to all that the **stranger** shall call upon thee for.

Job 17:2

Weary I intreat; and what have I done? And **strangers** have stolen my goods.

Ps 18:44

The **strange** children lied to me.

Ps 18:45

The **strange** children waxed old, and fell away from their paths through lameness.

Is 1:7

Your land is desolate, your cities burned with fire: your land, **strangers** devour it in your presence, and it is made desolate, overthrown by strange nations. (Races, not countries)

Is 62:8

I will no more give thy corn and thy provisions to thine enemies; nor shall **strangers** any more drink thy wine, for which thou hast laboured.

Ezk 31:12

And ravaging **strangers** from the nations have destroyed him, (from other races)

Osee 7:9

Ephraim is mixed among his people; Ephraim became a cake not turned. **Strangers** devoured his strength, and he knew it not; (diminished His Holy seed)

Osee 8:7

a sheaf of corn that avails not to make meal; and even if it should produce it, **strangers** shall devour it.

Obd 1:11

From the day that thou stoodest in opposition to him, in the days when strangers were taking captive his forces, and **foreigners** entered into his gates, and cast lots on Jerusalem, thou also wast as one of them.

- Allotriois **NOT 12 TRIBES Belonging to another, foreigner, alien**
 Jer 5:19 Because you served **strange** gods in your land, so shall ye serve **strangers** in a land that is not yours.
- Jer 7:18 they have poured out drink-offerings to **strange** gods, that they might provoke me to anger.
- Jer 30:8 In that day, said the Lord, I will break the yoke off their neck, and will burst their bonds, and they shall no longer serve **strangers**:
- Lam 5:2 Our inheritance has been turned away to **strangers**, our houses to aliens:
- Allotriion **NOT 12 TRIBES Belonging to another, foreigner, alien, other**
 Gen 17:12 (to Abraam) of every son of a **stranger**, who is not of thy seed.
- Du 15:3 Every seven years thou shalt make a release. Of a **stranger** thou shalt ask again whatsoever he has of thine, but to thy brother thou shalt remit his debt to thee.
- Is 1:7 Your land is desolate, your cities burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is made desolate, overthrown by **strange** nations (races).
- Ezra 10:11 Separate yourselves from the people of the land and from the **strange** wives.
- Ezra 10:44 All these had taken **strange** wives, and had begotten sons of them. (Non Israelite wives)
- Jer 7:6 Go not after **strange** gods to your hurt:
- Jer 7:9 and are gone after **strange** gods whom ye know not, so that it is evil with you;
- Jer 13:10 will not hearken to my words, and have gone after **strange** gods, to serve them, and to worship them: and they shall be as this girdle, which can be used for nothing.
- Jer 16:11 your fathers forsook me, saith the Lord, and went after **strange** gods and served them, and worshiped them, and forsook me, and kept not my law;
- Ezk 7:21 And I will deliver them into the hands of **strangers** to make them a prey, and to the pests of the earth for a spoil; and they shall profane them. (Make UN-Holy)
- Ezk 11:9 and will deliver you into the hands of **strangers**, and will execute judgments among you.
- Ezk 28:10 Thou shalt perish by the hands of **strangers** among the multitude of the uncircumcised:
- Ezk 30:12 And I will make their rivers desolate, and will destroy the land and the fullness of it by the hands of **strangers**: I the Lord have spoken.
- Mt 17:25 What do you think, Simon? From whom do kings of the earth take toll or tribute? From their children or from **strangers**?
- Mt 17:26 When Peter said, from **strangers**, Jesus said to him, Then the children are free.
- Jn 10:5 They will not follow a **stranger**, but they will run from him, because they do not know the voice of **strangers**.
- Allotriosin **NOT 12 TRIBES Belonging to another, foreigner, alien**
 Jer 17:16 Be not to me a **stranger**, but spare me in the evil day.
- Allotrious(245) **NOT 12 TRIBES Belonging to another, foreigner, alien**
 Job 19:13 My brethren have stood aloof from me; they have recognized **strangers** rather than me:
 Spiritual nature brothers vs other 3 world natures of physical, emotional, intellectual people.
- Jer 2:25 but she said, I will strengthen myself: for she loved **strangers**, and went after them.

Jer 3:13 know thine iniquity, that thou hast sinned against the Lord thy God,
and hast scattered thy ways to **strangers** under every shady tree,
Mal 2:11 for Juda has profaned the holy things of the Lord, which he delighted in,
and has gone after **other gods**. The Lord will utterly destroy the man that does these
things,
Mal 3:15 And now we pronounce **strangers** blessed; and all they who act unlawfully are built
up; and they have resisted God, and yet have been delivered. (call the proud happy;
in KJV)
Because we don't know who we are, we call strangers the "children of God."

Allotros **NOT 12 TRIBES** **Belonging to another, foreigner, alien**
II Chron 6:32 And every **stranger** who is not himself of thy people Israel... from a distant land
II Chron 6:33 shalt do according to all that the **stranger** shall call upon thee for;
Is 43:12 I have reproached, and there was no **strange** god among you;

Allophula(5443) **NOT 12 TRIBES** **Foreign to the 12 Tribes, A tribe, a people, nation**
Is 2:6 their land is filled as at the beginning with divinations, as the land of the Philistines,
and many **strange** children were born to them.
(Please themselves in the children of strangers; in KJV)

Proselthe (4339) **12 TRIBES** **Newcomer, convert one tribe to another, stranger**
Ex 12:48 And if any **stranger/proselyte** shall come to you to keep the Passover to the Lord,
thou shalt circumcise every male of him, and then shall he approach to sacrifice it,
and he shall be even as the original inhabitant of the land; no uncircumcised person
shall eat of it.

Proselthonti **12 TRIBES** **Newcomer, convert one tribe to another, stranger**
Ex 12:49 There shall be one law to the **home born/native**, and to the proselyte coming among
you.

Proseluto **12 TRIBES** **Newcomer, convert one tribe to another, stranger**
Ex 12:49 There shall be one law to the native, and to the **stranger/proselyte** coming among
you.

Du 10:18 executing judgment for the stranger and orphan and widow,
and he loves the **stranger** to give him food and raiment.

Du 26:12 and when thou shalt have completed all the tithings of thy fruits in the third year,
thou shalt give the second tenth to the Levite, and **stranger**, and fatherless, and
widow;

Du 26:13 And thou shalt say before the Lord thy God, I have fully collected the holy things out
of my house, and I have given them to the Levite, and the **stranger**, and the orphan,
& the widow,

Num 15:16 There shall be one law and one ordinance for you, and for the **stranger** that abides
among

| | |
|---|---|
| <u>Proselutoi</u> Lev 19:34 | 12 TRIBES Newcomer, convert one tribe to another, stranger The stranger that comes to you shall be among you as the native, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God. |
| Du 10:19 | And ye shall love (agape) the stranger; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. |
| Is 54:15 | strangers shall come to thee by me, & shall sojourn with thee & shall run to thee for refuge. |
| <u>Proselutois</u> Num 15:15 Num 19:10 Ezk 47:22 | 12 TRIBES Newcomer, convert one tribe to another, stranger There shall be one law for you and for the strangers abiding among you, perpetual statute for the children of Israel and for the strangers joined to them Ye shall cast the lot upon it for yourselves and the strangers that sojourn in the midst of you, who have begotten children in the midst of you: and they shall be to you as natives among the children of Israel; they shall eat with you in their inheritance in the midst of the tribes of Israel. (From other of the 12 Tribes.) |
| Ezk 47:23 | And they shall be in the tribe of proselytes among the proselytes that are with them; there shall ye give them an inheritance, saith the Lord God. (Not given to other races.) |
| <u>Proseluton</u> Num 15:30 | 12 TRIBES Newcomer, convert one tribe to another, stranger And whatever soul either of the natives or of the strangers shall do anything with a presumptuous hand, he will provoke God; that soul shall be cut off from his people. |
| Du 10:18 | executing judgment for the stranger and orphan and widow, and he loves the stranger to give him food and raiment. |
| Du 10:19 | And ye shall love (agape) the stranger ; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. |
| Jer 7:6 | oppress not the stranger , and the orphan, and the widow and shed not innocent blood. |
| Jer 22:3 | oppress not the stranger , and the orphan, and the widow and sin not. |
| Ezk 14:7 | For any man of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, who shall separate himself from me, and conceive his imaginations in his heart, |
| Ezk 22:7 | and in thee they have behaved unjustly toward the stranger : they have oppressed the orphan |
| Ezk 22:29 | oppressing the poor and the needy, and not dealing justly with the stranger . |
| Ezk 47:23 | And they shall be in the tribe of proselytes among the proselytes that are with them; there shall ye give them an inheritance, saith the Lord God. |
| Zac 7:10 | oppress not the widow; or the fatherless, or the stranger , or the poor; |
| <u>Proselutos</u> Ex 20:10 | 12 TRIBES Newcomer, convert one tribe to another, stranger Sabbath day...no work...nor any cattle of thine, nor the stranger that sojourns with thee. |
| Lev 19:34 | The stranger that comes to you shall be among you as the native, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God. |
| Num 15:15 | as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Lord. |
| Du 1:16 | judge rightly between a man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him. |
| Du 12:18 | eat the tithes where God chooses...thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man servant, and thy maid servant, and the stranger (Levite in KJV) that is within thy gates; |
| Du 14:29 | After three years thou shalt bring out all the tithes of fruits, in that year thou shalt lay it up in thy cities. And the Levite shall come, because he has no part or lot with thee, |

and the **stranger**, and the orphan, and the widow which is in thy cities; & they shall eat and be filled,

Proselutou **12 TRIBES** **Newcomer, convert one tribe to another, stranger**
 Mal 3:5 a swift witness against them... that wrest the judgment of the **stranger**,
 and fear not me, saith the Lord Almighty.

Paroikon (3941) **12 TRIBES** **Sojourner, alien, to come, to go, to pass**
 Ge 15:13 thou shalt surely know that thy seed shall be a **sojourner** in a land not their own,
 and they shall enslave them, and afflict them, and humble them four hundred years.
 Act 7:6 And God spoke in these terms, that his descendants would be **strangers/resident**
aliens in a country belonging to others, who would enslave them and mistreat them
 four hundred years.
 Act 7:29 Moses fled and became a **stranger** in the land of Midian.
 Eph 2:19 You are no longer **strangers** and aliens, but you are fellow citizens with the saints.
 1 Pt 2:11 Beloved, I encourage you as **strangers/aliens** and exiles to abstain from fleshly
 lusts.

Xenon(3580) **12 TRIBES** **To receive and entertain strangers, exercise hospitality.**
 Mt 25:38 When did we see you a **stranger** and invite you in?
 Mt 25:44 Lord, when was it that we saw you hungry or thirsty or a **stranger** or naked or sick.

Xenos (3581) **12 TRIBES** **Strange, foreign, alien, a stranger**
 Mt 25:35 I was thirsty and you gave me something to drink, I was a **stranger** and you
 welcomed me.
 Mt 25:43 I was a **stranger** and you did not welcome me, naked and you did not give me
 clothing.
 Mt 27:7 They bought with them the field of the potter for a burial place for **strangers**. (Non-
 Israel.)
 Act 17:21 All the Athenians and **strangers** visiting... to hear something new.
 Eph 2:12 Having been alienated from the citizenship of Israel and **strangers** of the covenants.
 Eph 2:19 You are no longer **strangers** and aliens, but you are fellow citizens with the saints
 Heb11:13 Having confessed that they were **strangers** and exiles on the earth.
 3 Jo 1:5 Beloved, you do a faithful thing whenever you do a work for the brothers,
 especially when they are **strangers**.

Alloglossous (1100) **NOT 12 TRIBES** **The tongue, speech, talk, language**
 Ezk 3:6 neither to many nations (laous) of other speech and **other tongues**,
 nor of harsh language, whose words thou wouldest not understand;

Allophonous (5456) **NOT 12 TRIBES** **A sound, a cry, language, tongue, dialect**
 Ezk 3:6 neither to many nations (laous) of **other speech** and other tongues,
 nor of harsh language, whose words thou wouldest not understand;

RACE MIXING

Robert D Steffens

Sep 30, 08 (2-28-13; 3-26-13; 9-14, 25-13; 12-15-14; 8-5-17; 9-8-18)

To Mix or Not to Mix, that “should be” the question.

What does our consistent and never-changing God say?

All people on earth are part of God’s creation. Race becomes a very sensitive issue because all mankind lacks the understanding of God and His purpose for picking one race out of all humanity. If they did understand the purpose, they would also understand the Glory of God, and that seems to be beyond the comprehension of the casual observers and even the scholars. When the Adamic Spiritual Man of God fell from grace by BELIEVING their own minds instead of God’s mind, God placed this fallen Spiritual Nature into one specific and separated-out race which He choose; and that was the seed of the House of Jacob. Spirit cannot be chastised. When the Spiritual Nature is held captive in the flesh and blood body, that captivity causes a war between the Spirit and the flesh and blood body. This war is the chastisement. The severity of the war is determined by the choice of each individual seed of the House of Jacob as to which one to serve, the Spirit from Heaven or the flesh of the world. Many choose somewhere in between, trying to serve both. The more we let go of the 3 world natures of physical, emotional and intellectual and grab hold of the Spiritual Nature, the closer we come to the victory, or to becoming overcomers. We know of two, those being Enoch and Elijah that did let go enough. Unfortunately, the rest require the death of the flesh and blood body in order for the Spirit to return to the Father. That’s why God set up a maximum time limit of 120 years for the Spiritual Nature Man, in Gen 6:4. This is not addressing the resurrection which is a later thing; this is prior to it. Meanwhile there are some incorrect teachings that need to be corrected:

It is ABSURD to think ALL mankind was present with God before the foundation of the world/universe. It’s clear in the Bible that it wasn’t so. God tells us who He chose before the foundation of the world.

Since all mankind was NOT there, ALL mankind could not have fallen-short, missed the mark, sinned by BELIEVING their own minds instead of God’s mind, and it’s ABSURD to think otherwise. The other races did NOT have that assignment.

It’s ABSURD to think all races and ALL mankind was present in the desert and agreed to the covenant God made with ONLY Israel. They weren’t there!

It’s ABSURD to think ALL mankind is guilty for Israel’s falling short. The House of Jacob seed is guilty of Israel’s falling short; no one else.

It’s ABSURD to think that Jesus came for everyone (ALL) when Jesus Himself says in Mt 15:24 I did NOT come for everyone. I came only for the House of Jacob.

It is ABSURD to run around the world telling *allogenes*/other races what Jesus did for them, and that He died on the cross for them. Yes, they do benefit from the cross, because of what Jesus did, the manifestation of the universe continues and didn’t die. The penalty for the House of Jacob falling short was death. Jesus paid that penalty and therefore the existence of the universe and ALL mankind continues, including other races. And yes, they benefit and have a much better life if they follow the common sense teachings of the Bible. Those that oppose God and Jesus Christ and want the Ten Commandments removed from our country, would not want to live in the world they are trying to create, if they were able to stop and think about it.

The seed of the House of Jacob is participant with the Creative Throne of God that is revealed in the Book of Revelation and has been since before the foundation of the world. It is

by God's choice, not the House of Jacob that we were picked. Paul correctly humbles us in 2 Cor 3:5 *Not that from ourselves we are competent to consider anything as of ourselves, but the competence of us is from God.* Just like the other races, anything anyone has is from the Lord God Almighty who created all that is. But the House of Jacob has a specific assignment from the Lord God Almighty that the other races didn't have. The other races may or may not have their specific assignments, too, from their god. And it's OK, as long as their assignment or goal is not the killing of the seed of the House of Jacob.

Should the House of Jacob – the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race hate the other races? NO! Of course not. We are instructed in the Bible to LOVE them and we do, and sometimes over-do. Should the other races hate the House of Jacob – White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race? NO! Of course not. But some seem to delight in hating us and it seems to be their natural instinct, just as it's the seed of Jacob's natural instinct to love.

As the House of Jacob foolishly tries to set up heaven here on earth for ALL mankind to enjoy and dwell in peace together, the other races oppose almost everything Godly and righteous while promoting their wickedness. It is not all people of any of the races that are participating in this wickedness, only a small minority, including a small minority of the House of Jacob.

Is it beneficial for other races to call upon the name of the Living God, and are they welcome to do so? Yes to both parts. It is the most beneficial thing they can do in their entire life here on earth and they will receive blessings and a much better way of life for doing so. Yet in no way should they be forced or cajoled to call upon the name of the Lord God and the name of Jesus. It should be apparent to them because of the examples we set and the blessings Our God bestows on us. They should say, "May we worship your God?" and we should say "Yes" and even encourage them. There is nothing wrong with them having their own churches with their own people in the congregation. However, our God has commanded us to separate ourselves out from the other races. It is difficult to understand how anyone with a sane mind that believes God can translate "separate out" to mean "bring them in." We should not drag them to Our God or our church. As for those that "are dealing treacherously with God by calling a multitude," Jer 12:6-10; Ezk 13:19-23; Ezk 34; Zec 13:7, "they" are building up quite a tab. I hope "they" have a way to fulfill "their promises" to all the other races that "they" have called. It was not OK with God when Oola and Ooliba race-mixed, Ezk 23. Why would it be OK with God today?

Following are 35 examples from the Bible where we are instructed **NOT to mix** with other races, 9 examples where we are told to **separate** ourselves out from other races and 20 examples where He will **gather** us back if we are not mixed. Consider: how could God gather the House of Jacob seed if its blood is mixed with all the other races as God's enemies promote? It's absurd! He can't. Also, here are 7 examples where God **put His Spirit** into the seed of the House of Jacob only. The covenant of Heb 8 is with the seed of the House of Jacob only. For those with this indwelling Spirit to mix with those without this Spirit is to be unequally yoked.

Gen 6:2-10 2 *And it came to pass when men began to be numerous upon the earth, and daughters were born to them, 3 that the **Sons of God** having seen the daughters of men that they were beautiful, **took to themselves wives of all whom they chose.** 4 *And the Lord God said, My Spirit shall certainly not remain among these men forever, because they are flesh, but their days shall be an hundred and twenty years.* 5 *Now the giants were upon the earth in those days; and after that when the **Sons of God** were wont to go in to the daughters of men, they bore children to them, those were the giants of old, the men of renown.* 6 *And the Lord God having seen that the **wicked actions** of men were multiplied upon the earth, and that everyone in his heart was intently brooding over evil continually, 7 then God laid it to heart that he had made man upon**

*the earth, and he pondered it deeply. 8 And God said, I will blot out man whom I have made from the face of the earth, even man with cattle, and reptiles with flying creatures of the sky, for I am grieved that I have made them. 9 But Noe found grace before the Lord God. 10 And these are the generations of Noe. Noe was a just man; **being perfect in his generation**, (lineage, race, people, kind, species) Noe was well pleasing to God. The Sons of God are the Spiritual race House of Jacob, the daughters of men are the other races.*

Gen 22:2 *And He said unto Abraam: Take now thy son, **thine only son Isaac**, whom thou lovest, and offer him there for a burnt offering.* Ishmael was not regarded as Abraam's pure and true bloodline son due to the fact that Ishmael's mother was of a different race, and therefore mixed blood. Perhaps the Christian church should correct God on this matter. God must be wrong.

Gen 26:34-35 *And Esau was forty years old; and he **took to wife Judith the daughter of Beoch the Chettite, and Basemath, daughter of Helon the Chettite.** 35 And they were provoking to Isaac and Rebecca. Provoked because the Chettite daughters were a different race, not kindred. This is further elaborated on in Heb 12:16 *lest some sexually immoral (Gk-4205-pornos-**fornicator**) or irreligious (Gk-952-bebelos- pollute, defile, unhallowed, unholy) like Esau.* Nowhere in the Bible was Esau accused of having unmarried sex. Fornication, at that time, was race mixing. "Took to wife" means he married them. How could he fornicate with his own wife under today's meaning?*

Gen 34:9 1 *And Dina, the daughter of Lea, whom she bore to Jacob, went forth to observe the daughters of the inhabitants. 2 And Sychem the son of Emmor the Evite (see Ex 34:11 below), the ruler of the land, saw her, and **took her and lay with her, and humbled her.** 3 And he was attached to the soul of Dina the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel. 4 Sychem spoke to Emmor his father, saying; Take for me this damsel to wife. 5 And Jacob heard that the son of Emmor had defiled Dina his daughter (now his sons were with his cattle in the plain). And Jacob was silent until they came. 6 And Emmor the father of Sychem went forth to Jacob, to speak to him. 7 And the sons of Jacob came from the plain; and when they heard, the men were deeply pained, and it was very grievous to them, because **the man wrought folly in Israel, having lain with the daughter of Jacob, and so it must not be.** 8 And Emmor spoke to them, saying, Sychem my son has chosen in his heart your daughter; **give her therefore to him for a wife, 9 and intermarry with us. Give us your daughters, and take our daughters for your sons.** 10 And dwell in the midst of us; and, behold the land is spacious before you, dwell in it, and trade, and get possessions in it. 11 And Sychem said to her father and to her brothers, I would find grace before you, and we will give whatever ye shall name. 12 Multiply your demand of dowry very much, and I will give accordingly as ye shall say to me, only ye shall give me this damsel for a wife.*

13-15 *Symeon and Levi said they must be circumcised for us to dwell together.*

16 *we will give our daughters and take your daughters and we will be as **one race.***

24 *and they were circumcised in the flesh every male.*

25 *on the third day when they were in pain Symeon and Levi **slew every male.***

31 *And they said, Nay, but shall they **treat our sister as a harlot?***

(It was the custom in these days that if a man defiled a woman, he was supposed to marry her, but there was NO tolerance for adulterating the race of the 12 tribes of Jacob by another race).

Gen 49:5-6 *Symeon and Levi, brethren, accomplished the injustice of their **cutting off.** 6 Let not my soul come into their counsel, and let not mine inward parts contend in their conspiracy, for in their wrath they **slew men**, and in their passion they **houghed a bull.** This is a direct reference to the above paragraph in retaliation for what Sychem did to Dina. Houghed a bull refers to Rev*

4:7 where the Lion is the Physical nature, the **Bull is the Emotional nature**, the Eagle is the Intellectual nature and the Man is the Spiritual nature born from above. Sychem is representing the emotional nature and is appealing to marry into the Spiritual nature born from above which is the race of Jacob's seed. This is to become unequally yoked, as referred to in 2 Co 6:14-16 *Do not become unequally yoked with unbelievers* (apistois #570 unbelieving seed of Jacob, infidel, pagan); *for what partnership is righteousness and lawlessness or what fellowship is light with darkness?* 15 *And what harmony of Christ with Beliar, or what part is a believer with an unbeliever?* 16 *And **what agreement has a sanctuary of God with idols?** For we are a **sanctuary of a living God, as God has said.*** For any of the four natures to intermarry with the other natures might be an abomination to God, but there is special emphasis on the Spiritual nature Man born from above intermarrying with any of the other three natures. Just look in Ezekiel at what God did to the 12 Tribes of Jacob and Jerusalem for doing that very thing. Today's House of Jacob seed Christians aren't even aware that God has separated them out for a special purpose or that there are four natures of God as spelled out in the revealing, which is also known as the book of Revelation. Also, the definition of "believers" has been polluted by God's enemies. It originally meant the race chosen to "believe" the mind of God into manifestation. Today it means "yes, I think there is a God." Quite different.

In 1997 there was another Diana that doted with Sychem. Is it possible that God brought a correction once again, in a different way? Diana was beautiful and we all loved her. Is it possible that her second son is following Diana's footsteps with a woman that is beautiful and elegant and that we all love? God's enemies are very aware of what they are doing promoting and encouraging this behavior. God's children should become equally aware.

Ex 30:33 Anointing oil – *anyone giving to a stranger* (Gk allogenei = other race) *be destroyed.*
 Ex 34:10-16 10 *And the Lord said to Moses, Behold, I establish a covenant for thee in the presence of all thy people* (it was only the 12 tribes of Jacob seed that were present and made up "all thy people"); *I will do glorious things, **which have not been done in all the earth, or in any nation*** (exclusive, race, not country); *and all the people among whom thou art shall see the works of the Lord, that they are wonderful, **which I will do for thee.*** 11 *Do thou take heed to all things whatsoever I command thee: behold, **I cast out** before your face the Amorite and the Chananite and the Pherezite, and the Chettite, and Evite, and Gergesite and Jebusite:* 12 *take heed to thyself, **lest at any time thou make a covenant with the dwellers on the land, into which thou art entering, lest it be to thee a stumbling-block among you.*** (Sychem was the Evite that took Dina). 16 *lest at any time thou shouldest take of their daughters to thy sons, and thou shouldest give of thy daughters to their sons; and thy daughters should go a whoring after their gods, and thy sons should go a whoring after their gods.* A large part of going a whoring after "their gods" was Baal worship with infant sacrifice. Would we do that today? Would you vote for a political candidate that had as a large part of her platform the support for infant sacrifice? When you voted for her, did you know that she and her husband strongly support "partial birth abortion?" Are you aware that this procedure allows the baby to come part way out of the mother thus leaving part in the mother so that it is still considered part of her body? Then they take a vacuum cleaner and suck the brains out and continue until the head collapses. When the rest of the baby is removed and no longer part of the woman's body, oops, sorry, it's dead. I know this is very graphic and I'm sorry for that. Sometimes evil needs to be exposed. As stated in Josephus, "those not opposing wickedness are considered participants in the wickedness and face the same judgment as those committing the wickedness." Try doing this with an animal and you will experience quite a different reaction. Baal worship today? Oh yes, you better believe it.

Num 25 Note: Rev 2:14 *to the church in Pergamum: But I have against you a few things because you have there ones holding the teaching of Balaam, who was teaching Balak **to put a snare before the sons of Israel/Jacob to eat food sacrificed to idols and to commit fornication.*** (In that time, fornication meant race mixing. Since we are being fooled by God's enemies into race mixing, it was necessary to change the meaning of the word to the modern meaning.)

Note: 1 Cor 10:8 *Neither let us commit fornication as some of them committed fornication and fell in one day twenty three thousand.* (From Num 25:9) many of them were married and it was still considered fornication because they were of a different race, not because they were unmarried, as it means today. Juda and Tamar were not married and they were never referred to as fornicators because they were of the same race.

Num 22:12 *And God said to Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them, neither shalt thou curse the people (12 Tribes of Jacob); **for they are blessed.***

Num 25:1-9 *And Israel sojourned in Sattin and **the people profaned itself by going a whoring after the daughters of Moab.** 2 And they called them to the sacrifices of their idols; and the people ate of their sacrifices, and worshipped their idols. 3 And Israel consecrated themselves to Beel-phegor; and the Lord was very angry with Israel. 4 And the Lord said to Moses, Take all the princes of the people and make them examples of judgment for the Lord in the face of the sun, and the anger of the Lord shall be turned away from Israel. 5 And Moses said to the tribes of Israel, Slay ye everyone his friend that is consecrated to Beel-phegor. 6 And, behold, a man of the children of Israel came and brought his brother to a Madianitish woman before Moses, and before all the congregation of the children of Israel; and they were weeping at the door of the tabernacle of witness. 7 And Phinees the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, and rose out of the midst of the congregation, and **took a javelin in his hand, 8 and went in after the Israelitish man into the chamber, and pierced them both through, both the Israelitish man, and the woman through her womb; and the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.** 9 And those that died in the plague were four and twenty thousand. 10 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 11 Phinees the son of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest has caused my wrath to cease from the children of Israel, when I was exceedingly jealous among them, and I did not consume the children of Israel in my jealousy. 12 Thus do thou say to him, Behold, I give him a covenant of peace: 13 and **he and his seed after him shall have a perpetual covenant of priesthood,** because he was zealous for his God, and made atonement for the children of Israel. And why did God reward Phinees? Because he ran a javelin through the Israelite Zambri of the Tribe of Symeon and the Madianitish woman Chasbi and killed them both. And then the Lord said further: 16 *Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 17 **plague the Madianites as enemies, and smite them,** 18 **for they are enemies to you** by the treachery wherein they ensnare you.* Micah 6 sounds like it is describing today's times and verse 16 says **For thou hast kept the statutes of Zambri, and done all the works of the House of Achaab.** Why would God do differently to us today than He did back then, and why should He?*

2 Esdras 7:20 *For **let the many that exist perish, rather than that the Law of God which has been set before them be disregarded.** 21 For God strictly commanded those who came, at their coming, as to what they should do to live, and what they should observe to escape being punished. 22 But they disobeyed and opposed him, and they devised foolish thoughts and conceived wicked wiles, 23 and went so far as to say that the Most High did not exist, and they ignored his ways, and scorned his law, and denied his agreements, 24 and had no faith in his statutes, and did not complete his work.* Remember Noah and the people of his day?

Nu 33:52 *And ye shall destroy all that dwell in the land before your face... 53 And ye shall **destroy all the inhabitants of the land,** and ye shall dwell in it, for I have given their land to you for an inheritance...55 But if ye will not destroy the dwellers in the land from before you, then it*

*shall come to pass that whomsoever of them ye shall leave **shall be thorns in your eyes, and darts in your sides, and they shall be enemies to you** on the land on which ye shall dwell; 56 and it shall come to pass that as I had determined to do to them, so I will do to you. Or perhaps we should do as the church teaches and marry them. NO!*

De 7:1-6 *And when the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land, into which thou goest to possess it, and shall remove great nations (peoples, not countries) from before thee, the Chettite, and Gergesite, and Amorite, and Chananite, and Pherezite, and Evite, and Jebusite, seven nations more numerous and stronger than you, 2 and the Lord thy God shall deliver them into thy hands, then thou shalt smite them: thou shalt utterly destroy them: thou shalt not make a covenant with them, neither shall ye pity them: (unless you join a church that wants to convert them along with the goats and tares; NOT) 3 **neither shall ye contract marriages with them:** **thou shalt not give thy daughter to his son, and thou shalt not take his daughter to thy son...** 6 **For thou art a holy people to the Lord thy God;** (unless the church tells you otherwise; NOT) **and the Lord thy God chose thee to be to him a peculiar people beyond all nations** (peoples, not countries; unless the church teaches that ALL people are God's holy people; NOT) *that are upon the face of the earth...* 9 *Thou shalt know therefore, that the lord thy God, he is God, a faithful God, who keeps covenant and mercy for them that love him, and for those that keep his commandments to a thousand generations,* 10 *and who recompenses them that hate him to their face, to destroy them utterly; and will not be slack with them that hate him: he will recompense them to their face.**

De 17:15 *Thou shalt surely set over thee the ruler whom the Lord God shall choose: of thy brethren thou shalt set over thee a ruler; thou shalt not have power to set over thee a stranger (#245 Gk-allotriion = a foreigner, alien, belonging to another) because he is not thy brother. We get the rulers that we deserve because we have disobeyed God's laws unto this very day, continually. When Paul addresses a group of "brethren" he is talking to the seed of the House of Jacob which today would be the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race.*

De 28:32 1 *And it shall come to pass, if thou wilt indeed hear the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and do all these commands...10 and all the nations of the earth shall see thee, that the name of the Lord is called upon thee, and they shall stand in awe of thee. 15 But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe all his commandments... 32 **Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given to another nation and thine eyes wasting away shall look for them:** *thine hand shall have no strength.* Isn't this the standard practice today, for us to give our sons and daughters to other nations, because we don't know and don't care who the seed of the House of Jacob really is? (Nations = other peoples/races)*

Jos 23:12-13 5 *And the Lord our God, he shall destroy them before us, until they utterly perish; and he shall send against them the wild beasts, until he shall have utterly destroyed them and their kings from before you; and ye shall inherit their land, as the Lord our God said to you. 6 Do ye therefore strive diligently to observe and do all things written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not to the right hand or to the left; 7 **that ye go not in among these nations that are left; and the names of their gods shall not be named among you, neither shall ye serve them, neither shall ye bow down to them.** 8 But ye shall cleave to the Lord our God, as ye have done until this day. 9 And the Lord shall destroy them before you, even great and strong nations; and no one has stood before us until this day. 10 One of you has chased a thousand, for the Lord our God, he fought for you, as he said to you. 11 And take ye great heed to love the Lord our God. 12 **For if ye shall turn aside and attach yourselves to these nations that are left***

*with you, and **make marriages with them, and become mingled with them and they with you,** 13 know that the Lord will no more destroy these nations from before you; and **they will be to you snares and stumbling blocks, and nails in your heels, and darts in your eyes,** until ye be destroyed from off this good land, which the Lord your God has given you. This is exactly what the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race is doing this very day, making marriages and mingling with them. (Nations = other peoples/races)*

1 Ki 12:31 *Jeroboam made houses on the high places, and **made priests of any part of the people, who were not of the sons of Levi.***

1 Ki 13:33 *And after this Jeroboam turned not from his sin, but he turned and made **of part of the people priests of the high places:** whoever would, he consecrated him, and he became a priest for the high places. 34 **And this thing became sin to the house of Jeroboam, even to its destruction and its removal from the face of the earth.***

Many of our ministers/shepherds of today are “whoever would.” Sadly, some of them are doing a much better job than those of the seed of the House of Jacob, who should be the leaders. But, we don’t hear any of them proclaiming that the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race are the true House of Jacob, in fact they would debate that issue to no end, without studying the facts.

Ezra 9:1-3 *And when these things were finished, the princes drew near to me, saying, **The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands in their abominations,** even the Chananite, the Ethite, the Pherezite, the Jebusite, the Ammonite, the Moabite, and the Moserite and the Amorite. 2 **For they have taken of their daughters for themselves and their sons; and the holy seed has passed among the nations of the land** (this means it has been polluted and intermingled with other bloodlines), **and the hand of the rulers has been first in this transgression.** 3 **And when I heard this thing, I rent my garments, and trembled, and plucked some of the hairs of my head and of my beard, and sat down mourning.** Just the same as it is today, and no one cares, just as they didn’t care back then.*

Ezra 9:10-14 *What shall we say, our God, after this? For we have forsaken thy commandments, 11 which thou hast given us by the hand of thy servants the prophets, saying, **The land, into which ye go to inherit it, is a land subject to disturbance by the removal of the people of the nations for their abominations, where with they have filled it from one end to the other by their uncleannesses.** 12 **And now give not your daughters to their sons, and take not of their daughters for your sons, neither shall ye seek their peace or their good forever:** that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and transmit it as an inheritance to your children forever. 13 **And after all that is come upon us because of our evil deeds, and our great trespass, it is clear that there is none such as our God, for thou hast lightly visited our iniquities, and given us deliverance;** 14 **whereas we have repeatedly broken thy commandments, and intermarried with the people of the lands;** be not very angry with us to our utter destruction, so that there should be no remnant or escaping one. Today, we are taught in church that God is so full of mercy and so forgiving that it doesn’t matter if we violate His laws, He will forgive us, as long as we are saved. Yet we are told in 2 Esdras 7:20 *For let the many that exist perish, rather than that the Law of God which has been set before them be disregarded.* And again in 2 Esdras 8:55-60 *So do not ask any more questions about the great number of those who perish. For though they had received liberty, they scorned the Most High and despised his Law, and forsook his ways. Moreover they trampled upon his saints and said in their hearts that there was no God, though they knew well that they must die. For just as the things I have spoken of await you, so the thirst and torment which are prepared await them. For the Most High did not wish man to perish, but**

those who were created have themselves defiled the name of him who made them, and proved ungrateful to him who prepared life for them.

Ezra 10:2-3 *We have **broken covenant** with our God, and **have taken strange wives of the nations of the land**: yet now there is patience of hope to Israel concerning this thing. 3 Now then let us make a covenant with our God to **put away all the wives and their offspring**, (notice this offspring also included the first born males that were considered so valuable, which were being put away because their blood was polluted as was the rest of the offspring) *as thou shalt advise: 4 arise, and alarm them with the commands of our God; and let it be done according to the law. Rise up, for the matter is upon thee; and we are with thee: be strong and do. 5 Then Esdras arose, and caused the rulers, the priests, and Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they would do according to this word: and they swore. 6 And Esdras rose up from before the house of God, and went to the treasury of Joanan the son of Elisub; he even went thither: he ate no bread, and drank no water; for he mourned over the unfaithfulness of them of the captivity. (It was only the Israelite men of fighting age that were taken into the Babylonian captivity, that's why it was only strange wives.)**

Ezra 10:10-13 *And Esdras the priest arose, and said to them, Ye have **broken covenant, and have taken strange** (Gk-allotrion - belonging to another, foreign, alien) **wives, to add to the trespass of Israel,** :11 *Now therefore give praise to the Lord God of our fathers, and do that which is pleasing in his sight: and **separate yourselves from the peoples of the land, and from the strange wives**. 12 Then all the congregation answered and said, this thy word is powerful upon us to do it. 13 But the people is numerous, and the season is stormy, and there is no power to stand without, and the work is more than enough for one day or for two; for we have greatly sinned in this matter.**

Ezra 10:18-19 *And there were found some of the sons of the priests who had taken strange wives... 19 And **they pledged themselves to put away their wives** and offered a ram of the flock for a trespass offering because of their trespass. (V18 to 43 = list of names of priests who had taken strange wives.) 44 **All these had taken strange wives, and had begotten sons of them.***

Ne 10:28-31 *And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nathinim, and everyone who drew off from the nations of the land to the law of God, their wives, their sons, their daughters, everyone who had knowledge and understanding, 29 were urgent with their brethren, and bound them under a curse, and entered into a curse, and into an oath, to **walk in the law of God**, which was given by the hand of Moses, the servant of God; to **keep and to do all the commandments of the Lord, and his judgments, and his ordinances**; 30 and that **we will not, they said, give our daughters to the people of the land, nor will we take their daughters to our sons**. 31 *And as for the people of the land who bring wares and all manner of merchandise to sell on the Sabbath day, we will not buy of them on the Sabbath or on the holy day: and we will leave the seventh year and the exaction of every debt. This doesn't mean we have to stop the other races from buying and selling on the Sabbath. It means that we shouldn't. That's one reason why God said for us to separate ourselves out from them.**

Ne 13:1-3 *In that day they read in the book of Moses in the ears of the people; and it was found written in it, that **the Ammonites and Moabites should not enter into the congregation of God forever**; 2 because they met not the children of Israel with bread and water, but **hired Balaam against them to curse them**: but our God turned the curse into a blessing. 3 And it came to pass, when they heard the law, that they were separated, even every alien in Israel.*

Ne 13:23-30 *And in those days I saw the Jews (Ioudaious or Judeans) who had married women of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab: 24 and their children spoke half in the language of Ashdod, and did not know how to speak in the Jewish (Judean) language. 25 And I strove with them and cursed them; and I smote some of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, **Ye shall not give your daughters to their sons, and ye shall not take of their daughters to your sons.** Did not Solomon king of Israel sin thus? Though there was no king like him among many nations, and he was beloved of God, and God made him king over all Israel; yet **strange women** turned him aside. 27 So we will not hearken to you to do all this evil, to **break covenant with our God, to marry strange wives.** 28 And Elisub the high priest, one of the sons of Joada, being son in law of Sanaballat the Uranite, I chased him away from me. 29 Remember them, O God, for **their false connection with the priesthood, and the breaking the covenant of the priesthood and for defiling the Levites.** 30 So **I purged them from all foreign connection,** and established courses for the priests and the Levites, every man according to his work.*

Ps 106:28-30 *They were joined also to Beelphegor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead. And they provoked him with their devices; 29 and destruction was multiplied among them. 30 Then **Phinees stood up, and made atonement: and the plague ceased.** (Num 25:8 above). He killed two that were race mixing, and the plague ceased. Any questions?*

Ps 106:34-46 *They **destroyed not the nations which the Lord told them to destroy;** 35 but were mingled with the heathen, and learned their works. 36 And they served their graven images; and it became an offence to them. 37 And they sacrificed their sons and their daughters to devils, 38 and shed innocent blood, the blood of their sons and daughters, whom they sacrificed to the idols of Chanaan; and the land was defiled with blood, 39 and was polluted with their works; and they went a whoring with their own devices. 40 So the Lord was very angry with his people, and he abhorred his inheritance. 41 And he **delivered them into the hands of their enemies; and they that hated them ruled over them.** 42 And their enemies oppressed them, and they were brought down under their hands. 43 Many a time he delivered them; but they provoked him by their counsel, and **they were brought low by their iniquities.** 44 Yet the Lord looked upon their affliction, when he heard their petition. 45 And he remembered his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercy. 46 And he caused them to be pitied in the sight of all who carried them captive.*

Ezk 7:21 *And I will deliver them **into the hands of strangers** (Gk-245-alien) to make them a prey, and to the pests of the earth for a spoil; and they shall **profane** (Gk-953-bebelosusin-profane, pollute, violate, **make unholy**) them. 23 And they shall work **uncleanness** (Gk-5445-phurmon- uncleanness, befouling, **race-mixing**): because the land is full of **strange nations** (Gk-2992-laon- alien people), and the city is full of **iniquity** (Gk-458- anomias- **violation of law 'God's law'**). 27 I will do to them according to their ways, and according to their judgments will I punish them. This is our over-accommodating God. Whatever we want, He will give to us, until it runs out our nostrils. We wanted to mix with the other races, so He will turn us over to captivity by the people that we wanted to mix with. We should be more vigilant in our choices.*

Ezk 16:26-29 *And **thou didst go a whoring after the children of Egypt thy neighbors, great of flesh; and didst go a whoring often to provoke me to anger.** 27 And if I stretch out my hand against thee, then will I abolish thy statutes, and deliver thee up to the wills of them that hate thee, **even to the daughters of the Philistines** that turned thee aside from the way wherein thou*

sinnedst. 28 **And thou didst go a whoring to the daughters of Assur** (Assyrians), and not even thus wast thou satisfied; yea, thou didst go a whoring, and wast not satisfied. 29 **And thou didst multiply thy covenants with the land of the Chaldeans; and not even with these wast thou satisfied.**

Ezk 23:1-21 *And the word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 Son of man, there were two women, daughters of one mother: 3 and they went a whoring in Egypt in their youth: there their breasts fell, there they lost their virginity. 4 And their names were Oola the elder and Ooliba her sister: and they were mine, and bore sons and daughters: and as for their names, Samaria (capital of the 10 Tribes of the N. Kingdom at that time) was Oola, and Jerusalem (capital of the 2 Tribes of the S. Kingdom at that time) was Ooliba. 5 And **Oola went a whoring from me, and doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians that were her neighbors, clothed with purple, princes and captains; they were young men and choice, all horsemen riding on horses. 7 And she bestowed her fornication upon them; all were choice sons of the Assyrians: and on whomsoever she doted herself, with them she defiled herself in all their devices. 8 And she forsook not her fornication with the Egyptians: for in her youth they committed fornication with her, and they deflowered her, and poured out their fornication upon her. 9 Therefore I delivered her into the hands of her lovers, into the hands of the children of the Assyrians, on whom she doted. (This was the 721 BC captivity to Assyria.) 10 They uncovered her shame: they took her sons and daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became a byword among women; and they wrought vengeance in her for the sake of the daughters. 11 And her sister Ooliba saw it, and she indulged in her fondness more corruptly than she, and in her fornication more than the fornication of her sister. 12 She doted upon the sons of the Assyrians, princes and captains, her neighbors, clothed with fine linen, horsemen riding on horses; they were all choice young men. 13 And I saw that they were defiled, that the two had one way. 14 And she increased her fornication, and she saw men painted on the wall, likenesses of the Chaldeans painted with a pencil, 15 having variegated girdles on their loins, having also richly dyed attire upon their heads; all had a princely appearance, the likeness of the children of the Chaldeans, of their native land. 16 And she doted upon them as soon as she saw them, and sent forth messengers to them into the land of the Chaldeans. 17 And the sons of Babylon came to her, into the bed of rest, and they defiled here in her fornication, and she was defiled by them, and her soul was alienated from them. 18 And she exposed her fornication, and exposed her shame: and my soul was alienated from her, even as my soul was alienated from her sister. (This caused the 586 BC captivity to Babylon.) 19 And thou didst multiply thy fornication, so as to call to remembrance the days of thy youth, wherein thou didst commit whoredom in Egypt, 20 and thou didst dote upon the Chaldeans, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and their members (genitals) as the members of horses. 21 And thou didst look upon the iniquity of thy youth, the things which thou wroughtest in Egypt in thy lodging, where were the breasts of thy youth.***

Ezk 23:29 *The shame of thy fornication* (originally fornication also meant race mixing or illicit sex with other races; the modern meaning is different) *shall be exposed: and thy ungodliness and thy fornication* 30 *brought this upon thee, in that thou wentest a whoring after the nations* (peoples, not countries), *and didst defile thyself with their devices. 36 And the Lord said to me; Son of man, wilt thou not judge Oola and Ooliba? And declare to them their iniquities? 37 For they have committed adultery* (adulterated the pure race of Israelites), *and blood was in their hands* (bloodline of Jacob seed, they weren't killing each other in these actions), *they committed adultery with their devices, and they passed through the fire to them their children which they bore to me.* (Burned the pure bloodline by mixing it, not to be made pure again or unmixed by those that did it, as something cannot be unburned). 38 *So long too as they did these things to me,*

they defiled my sanctuary (we are the Holy People of God's sanctuary), *and profaned my Sabbaths*. Defiled my sanctuary also refers to later when the bloodline of the seed of the House of Jacob becomes the Body of The Christ and is the Temple not made with bricks, but bloodline people Temple, after 586 BC when God profaned His Holy place in Jerusalem. Jesus made this perfectly clear when He said He would tear down the Temple and build it back in 3 days. He is our Head, and we are the Body Temple, not to be mixed with others.

Ezk 44:6-9 *And thou shalt say to the provoking house, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; Let it suffice you to have committed all your iniquities, O house of Israel! 7 that ye have brought in aliens* (Gk-allogeneis = another race), *uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, and to profane it, when ye offered bread, flesh, and blood* (bread is symbolic of the seed of Jacob, wine is symbolic of the blood of the elect: seed of Jacob); *and ye transgressed my covenant by all your iniquities; 8 and ye appointed others to keep the charges in my sanctuary. 9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; No alien* (Gk-allogenes = another race), *uncircumcised in heart or uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of all the children of strangers* (Gk-allogenenon = another race) *that are in the midst of the house of Israel.*

Ho 7:8-9 *Ephraim is mixed among his people; Ephraim became a cake not turned. 9 Strangers* (Gk-allotrioi = foreigners) *devoured his strength, and he knew it not; and grey hairs came upon him, and he knew it not.* Grey hairs means he has come to the end of his time. You will notice Ephraim is not sealed in Re 7. This is because his bloodline was polluted and there was not enough of his seed to carry on. This should be a warning for the White European Race today.

Ho 8:5-9 *Cast off thy calf* (Rev 4:7 calf = emotional race), *O Samaria; mine anger is kindled against them: how long will they be unable to purge themselves in Israel? 6 Whereas the workman made it, and it is not God; wherefore thy calf, Samaria, was a deceiver: 7 for they sowed blighted seed, and their destruction shall await them, a sheaf of corn that avails not to make meal; and even if it should produce it, strangers* (Gk-allotrioi = foreigners) *shall devour it* (mixed seed). *8 Israel is swallowed up: now is he become among the nations as a worthless vessel. 9 For they have gone up to the Assyrians: Ephraim has been strengthened against himself; they loved gifts.*

Ho 9-10 *I found Israel as grapes in the wilderness, and I saw their fathers as an early watchman in a fig tree: they went in to Beel-phegor, and were shamefully estranged, and the abominable became as the beloved. 11 Ephraim has flown away as a bird; their glories from the birth, and the travail, and the conception. 12 For even if they should rear their children, yet shall they be utterly bereaved: wherefore also there is woe to them, though my flesh is of them. 13 Ephraim, even as I saw, gave their children for a prey: yea, Ephraim was ready to bring out his children to slaughter.* (No longer pure House of Jacob bloodline.)

Zec 2:7 *Deliver yourselves, ye that dwell with the daughter of Babylon.*

Some ministers teach that in the New Testament Jesus changed all that our unchangeable God had set in place and now race-mixing is OK. They are wrong to teach or accept that belief.

Mt 5:32 *But I say to you that everyone divorcing his wife, except for the matter of fornication* (race-mixing), *causes her to commit adultery.* If two people married before they

knew that race-mixing was against God's laws, they could divorce once they became aware. This is what happened in Ezra 9 and 10, although they should have known.

Jn 8:41 *Then they said to him, we are not born of **fornication** (race-mixing); we have one Father, God.* These were Edomites born of Abraam, Isaac and Esau. With Esau they picked up the Cain race and therefore were of their father, the devil, not God. They clearly were not talking about being born of unmarried sex and the word could not have meant that.

Heb 8:8 *I will establish with the **House of Israel** and with the **House of Juda** a new covenant, not according to the covenant which I made with **their fathers**.* (Specific race)

Rev 2:20 *I have this against you, that you permit the woman Jezebel that teaches and deceives my slaves (servants) to commit **fornication** (race-mixing) 21 She does not wish to repent of her **fornication** (race-mixing). 23 I will kill her children with death.* The result of race-mixing is race-mixed children which God says He will kill. But less than death, they are no longer from the seed of the House of Jacob and are therefore cast out. Ignorance does not relieve the parents from the responsibility of keeping the bloodline pure.

Rev 7:4 *a hundred forty four thousand, having been sealed **from every Tribe of the Sons of Israel**. 12,000 from each Tribe; Juda, Ruben, Gad, Asher, Naphtali, Manasse, Simeon, Levi, Issachar, Zebulun, Joseph and Benjamin.* These are pure in blood line or race. Ephraim is not included here because he polluted his bloodline by race mixing, according to Ho 7:8-9. Foreigners devoured his strength and there were none left of pure bloodline (race) to be sealed. Joseph took his place.

The story told in Num 25 is given in much more detail in the "Works of Josephus," by William Whiston, Hendrickson Publishers; Antiquities, Book 4 Chapter 6, pages 108 to 113: It equates to Numbers 22 to 25 in the Greek Septuagint and other translations. Any Christian minister worth his salt would get this book and read the entire chapter 6 to the congregation. If this cannot be done in the 15 minutes of the week allowed for learning about God, then they should at least read Book 4 Chapter 6.6 (126) through 6.12 (155).

Balac was the king of the Moabites and feared the Israelites because they were many. He sent to Balaam, one of the greatest prophets of the time to ask Balaam to curse the Israelites so they could be thrown off the land.

First as told in Numbers 22 to 25:

LXX 1. Nu 22:12 *God said to Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; neither shalt thou curse the people; for **they are blessed**.*

2. Nu 22:20 *God said to Balaam: If the men come to call thee, rise up and go with them; yet the word that I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.* Balaam did not wait for the men to call him. 21 *Balaam rose up in the morning and saddled his ass and went.* 22 *God's anger was kindled because he went and the angel of the Lord stood in the way.* 23 *The ass saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way.* Balaam smote the ass three times. 28 *And the ass said to Balaam, "What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me three times?"* 34 *Balaam said unto the angel of the Lord, I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me.* 35 *The angel of the Lord said, Go with the men: but only speak what I tell you to speak.*

Nu 23:8 *Balaam said, How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? Or how shall I defy whom the Lord hath not defied.* 9 *For from the top of the mountains I shall see him, and from*

*the hills I shall observe him: behold, **the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.***

Nu 23:20 *Behold, I have received commandment to bless: I will bless, and not turn back.*

Nu 24:9 *They that bless thee are blessed, and they that curse thee are cursed. Balaam and Balak departed, each their own way.*

Josephus Ant 4.6.6.127 (p 110) *Balaam sent for Balak and for the princes of the Midianites and spake thus to them: O Balak, and you Midianites that are here present (for I am obliged **even without the will of God** to gratify you), it is true no entire destruction can seize upon the nation of the Israelites, neither by war, nor by plague, nor by scarcity of the fruits of the earth, nor can any other unexpected accident be their entire ruin; ... 128 but some small misfortunes, and those for a short time, whereby they may appear to be brought low, may still befall them, but after that they will flourish again, to the terror of those that brought those mischiefs upon them. 129 So that if you have a mind to gain a victory over them for a short space of time you will obtain it by following my directions: Do you therefore **set out the handsomest of such of your daughters as are most eminent for beauty**... Then do you send them to be near the Israelites' camp and give them charge, that when the young men of the Israelites desire their company, they allow it them. 130 Persuade them to leave off their obedience to their own laws and the worship of that God who established them, and to worship the gods of the Midianites and Moabites; for by this means God will be angry at them. 131 So the Midianites had sent their daughters... 132 when their inclinations to them were grown to ripeness, they began to think of departing from them; the men became greatly disconsolate at the woman's departure, and begged them to continue there, and **become their wives**. 135 We will be glad to lead our lives with you **as your wives**. 137 Since you make use of such customs and conduct of life as are entirely different from all other men, insomuch that your kinds of food are peculiar to yourselves, and your kinds of drink not common to others, it will be absolutely necessary if you would **have us for your wives**, that you do withal worship our gods...you must promise that you worship the same gods that we do. 138 especially while **our gods are common to all men, and yours such as belong to nobody else but yourselves**. So they said they must either come into such methods of divine worship as all others came into, or else they must look out for another world, wherein they may live by themselves, according to their own laws. This is NOT what God had instructed the Israelites to do. 139 They both were delighted with their strange food, and went on to do everything that the women would have them do, **though in contradiction to their own laws**; 140 so far, indeed, that this transgression was already gone through the whole army of the young men, and they fell into a sedition that was much worse than the former, and into danger of the entire abolition of their own institutions; for when once the youth had tasted of these strange customs, they went with insatiable inclinations into them.*

141 *Even Zambri, the head of the tribe of Simeon, accompanied with Chasbi, a Midianitish woman, who was the daughter of Sur, a man of authority in that country; and being desired by his wife to disregard the laws of Moses, and to follow those she was used to, he complied with her; and this **both by sacrificing after a manner different from his own, and BY TAKING A STRANGER TO WIFE**. 143 Moses called the people to a congregation and said that they did not do what was either worthy of themselves or of their fathers, by preferring pleasure to God, and to the living according to his will. 146 Zambri arose up and said: "thou shalt not have me one of thy followers in thy tyrannical commands, for thou dost nothing else hitherto but, under pretense of laws, and of God, wickedly impose on us slavery, and gain dominion to thyself, while thou deprivest us of the sweetness of life, which consists in acting according to our own wills, and is the right of free men, and of those that have no lord over them. 147 Nay, indeed, this man is harder upon the Israelites than were the Egyptians*

*themselves, as pretending to punish, according to his laws, everyone's acting what is most agreeable to himself. 148 **I have married, as thou sayest rightly, a strange woman, and thou hearest what I do from myself as from one that is free; for truly I did not intend to conceal myself. 149 I also own that I sacrificed to those gods to whom you do not think it fit to sacrifice;** and I think it right to come at truth by inquiring of many people, and not like one that lives under tyranny, to suffer the whole hope of my life to depend upon one man; nor shall anyone find cause to rejoice who declares himself to have more authority over my actions than myself."*

*152 **Phineas, son of Eleazar the high priest, and grandson of Aaron, was greatly troubled at what was done by Zambri, he resolved in earnest to inflict punishment on him. 153 So, he came into Zambri's tent, and slew him with his javelin, and with it he slew Chasbi also. 154 Upon which all those young men that had a regard to virtue, and aimed to do a glorious action, imitated Phineas's boldness, and slew those that were found to be guilty of the same crime with Zambri...** 155 and the rest all perished by a plague, which distemper God himself inflicted upon them. So that all those their kindred, who, instead of hindering them from such wicked actions, as they ought to have done, and persuaded them to go on, were esteemed by God as partners in their wickedness, and died. Accordingly there perished out of the army no fewer than twenty four thousand at this time.*

*LXX Nu 25:10 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 11 Phineas... hath caused my wrath to cease from the children of Israel, when I was exceedingly jealous among them... 12 Thus, do thou say to him, Behold, I give him a covenant of peace: 13 and he and his seed after him, shall have **a perpetual covenant of priesthood;** because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel.*

One must wonder how God will handle all the ministers of the Christian church today that support Zambri's decision to race mix those that God has separated out for Himself. They won't be able to complain that they didn't have God's word, the Bible to read.

How many people today who profess to be Christians and profess to believe God, sit quietly in the church pews in silence, when one of our children makes the same decision that Zambri did. Look how God held them accountable in this above example. **They were esteemed as partners in the wickedness.** God's enemies have made it politically correct to defy our God. God may show these enemies that His Laws are more important than their political correctness. And Soon!

Since we refuse to make any distinction between God's instructions and Zambri's choice, our over-accommodating God has given us what we have chosen, until it runs out our ears. He has flooded us with the other races that we love to mix with, just as He gave the 10 Tribes of the N. Kingdom to the Assyrians and the 2 Tribes of the S. Kingdom to the Babylonians that they loved to mix with.

We are told many times in the Bible that God will gather His sheep. We are also told that His sheep are the seed of the House of Jacob. Currently there is a false plant claiming to be that seed. The false plant can fool us, but they can't fool God. God knows who His people are just like a mother knows who her babies are. The problem is that the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race needs to wake up to the fact that they are these sheep and always have been.

Ask your minister/shepherd if race-mixing is OK. If he says "yes," ask him if he has read the Bible. Then show him this chapter.

If God has **separated us out**, what does that mean if we mix with all the races that He separated us out from? Just because we haven't sought God enough to know that the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race are the seed of the House of Jacob, doesn't mean that God doesn't know. And just maybe we better find out mighty soon before it's too late.

Le 20:24, 26 *I am the Lord your God, who have **separated you from all people**. 26 **And ye shall be holy to me**; because I the Lord your God am holy, who **separated you from all nations** (peoples, not countries), to be mine.*

De 7:6 *For thou art a **holy people** to the Lord thy God; and the Lord thy God **chose thee** to be to Him a **peculiar people** beyond all nations (peoples, not countries) that are upon the face of the earth.*

1 Sa 12:22 *For the Lord will not cast off his people for his great name's sake, because the Lord graciously **took you to himself for a people**.*

1 Ki 8:53 *Because thou hast **set them apart for an inheritance to thyself out of all the nations** (peoples, not countries) of the earth, as thou spakest by the hand of thy servant Moses, when thou broughtest our fathers out of the land of Egypt.*

Is 29:22 *Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the house of Jacob, **whom he set apart from Abraam**, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall he now change countenance.*

Is 52:11 *Depart ye, depart, go out from thence, and touch not the unclean thing; **go ye out from the midst of her; separate yourselves**, ye that bear the vessels of the Lord.*

Jer 12:14 *For thus saith the Lord concerning all the evil neighbors that touch mine inheritance, which I have divided to **my people Israel**; behold, I will draw them away from their land, and I will cast out Juda from the midst of them.*

1 Pe 2:9 *But **you are a chosen race, a kingly priesthood, a holy nation** (peoples), **a people for God's possession**, so that you may express the virtues of the one calling you out of darkness into His marvelous light. But if you mix with the other races, how will you maintain and accomplish what God has called the House of Jacob to do?*

Ro 12:10 *With brotherly love to one another, loving dearly (#5387 Gk-philostorgoi = natural tender affection), in honor (#5092 Gk-timh = careful regard to the preciousness), **one another preferring** (#4285 Gk-prohgoumenoi = giving precedence to). This means to treat each other as though we know we are the Holy ones appointed by God, as though each of us is a cell in the one Body.*

Plus: Ex 33:16, Ezr 9:1, 10:11, Ne 9:2, 10:28-31, 13:3, Mt 25:32, 2 Cor 6:17

The following are 20 examples showing that God will **gather** us back to him. How will the sheep that have race mixed and mingled the blood of their children and are therefore no longer the seed of the House of Jacob, be included in this gathering? If God commanded us to separate ourselves out, haven't they eaten of the mountain called Israel by diminishing it? It is better for all mankind to perish than to disregard the laws of God.

Is 11:12 *And he shall lift up a standard for the nations (meaning the 12 Tribes of Jacob peoples), and he shall **gather the lost ones of Israel**, and he shall **gather the dispersed of Juda** from the four corners of the earth.*

Is 43:1, 5-6 *1 And now thus saith the Lord God that made thee, O **Jacob**, and formed thee, O **Israel**, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called thee by thy name; **THOU ART MINE**. 5 **I will bring thy seed** from the east, and will **gather thee** from the west. 6 I will say to the north, Bring; and to the south, Keep not back; bring **my sons** from the land afar off, and **my daughters** from the ends of the earth.*

Jer 16:15 *The Lord lives, who brought up the **house of Israel** from the land of the north, and from all the countries whither they were thrust out: and **I will restore them** to their own land, which I gave to **their fathers**.*

Jer 23:3 ***Woe to the ministers that destroy and scatter the sheep** of their pasture! 2 Therefore thus saith the Lord against them that tend **my people**; Ye have **scattered my sheep** and driven them out... 3 **I will gather** in the remnant of **my people** in every land.*

Jer 29:14 ***I will gather** you from all the nations, (from all the races/peoples) and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the Lord.*

Jer 31:8 *Behold, **I bring them** from the north, and **will gather** them from the end of the earth, to the feast of Passover: and the people shall beget a great multitude, and **they shall return** hither.*

Jer 32:37 *Behold, **I will gather** them out of every land, where I have scattered them in my anger, and my wrath, and great fury; and **I will bring them back** into this place, and will cause them to dwell safely: 38 and **they shall be to me a people**, and **I will be to them a God**. 39 And I will give them another way, and another heart, to fear me continually. 40 And I will make with them an **everlasting covenant**, which I will by no means turn away from them. (The new covenant is in Heb 8 and is specific as to who the parties of the covenant are.)*

Ezk 11:17 *Thus saith the Lord; I will also take them from the heathen, and **gather them** out of the lands wherein I have scattered them, and will give them the land of Israel.*

Ezk 20:34 ***I will bring you out** from the nations, and will **take you out of the lands** wherein ye were dispersed, with a strong hand, and with a high arm, and with outpoured wrath. 38 And I will **separate from among you the ungodly and the revolvers**; for I will lead them forth out of their place of sojourning, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel.*

Ezk 20:41 *I will accept you with a sweet-smelling savor, when **I bring you out from the nations**, (races/people) and **take you out of the countries** wherein ye have been dispersed. (If nations did not mean races/peoples, it would not make sense to say "out of the countries" also).*

Ezk 28:25 *Thus saith the Lord God; I will also **gather Israel** from the nations (races/people), among whom they have been scattered, and I will be sanctified among them, and before the peoples and nations (races): and they shall dwell upon their land, **which I gave to my servant Jacob**. (Geography was referred to as countries).*

Ezk 34:11-13 *For thus saith the Lord God, Behold, **I will seek out my sheep, and will visit them**. 12 *As the shepherd seeks his flock, in the day when there is darkness and cloud, in the midst of the sheep that are separated: **so will I seek out my sheep, and will bring them back** from every place where they were scattered in the day of cloud and darkness. 13 And I will bring them out from the Gentiles, and **will gather them from the countries, and will bring them** into their own land, and **will feed them** upon the mountains of Israel, and in the valleys, and in every inhabited place of the land.**

Ezk 36:24 *And **I will take you out from the nations, and will gather you out of all the lands, and will bring you** into your own land.*

Ezk 37:22 *And **I will make them a nation in my land, even on the mountains of Israel; and they shall have one prince: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided any more at all into two kingdoms.** (Northern Kingdom and Southern Kingdom; who might this be referring to, ALL peoples or specific peoples?)*

Ezk 39:27 *when **I have brought them back from the nations, and gathered them out of the countries** of the nations: and I will be sanctified among them in the presence of the nations.*

Mic 2:12 *Jacob shall be completely **gathered** with all his people.*

Zec 2:6 *I will **gather** you from the four winds of heaven, saith the Lord.*

Mk 13:27 *Then He will send the angels, and **gather** His elect from the four winds, from the ends of the earth to the ends of heaven.*

Baruch 4:37 *Lo, thy sons come whom thou sentest away, they come **gathered together** from the east to the west by the word of the Holy One, rejoicing in the glory of God.*

Baruch 5:5 *Arise, O Jerusalem, and stand on high, and look about toward the east and behold thy children **gathered** from the west unto the east by the word of the Holy One, rejoicing in the remembrance of God.*

God had, and still has, a reason that He **put His Spirit** in the one race that He chose for a special purpose. That purpose still exists. The House of Jacob is still progressing toward that goal. His purpose is to manifest Himself through this one race after it is purified and righteous, to make them His expression and experience here in the world. Because of that, the whole world benefits from God doing this. That is how the House of Jacob will be His servant and why they were chosen.

Is 42:1 *Jacob is **my servant**, I will help him: Israel is **my chosen**, my soul has accepted him; I have **put My Spirit** upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.*

Is 44:1-3 *Now hear, Jacob **my servant**; and Israel, whom **I have chosen**. :2 Thus saith the Lord God that made thee, and he that formed thee from the womb; Thou shalt yet be helped: fear not, **my servant** Jacob: and beloved Israel, whom **I have chosen**. :3 For I will give water to the thirsty that walk in a dry land: I will **put my Spirit** upon thy seed, and my blessings upon thy children.*

Is 59:20-21 *The deliverer shall come for Sion's sake, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob. :21 This shall be my covenant with them, said the Lord; **My Spirit** which is upon thee, and the words which I have put in thy mouth, shall never fail from thy mouth, nor **from the mouth of thy seed**, for the Lord has spoken it, henceforth and **forever**.*

Is 63:10-11 *But they disobeyed, and provoked His Holy Spirit: so He turned to be an enemy, He himself contended against them. :11 Then he remembered the ancient days, saying, where is he that brought up from the sea the shepherd of the sheep? Where is he that put his **Holy Spirit in them**, who led Moses with his right hand, the arm of his glory?*

Eze 36:27 *I will **put My Spirit** in you, and will cause you to walk in Mine ordinances, and to keep My Judgments, and do them.*

Eze 37:14 *I will **put My Spirit** within you, and ye shall live, and I will place you upon your own land: and ye shall know that I am the Lord; I have spoken, and will do it, saith the Lord.*

Mt 12:18 *Here is **My servant**, whom **I have chosen**, My beloved, with whom My soul is well pleased. I will **put My Spirit** upon him, and he will proclaim justice to the nations.*

From the Greek Septuagint Apocrypha; Book of Tobit; 4:12-13

*My boy, beware of any immorality. First **take a wife who is of the stock of your forefathers; do not marry an alien**, who does not belong to your father's tribe, for we are the sons of the prophets. Remember, my boy, that Noah, Abraam, Isaac, and Jacob, our forefathers of old, **all married wives from among their kindred**, and were blessed in their children, and their posterity will possess the land. 13 Now, my boy, love your kindred, and **do not disdain your brothers and the sons and daughters of your people and refuse to marry one of them**. For such disdain leads to ruin and great distress, and worthlessness brings loss and great want, for worthlessness is the mother of famine.*

GOD'S PROVISION FOR ALLOGENES

Robert D Steffens

Oct 5, 08 (2-28-13)

God's has a special race of people, the elect, the chosen, His Israelites, the House of Jacob seed. But what provision might He have made for the allogenes or other races? Would an awesome God leave that to chance or ignore it? No. The provision does not make them the seed of the House of Jacob or give them the Spiritual "born from above" nature of God, as it's impossible to change one's bloodline. At the end of the book of Job, Job was "accepted" and the other three were pardoned for a time for Job's sake. Although we may not understand this completely, God does. For the stranger, it's the best deal in town and should not be disregarded or ignored.

Ex 12:43-48 *And the Lord said to Moses and Aaron, This is the law of the Passover: no stranger (allogenes = other races) shall eat of it. And every slave or servant bought with money - him thou shalt circumcise, and then shall he eat of it. 45 A sojourner or hireling shall not eat of it. 46 In one house shall it be eaten, and ye shall not carry of the flesh out from the house; and a bone of it ye shall not break. 47 **All the congregation of the children of Israel shall keep it.** 48 And if any proselyte shall come to you to keep the Passover to the Lord, thou shalt circumcise every male of him, and then shall he approach to sacrifice it, and he shall be even as the original inhabitant of the land; no uncircumcised person shall eat of it. 49 There shall be one law to the native, and to the proselyte coming among you. 50 And the children of Israel did as the Lord commanded Moses and Aaron for them, so they did. 51 And it came to pass in that day that the Lord brought out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt with their forces.*

2 Chron 6:32-33 From Solomon's prayer: *And every stranger (allotrios = belonging to another, foreigner, alien) who is not himself of thy people Israel, and who shall have come from a distant land because of thy great name, and thy mighty hand, and thy high arm; when they shall come and worship toward this place; 33 then shalt thou hearken out of heaven, out of thy prepared dwelling place, and shalt do according to all that the stranger (allotrios) shall call upon thee for; that all the nations (laoi = multitudes) of the earth may know thy name, and that they may fear thee, as thy people Israel do, and that they may know that thy name is called upon this house which I have built.*

Is 14:1-2 *And the Lord will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and they shall rest on their land: and the stranger (geioras= occupiers of the land, or original inhabitants) shall be added to them, yea, shall be added to the house of Jacob. 2 And the Gentiles (ethne) shall take them, and bring them into their place: and they shall inherit them, and they shall be multiplied upon the land **for servants and handmaidens**: and they that took them captives shall become captives; and they that had lordship over them shall be under their rule. 3 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall give thee rest from thy sorrow and vexation, and from thy hard servitude wherein thou didst serve them. 4 And thou shalt take up this lamentation against the king of Babylon.*

Is 56: *Let not the stranger (allogenes = other races) who attaches himself to the Lord, say, Surely the Lord will separate me from his people: and let not the eunuch say, I am a dry tree. 4 Thus saith the Lord to the eunuchs, as many as shall keep my Sabbaths, and choose the things which I take pleasure in, and take hold of my covenant; 5 I will give to them in my house and within my walls an honorable place, better than sons and daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, and it shall not fail. 6 And I will give it to the strangers (allogenesi) that attach themselves to the Lord, to serve him, and to love the name of the Lord, to be to him servants and handmaids; and as for all that keep my Sabbaths from profaning them, and that take hold of my covenant; 7 I will bring them to my holy mountain, and gladden them in my house of prayer: their whole burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be acceptable upon mine altar; for my house shall be called a house of prayer for all nations (ethnesin),*

8 saith the Lord that gathers the dispersed of Israel; for I will gather to him a congregation. 9 All ye beasts (theria = brutish man) of the field, come, devour, all ye beasts (theria = brutish man) of the forest. 10 see how they are all blinded: they have not known; they are dumb dogs that will not bark; dreaming of rest, loving to slumber. 11 Yea, they are insatiable dogs, that know not what it is to be filled and they are wicked, having no understanding: all have followed their own ways, each according to his own will. 57:1 See how the just man has perished, and no one lays it to heart: and righteous men are taken away, and no one considers: for the righteous has been removed out of the way of injustice. 2 His burial shall be in peace: he has been removed out of the way.

Jer 12:14-17 For thus saith the Lord concerning all the evil neighbors that touch mine inheritance, which I have divided to my people Israel: Behold, I will draw them away from their land, and I will cast out Juda from the midst of them. 15 And it shall come to pass, after I have cast them out, that I will return, and have mercy upon them, and will cause them to dwell every one in his inheritance, and every one in his land. 16 And it shall be, if they will indeed learn the way of my people, to swear by my name, saying, The Lord lives; as they taught my people to swear by Baal; then shall that nation (laou = multitudes) be built in the midst of my people. 17 But if they will not return, then will I cut off that nation (ethnos) with utter ruin and destruction.

BABYLONISH CAPTIVITY

12-1-13, 9-3-18

[In publishing this information from the 1887 Encyclopedia, I wish to show the common thought and beliefs of that period of time. Much of it is correct still today with the exception of “the ten tribes disappear from history after the Captivity.” It is unpopular to try to identify them, especially today, as they are the “white race.” Also God was keeping them hidden for their protection until these end times. As you read the chapters on “the markers of the 12 tribes” you will see they are very identifiable as the white race. The identity of which tribe each individual is from is still unknown. God said He would scatter us and we wouldn’t know who we were, and He did that. You can tell the tree by its fruit, and God’s chosen white race is still the most benevolent and loving and righteous race on earth. This does not imply hatred toward any other race. This should help the reader distinguish the difference between which is God’s chosen race and which is NOT God chosen race. The Christian church has been teaching misinformation as part of God blinding His chosen until the end times. My comments are in brackets [], the bold and underline are also mine.]

“BABYLO’NISH CAPTI’VITY” Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887; Vol 1, page 441-2

In the despotic policy of the East in ancient times, it was a rule to **remove the rich and leading inhabitants of a conquered province to a distant part of the empire**, where they were **separated by nationality, language, customs, and religion from the great body of the population**, and thus rendered politically harmless; while the people that remained behind were by this means deprived of influential leaders. The inhabitants of Judea underwent oftener than once a deportation of this kind, after they came into conflict with the powerful kingdom of Assyria. Thus, the **kingdom of Israel was put an end to under King Hosea (721 BC), by the Assyrian monarch Salmanassar**, who, after **taking the capital, Samaria**, carried the principal inhabitants into captivity in Assyria, and brought stranger tribes into the land of Israel in their stead; these, with the Israelites that remained, formed afterwards the **mixed nation of the Samaritans**. The most remarkable exile, however, befell the tribe of Judah under Nebuchadnezzar. Zedekiah, king of Judah, warned in vain by the prophet, allied himself with the king of Egypt against the sovereignty of Babylon. Nebuchadnezzar soon appeared with a powerful army before Jerusalem, which he took (586 BC). King Zedekiah had his eyes put out, and he and the principal part of the inhabitants were carried captive to Babylon. It is this Captivity, the duration of which **is usually reckoned at 70 years**, although, strictly speaking, **it lasted only 56 years**, that is called, by way of distinction, ‘the Babylonish Captivity.’ The situation of the exiles was in other respects tolerable. Most of them settled down, and acquired property, and even riches; many were called to court, and even raised to high offices in the state. They were **allowed to retain their organization by families**, and lived by themselves essentially according to the Mosaic Law.

They had also their own chief, and were allowed the free exercise of their religion. Nor did they want consolation and encouragement; for Ezekiel raised among them his powerful prophetic voice, and the idea of the Messiah became more clearly developed. When Cyrus overthrew the Babylonian empire (538 BC), **he allowed the Jews to return to their own country**. Only the tribes of Judah, Benjamin, and Levi, availed themselves of this permission, the other ten tribes disappear from history after the Captivity. It is probable that they had become so mingled with the Babylonians, a people of kindred origin that they had ceased to remember the country of their **race**. Vain attempts have, in recent times, been made to discover the **ten lost tribes**. Some learned men have sought for them in China and India, while others have declared the Afghans to be their descendants, and even the North American Indians. A more probable conjecture, perhaps, is, that they were the ancestors of the Nestorians in the mountains of Kurdistan.

JEWS

Dec 1-13-13, Jul 15-17

The purpose of publishing this complete article on Jews is to clear up some confusion taught by Christian Scholars. The word Jew is sometimes related to Abraam, Isaac and Jacob which is impossible. It is a corruption of the word Judah or Judean and Jacob's son Judah had not been born yet. It is incorrect to refer to Abraam, Isaac and Jacob as Jews. When the Tribes were split into 10 and 2, it was only the 2 that were ever referred to as Judah or Judean. The 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom were NEVER part of what was called Judah and to say they were Jews is completely incorrect and ignorant. After the 721 BC and 586 BC captivities the majority of the seed of the House of Jacob was removed from the Promised Land. Only a few stragglers were left remaining in the area. Those returning from Babylon had adapted the ways and culture of the Babylonians and had not changed much from the reason God sent them into captivity. This is the point where God inserted the "false plant" in Jerusalem to protect and hide His chosen race which had migrated up through Europe and via the Mediterranean Sea. The abomination of desolation happened in 586 BC and God's race was there no more, meaning GONE, GONE, GONE, with the exception of that few which led to the birth of Jesus. Mary and Joseph with the rest of Jacob's seed moved out of Jerusalem and up around Galilee. This "false plant" that God was placing in Jerusalem was made up mainly of Edomites and other races, but NOT Jacob's seed. Zerubbabel's and Herod's Temples were NOT God's dwelling place as Solomon's Temple was. It was NOT God's chosen race that was sacked and chased out of the area by the Romans in 70 AD. It was this "false plant." The reason Jesus had so much trouble in Herod's Temple is because it wasn't His people. Most of His followers were from Galilee.

Although the word Jew began after the Babylonian captivity, this article tries to relate it to Abraam, Isaac and Jacob and the twelve Tribes. As you read this article, notice that the beginning has them as the seed of the House of Jacob which are God's chosen, but by the end of the article the same Jews are fighting against the seed of the House of Jacob, including Jesus. This shift is almost transparent unless you look for it, just as the placing of a "false plant" was transparent. It has fooled the Christian community for all these years just as God intended for it to do. It is only in these end times as we are told in Dan 12 that these things will be made known. *Go now Daniel, for these things are closed and sealed up until the time of the end.* Welcome to the "time of the end."

My comments are in brackets [], the bold and underline are also mine. The dating I used which is in brackets [] is from the Greek Septuagint, Brenton translation.

JEWS Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887; Vol 4, pages 697-706

JEWS (corrupted from *Yehudim*), the name given, since the Babylonish captivity, to the descendants of the Patriarch Abraham, who, about 2000 years BC, emigrated from Mesopotamia, on the east side of the Euphrates, to Canaan or Palestine. They were originally called Hebrews. Monotheism, or a belief in one God, the practice of circumcision, and the expectation of ultimately possessing the land in which they then sojourned, were the three distinguishing peculiarities transmitted by Abraham to Isaac, and from Isaac to Jacob and his descendants. The picture of patriarchal life presented to us in the book of Genesis is marked by an exquisite beauty and simplicity, and bears traces of a great antiquity. In consequence of a famine in Canaan, Jacob, on the invitation of his son Joseph, who had become chief minister of the king of Egypt, went down thither with all his family, which numbered seventy 'souls;' and obtained from Pharaoh permission to settle in the land of Goshen. Here the Hebrews resided, according to Exod xii. 40, 430 years; according to the genealogical table of the Levites, in Exod vi. 16-25, however, their sojourn would not have lasted longer than 210 or 215 years; most of the commentators, therefore, take, with Josephus, the 430 years to indicate the period from Abraham to the Exodus (Galat iii. 17). During

the lifetime of Joseph, and probably for some generations afterwards, they were well treated, and prospered; but a new dynasty, supposed by some – with little show of reason – to have been that of the Hyksos arose, and they were reduced to relentless slavery. A deliverer at length appeared in the person of Moses, a man of grave and heroic character, who, though brought up by the daughter of Pharaoh as her son, and trained in all the learning of the Egyptians, was nevertheless filled with an intense and indignant patriotism, that acquired an additional elevation from the ardor of his religious feelings. The circumstances that preceded and characterized the exodus (about 1600 BC) – such as the ten plagues and the crossing of the Red Sea – are a source of continual controversy between the Rationalistic and the Supernaturalistic schools of biblical criticism; but the fact of an exodus would be disputed only by the wildest skepticism. The entire history of the people is pervaded by the memory of this grand event, upon which, as it were, their whole national existence is based; it inspires their poetry, and consecrates their religion; and the Passover, with all its ceremonials and mementoes, was instituted expressly to remind them of that wondrous night of sudden liberation; while the Feast of Tabernacles was to recall to the memory of the latest generation the wanderings through the desert; and Pentecost, the act of the legislation on Sinai. Whether, however, in 215, or even in 430 years, the seventy 'souls' could have increased to 600,000 adult men, or, including wives and children, to between 2,000,000 and 3,000,000 souls, is a point to be determined rather by physiologists than by theologians.

The wandering in the wilderness of the Sinaitic peninsula is said to have lasted forty years, though a record of the events of two years only has been preserved. These, however, are obviously the most important, as they contain an elaborate account of the giving of the law (Exod xix), which is represented as a direct revelation made to Moses by Jehovah himself, who descended upon Mount Sinai in fire, amid the roar of thunders and the quaking of hills. The antiquity, however, of the priestly or ecclesiastical portions of the Pentateuch is keenly disputed by many modern scholars of the highest reputation, who endeavor to show the probability of such passages having been composed and inserted subsequent to the great organization of the priesthood by David; and in proof of this, point, among other evidences, to the Book of Judges, which narrates the history of the Hebrews for 300 years after the conquest of Canaan, and which yet contains scarcely a single trace of the existence of a religious institution among them. Yet it is allowed almost on all hands, that the foundations, at least, of the Jewish theocracy, and probably also a large part of the superstructure, were the direct work of Moses himself, who indeed appears to have been pre-eminently fitted for the task of a legislator: - not to mention the fact that the ritualism of the Hebrews has many striking points of contact with that of the ancient Egyptians, with which he was well acquainted. This view, of course, does not interfere with the theory of a later composition of the Pentateuch, in its present shape and its successive redactions and enlargements. But whatever period be allowed for the sojourn in the desert, the rough nomadic life, the frequent fighting with the fierce Bedouin tribes, through whose territories they passed – besides the lofty influences of a stern religion – had transformed the runaway slaves of Egypt, by the time they approached the eastern borders of Canaan, into a nation of high-spirited and irresistible warriors.

Before proceeding further, it behooves us to trace a general outline of the Mosaic legislation. The laws promulgated under the 'Covenant' were, as we said, not entirely new. Many were merely the solemn confirmation of ancient patriarchal tenets, such as the worship of One Supreme Being through sacrifices, prayer, vows; circumcision; the government by heads of tribes and families, &c. Others must have been adaptations of Egyptian institutions. Other, again, owed their existence to the altered circumstances of the community; and it is undeniable that some of the ordinances contained in the Pentateuch were never carried into practice. The fundamental features of the religious as well as political constitution – both closely interwoven with each other – are the following: God is Creator and Lord of the universe. The universe is His own, and to man the

use of all created things has been entrusted by His will. God is therefore the King of the people. By the priests He is visibly represented.

No man has the right to dispose of his own liberty. The soil is only given to the people for the *usufruct*: man has no further individual right of possession over it. Every seventh year it is to be left to itself. The sale of land is prohibited; and after seven times seven years, every lease and mortgage of it is null and void, and it is to return to the heirs of those to whom it was originally assigned at the first division of the land.

The office of the Priests was in the hands of the tribe of Levi, more especially the descendants of Aaron. The Levites assisted in the management of the sanctuary and the holy rites, copied and expounded the Books of the Law, kept the genealogical lists, and had the care of the general instruction of the people. Together with the priests, they had administrative and judicial functions, and they gave their judgment always in the name of God. The High-Priest constituted the highest court, and his was the oracle (Urim and Thummin). Periodical Feasts were instituted, in order that the dependence from the Divine King should always be kept in view by the people. Every seventh day the body should rest from labor (Sabbath), as every seventh year the soil was to rest (Sabbatical year); and every fiftieth (7 x 7) year (Jobel) was the great year of Remission. Three annual feasts, partly of an agricultural, partly of an historical character, were the Passah, the Feast of Weeks, and the Feast of Tabernacles. No less was the first of the seventh month to be kept holy. The tenth of the same month was instituted a Day of Atonement and forgiveness of sin.

The form of government was at first a theocratical one. The people were divided into 12 tribes, which formed small republics, but were all united under the invisible rule of Jehovah. General national assemblies decided upon war and peace, and the like. Special provisions are also found for the contingency of the election of a king. After the conquest of Palestine, every city had a judge, chosen by the heads of the families and tribes. The punishments were either death, flagellation, or fines. Three Levitical cities were named by Moses as asylums or places of refuge for man-slayers whose guilt was not yet fully established. Every free citizen was bound, from his 20th year, to military service in case of war. To the besieged city, terms of capitulation were first to be offered; were these rejected, the city was to be taken, and the males were to be put to the sword. In all other cases, the virtues of charity, justice, and kindness, even towards animals, are repeatedly impressed upon the people. How far these fundamental rules were either further developed or neglected, we cannot show in this place.

The 'land of promise' became theirs at last (about 1430 BC), under Joshua, the successor of Moses. Tribe after tribe was swept from its ancient territory, and for the most part either annihilated or forced to flee. Yet the whole bulk of the native inhabitants was not extirpated or wholly expelled, nor even subdued till a much later period: a circumstance fraught indeed with the most disastrous consequences to the new commonwealth. The country was now divided among the tribes. The magnificent pastoral region to the east of Jordan had before been chosen by the tribes of Reuben, Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh at an earlier period, because they 'had a very great multitude of cattle' (Numb xxxii. 1): but they now for the first time entered on possession of it. The land west of the Jordan was parceled out to the remaining – Judah, Simeon, Dan, Benjamin, Ephraim, the second half-tribe of Manasseh, Issachar, Zebulon, Naphtali, and Asher. The tribe of Levi received, instead of a province, 48 cities scattered throughout Canaan and the tenth part of the fruits of the field, and were allowed generally to settle individually throughout the land where they chose.

After the death of Joshua (about 1350 BC), the want of a chief to the young state became sadly palpable. Little regard was paid to the 'Mosaic' institutions; the single tribes pursued their own individual interests; **intermarriages with the idolatrous natives weakened the bond of union** still further; and the next consequence was, that the tribes were singly subdued by the surrounding nations. At this juncture there arose at intervals valiant men and women – Shofetim – Judges, who

liberated the people from their oppressors, the Moabites, Philistines, Ammonites, Amalekites, &c. Fifteen of those are named, some of whom appear to have been contemporary with each other, and to have exercised authority in different parts of the country. This period constitutes the 'heroic' age of Hebrew history. Among these Judges, the prophetess Deborah, Gideon, Jephthah, the herculean Samson, and the prophet Samuel, are especially notable; the last mentioned was, in every sense of the word, the greatest Hebrew that had as yet appeared since the days of Moses. With him begins a new and higher stage in the development of the national character, chiefly through the instrumentality of the priestly order, whose spiritual, for the most part well-directed and humanizing, influence was by him first exalted and most distinctly brought to bear upon the commonwealth. Samuel, the first of the prophets, was also the last of the republican chiefs of the confederate tribes. Wearied of their intestine feuds, harassed by the incursions of their predatory neighbors, chiefly, however, goaded by the characteristic desire 'to be like all the other nations' (1 Sam viii. 5), the people compelled him, when he had become 'old and gray-headed' (1 Sam xii. 2) – while the behavior of his sons, whom he had made judges, unfitted them to be his successors – to choose for them a king (1080 BC)[1020 BC].

[End judges, start kings: 1020 BC until 586 BC for 62 weeks of Daniel 9:25; 1020 BC until 971 BC for 7 weeks of Daniel 9:25; yes, happening in parallel, not in series.]

The first who exercised regal authority was Saul, the Benjamite. But though a distinguished warrior, and a man of royal presence, he appears not to have possessed the mind of a statesman; and his willfulness, and the paroxysms of insanity, brought on chiefly, as it would seem, by the openly-expressed dissatisfaction of Samuel, finally alienated from him many of the bravest and the best of his subjects. After his death on Mount Gilboa, David, his son-in-law, was proclaimed king. This monarch was by far the greatest that ever sat on the throne of Israel. He ruled, as is commonly computed, 1058 – 1018 BC [1011 – 971]. His reign, and that of his equally famous son Solomon, are regarded as the golden time of Hebrew history. The remaining aborigines of Canaan and its borders – vis., the Philistines, Edomites, Amalekites, Moabites, &c. – were thoroughly subdued; the boundaries of the Hebrew kingdom were extended as far as the Euphrates and the Red Sea; **Jerusalem was captured by escalade, and made the capital of the conqueror; the priesthood was reorganized on a splendid scale;** the arts of poetry, music, and architecture were cultivated; schools of prophecy (first established, probably by Samuel) began to flourish; a magnificent temple for the worship of Jehovah was built in the capital; and commercial intercourse was carried on with Phoenicia, Arabia, Egypt, with India and Ceylon, and perhaps with even Sumatra, Java, and the Spice Islands. But there was a canker at the root of all this prosperity. The enormous and wasteful expenditure of Solomon forced him to lay heavy taxes on the people. His wealth did not enrich them; it rather made them poorer; and although gifted with transcendent wisdom and the most brilliant mental powers, towards the end of his life he presents the sad spectacle of a common eastern despot, voluptuous, idolatrous, occasionally even cruel, and his reign (1018 – 978 BC) [971 – 931], cannot but be regarded, both politically and financially, as a splendid failure. After his death (978) [931], the Hebrew monarchy, in which the germs of dissension – chiefly jealousy against the influence of Judah – had been silently growing up for many a year, split under Rehoboam into two sections (975) [928]: the kingdom of Judah, under Rehoboam, son of Solomon; and the kingdom of Israel, under Jeroboam, the Ephraimite. The former of these countries comprised the two tribes of Judah and Benjamin, together, probably, with some Danite and Simeonite cities; the latter, the remaining ten. After 19 kings, of different dynasties, among whom Jeroboam, Ahab, Joram, Jeroboam II, Pekah, may be mentioned, had reigned in Israel, few of whom succeeded to the throne otherwise than by the murder of their predecessors, the country was finally conquered by Salmanassar, king of Assyria; its sovereign, Hoshea, thrown into prison; **the mass of the people carried away captive (721 BC) into the far east.**

the mountainous regions of Media, and their place supplied by Assyrian colonist brought from Babylon, Persia, Shushan, Elam, and other places by Asnappar. These mingling and intermarrying with the remnant of Israelites, formed the mixed people called Samaritans. [Many were carried away although the mass were allowed to flee to areas around the Mediterranean Sea and Europe, not regrouping.]

[586 BC captivity:]

Among the twenty kings of the House of David who ruled over Judah; Jehoshaphat, Uzziah, Hezekiah, and Josiah distinguished themselves both by their abilities as rulers, and by their zeal for the worship of Jehovah. Yet even they were, for the most part, unable to stay the idolatrous practices of the people, against which the prophets' voices even could not prevail. Other kings were, for the most part, more or less unfaithful themselves to the religion of their fathers, and unable to withstand the power of the Egyptians, Assyrians, and Babylonians, to each of whom they in turn became tributary, until at last Nebuchadnezzar stormed Jerusalem (586 BC), plundered and burned the temple, put out the eyes of King Zedekiah, and **carried off the most illustrious and wealthy of the inhabitants prisoners to Babylon.** The **Israelites, who had been exiled 134 years before the inhabitants of Judah, never returned.** What became of them has always been, and, we presume, will always remain, matter of vaguest speculation. [Unless we actually seek them or look for the markers that identify them. Ezk 13 warns of false prophets. If we change the word prophets to plant, we realize that a false plant was being placed in Jerusalem.]

[12 Tribes of Jacob end, are gone from the Promised Land, Edomite Jew starts here.]

All that we know of the condition of the Hebrews during the captivity, relates **exclusively** to the inhabitants of the [less than half of the southern] kingdom of Judah. And so mild, especially during the later years, was the treatment which they received in the Babylonian empire, that when liberty was announced to the whole body of the captives, **only the lowest of the low returned,** together **with the Levites and Priests.** The book of Esther likewise bears testimony to the vast numbers that had remained scattered over the vast empire.

The influence of this exile, however, was of a most striking and lasting nature. **Babylon** henceforth became and remained up to about 1000 AD the **'second land of Israel'** – in many respects **even more highly prized than Palestine.** To this brief period of the captivity must be traced many of the most important intrusions of the synagogue in its wider sense. Common religious meetings, with prayer, were established; many of the Mosaic laws were re-enforced in their primitive rigor; and the body of the 'oral law' began to shape itself, however rudely, then and there. Besides, there began to grow up and unfold itself the belief in a Messiah, a Deliverer, one who should redeem the people from their bondage.

The writer of the last 27 chapters of Isaiah, who is usually called by modern scholars the 'Younger Isaiah,' is held to belong to this period, and expresses in glowing language the hopes of the exiles; no less do many of the Psalms belong to this time. 'From this period, likewise, the immortality of the soul, and the belief in another life, appear more distinctly in the popular creed, in which if they had existed at all, they had been obscured by the more immediate hopes and apprehensions of temporal rewards and punishments revealed in the law. But in the writings of the Babylonian prophets, in the vision of dry bones in Ezekiel, and in the last chapter of Daniel, these doctrines assume a more important place; and from the later books, which are usually called the Apocrypha, these opinions appear to have entered fully into the general belief. In other respects, particularly in their notions of angels, who now appear under particular names, and forming a sort of hierarchy, **Jewish opinions acquired a new and peculiar coloring from their intercourse with the Babylonians** (Dean Milman's *History of the Jews*, Lond. 1829, vol. ii. Pp. 13, 14). Compare articles DEMONS and DEVIL.

[Partial return from captivity.]

The exile is generally computed to have lasted seventy years. This is not strictly correct; it lasted seventy years, if reckoned from the appearance of Nebuchadnezzar in Anerior Asia (606), but **only fifty-two** counting from the destruction of Jerusalem. When **Cyrus**, the Persian king, had **overthrown the Babylonian kingdom (538 BC)**, the condition of the Hebrews improved considerably. The new monarch must have felt that he could rely on them, as being really strangers in the land, and necessarily more or less hostile to their conquerors, the Babylonians. Daniel rose higher and higher in dignity and power, and finally became 'supreme head of the pashas to whom the provinces of the vast Persian empire were committed.' Through his influence, Cyrus was prevailed upon to issue an **edict permitting the exiles to return home**. A minute account of the circumstances attending this joyous event is given in the Books of Ezra and Nehemiah. **Upwards of 40,000 persons**, including **four of the twenty-four courses of priests**, set out under the leadership of Zerubbabel, a descendant of their old kings.

Notwithstanding the many and harassing obstacles raised by the Samaritans, **the mixed people of Assyrians and Israelites**, against whom the scrupulous exiles entertained strong religious and national objections, the rebuilding of the 'Temple of the Lord' was at last commenced in the first year of Darius, and in the sixth year of his reign it was finally completed. (Haggai; Zachariah) The waste cities were likewise rebuilt and re-peopled. During the long reign of Darius, the Jews were blessed with a high degree of material prosperity. Under his successor, Xerxes, probably occurred the incidents recorded in the Book of Esther. In the **seventh year of Artaxerxes**, the successor of Xerxes, **Ezra** the priest, invested with high powers, and accompanied with a great retinue of his professional brethren, **headed a second migration**. **Thirteen years later**, during the reign of the same monarch, **Nehemiah**, his cup-bearer, but a man of Jewish family, **was ordered to proceed to Jerusalem**, and, aided by Ezra and others, succeeded in secretly fortifying the city, notwithstanding the continuous opposition from the Samaritans, Ammonites, and Arabians. The strictest observance of the 'written law,' even of those of its parts which had been for some reason or other disregarded, was now rigorously enforced, and many 'oral ordinances,' were put into practice, which do not seem to have been much heard of previously. The supreme spiritual authority was vested in a society of pious and pre-eminently learned men, founded by Ezra, out of which grew the 'Great Synagogue,' of whose existence modern scholars no longer see any reason to doubt. The compilation and transcription of the sacred records began, periodical public readings and expoundings of the law were instituted, and the vast **Targumic**, as well as the so-called rabbinical literature, generally dates – in its earliest beginnings – from this point. During the life of Nehemiah, the **breach between the Jews and Samaritans became final**, by the erection on **Mount Gerizim** (near Samaria) of a rival temple to that at Jerusalem, and the creation of a rival priesthood. [Note: 6 paragraphs ago the **mass of the people** were carried away and replaced by non-seed of the House of Jacob.] For more than a hundred years, the Jews lived quietly under the Persian yoke, too insignificant to excite any attention from the Greeks, then in the full meridian of their political and literary greatness; and scanty are the accounts which, as yet, have out of the mazes of ancient Jewish literature been brought to light, with respect to the inner intellectual life of the Jews during that period. That, although silent, it must have been extremely active and rich, is amply evidenced by the sudden appearance, immediately afterwards, of a vast number of literary productions.

Alexander the Great, on his way to conquer the whole East, did not deem it necessary to storm Jerusalem. The inhabitants submitted, and he even deigned to have sacrifices offered on his behalf to the national god of **his new subjects, a great number of whom he carried away to Egypt** (where **Jews were supposed to have emigrated as early as the time of the last kings of Judah**, [Many Israelites lived there prior to the last kings of Judah.] and later under Artaxerxes Ochus) and **peopled a third of this newly founded city Alexandria** with his Jewish captives. After him, Ptolemy,

the son of Lagos, surnamed Soter, one of Alexander's generals, who had become king of Egypt, invaded Syria, took Jerusalem (301 BC) and **carried off 100,000 of its inhabitants, whom he forced to settle chiefly in Alexandria and Cyrene.** The Egyptian (Alexandrian) 'Dispersion' (Golah) – destined to be of vastest importance in the development of Judaism and Christianity – gradually spread over the whole country, from the Libyan Desert in the north, to the boundaries of Ethiopia in the south, over the Cyrenaica and part of Libya, and along the borders of the African coasts to the Mediterranean. They enjoyed equal rights with their fellow-subjects, both Egyptian and Greek, and were admitted to the highest dignities and offices: so that many **further immigrants followed of their own free will.** The free development which was allowed them, enabled them to reach, under Greek auspices, the highest eminence in science and art. In Greek strategy and Greek statesmanship, Greek learning and Greek refinement, they were ready and brilliant disciples; even their artisans and workmen were sent for by distant countries. From the number of Judaea-Greek fragments, historical, didactic, epic &c. (by Demetrios, Malchos, Eupolemos, Artapan, Aristaeos, Jason, Ezechielos, Philo, Theodot, &c.), which have survived, we may easily conclude what an immense literature must have sprung up here within a few centuries in the midst of the Judaea-Egyptian community. To this is owing, likewise, **the Greek translation of the Bible, known as the Septuagint** (q.v.), which in its turn, while it estranged the people more and more from the language of their fathers, the Hebrew, gave rise to a vast pseudo-epigraphical and apocryphal literature (Orphica, Sybillines, Pseudophoclea; poems by Linus, Homer, Hesiod; additions to Esther, Ezra, the Maccabees, Book of Wisdom, Baruch, Jeremiah, Susannah, &c.), not to mention the peculiar Graeco-Jewish philosophy, which sprang from a mixture of Hellenism and Orientalism, of which we have spoken at some length in the art.

For a hundred years, Judea herself remained under Egyptian rule. During the reigns of the first three Ptolemies, Sotor, Philadelphus, and Euergetes, it prospered, but after the accession of Ptolemy Philopator, a change for the worse came over the fortunes of the Jews. Their fate became harder still under his son, Antiochus Epiphanes, or Epimanes (the Madman). With every means a cruel and foolhardy policy could devise, this king outraged the religious feelings of the nation, and endeavored to tear out every root of the sacred creed. At different periods he sent his generals to Jerusalem to pillage and burn, and to force the Jews into the Greek religion. The temple at Jerusalem was finally dedicated to Jupiter Olympius; idol altars were built in every village, and the people forced to offer swine daily. Some yielded, **many fled, the greater part preferred martyrdom** in some shape or other.

At this juncture the heroic family of Matathia, a priest of the house of the Asmoneans, rose, together with a few patriots, against the immense power of the Syrians. The national cause quickly gathered strength, and after the death of Matathia (166), Judas Maccabaeus led the national hosts to victory against the Syrians. After his death (161 BC), his brothers Jonathan and Simon completed the work of deliverance, and re-instituted the Sanhedrim (145 BC). During their rule, alliances were twice formed with the Romans, and the country once more began to prosper. Under Simon more especially, Syrian rule became a mere shadow: his was an almost absolute power. So much so that in the year 170 of the Seleucidian era (142 BC), a new Jewish era was commenced, and public documents bore date, 'In the first year of Simon, high-priest and chief of the Jews.' Simon's son, **John Hyrcanus**, [an Edomite] after a brief period of vassalage to the Syrians, extended his authority over Samaria, Galilee, and Idumea – his grand triumph, in the eyes of his countrymen, being the **destruction of the Samaritan temple on Mount Gerizim (129 BC)**; but in reality his most surprising success was the **subjugation of the Idumeans [Edomites], and their conversion to the Jewish religion.** His son Aristobulus, added Iturea – a district at the base of the Anti-Libanus – to his dominions, but died, after a short reign, of remorse for the murder of his mother, Salome Alexandra, to whom the secular dominion had been bequeathed by Hyrcanus, but whom Aristobulus had cast into prison, and caused there to die of hunger. The son who succeeded him was

Alexander Jannaeus. Constantly fighting, and generally beaten, this king yet, strange to say, contrived to enlarge his territories; restless and enterprising as he was cruel and sanguinary, he gave his opponents no rest, and his opponents were all his neighbors in turn, excepting Cleopatra, queen of Egypt. Attached to the **Sadducees** like his father, and probably something of a pagan, he was disliked by the mass of his countrymen, and a civil war of six years' duration ensued. After a brief period of peace, he died (78 BC), recommending, however, his wife, Alexandra, to throw herself into the arms of the very party who had thwarted him all his life, the **Pharisees**, as the best way of retaining her authority. This she did; and governed, on the whole, prudently for nine years. The Pharisaic party, however, abused the power, which fell into their hands, and a reaction took place.

Aristobulus, youngest son of the queen, and a prince of great spirit, placed himself at the head of the movement, marched to Jerusalem, took possession of the city, and ejected his elder brother, **Hyrcanus II.**, from the sovereignty. Afterwards, however, the latter, at the instigation of **Antipater, the Idumean [Edomite], and father of Herod the Great**, fled to Aretas, king of Northern Arabia, who was induced, by the promise of cession of the territory which had been acquired by Alexander Jannaeus, to take up arms on his behalf. This led to the interference of the Romans, who were then fighting both in Syria and Armenia. After several vicissitudes, Jerusalem was captured (63 BC) by Pompey, who had decided in favor of **Hyrcanus**, and Judaea made dependent on the Roman province of Syria, and Hyrcanus [an Edomite] appointed ethnarch and high-priest. Aristobul, however, with his two sons, Alexander and Antigonus, and two daughters, were carried captive to Rome.

In 54 BC Licinius Crassus plundered the temple, which Pompey had piously spared; his ill-gotten gains are said to have amounted to L2,000,000. He fell shortly afterwards in the war against the Parthians, and his companion, Cassius Longius, succeeded in completely routing Aristobul's army.

Meanwhile, the war between Caesar and Pompey broke out. In Syria, the partisans of the latter were numerous, and contrived to poison Aristobulus, and execute his son Alexander, who were Caesareans (49 BC). After the death of Pompey, however, things changed; and **Hyrcanus**, or rather **Antipater the Idumean [Edomite]** (who was both his minister and master), say the necessity of securing the favor of Caesar. With **Hyrcanus II.** ended the line of Asmonean princes: they exercised (nominally) supreme authority both in the civil and religious affairs of Palestine, i.e., they were both sovereigns and high-priests; but, as we have already indicated, the real religious authority had passed into the hands of the priesthood, and especially of the **Sanhedrim**. The **Idumean [Edomite] dynasty**, which succeeded the Asmonean, virtually commenced with **Antipater**, who prevailed on Caesar to restrict **Hyrcanus** to the high-priesthood, and obtained for himself the office of procurator of Judaea, while his eldest son Phazael was appointed governor of Jerusalem, and his younger son Herod governor of Galilee. The Jewish or national party took the alarm at this sudden increase of Idumean [Edomite] power; strife ensued; and ultimately **Antipater** perished by poison; but **Herod**, by the assistance of the Romans, finally entered Jerusalem in triumph (**37 BC**), caused Antigonus, the last male representative of the Asmonean line, and his most dangerous enemy, to be put to death, and commenced the difficult task of governing a people who were growing more and more unruly every day. The political events which occurred during the government of the Herods, are briefly touched upon under the heads Herod, Agrippa, and Antipater.

After **Herod's death (3 BC)**, **Archelaus, one of his sons, ruled Judaea and Samaria**; but his arbitrariness, and still more his constant attacks upon religion, made him hateful to the people; and Augustus listening to their just complaints, deprived him of his power, and **banished him to Vienne (6 AD)**. Judaea was now thrown together with Syria, and was **ruled by Roman governors**.

In the year 38 AD, the Emperor Caligula issued an edict ordering divine honors to be paid to himself. Everywhere throughout the Roman dominions the Jews refused to obey. At Alexandria, a

frightful massacre took place, and for a moment it seemed as if the whole of the inhabitants of Judaea, too, were doomed to perish; but **Herod Agrippa I.**, tetrarch of Northern Palestine, and a friend of Caligula's dissuaded the emperor from carrying out his barbarous design. About the same time the **Babylonian Jews** became involved in a quarrel with the Parthians, and were slaughtered in vast numbers. The accession of Claudius, on the assassination of Caligula, seemed, however, the dawn of a brighter day for them. **Herod Agrippa**, a loyal friend and favorite of the new emperor, obtained anew the dominion over all the parts once ruled by his **grandfather Herod**, and many privileges were through his influence granted to his Jewish subjects, and even to foreign Jews. They received the rights of Roman citizenship (41 AD), and Herod even tried to conciliate their religious prejudices by the strictness with which he observed their law (a circumstance, we may say, in passing, that will account for his persecution of the Christians); yet the national party remained malcontent, and in an almost permanent state of mutiny. After the death of **Herod Agrippa I.** (his son being but a youth of seventeen) the country was again subjected to Roman governors. The confusion soon became indescribable. The whole land was overrun with robbers and assassins, some of whom professed to be animated by religious motives (such as the Sicarii), while others were mere ruffianly freebooters and cut-throats; the antipathy between Jews and Samaritans waxed fiercer and fiercer, and the latter waylaid and murdered the orthodox Galileans as they went up to worship at Jerusalem; **all sorts of impostors, fanatics, and pretenders to magic made their appearance**; the priesthood was riven by dissensions; the hatreds between the populace and the Roman soldiery (mostly of Graeco-Syrian origin), and under the commands of cruel procurators, such as Albinus and Gessius Florus, increased; frightful portents (according to Josephus) appeared in the heavens, until, in 66 AD, in spite of all the precautionary efforts taken by Agrippa, the party of Zealots, i.e., the Sicarii or Assassins, burst into open rebellion, which, after a horrible carnage (Josephus calculates the number killed at 1,356,460), was terminated (**70 AD**) **by the conquest of Jerusalem by Titus**, the destruction of the temple, and the massacre and banishment of hundreds of thousands of the unhappy people, who were scattered among their brethren in all parts of the world.

[Somewhere in this mishmash of moving and mixing after 586 BC what was initially the House of Jacob (Israelite) "Judeans" were replaced by what is now the "Edomite Jew." Edomite Herod's Edomite Temple built for Herod's glory, was not the House of Jacob Temple or God's dwelling place.]

The defense of Jerusalem (as Narrated by Josephus) is one of the most magnificent and melancholy examples of mingled heroism and insanity that the world affords. Still, very considerable numbers were allowed to remain in their native country, and for the next thirty years, although both hated and treated with rigor, they appear, on the whole, to have flourished. The Emperor Nerva was as lenient to them as to the rest of his subjects; but as soon as they had attained some measure of political vitality, their turbulent and fanatical spirit broke out anew. Their last attempts to throw off the Roman yoke, at Cyrene (115 AD), Cyprus (116 AD), Mesopotamia (118 AD), and Palestine, under Bar-Cochba, (130 AD), were defeated after enormous and almost incredible butchery. The suppression of Bar-Cochba's insurrection (135 AD) marks the final desolation of Judea, [with the Edomite Jews] and the dispersion of its inhabitants [the Jews. The seed of the House of Jacob departed in 586 BC in the Abomination of Desolation.] Talmud and Midrash [Non-Christian, Non Seed of House of Jacob] (especially *Midrash Echa*) appear to exhaust even eastern extravagance in describing what followed the capture of Bithur – the great stronghold of the Jews. **The whole of Judea was made like a desert, about 985 towns and villages lay in ashes, 50 fortresses were razed to the ground; the name of Jerusalem itself was changed into Aelia Capitolina**, and a heathen colony settled in the city, from entering which every Jew [correct usage of word "Jew"] was strictly debarred. The hardships to which the unfortunate race were subjected, were again alleviated in the reign of Antoninus Pius, whom the Jewish writers represent as secretly

attached to their religion, and better times seemed in store for the homeless exiles. Alexander Severus also placed Abraham [Non-Jew] on the same divine level as he did Christ [Non-Jew], and obtained from the grateful people the title of 'Father of the Synagogue.' Heliogabalus, among his many senseless whims, patronized various Jewish practices, such as circumcision and abstinence from swine's flesh' and generally speaking, from the close of the 2d c. till the establishment of Christianity under Constantine (330 AD) when their hopes were once more dashed to the ground, the Jews of the Roman empire appear to have thriven astonishingly. In this period falls the redaction of the chief code and basis of the 'Oral Law,' the Mishna completed by Jehuda *Hanassi* (the Prince), or *Hakkadosh* (the Saint), president of the great school at Tiberias (220); upon which code were grafted subsequently the two gigantic commentaries of complements, the Palestinian and the Babylonian Gemaras. [Webster's Dictionary: Gemara 1. The second and supplementary part of the Talmud, providing a commentary on the first part (the Mishna) 2. Loosely, the Talmud.]

The Babylonian Jews were even more fortunate than their western brethren, though they did not perhaps attain the meridian of their prosperity till the revival of the Persian, on the down fall of the Parthian empire. Their leader was called 'The Prince of the Captivity' (*Resh Gelutha*), and was chosen from among those held to be descended from the House of David. He lived in great splendor, assumed among his own people the style of a monarch (though extremely submissive to the Parthian or Persian ruler), had a bodyguard, counselors, cup-bearers, &c.; his subjects were, many of them, at least, extremely wealthy, and pursued all sorts of industrial occupations. They were merchants, bankers, artisans, husbandmen, and shepherds; and in particular had the reputation of being the best weavers of the then famous Babylonian garments. In fact, his government was quite an *imperium in imperio*, and possessed a thoroughly sacerdotal or at least theocratic character. The reputation for learning of the Babylonian schools, Naharden, Sura, and Pumbeditha, was very great. What was their condition at this time further east, we cannot tell, but it seems quite certain that they had obtained a footing in China, if not before the time of Christ, at least during the 1st century. They were first discovered by the Jesuit missionaries of the 17th century. They did not appear ever to have heard of Christ, but they possessed the Book of Ezra, and retained, on the whole, a very decided nationalism of creed and character. From their language, it was inferred that they had come originally from Persia. At one time, they would appear to have been highly honored in China, and to have held the highest civil and military offices.

Reverting to Europe, the **ascendency of Christianity**, [ascendency of House of Jacob] as we have already said, was baneful [Webster's Dictionary: **causing distress, death, or ruin; deadly**] **to the** [Edomite] **Jews**. Imperial edicts and ecclesiastical decrees vied with each other in the rigor of their intolerance towards this unhappy people. They were prohibited from making converts, from invoking (in Spain at least) the divine blessing on the country, **from marrying Christian women** or holding Christian slaves; they were burdened with heavy taxes; yet no persecution apparently could destroy the immortal [Cain, not Seth] race. [Ge 4:14 *I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; everyone that findeth me shall slay me. Ge 4:15 and the Lord God set a mark upon Cain, that no one that found him might slay him. (Maybe just chase him away?)*] About this time, they are found in large numbers in Illyris, Italy, Spain, Minorea, Gaul, and the Roman towns on the Rhine; they are agriculturists, traders, and artisans; they hold land; their services, in fact, cannot be dispensed with; Constantine, during whose reign a fierce revolution, [Jews are fighting against God's chosen.] incited by his co-regent, Gallus, broke out among the **Arians and Jews** (353), terms them, in a public document, **'that most hateful of all people;'** [persecuted for the name of Jesus or for their evil actions?] yet in spite of this, they fill important civil and military situations, have special courts of justice, and **exercise the influence that springs from the possession of wealth and knowledge**. [Still to this day. Extremely intelligent race. It was this Cain race that killed Abel in the beginning and later killed Jesus.][Deeper than you want to know or even go; this race was part of Israel in the 24,000 year cycle prior to this present one. They denied, disregarded and even hated the idea of the Messiah. They

were given an assignment that matched their desires, yet worse than death; to be the most despicable and unhappy of all peoples, living as Jews in this current cycle. The assignment was the killing of Abel and Jesus (the Head of Christ) and causing the destruction and demise of the House of Jacob White race (Body of Christ) and the white race culture. Their desires have been over accommodated but there is no joy or love in them for their wicked actions and accomplishments and they will never experience fulfillment. It helps if one understands the Sinewave and the cycle of God's ages explained elsewhere in this book.]

The brief rule of Julian the Apostate even shed a momentary gleam of splendor over their destinies, and the transport which they manifested on obtaining his permission to rebuild the temple at Jerusalem, is one of the most sublime spectacles in their history. The death of this emperor, however, frustrated their labors, and the **rapid increase of ecclesiastical power was, of course, hurtful to them** in a variety of ways, although the emperors now began, in the decline of their authority, to protect them as far as they could. In 418 AD they were excluded from the military service; and in 429 AD, the patriarchate at Tiberias was abolished. After the fall of the West Roman empire, their fortunes were different in different countries. In Italy, Sicily, and Sardinia, they were for a time almost unmolested; in the Byzantine Empire, they suffered many oppressions; while in the 6th and 7th centuries, the Franks and Spanish Visigoths inflicted on them frightful persecutions.

The sudden volcanic outburst of Mohammedanism in the Arabian Peninsula, was at first disastrous to the Jews in that part of the world. For several centuries, a Jewish kingdom had existed in the south-west of Arabia. It was called Himyaritis or Homeritis, and was in a flourishing condition 120 years before Christ. About 230 AD, the Jewish religion even mounted the throne of Yemen. Twice, however (by the Ethiopian kings, Aidog and Ez-Baha), where the Jewish kings driven from it, and the Christian religion was introduced in that part in 530 AD. At first, Jewish tribes around Mecca and Medina entertained opinions favorable to Mohammed as an Arabian chief, but when Islam began to threaten their own faith, and even existence, they rose in arms against its founder. Mohammed proved the stronger: he subdued the Chaibar tribes in 627 AD and the Arabian Jews were finally dispossessed of their territories, and removed to Syria. The spread of Mohammedanism through Asiatic Turkey, Persia, Egypt, Africa, and the south of Spain was, nevertheless, on the whole advantageous to the Jews. Excepting accidental persecutions, such as those in Mauritania (790 AD) and in Egypt (1010 AD), they enjoyed, under the califs and Arabian princes, comparative peace. In Moorish Spain their numbers greatly increased, and they became famous for their learning as well as for trade. They were counselors, secretaries, astrologers, or physicians to the Moorish rulers; and this period may well be considered the golden age of Jewish literature. Poets, orators, philosophers of highest eminence arose, and not isolated, but in considerable numbers; and it is a well-established fact, that to them is chiefly due – through the Arab medium – the preservation and subsequent spreading of ancient classical literature, more especially philosophy, in Europe.

There are some medical works belonging to ancient Greece even now extant only in their Arabic translations, the originals being probably lost forever. Different from their fate under Moslem rule was that which **they had to endure in Christendom** about this period. Only few and far between were those Christian monarchs who rose above the barbarism of the churches. About the beginning of the 11th C., the Byzantine emperor Basil, II., renewed the persecution; from quite different causes, the same thing had already begun in Babylonia, where the califate had passed into the hands of rulers hostile to the Jews; and before the close of the 11th c., the Prince of the Captivity had perished on the scaffold, the schools were closed, the best of the community had fled to Spain, and those that remained were reduced to an abject condition, from which they have never risen. In Italy, their position was made tolerable by considerable pecuniary sacrifices. Here and there, at intervals, a spirit of **Christian intolerance** might break out, but they enjoyed for the most

part the protection of the [Pagan Edomite] popes. [Notice the opposition between the Christian House of Jacob Judeans and the Edomite House of Esau Jews.]

More favorable was their lot during the 8th and 9th centuries at France, especially in Paris, Lyon, Languedoc, and Provence. At the court of Louis le Debonnaire, they were actually all-powerful. After 877 AD, however, when the weak Carolingians had begun to rule, and the church was advancing with imperious strides, a melancholy change ensued – kings, bishops, feudal barons, and even the municipalities, all joined in a carnival of persecution. From the 11th to the 14th c., their history is a successive series of massacres. All manner of wild stories were circulated against them: it was said that they were wont to **steal the host, and to contemptuously stick it through and through; to inveigle** [Webster's Dictionary: **to lead on with deception; entice or trick into doing or giving something.**] **Christian children into their houses, and murder them, to poison wells, &c.** They were **also hated for their excessive usury**, though there can be no doubt that more blame is attachable to those whose tyranny, by depriving them of the right to possess land, had compressed their activity into the narrower channels of traffic. Occasionally, however, their debtors, high and low, had recourse to what they called **Christian religion** as a very easy means of getting rid of their obligations. Thus, Philippe Auguste, under whose rule the Jews seem to have held mortgages of enormous value on the estates of the church and state dignitaries, simply confiscated the debts due to them, forced them to surrender the pledges in their possession, seized their goods, and banished them from France; but the decree appears to have taken effect chiefly in the north; yet in less than 20 years, the same proud but wasteful monarch was glad to let them come back and take up their abode in Paris.

Louis IX, who was a very pious prince, among other religious acts, cancelled a third of the claims which the Jews had against his subjects, 'for the benefit of his soul.' An edict was also issued for the seizure and destruction of their sacred books; and we are told that, at Paris, **twenty-four carts filled with copies of the Talmud, &c, were consigned to the flames.** [The Talmud is not a Christian book, it is a Jewish book.] In the reign of Philippe the Fair, they were again expelled from France (1306 AD) with the usual accompaniments of cruelty; but the state of the royal finances rendered it necessary, in little more than a dozen years, to recall them; and they were allowed to enforce payment of the debts due to them, on condition that two-thirds of the whole should be given up to the king! But a religious epidemic, known as the Rising of the Shepherds, having seized the common people in Languedoc and the central regions of France (1321 AD), they signaled themselves by horrible massacres of the detested race; so horrible, indeed, that in one place, Berdun, on the Garonne, the Jews, in the madness of their agony, threw down their children to the *Christian* mob, from the tower in which they were gathered, hoping, but in vain, to appease the demonical fury of their assailants. In the following year, the plague broke out, and the wildest crimes were laid to their charge. One shudders to read of what followed; in whole provinces, every Jew was burned. *At Chinon, a deep ditch was dug, an enormous pile raised, and 160 of both sexes burned together!* Yet Christianity never produced more resolute martyrs; as they sprung into the place of torment, they sang hymns as though they were going to a wedding. Finally, in 1395, they were indefinitely banished from the middle of France.

Their first appearance in England dates from the period of the Saxons. They are mentioned in the ecclesiastical constitutions of Egbricht, Archbishop of York, 740 AD; they are also named in a charter to the monks of Croyland, 833 AD. William the Conqueror and his son, William Rufus, favored them; the latter, on the occasion of a public debate between them and the Christians, even swore with humorous profanity, that if the rabbins beat the bishops, 'by the face of St. Luke,' he would turn a Jew himself. The same reckless monarch carried his contempt for the religious institutions of his kingdom so far, that he actually farmed out the vacant bishoprics to the Jews; and at Oxford, even then a seat of learning, they possessed three halls – Lombard Hall, Moses Hall, and

Jacob Hall, **where Hebrew was taught to Christians** as well as to the youths of their own persuasion. As they grew in wealth, they grew in unpopularity.

On the day of the coronation of Richard the Lion Heart (1189 AD), some foreign Jews being perceived to witness the spectacle, from which their nation had been strictly excluded, a popular commotion against them broke out in London; their houses were pillaged and burned; and though Sir Richard Glanville, the chief-justiciary of the realm, acting under the orders of the indignant king, partially succeeded in arresting the havoc, and even in bringing some of the mob to justice (three were hanged), yet the barbarous bigotry of priests and people prevented anything like just or salutary punishment. Similar scenes were witnessed at Norwich, Edmundsbury, Stamford, and York; in the last of these towns, most of the **Jews preferred voluntary martyrdom (Kiddush Hashem) in the synagogue to forced baptism.** [Baptized in the name of the Jesus whom they hated and killed? Probably not!] When Richard returned from Palestine, their prospects brightened a little; though still treated with great rigor, yet their lives and wealth were protected – for a consideration! John Lackland at first covered them with honor, but the popular and priestly hatred only became the stronger; and on a sudden, the vacillating and unprincipled king turned round on his protégés, after they had accumulated great wealth, and imprisoned, maltreated, and plundered them in all parts of the country. Under Henry III, they were mulcted enormously. Accused of clipping the coin of the realm, they had, as a penalty, to pay into the royal exchequer (1230 AD) a third of their movable property. To this reign belongs the now exploded story of the crucifixion of the Christian boy, Hugh of Lincoln. The accession of Edward did not mitigate their misery; some efforts, indeed, were made **to induce them to give up their profession of usury**, as was also done in France and elsewhere during the same period, but the fact is, that they were so heavily taxed by the sovereigns or governments of Christendom, and at the same time debarred from almost every other trade or occupation – partly by special decrees, partly by the vulgar prejudice – that they could not afford to prosecute ordinary avocations. The attempt made by the Dominican friars to convert them, of course, failed utterly; and in 1253, the Jews – no longer able to withstand constant hardships to which they were subjected in person and property – begged of their own accord to be allowed to leave the country. Richard of Cornwall, however, persuaded them to stay. Ultimately, **in 1290 AD, they were driven from the shores of England**, pursued by the execrations of the infuriated rabble, and leaving in the hands of the king all their property, debts, obligations, and mortgages. They emigrated for the most part to France and Germany. Their number is estimated at about 16,000.

In Germany, they were looked upon as the special property of the sovereign, who bought and sold them, and were designated his *Kammer knechte* ('chamber-servants'). As already said, they made their appearance in that region almost as early as the time of Constantine. About the 8th c., they are found in all the Rhenish towns; in the 10th c., in Saxony and Bohemia; in the 11th, in Swabia, Franconia, and Vienna; and in the 12th, in Brandenburg and Silesia. The same sort of treatment befell them in the empire as elsewhere; they had to pay all manner of iniquitous taxes – body-tax, capitation-tax, trade-taxes, coronation-tax, and to present a multitude of gifts, to mollify the avarice or supply the necessities of emperors, princes, and barons. A raid against the Jews was a favorite pastime of a bankrupt noble in those days. The crusades kindled a spirit not in Germany only, however, but through all Christendom, **hostile to the 'enemies of Christ.'** Treves, Metz, Cologne, Mainz, Worms, Spire, Strasburgh, and other cities, were deluged with the blood of the 'unbelievers.' At such epochs, the passions of the populace and of the lower clergy could not be restrained. The word *Hep* (said to be the initials of *Hierosolyma est perdita*, Jerusalem is taken) throughout all the cities of the empire became the signal for massacre, and if an insensate monk sounded it along the streets, it threw the rabble into paroxysms of murderous rage. **The Jews were expelled** – after being plundered and maltreated – from **Vienna (1196 AD), Mecklenburgh (1225 AD), Breslau (1226 AD) Brandenburg (1243), Frankfurt (1241), Munich (1285 AD), Nurnberg (1390 AD), Prague (1391 AD), and Ratisbon (1476 AD).** [Consider the WHY. Was it because they were

proclaiming the name of Jesus Christ? Probably not!] The 'Black Death,' in particular, occasioned a great and widespread persecution (1348 – 1350 AD). They were murdered and burned by thousands, and many even sought death amidst the conflagrations of their synagogues. The race almost disappeared from Germany; only, however, to return, for their services were indispensable. Only here and there, however, they possessed the rights of citizens, or were allowed to hold unmovable property; in general, they were **permitted to prosecute only commerce and usury**, and the law turned on them its harshest aspect. Repeatedly, too, the emperors gratified at once their piety and their greed by cancelling their pecuniary claims. In many places they were compelled to live in certain parts of the town, known as the *Judenstrasse* (Jews' Streets).

Switzerland, whither they came at a comparatively late period, commenced to persecute them about the middle of the 14th century. In the course of the 15th c., **they were expelled from Schaffhausen, Zurich, Geneva, Thurgau, and other places.** – Their treatment was more humane in Poland and Lithuania. As early as 1264 AD, they enjoyed in these countries certain important privileges. Favored by Casimir III, their numbers were swelled after 1348 AD, by fugitives from Germany and Switzerland. – Russia and Hungary, like most other countries of Christendom during the Middle Ages, received, persecuted, and banished them.

In Spain, the condition of the Jews was long highly favorable. The horrible persecutions of the Gothic princes in the 6th and 7th centuries, made it, of course, absolutely inevitable that the first gleam of a Moorish scimitar on the coast would turn them into allies of the invaders. During the whole of the brilliant period of Moorish rule in the Peninsula, they enjoyed, indeed, what must have seemed to them, in comparison with their common fate, a sort of Elysian life. They were almost on terms of equality with their Mohammedan masters, rivaled them in civilization and letters, and probably surpassed them in wealth. The Spanish Jews were consequently of a much higher type than their brethren in other parts of Europe. They were not reduced to the one degrading occupation of usury, though they followed that too; on the contrary, they were husbandmen, landed proprietors, physicians, financial administrators, &c.; they enjoyed special privileges, and had courts of justice for themselves. Nor was this state of things confined to those portions of Spain under the sovereignty of the Moors; the Christian monarchs of the north and middle gradually came to appreciate the value of their services, and we find them for a time protected and encouraged by the rulers of Aragon and Castile. But the extravagance and consequent poverty of the nobles, as well as the increasing power of the priesthood, ultimately brought about a disastrous change. The estates of the nobles and (it is also believed) those attached to the cathedrals and churches, for 'conscience' to get up a persecution, when goaded to its 'duty' by the pressure of want and shame. Gradually, the Jews were deprived of the privilege of living where they pleased; their rights were diminished, and their taxes augmented. In **Seville, Cordova, Toledo, Valencia, Catalonia, and the island of Majorca**, outbursts of priestly and popular violence took place (1391-1392 AD); immense numbers were murdered, and wholesale theft was perpetrated by the religious rabble. Escape was possible only through flight to Africa, or by accepting baptism at the point of the sword. The number of these enforced converts to Christianity is reckoned at 200,000. The fate of the Jews in Spain during the 15th c., however, beggars description. Persecution, violent conversion, massacre, the tortures of the inquisition – we read of nothing but these! Thousands were burned alive. 'In one year, 280 were burned in Seville alone.' Sometimes the popes, and even the nobles shuddered at the fiendish zeal of the inquisitors, and tried to mitigate it, but in vain. At length the hour of final horror came.

In 1492 AD, Ferdinand and Isabella issued **an edict for the expulsion**, within four months, of all who refused to become Christians, with the strict inhibition to take neither gold nor silver out of the country. The Jews offered an enormous sum for its revocation, and for a moment the sovereigns hesitated; but Torquemada, the Dominican inquisitor-general, dared to compare his royal master and mistress to Judas; they shrank from the awful accusation; and the ruin of the

most industrious, the most thriving, the most peaceable, and the most learned of their subjects – and consequently of Spain herself – became irremediable. This is perhaps the grandest and most melancholy hour in their modern history. It is considered by themselves as great a calamity as the destruction of Jerusalem. **300,000** (some even give the numbers at 650,000 or 800,000) **resolved to abandon the country**, which a residence of seven centuries had made almost a second Judea to them. The incidents that marked their departure are heartrending. **Almost every land was shut against them.** Some, however, ventured into France; others into Italy, Turkey and Morocco, in the last of which countries they suffered the most frightful privations. Of the 80,000 who obtained an entrance into Portugal on payment of eight gold pennies a head, but only for eight months, to enable them to obtain means of departure to other countries, many lingered after the expiry of the appointed time, and the poorer were sold as slaves. In 1495 AD, King Emanuel commanded them to quit his territories, but at the same time issued a secret order that **all Jewish children under 14 years of age** should be torn from their mothers, retained in Portugal, and **brought up as Christians.** Agony drove the Jewish mothers into madness; they destroyed their children with their own hands, and threw them into wells and rivers, to prevent them from falling into the hands of their persecutors. The miseries of those who embraced Christianity, but who, for the most part, secretly adhered to their old faith (*onssim, Anussim*, - 'yielding to violence, forced ones'), were hardly less dreadful, and it was far on in the 17th c. before persecution ceased. *Autos da Fe* suspected converts happened as late as 1655 AD.

The wanderers appear to have met with much better treatment in Italy and Turkey than anywhere else. During the 15th and 16th centuries, they are to be found – except at intervals, when persecution applied its scourge – in almost every city of Italy; pursuing various kinds of traffic (nearly the whole trade of the Levant, for instance, was in their hands), but **chiefly engaged in money-lending**, in which they **rivalled the great Lombard bankers.** Abrabanel, perhaps the most eminent Jewish scholar and divine of his day, rose to be confidential adviser to the king of Naples. In Turkey, they were held in higher estimation than the conquered Greeks; the latter were termed *Teshir* (slaves), but the Jews, *Monsaphir* (visitors); they were allowed to re-open their schools, to establish synagogues, and to settle in all the commercial towns of the Levant.

The invention of printing, the revival of learning, and the Reformation, are generally asserted to have been beneficial to the Jews, but this can be regarded as true only in a certain sense. When the Jews began to use the presses at their earliest stage for their own literature, sacred and otherwise, the Emperor Maximilian was urged – chiefly by converts – to order all Hebrew writings to be committed to the flames; and but for the strenuous exertions of Reuchlin, ignorance, treachery, and bigotry might have secured a despicable triumph. Luther, in the earlier part of his career, at least, looked with no unfavorable eye on the adoption of violent means for their conversion; and, on the other hand, we find at least one distinguished Roman Catholic, Pope Sextus V, animated by a far more wise and kindly spirit towards them than any Protestant prince of his time. In 1588, he abolished all the persecuting statutes of his predecessors, allowed them to settle and trade in every city of his dominions, to enjoy the free exercise of their religion, and, in respect to the administration of justice and taxation, placed them on a footing with the rest of his subjects. That the Reformation itself had nothing to do with subsequent ameliorations in the condition of the Jews, is only too plain from the fact, that in many parts of Germany, Protestant as well as Catholic, their lot became actually harder than before. They were **driven out of Bavaria (1553 AD) out of Brandenburg (1573 AD)**, and similar treatment befell them elsewhere. They also excited numerous popular tumults (as late even as 1730 AD in the Protestant city of Hamburg); and, in fact, during the whole of the 17th and first part of the 18th c., the hardships inflicted on them by the German governments positively became more and more grievous. What really caused the change in their favor was the great uprising of human reason that marked the middle of the 18th century. Among

the writers who distinguished themselves in Germany by pleading the cause of the Jews, we may specially mention Lessing, Mendelssohn, and Dohn.

Holland, as we know, was one of the first countries in modern times to rise out of the barbarism of the middle ages. Its active, energetic, intelligent inhabitants appreciated the business qualifications of the Jews, and as early as 1603 AD, permitted them to settle and trade, though they did not acquire the rights of citizenship till 1796 AD. In England, the edict of Edward I. remained in force for more than 300 years; and the first attempt made by the Jews to obtain a legal recognition in that country was during the Protectorate of Cromwell in 1655 AD. Cromwell himself was favorable to their admission; so were the lawyers; but the nation generally, and particularly the emphatically religious portion of it, were strongly hostile to such a proceeding; and the wearisome, controversial jangling of the divines appointed to consider the question, prevented anything from being done till the reign of Charles II, who, standing much and frequently in need of their services, permitted them quietly to settle in the island. In 1723 AD, they acquired the right to possess land; in 1753 AD, they obtained the right of naturalization. Since 1830, civic corporations, since 1833, the profession of advocates, and since 1845, the office of alderman and of lord-mayor, have been opened to them. The last and crowning triumph of the principle of toleration was achieved in 1858 by the admission of Jews into parliament.

Some of the relics of that mighty host of exiles that left Spain and Portugal found their way into France, where they long lingered in a miserable condition. In 1550 AD, they were received into Bayonne and Bordeaux; they were also to be found in considerable numbers in Avignon, Lorraine, and Alsace. In 1784, the capitation-tax was abolished. In 1790, while the French Revolution was still in its pristine vigor, and animated by a sincere humanitarianism, the Jews presented a petition to the national representatives claiming equal rights as citizens. Mirabeau was among their advocates, and their cause could not, therefore, be unsuccessful. **From this time, their technical designation in France has been *Israelites*.** [Their name should be “usurpers.”]

In 1806, the Emperor Napoleon summoned a ‘Sanhedrim’ of Jews to meet at Paris, to whom a variety of questions were put, mainly with a view to test their fitness for being French citizens. Their answers were satisfactory, and they were allowed to reorganize their religious institutions in the most elaborate manner. Since then, no material change has taken place in the laws regarding them; and they are since then found not only in the highest offices of the civil administration – very frequently in the ministry (e.g., Cremieux, Goudchaux, Fould) – but they also fill some of the chief places in the army and navy. We may add here, that their surpassing bravery in the field has been the subject of frequent remark, more especially since among the vices with which a brutal prejudice loved to brand them, in spite of all historical evidence, was also that of cowardice. – In Denmark, since 1814 AD, they have been on a footing of equality as citizens with native Danes. – In Sweden, they did not obtain admission till 1776 AD, and then only into Stockholm and three other towns. Citizenship is still conferred as a favor. – Norway forbade them to touch its soil till 1860 AD. – Admitted into Russia Proper by Peter the Great, **they were expelled – to the number of 35,000** – by the Empress Elizabeth in 1743. Readmitted by the Empress Catharine II, they were further protected by the Emperor Alexander I, who in 1805 and 1809 issued decrees, insuring them full liberty of trade and commerce; Nicholas withdrew these privileges. They are still excluded from Great Russia. In 1881 a violent agitation against the Jews, accompanied by much outrage and bloodshed, took place in the south and west of Russia, and also in Warsaw. – In Poland they are more numerous than in any other part of the world. They owed their first humane reception in the 14th c., to the love which King Casimir the Great bore for a Jewish mistress. **For many years the whole trade of the country was in their hands.** During the 17th and the greater part of the 18th century, however, they were much persecuted, and sank into a state of great ignorance, and even poverty; but education – in spite of the severity and barbarism of Russian intolerance – has, since the French Revolution, made progress among them. – Frederick the Great, King of Prussia, showed

himself singularly harsh towards the Jews; in fact, his legislation, it has been said, almost throws us back into the middle ages. All manner of iniquitous and ridiculous taxes were laid upon them; only a certain number were allowed to reside in the country, and these were prohibited both from the most honorable and the most lucrative employments. This shameful state of matters was ended by the Prussian edict of toleration (1812 AD), by which Jews were placed almost in an equal position as citizens with other Prussians. Since then, the tendency, on the whole, had been to enlarge their 'liberties' – until the Revolution of 1848 gained them their full emancipation, although it was slowly carried out. – In the smaller German states, their full rights were grudgingly conceded. **The Reichstag of the empire, like the National Assembly in 1848, now contains many prominent Jewish members.**

The year 1880 was marked by a remarkable revival of hostility against the Jews, especially in Prussia, and was encouraged by many persons of standing in society. – In Austria, the Emperor Joseph II distinguished himself by passing an act of toleration, 1782 AD. This act was extraordinarily liberal in its provisions for the Jews. Not till 1860, however (and even then under certain restrictions), did they acquire the right to possess land. – In Hungary and Transylvania, they have long enjoyed important privileges, and have been protected by the nobility. In Romania they still suffer much ill-usage, though protected by the treaty of Berlin. – Spain began to tolerate them again in 1837 AD, and they can follow trade or agriculture like other Spaniards; but few Jews have as yet cared to venture back to a land that fills them with the most mournful recollections. – Portugal, where they enjoy no civic rights, has only a few German Jews. – Switzerland long treated them harshly, and only of late have steps in the right direction been taken.

In other countries, their condition must be merely referred to. In Turkey, they are very numerous, and have thriven in spite of the exactions of pashas, the insolence of Janizaries, and the miseries of war. Their communities in Constantinople, Adrianople, Saloniki, Smyrna, Aleppo, and Damascus, are considerable; in Palestine, their ancient home, they are said to be rapidly increasing, but they are still, in spite of the many efforts on the part of their European brothers to ameliorate their condition, very poor. Their numbers in Arabia are not very large, yet they enjoy some independence. Those in Persia have sunk into ignorance through oppression, yet it is touching to find that they are not hopeless. 'Heavy,' they say, 'is our slavery; anxiously we wait for redemption.' They exist in Afghanistan, and carry on a trade between Cabul and China; in India and Cochin-China, where they are both agriculturists and artisans; in Surinam, there is a flourishing colony; in Bokhara, where they possess equal rights with the other inhabitants, and are skilled in the manufacture of silks and metals; in Tartary and China, where, however, they are very insignificant both in numbers and position. They are also found all along the North African coast, where, indeed, they have had communities for perhaps more than a thousand years, which were largely reinforced in consequence of the great Spanish persecutions. They are numerous in Fez and Morocco, though they are not always free from the perils of Mohammedan fanaticism. In Egypt and Nubia, they are few; in Abyssinia, more numerous; and it is ascertained that they have even made their way into the heart of Africa; they exist in Sudan, and are also found further south. America, too, has invited their spirit of enterprise. In the United States, as in Great Britain, they enjoy absolute liberty. They have been in Brazil since 1625, and are also settled in some parts of the West Indies.

The entire number of Jews in the world is reckoned variously between 3 ½ and 15 millions. A recent estimate gives their number at about 7,000,000, of which total 5,500,000 are assigned to Europe, 250,000 to Australia. Russia has 2,700,000 Jews; Austria-Hungary, 1,500,000; Germany, 650,000; Romania, 400,000. These four states contain therefore about 5 ¼ millions out of the European total of 5 ½ millions; while only 100,000 are found in Turkey, 70,000 in Great Britain, 60,000 in the Netherlands, and 50,000 in France.

[These are not the 12 tribes of Jacob, the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race that God scattered to the four winds of the earth and said that we would even forget who we were. And we did forget. After 586 BC He placed a “false plant” in Jerusalem. This false plant, the Cain/Edom race, has been running cover for God’s chosen. We should thank God for His protection of our race. Notice that the Throne of David which God promised would never lack a person to sit on it, is nowhere here in the Jew’s migrations. What is a stronger identifier as to who these people are not? They are experiencing God’s promise to Cain for killing Able. Although the actions of this poor wretched Jewish race brought about their miseries, it’s hard for God’s chosen to not have compassion on them. It was God who chose to use them as His false plant. For what is written in our hearts and minds (Heb 8) we would sooner forgive their iniquities and simply love them. It is not for us to punish any race. Best we leave the punishment and blessing for all races in God’s hands.]

LANGUAGE. Among the Semitic family of languages, the Hebrew (called in the Old Testament, the speech of Canaan; in the later portions of the same book, the speech of Judea; and first in the Chaldee targums, the Sacred Language, or rather the language of the Sanctuary and things connected with it – as the law (Mishna), the prayers &c) is one of the oldest, and in regard to strength, refinement, and elaborate completeness of grammatical structure, one of the most remarkable. Yet it is neither the oldest of Semitic dialects, nor, as it was long believed, the first of all human languages. Once identical with the Phoenician [But it was not the square letter alphabet known as Herodian text], it was adopted by Abraham and his family in Palestine. The peculiar religious and moral notions of the Hebrews could not but impress upon it by degrees a distinct character, and thus Hebrew became a distinct dialect. Although the Sacred writings are the oldest Semitic works which we possess, there is yet, except a few archaisms, hardly any trace of the primitive state of the Hebrew language preserved in them; they belong to periods when it was nearly as fully formed and developed as in the time of the exile. The differences in style, manner, and idiom in the different books, must rather be traced to the individualities of the various writers. In general, we distinguish two distinct periods – the golden age, up to the Babylonian exile, when, except a few Egyptian words, no foreign admixture mars the purity of the language [which was identical with Phoenician]; the second from the exile downwards, when Persian and Aramaic elements had largely been introduced [picked up from the Chaldean mystery schools of Babylon and from close living with the Persian/Arameans and inter-marring with them during captivity]. As we find in the Bible, the Hebrew is a poor language enough; yet there is a sublime grandeur, and, in the provinces of religion and agriculture, also a richness inherent in it which surpasses almost every ancient and modern language. It is hardly to be presumed, in the absence of distinct traces, that there should have been, within the small compass of Palestine, room for several dialects. The different pronunciation of the Shin alluded to in Judges xii must have been only a solitary peculiarity of the Ephraimites, as, at a later period, the Galileans, and also the inhabitants of Jerusalem, were known for their faulty pronunciation, as shown in several passages of the New Testament and the Talmud. The Hebrew character still universally employed in writing, and **called square, Assyrian or Babylonian character, first takes the place, at an uncertain period after the exile**, of the older national alphabetic character, which was common in the age of Moses, and in any case was similar to the old Phoenician. [This new language had no alphabet of its own until the square letter text called Herodian text was developed during the time of the Herods 47 BC to 100 AD. There are many “new” Hebrew, Persian/Aramaic, words found written with Greek letters because the “new” Hebrew, Persian/Aramaic, words were developed before the Herodian text alphabet was developed.]

A grammatical treatment of Hebrew first commenced after the language ceased to be spoken by the people. The **vocalization and accentuation** of the text originated in the **6th and 7th centuries after the time of Christ** (see Masora/Massorah). [Due to the development of the Masoretic

text translated FROM the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC, we are seeing here a witness of the root of the lie: that the Masoretic text was first and the Greek Septuagint was translated from the Masoretic text, as the Christian professors and ministers teach; it wasn't. 285 BC came before the 6th and 7th centuries AD. You will not find this information in today's history books or encyclopedias as they have been changed to match the lie.] The Jews made the first attempt at a system of grammar about the dawn of the 10th c., after the example of the Arabians, and originally even in the Arabian language. Rabbi Saadia Gaon (died 942 AD), Jehuda Chajug (circa 1050 AD), Abraham-Ben-Esra (circa 1150 AD), and David Kimchi (circa 1190-1200) are held in classic repute as grammarians. The Hebrew dictionary of the latter was long considered the best that had been executed. The founder of the study of Hebrew among Christians was the famous Johann Reuchlin (died 1522 AD), who, however, like the grammarians of the next age, Buxtorf, and others, strictly adhered to the Jewish tradition and method. A new era began when the study of the other members of the Semitic family of languages, the Syriac, the Aramic, and the Ethiopic, enlarged the Hebraist's field of view; the heralds of this era were the German scholars, Alb. Schultens (died 1750) and Nik. W. Schroder (died 1798), who sought to remedy the one-sided defective method into which the so-called Dutch school fell by its too exclusive regard for Arabic. Gesenius, especially along with a comprehensive and due consideration of all the allied languages, devoted his attention to the critical observation and exposition of the individual grammatical facts, and a more just and harmonious explanation of them. Since then, Ewald, who treats the Hebrew language as an organism after the historico-genetic method, has carried the study still further, and in some measure superseded Gesenius.

[Is it possible that when God said He blinded his children (White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race), that He actually did what He said? He came unto His own (White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race) and they (White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race) knew Him not; they said Jesus was an Edomite Jew. They still "know Him not" as they still think Jesus was an Edomite Jew. He wasn't. He was a Judean, yes; from the Tribe of Judah, yes. When Paul said "I know that the Jew and the Greek are the same," he was saying I know that the Judean (of the Southern Kingdom) and the Greek (of the Northern Kingdom) are the same, in that they were both from the 12 Tribes of Jacob, which is the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race that has been scattered and dispersed to the four winds of the earth. Think! How many countries has the Judean or the Greek been expelled from? Jn 8:44, Rev 2:9 and Rev 3:9 is not who Paul was referring to as the Judean and/or the Greek.]

Gospel of Thomas 40: *Jesus said, "A grapevine has been planted outside of the father, but being unsound, it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed.*

[It's time to uproot this false plant; perhaps by exposure.]

Rev 18:10 *And the kings of the earth, having stood from afar for the fear of her torment, saying, Woe, Woe that great city Babylon, that mighty city! Because in one hour thy judgment came.*

Rev 18:20 *Rejoice over her, heaven and saints and apostles and prophets; because God hath made judgment against her for you.*

Rev 18:21 *And a mighty angel lifted up a stone like a great millstone, and threw it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and never would it be found anymore. [They have had their reward by being materially blessed here in this world by "their" lord.]*

RULERS OVER THE KINGDOM OF JUDA AND JERUSALEM

| | | | |
|----------------|--|---------------------------|---|
| Egypt | Shishak | 926 BC | Pillaged Jerusalem; 2 Ch 12:9 |
| Assyria | Tiglath-Pileser III | 745-727 BC | |
| " | Takes N. pt. Israel, Galilee | 734 | |
| " | Shalmaneser V | 727-722 BC | |
| " | Sargon II (king of Babylon) | 722-705 | |
| " | Took Samaria, rest of Israel | 721 | |
| " | Sennacherib | 705-681 | |
| " | Took 200,000 of S. kingdom | 701 | |
| " | Esarhaddon | 681-669 | |
| " | Ashurbanipal | 669-626 | |
| " | Sinsharishkun | 626-612 | |
| " | Assyria falls apart/disintegrated | | |
| Babylon | Nabopolassar | 626-605 | End House of Jacob Kings in Palestine 583 BC 2 Ki 25 |
| " | Nebuchadnezzar II | 605-562 | |
| " | Babylon captivity | 586 | |
| " | Evil-Merodach (Awil) | 562-560 | |
| " | Neriglissar | 560 | |
| Persia/Babylon | Cyrus II | 559-530 | |
| Babylon | Nabonidus + Belshazzar | 555-539 | |
| Persia | Cyrus II | 539-530 | Rebuilt Jerusalem |
| " | Cambyses II | 529-522 | |
| " | Smerdis | 522-521 | |
| " | Darius I (Hystaspis) | 521-486 | |
| " | Xerxes (Ahasuerus) | 486-465 | |
| " | Artaxerxes I (Longimanus) | 465-425 | |
| " | Darius II | 425-404 | |
| " | Artaxerxes II (Mnemon) | 404-361 | |
| " | Artaxerxes III (Ochus) | 361-338 | |
| " | Darius III (Codomannus) | 336-330 | |
| Greek | Alexander III the Great | 336-322 | Ptolemy Lagos Pillaged Jerusalem 320 BC |
| Greek/Egypt | Ptolemy I Soter | 322-285 | Syria Seleucid Seleucus I 322-301 |
| " | Ptolemy II Philadelphus | 285-247 | |
| " | Greek Septuagint | 285 | |
| " | Ptolemy III Euergetes | 247-222 | |
| " | Ptolemy IV Philopator | 222-205 | |
| " | Ptolemy V Epiphanes | 205-181 | " Seleucid Antiochus Great 198-175 |
| " | | | Heriodorus (Mysterious repulse) 176 |
| " | Ptolemy VI Philometor | 181-146 | " Seleucid Antiochus IV Epiphanes 175-164 |
| " | Ptolemy VII Euergetes II | 146-117 BC | Antiochus Epiphanes Pillaged 161 |
| Palestine | Maccabees, Judas or Jehudah (Maccabaeus/Makkabi) | 166-161 BC | |
| " | Maccabees, Jonathan (Apphus) | 161-140 | |
| " | Maccabees, Simon (Thassis/Tassi - Mathes) | 140-136 | |
| " | Hyrchanus, John (Hyrchanus I) | 136-106 | |
| " | Alexander | 103-78 | |
| " | Alexander's wife-Alexandra | 78-69 | |
| " | Aristobulus | 69-63 | 63 BC Pompey took Rome, 12,000 to sword. |
| Rome | Herod Antipater (Procurator of Judea) | 47-43 BC | (Idumean, Edomite) Razed walls. |
| " | Herod the Great (King of Judea) | 40-4 BC | 51 BC Crassus Pillaged |
| " | Herod Archelaus (Ethnarch) | 4 BC-6 AD | 51 BC Roman Aggressions |
| " | Herod Philip (the Tetrarch) | 4 BC-30 AD | |
| " | Herod Antipas (Tetrarch) | 4 BC-39 AD | |
| " | Roman Governors | 6 AD- | |
| " | Herod Agrippa I | 37-44 AD | |
| " | Cuspius Fadus (Procurator) | 44- 53 AD | |
| " | Herod Agrippa II | 53-100 AD(including70 AD) | Complete Destruction |
| " | Roman Governors | Emperor Nerva | Vespasian & Titus |
| Palestine | Bar-Cochba | 131-135 AD | |

Webster's New World College Dictionary; 2002:

- Praetor:** a magistrate of ancient Rome, next below a consul in rank.
- Tetrarch:** a subordinate prince, governor, etc.
- Procurator:** an official of ancient Rome who managed the financial affairs of a province or acted as governor of a lesser province.
- Governor:** a person appointed to govern a dependency, province, town, fort, etc.
- Prince:** head of a principality; any of various noblemen in other countries; archaic; any male monarch.
- King:** a male ruler of a nation or state usually called a kingdom; male sovereign, limited or absolute.
- Emperor:** the supreme ruler of an empire.
- Monarch:** the single or sole ruler of a state, the hereditary (often constitutional) head of a state; king, queen, etc.

Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887; Vol 1, pages 97-99

ALEXANDER THE GREAT 336-323 BC

Son of Philip of Macedon and Olympias... born at Pella, 356 BC. Endowed by nature with a happy genius, he early announced his great character. Philip's triumphs saddened him. On one occasion he exclaimed: 'My father will leave nothing for me to do.' His education was committed first to Leonidas, a maternal relation, then to Lysimachus, and afterwards to Aristotle... 'My son,' said Philip, as he embraced him after the conflict, 'seek for thyself another kingdom, for that which I leave is too small for thee.'

...Alexander having appointed Antipater his deputy in Europe, now prepared to prosecute the war with Persia. He crossed the Hellespont in the spring of 334 BC, with 30,000 foot and 5000 horse, attacked the Persian satraps at the river Granicus, and gained a complete victory, overthrowing the son-in-law of Darius with his own lance... (took Persia)... All the treasures as well as the family of Darius fell into the hands of the conqueror, who treated the latter with the greatest magnanimity... One of the conditions of the second overture was that Alexander should possess all Asia to the Euphrates. On hearing which his general, Parmenio, exclaimed: 'I would do it, if I were Alexander.' 'So would I,' replied the monarch, 'if I were Parmenio.'... Syria and Phoenicia, Damascus, Tyre, through Palestine, where all the cities submitted to him except Gaza, which shared the same fate as Tyre.

Egypt, weary of the Persian yoke, welcomed him as a deliverer; and in order to strengthen his dominion here, he restored all the old customs and religious institutions of the country, and founded Alexandria in the beginning of 331 BC, which became one of the finest cities of ancient times.

It is but right to observe that Alexander did something more than shed blood during his life. He diffused the language and civilization of Greece wherever victory led him, and planted Greek kingdoms in Asia, which continued to exist for some centuries. At the very time of his death he was engaged in devising plans for the drainage of the unhealthy marshes around Babylon, and a better irrigation of the extensive plains. It is even supposed that the fever which he caught there, rather than his famous drinking-bout, was the real cause of his death. To Alexander, the ancient world owed a vast increase of its knowledge in geography, natural history, &c. He taught Europeans the

road to India, and gave them the first glimpses of that magnificence and splendor which has dazzled and captivated their imagination for two thousand years.

[The greatest achievements of Alexander, were his service as a “tool of God” in:

1. Bringing this vast area of gentiles; specifically meaning the race of the scattered seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob, all into the same Greek language and

2. Setting up the conditions so that under his general Ptolemy, in 285 BC, in Alexandria, it would cause the bringing together for the first time, in one book, all the books of the Old Testament and Apocrypha in the “Greek Septuagint.” Now they could read the prophets and know and BELIEVE the coming of the Messiah, which is what they did. This is where the disciples following Jesus, which were also speaking Greek, were later sent, to tell them that the Messiah was born, and His name was Jesus and the prophecy of the Greek Septuagint had been fulfilled. It is also exactly what Paul meant when he said *I know that the Greek and the Judean are the same*, meaning that they were both from the 12 Tribes of the seed of the House of Jacob, with Paul being a Benjamite from Judea.

Martin Luther was similar to Alexander in that he was also a “tool of God” in 1. Bringing the seed of the House of Jacob out of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church, and 2. Allowing Bibles in their hands.]

PTOLEMIES

Chambers’s Encyclopedia, 1887; Vol 6, pages 470-471

PTOLEMY I SOTER

323-285 BC

Son of Lagus... acted as one of Alexander’s generals in his eastern campaigns; and when the possessions of the great conqueror was divided, after his death at Babylon, 323 BC, Egypt fell to the lot of the son of Lagus... extended his dominions by the addition of Phoenicia and Coele-Syria, **capturing Jerusalem, too, by assaulting it on the Sabbath-day...** Ptolemy recovered Cyprus in 295 BC, and it was thereafter attached to the Egyptian kingdom. After said battle of Salamis, 306 BC, Antigonus assumed the title of king, which example Ptolemy and the other successors of Alexander followed... He governed his kingdom with an enlightened and vigorous policy, and so laid the foundation of that prosperity which Egypt enjoyed for many succeeding generations... He fostered literature, science, and art; and not only **founded the famous Museum and Library of Alexandria**, but also entertained at his court the votaries of the Muses; Euclid, the geometrician; Stilpo, the philosopher; Philetas, the elegiac poet; Zenodotus, the grammarian; Antiphilus and Apelles, the painters; with many others... Two years before his death, which occurred in 283 BC, he abdicated in favor of his son, Ptolemy Philadelphus. His reign extended from 323 to 285 BC.

PTOLEMY II PHILADELPHUS

285-247 BC

Son of Ptolemy I and Berenice... born 309 BC, in the island of Cos. His reign is remarkable rather for the successful cultivation of the arts of peace than of the practice of war... He carried on, with even increased zeal, the good work which his father had begun. **He enriched the library of Alexandria** with all the literary treasures of his own and of earlier times, and the museum was crowded with the learned from all countries... Tradition alleges that **it was by his orders the Hebrew Scriptures were translated into Greek, and the version called the ‘Septuagint’ thus formed...** He founded many colonies in those parts of the empire which seemed especially suited to become centers of trade and of enlightenment, and thus spread more widely the seeds of civilization and Greek culture. He reigned from 285 to 247 BC. [These Hebrew Scriptures were not the square letter Herodian text of the Masoretic text; the Greek Septuagint is the first time they were all put into one book.]

PTOLOMEY III EUERGETES 247-222 BC

Succeeded his father Philadelphus... He made war on the kingdom of Syria, to avenge the death of his sister Berenice, who had been murdered at the instigation of Laodice, former wife of Antiochus... He added so largely to the library of Alexandria that he has by some been called its founder... In his reign, the Egyptian kingdom reached the highest point of military glory, prosperity, and wealth.

PTOLEMY IV PHILOPATOR 222-205 BC

Unworthy son of the preceding king. His reign began in blood by the murder of his mother Berenice, his brother Magas, and his uncle Lysimachus; and it ended in blood by the violent death of his wife Arsinoe. He abandoned himself to debauchery, and intrusted the management of his kingdom to favorites... he plunged with increased zest into every vice and indulgence...he persecuted the Jews, against whom he had conceived a hatred in consequence of being refused admittance to the sanctuary at Jerusalem by the high priest.

PTOLEMY V EPIPHANES 205-181 BC

Succeeded to the throne of his father Philopator, when only five years of age, and reigned from 205 to 181 BC... the Romans at length interfered, and peace was concluded, it being arranged that Ptolemy should marry Cleopatra, daughter of Antiochus, and receive as her dowry those parts of his empire in Syria which had been taken from him. He was declared of age in 196 BC, and his coronation was performed with unusual splendor. The decree published on this occasion is that which forms the inscription on the far-famed Rosetta Stone. Ptolemy married Cleopatra in 193 BC... Under him, Egypt rapidly sank in prosperity, power, and reputation.

PTOLEMY VI PHILOMETER 181-146 BC

He was very young at his father's death, and the affairs of the kingdom were therefore directed by his mother Cleopatra, who acted with remarkable prudence and energy. When she died in 173 BC, the administration fell into the hands of two worthless ministers, Eulaeus and Lenaeus, who, engaging in war with Antiochus, brought the kingdom to the brink of ruin... He reigned 35 years.

PTOLEMY VII EUERGETES II 146-117 BC

Best known by the nickname Physcon, or *Big-belly*, ascended the throne after the death of his brother. He married his brother's sister and widow, Cleopatra (who was also his own sister), and on the same day murdered her infant son Ptolemy Eupator, whom she had at first declared king. The history of his reign is one unbroken record of murder and blood... He divorced his wife and sister Cleopatra to marry her daughter by her first husband, - his own brother; and when temporarily driven from his throne, 130 - 127 BC by the indignation of his subjects, who chose the divorced Cleopatra, the monster took a diabolical revenge by murdering his own and Cleopatra's son, and sending the head and hands as a present to the latter on her birthday.

MACCABEES

Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887; Vol 5, pages 203-204

ASMONIANS/ HASMONIANS/MACCABEES 5 sons of Mattathias, reigned in Judea, 167-37 BC.

Mattathias or Matithjahu (Asamonaios, Chashmonaj) d. 166 BC

John or Jochanan (Gaddis-Kaddish)

Simon (Thassis/Tassi - Mathes) 3rd leader (140-136 BC)

John Hyrcanus (Hyrcanus I) 4th leader (136-106 BC)

Aristobulus

Alexander Janneus (-78 BC) Alexandra (78-69 BC)

Hyrcanus II d. 30 BC

Aristobulus (69-49 BC)

Judas or Jehudah (Maccabaeus/Makkabi) 1st leader (166-161 BC)

Eleazar (Avaran – Syr. Chavin)

Jonathan (Apphus) 2nd leader (161 BC-140 BC)

MACCABEES, a word of uncertain meaning and origin; (possibly meaning hammer, given to Judas due to his crushing blows to his enemies; later to the whole family). The founder of the Maccabean dynasty, Matithjahu, a priest (not as generally supposed, a high-priest, nor even of the family of high-priests), was the first who made a stand against the persecutions of the Jewish nation and creed by Antiochus Epiphanes. [A stand for the false plant placed in Jerusalem. Please note: this Asmonean family was Edomites. They were NOT standing up for the seed of the house of Jacob which were Israelites and had been dispersed by 580 BC. It was between 580 BC and 7 AD that this false plant established and is still the false plant called Jews during Jesus' times yet today. They are Edomite Jews. Gospel of Thomas 40: *Jesus said, A grapevine has been planted outside of the father, but being unsound, it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed.*] At the beginning of the troubles, he had retired, together with his five sons, (listed above), to Modiin, a small place between Jerusalem and Joppa, to **mourn in solitude over the desolation of the holy city and the desecration of the temple** (Zerubbabel's temple). But the Syrians pursued him thither. He being a person of importance, Apelles, a Syrian captain, endeavored to induce him, by tempting promises, to relinquish his faith, and to embrace the Greek religion. He answered by slaying with his own hand the first renegade Jew who approached the altar of idolatry. This gave the sign to a sudden outbreak. His sons, together with a handful of faithful men, rose against the national foe, destroyed all traces of heathen worship, already established in Modiin and its neighborhood, and fled into the wilderness of Judah. Their number soon increased; and not long after, they were able to make descents into the adjacent villages and cities, where **they circumcised the children, and restored every where the ancient religion of Jehovah**. At the death of Mattathiah (166 BC), which took place a few years after the outbreak, Judah Makkabi (166-161 BC) took the command of the patriots, and repulsed the enemy, notwithstanding his superior force, at Mizpah (6000 against 70,000), Bethsur (10,000 against 65,000), and other places, **reconquered Jerusalem, purified the temple (Feast of Reconsecration – Chanuka), and re-inaugurated the holy service** (164 BC). Having further concluded an alliance with the Romans, he fell in a battle against Bacchides (161 BC). His brother Jonathan, who succeeded him in the leadership, renewed the Roman alliance, and taking advantage of certain disputes about the Syrian throne, rendered vacant by the death of Antiochus, acquired the dignity of high-priest. But Tryphon, the guardian of the young Prince Antiochus Theos, fearing his influence, invited him to Ptolemais, and had him there treacherously executed. **Simon**, the second brother, was elected by the Jewish commonwealth to assume the reigns of the national government, and was formally recognized both by Demetrius, Tryphon's antagonist, and by the Romans as '**chief and ruler of the Jews.**' He completely re-established the independence of the

nation, and the year after his succession (141 BC) was made the starting-point of a new era. The almost absolute power in his hands he used with wise moderation; justice and righteousness flourished in his days, and 'Judah prospered as of old.' But not long (seven years) after his accession to the supremacy, he was foully murdered (136 BC) by his own son-in-law, Ptolemy, who vainly hoped to succeed him.

Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887; Vol 4, page 545

HYRCANUS, the name of two Jewish high-priests and princes of the Asmonean family.

HYRCANUS JOANNES, son of Simon Maccabeus, who ruled 136-106 BC, was at first tributary to the Syrians; but on the death of Antiochus, made himself independent, **subdued the Samaritans** on the north, and **forced the Idumeans on the south to adopt the laws and customs of the Jews**. [132 BC] He also concluded an alliance with the Romans, or rather confirmed that which his father Simon had previously made; built the strong fortress or Baris on the north-eastern angle of Mount Moriah, and extended his territories almost to the ancient limits of the Davidian monarchy. He is also supposed to have **founded the Sanhedrim**. **Originally a Pharisee**, he subsequently attached himself to the party of **Sadducees**, who were anxious to keep on good terms with the Romans, and who discountenanced the turbulent religious patriotism of the Jewish masses. Hyrcanus was, comparatively speaking, a just and enlightened ruler, and the country enjoyed great prosperity during his reign. He left five sons, two of whom, Aristobulus and Alexander, governed with the title of king. [The Pharisees and Sadducees were Edomites.]

HYRCANUS II, son of Alexander, and grandson of the preceding, was a feeble prince. On the death of his father (78 BC), he was appointed high-priest by his mother Alexandra, who ruled Judea herself for the next nine years. After her death (69 BC), his younger brother, Aristobulus, a braver and more energetic man, seized the government, and forced Hyrcanus II to withdraw into private life. Induced by the Idumean, Antipater, and aided by Arêtes, king of Arabia Petrea, he endeavored to win back his dominions, but was not successful until Pompey began to favor his cause. After some years of tumultuous fighting, Aristobulus was poisoned by the partisans of Ptolemy (49 BC), and Hyrcanus II, who had for some time possessed, if he had not enjoyed, the dignity of high-priest and ethnarch, was now deprived of the latter of these offices, for which, in truth, he was wholly incompetent. Caesar (57 BC), on account of the services rendered to him by Antipater, made the latter procurator of Judea, and thus left in his hands all the real power, Hyrcanus II busying himself only with the affairs of the priesthood and temple. Troubles, however, were in store for him. Antipater was assassinated, and Antigonus, son of Aristobulus, with the help of the Parthian king, Orodes I, invaded the land, captured Hyrcanus II by treachery, **cut off his ears, and thus disqualified him for the office of high-priest**, and carried him off to Seleucia on the Tigris. Some years later, Herod, son of his old friend Antipater, obtained supreme power in Judea, and invited the aged Hyrcanus II home to Jerusalem. He was allowed to depart, and for some time lived in ease and comfort, but falling under suspicion of intriguing against Herod, was put to death (30 BC). [Hyrcanus was an Edomite.]

HEROD

12-1-13

Chambers's Encyclopedia, 1887; Vol 4, page 436

[47 BC to 100 AD]

HEROD, the name of a family which rose to power in Judea during the period which immediately preceded the complete destruction of the Jewish nationality. The **family was of Idumean [Edomite] descent**; but, though **alien in blood, was Jewish in religion**, the **Idumeans having been conquered and converted to Judaism by John Hyrcanus, 132 BC**. The most remarkable rulers of the name are four in number – Herod the Great, Herod Antipas, and Herod Agrippa I. and II.

[47 BC – 43 BC]

HEROD ANTIPATER the father of Herod the Great. He flourished in the days of Pompey and Julius Caesar, was a firm friend of the Romans, and about the year **47 BC** was appointed **procurator** of Judea. He was poisoned in 43 BC by one whose life he had twice saved.

[40 BC – 4 BC]

HEROD the GREAT. He was the second son of Antipater, who was appointed **procurator** of Judea by Julius Caesar 47 BC. At the time of the father's elevation, Herod, though only 15 years of age, was made **governor** of Galilee, and afterwards of Coele-Syria; and finally, he and his elder brother were made joint-**tetrarchs** of Judea; but he was soon displaced by Antigonus, the representative of the Asmonean dynasty, and forced to flee to Rome, where he obtained, through the patronage of Antony, a full recognition of his claims, together with the title of **king** of Judea, 40 BC. Several years elapsed, however, before he succeeded in establishing himself in Jerusalem. On the fall of Antony, he managed to secure a continuance of favor from Augustus, from whom he not only obtained a confirmation of his title to the kingdom, but also a considerable accession of territory, 31 BC. From this time till his death, his reign was undisturbed by foreign war; but it **was stained with cruelties and atrocities of character almost without parallel in history**. **Every member of the Asmonean family, and even those of his own blood, fell in succession, a sacrifice to his jealous fears**; and in the latter years of his life, the lightest shade of suspicion sufficed as the ground for his wholesale butcheries, which are related in detail by Josephus. Of these, the one with which we are best acquainted is the slaughter of the infants at Bethlehem. The one eminent quality by which Herod was distinguished, was his love of magnificence in architecture, and the grandeur of the public works executed under his direction.

Even by these, however, he alienated the Jews, who ascribed them all to his Gentile leanings, and to covert design of subverting the national religion. Herod married no fewer than ten wives, by whom he had fourteen children. He died of a loathsome disease at the age of 70, after a reign of 37 years. (Major building project was temple in Jerusalem – **HEROD'S Temple**; destroyed 70 AD.)

(Mariamne, wife of Herod the Great was a descendant of the Maccabees. She was slain by Herod.)

[4 BC – 39 AD; Ruled during Jesus' lifetime]

HEROD ANTIPAS, son of Herod the Great by his wife Malthace, a Samaritan, was originally designed by his father as his successor; but by the final arrangements of the will of Herod the Great, Antipas was named **tetrarch of Galilee and Perea**. He divorced his first wife, the daughter of Aretas, king of Arabia Petraea, in order to marry **Herodias**, the wife of his half-brother Philip I – an incestuous connection, against which John the Baptist remonstrated, and was in consequence put to death. It was during a visit of Herod Antipas to Jerusalem for the purpose of celebrating the Passover that **our Lord, as having been a resident of his tetrarchate, was sent before him by Pilate**

for examination. At a later time, he made a journey to Rome, in the hope of obtaining the title of king; but he not only failed in this design, but, through the intrigues of Herod Agrippa, was banished to Lugdunum (Lyon), where he died in exile.

HEROD ANTIPATER grandson of Herod Antipater and son of Herod the Great by his first wife Doris, a worthless **prince**, who was perpetually conspiring against the life of his brothers, until his trial and condemnation at Jerusalem before Quintilius Varus, the Roman governor of Syria. He was executed in prison five days before Herod died, and in the same year with the massacre of the innocents at Bethlehem. (Half brother to Herod Antipas above).

[37 AD – 44 AD]

HEROD AGRIPPA I son of Aristobulus and Bernice, and grandson of Herod the Great, was educated at Rome. He lived there in a very extravagant style, giving splendid entertainments, especially to the princes of his imperial family, and scattering his money lavishly in gifts to the freedmen of the emperor, until his debts rendered it unsafe for him to remain longer in the city. He then took refuge in **Idumea**. From this period almost to the death of Tiberius, he suffered a variety of misfortunes, but having formed a friendship with Caligula, the latter on his accession to the throne, gave him the **tetrarchies** of Abilene, Batanaea, Trachonitis, and Auranitis. After the banishment of Herod Antipas, he received his tetrarchy also – namely, Galilee and Perea. Claudius, whom Agrippa helped to secure the possession of the empire, added to his dominions Judea and Samaria, and he was thus the ruler of more extensive territory than even Herod the Great had been. His government was mild towards the Jews, with whom he was remarkably popular; but he **severely persecuted the Christians**. He caused **James, the brother of John**, and the head of the Church at Jerusalem, **to be beheaded**, and **Peter to be thrown into prison**. He died of a peculiarly loathsome disease at Caesarea, in Palestine, while celebrating games in honor of the emperor, in the 55th year of his age and the 44th of the Christian era. The account given of this in the Acts of the Apostles, substantially agrees with that of Josephus.

[53 AD – 100 AD]

HEROD AGRIPPA II, son of Agrippa I, was at Rome when his father died, and only 17 years of age. Claudius, therefore, resolved to detain him for some time, and in the meanwhile retransformed the kingdom into a Roman province, but presented him with the little territory of Chalcis when his uncle Herod, who was its ruler, died. In 53 AD, he left Rome, and received from the emperor nearly the whole of his paternal possessions, which were subsequently enlarged by Nero. Like his father, Agrippa was fond of fine buildings, a taste which he probably acquired by his long sojourn at Rome. He spent great sums in adorning Jerusalem, Berytus, and other cities; but he was not prudent in the distribution of his favors, or just in his treatment of the high-priests, so that he failed to secure the good-will of the Jews. He did all in his power, however, to dissuade them from rebelling against the Romans; but when he found his advices and warnings neglected, he abandoned his countrymen, and joined the imperial troops. When Jerusalem was taken, he went with his sister to live at Rome, where he was made **praetor**, and where he died in the 70th year of his age – the **last of the Herods**. It was **before him Paul made his memorable defense**.

[131 AD – 135 AD]

BAR-COCHBA, Simon, the leader of the Jews in their great insurrection against the Romans, under the Emperor Hadrian, from 131-135 AD. Three times had the oppressed Jews revolted without success, from 115 to 118; and in 140, soon after Hadrian's return from Syria, a new rebellion broke out, for which they had been secretly preparing. At the head of it was one Simon, who assumed the name of Bar-cochba, i.e., 'Son of the Star,' pretending that the prophecy was to

be fulfilled in him, 'There shall come a Star out of Jacob' (Numb.xxiv.17). He fought at first with great success against the Romans, and even obliged them to evacuate Jerusalem, where he was proclaimed **king**, and caused coins to be struck with his name. The war spread over all the country of Palestine, and fifty towns, besides many villages and hamlets, came into the possession of the Jews. But on the arrival of Hadrian's general, Julius Severus, Jerusalem was retaken; and in August 135, Bethar, the very last strong fortress held by the Jews, was stormed by the Romans. Bar-cochba fell on the day of this bloody conquest. During the war, hundreds of thousands of Jews were destroyed, many were executed, and very cruel edicts were subsequently issued against them. From this last struggle dates the final dispersion of the Jews over the face of the earth. The Holy City was razed to the ground, and rebuilt under another name. The Jews still retain in their liturgy hymns which they chant in mournful memory of this tragic event. [Edomite Jews.]

BABYLON TODAY; DANIEL 4

Robert D Steffens

Nov 26 to Dec 14, 2014; Jul 8-15, 17

© Jul 15, 2017 May be non-commercially shared.

Dn 12:9 *Go, Daniel: for the words are closed and sealed up to the time of the end.* Did Josephus, Wycliffe, Tyndale, Luther, Calvin, Gaebelein and the other Bible Expositors unseal what God had sealed up, “prior” to the time of the end? Is it now possible and likely that we are approaching the time of the end, and these things are being unsealed by God? If so, do we as Christians have enough faith to consider the truth of these time of the end mysteries that had been sealed by God? Or do we fear God’s enemies too much to open our minds or mouths to God’s truth? Part of what has been sealed up is that there are two parts to Nabuchodonosor’s dream. Daniel translated and dealt with the first part, which was applicable then. It was not necessary or even possible for him to deal with the second part at that time. It is only now at the time of the end that the second part is being unsealed and made known by the Holy Spirit. Let’s divide the two parts of the dream to see more clearly what Daniel made known back then and what he didn’t address at that time.

FIRST PARADIGM: Dn 4:17 *The tree which thou sawest that grew large and strong, whose height reached to the sky and its extent to all the earth; 18 and whose leaves were flourishing, and its fruit abundant, (and it was meat for all; under it the wild beasts lodged, and the birds of the sky took shelter in its branches:) 19 is thyself, O king; (the tree is “thyself” for the first paradigm) for thou art grown great and powerful, and thy greatness has increased and reached to heaven, and thy dominion to the ends of the earth. 20 And whereas the king saw a watcher and a holy one coming down from heaven, and he said, Strip the tree, and destroy it;*

SECOND PARADIGM: only leave the **stump** of its roots in the ground, and bind it with a **band of iron and brass**; and it shall lie in the grass that is without, and in the dew of heaven, and its portion shall be with wild beasts, until seven times have passed over it; (the stump of its roots is “your kingdom of Babylon,” for the second and hidden paradigm.)

21 *this is the interpretation of it, O king, and it is a decree of the Most High, which has come upon my lord the king.*

FIRST PARADIGM: 22 *And they shall drive thee forth from men and thy dwelling shall be with wild beasts, and they shall feed thee with grass as an ox, and thou shalt have thy lodging under the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the Most High is Lord of the kingdom of men, and will give it to whom he shall please.*

SECOND PARADIGM: 23 *And whereas they said, Leave the **stump** of the roots of the tree; thy kingdom abides sure to thee (meaning it will re-emerge after the seven times have passed) from the time that thou shalt know the power of the heavens.*

24 *Therefore, O king, let my counsel please thee, and atone for thy sins by alms, and thine iniquities by compassion on the poor: it may be God will be long-suffering to thy trespasses.*

FIRST PARADIGM: 25 *All these things came upon king Nabuchodonosor. 26 **After a twelvemonth**, as he walked in his palace in Babylon, 27 the king answered and said, Is not this*

great Babylon, which **I have built** for a royal residence, by the **might of my power**, for the **honor of my glory**?

28 While the word was yet in the king's mouth, there came a voice from heaven, saying, To thee, king Nabuchodonosor, they say, The kingdom has departed from thee. 29 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the wild beasts of the field, and they shall feed thee with grass as an ox: and **seven times shall pass over thee**, until thou know that the Most High is Lord of the kingdom of men, and he will give it to whomsoever he shall please.

30 In the same hour the word was fulfilled upon Nabuchodonosor: he was driven forth from men, he ate grass as an ox, and his body was bathed with the dew of heaven, until his hairs were grown like lions' hairs, and his nails as birds' claws. (Not 7 days, weeks, or months, but years.)

BOTH FIRST AND SECOND PARADIGMS: 31 And at the end of the time I Nabuchodonosor lifted up mine eyes to heaven, and my reason returned to me, and I blessed the Most High, and praised him that lives forever, and gave him glory; for his dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom lasts to all generations: and all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he does according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and there is none who shall withstand his power and say to him, What hast thou done? 33 At the same time my reason returned to me, and I came to the honor of my kingdom; and my natural form returned to me...

FIRST PART: The Tree: From the time of the dream, it was one year (*twelvemonth*) until Nabuchodonosor's dwelling was with the wild beasts. Josephus, Calvin and other expositors believe the seven times to be seven years as a beast for all of this to have taken place. It is written that Nabuchodonosor lived at least one year after the dream ended, possibly two years. History tells us that he died in 562 BC, which gives us a starting point. One year before his transformation, plus seven years as a beast, plus two years after, make a total of ten years; it's most probable that the dream took place in 572 BC. Working backwards in time, we have:

- 562 Nabuchodonosor died. (Chambers's Encyclopedia 1887, vol 1, page 441)
- 563 Nabuchodonosor lived for 1 whole year at least after the seven times. (Josephus)
- 564 As an ox. (Daniel chapter 4; seven times equals seven years)
- 565 As an ox “
- 566 As an ox “
- 567 As an ox “
- 568 As an ox “
- 569 As an ox “
- 570 As an ox “
- 571 A twelvemonth until the dream manifested and he was as an ox.(Dn 4:26 or 29)
- 572 Nabuchodonosor's dreamed the dream. (By reverse counting)

SECOND PART: The stump: Many times in the Bible there are multiple meanings, as a tree has more than one purpose, such as leaves, fruit, shelter, beauty, wood etc. all at different timing. In this dream there were two parts. One in the present and one for later. Why would one put an **iron and a brass band** on the stump if it only meant for the present time? If the message in the dream was just for the next seven years, it wouldn't be necessary to put iron and brass bands on the stump as the stump would last for the seven years without it. That would be like tattooing a number on a person that would be sent to the gas chamber ten minutes later. It doesn't happen.

Brass [in the Greek, Strong's #5470 is from #5490, meaning chasm or vacancy (impassable interval): gulf] has the connotation of long term interval. Also, a wedding band is not symbolic of a short time. It is a never ending band symbolic of "till death do us part" and hopefully that is a very long time. If we believe the Bible then we would believe that what is written actually happened to Nabuchodonosor at that time just as it is written. Yet, just as this tree had two parts: tree and stump, it is also very likely that the dream has a second part keying off the **seven times**. A time is usually figured to be a year of 360 periods; therefore **seven times** would be seven times 360 periods of years or in this case 2520 years. If we subtract the BC time of 572 years (the time of Nabuchodonosor's dream) from 2520 we end up with the year 1948 AD. What happened in the world in the year 1948? **The false plant from Babylon, NOT the House of Jacob 12 Tribes, re-established Nabuchodonosor's kingdom of Babylon under the false name of Israel in 1948, exactly 2520 years after Nabuchodonosor's dream.** This is no mere coincidence for something to take place exactly two thousand five hundred and twenty years later at the exact time it was prophesied to happen. And I came to the honor of my kingdom; and my (kingdom's) natural form returned to me. (And their natural fruit.)

572 Years BC (Year of the dream.)
 +1948 Years AD
 2520 Years (seven times 360 years)

Any wall of Herod's temple in Jerusalem actually does belong to the Edomite Jews, as they are seed of Herod's race. No part of the Edomite Herod's temple belongs to Christians. What a farce to make it a tourist attraction for Christians, and what blindness of Christians to go there thinking the second or the third temple was God's dwelling place. Christians would be wiser to visit the zoo. Perhaps they could go to Jerusalem to visit the abomination of desolation. Their tour guide could say "see it's all gone, there is nothing left." What a trip. Let's try the zoo.

Solomon's Temple was God's dwelling place on earth until God profaned it in 586 BC, Ezk 24:2 (made it no longer a holy place and no longer His dwelling place). By the "false plant" occupying the two secular temples built after Solomon's Temple, we automatically assume that this "false plant" must be the seed of the House of Jacob. It is not! Nowhere in the Bible did God make holy or claim as His dwelling place here on earth the two temples following Solomon's temple. Nor were the priests or temples anointed with Holy anointing oil as done previously. But now again, by occupying the land that WAS once called Israel (until around 580 BC), it would stand to reason that this would cement the fact that the "false plant" must be God's chosen seed of Jacob. Stop being fooled. They are not! This has all been done by the hand of God and was closed and sealed up until the time of the end. It goes back to when God split the 12 tribes into 10 and 2 after which He stated "*this thing is from Me.*" 1 Ki 11:31; 12:15, **12:24**. God moved His chosen seed of Jacob out of the area by the 721 BC and 586 BC dispersions or scatterings, and told them they would even forget who they were (as the 12 tribes.) Have we and the world forgotten this happened? All the world's attention was focused on the very small part of Juda that was all that was known of the 12 tribes at that time which was left in Jerusalem; that being their captivity, their return, their eviction from Jerusalem in 70 AD, their persecutions and evictions (for their evil actions, not for the name of Jesus), and their re-establishing a kingdom in 1948 (under a false name). Meanwhile, God was performing His work with the actual 12 tribes which had been dispersed out of the area and as far up as Ireland, Scotland and England. When God says something will be closed up and hidden, it will be. No expositor or even transgressor will open it before God's timing. Nor can anyone erase or blot out what God has ordained to be. God's enemies can burn every book in existence; God's Pageant will still continue.

Let's go back to the abomination of desolation in 586 BC when God profaned the temple:
ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION

We read in Ezekiel that prior to 586 BC God:

Rejected the People [Made them desolate.]

Ezk 5:11 *Because thou hast defiled my holy things, I also will **reject thee**.*

Ezk 7:3 *The end is come on thee, the **inhabitant of the land**: the time is come.*

Ezk 11:16 *I will **cast them off** among the nations, and will disperse them into every land.*

Ezk 15:6 *As the vine-tree I have given up, so have I given up the **inhabitants of Jerusalem**.*

Ezk 22:15 *I will **scatter thee** among the nations, and **disperse thee** in the countries.*

Jer 9:11 *I will **remove the inhabitants of Jerusalem**,*

and make it a dwelling place of dragons;

*and I will utterly **waste the cities of Juda**, so that they shall not be inhabited.*

Rejected Jerusalem [Made it desolate.]

Ezk 13:14 *I will **break down the wall** which ye have plastered, and it shall fall.*

Ezk 14:21 *I send upon Jerusalem my **four sore judgments**.*

Ezk 14:22 *Ye shall mourn over **the evils** which I have brought upon Jerusalem.*

Ezk 33:21 *The **city is taken**.*

2 Ki 23:27 *I will also **remove Juda** from my presence, as I removed Israel, and will **reject this city** which I have chosen, even Jerusalem, **and the house** of which I said, My name shall be there.*

Profaned the Temple in Jerusalem [Made it desolate.]

(made secular, no longer holy or no longer His dwelling place)

Ezk 24:21 *Thus saith the Lord; I will **profane my sanctuary**, the desire of your eyes.*

Jer 7:14 *I also will do to the **house** where on my name is called.*

Made the Land desolate [Made it desolate.]

Ezk 6:14 *I will make the **land desolate and ruined**, in all their habitations.*

Ezk 7:2 *An end is come to the **land of Israel**, the end is come on the four corners of the land.*

Ezk 15:8 *I will give up the **land to ruin**, because they have utterly transgressed.*

Ezk 33:28 *I will make the **land desert**, the pride of her strength shall perish.*

Ezk 6:3 *Ye **mountains of Israel**, hear the word of the lord; thus saith the Lord to the **mountains**, and to the **hills**, and to the **valleys**, and to the **forests**; Behold, I bring a sword upon you, and your high places shall be **utterly destroyed**. 4 And your altars shall be broken to pieces, and your consecrated plats; and I will cast down your slain men before your idols. 5 And I will scatter your bones round about your altars, 6 and in all your habitations: the **cities shall be made desolate**, and the **high places utterly laid waste**.*

Jer 7:34 *for the whole **land** shall become a **desolation**.*

All these verses in the Bible, yet the Christian church still awaits the abomination of desolation to happen. This was the **abomination of desolation** spoken through Daniel the Prophet in Dn 9:27; 11:31; 12:11. For a more detailed explanation see the chapter "Daniel 70 Weeks."

Here is the mystery clue that was missed by the Theologians:

Mt 24:15 *Therefore when you see the abomination of desolation, the thing spoken through Daniel the prophet, having stood in the Holy place, the one **READING**, let him understand.*

:16 *THEN let the ones in Judea flee to the mountains.*

This does not mean the ones WATCHING or SEEING it take place, which many people are still waiting for, but the ones READING about it having already taken place.

SO WHAT WAS LEFT in Jerusalem/Israel after the abomination of desolation? Nothing was left of importance except the FALSE PLANT that God placed there sometime after 580 BC and possibly some of the remnant that eventually moved away to the area of Galilee. Some of the captives returning from Babylon probably repented from their wicked ways that caused them to go into captivity, but certainly not all of them. Most of them had learned the ways of the Chaldean Mystery (Magic) Schools of Babylon, which they still possess to this very day. Some sent away their strange wives and the offspring that they gained in Babylon, which included their first born sons, according to the book of Ezra. The returnees were led by Zarababel; with Zara relating to “rising” and babel relating to “confusion.” This “rising confusion” gave us the “false plant.” Keep in mind that most of God’s chosen House of Jacob seed left the area with the 721 BC and the 586 BC captivities. It was not an imprisonment. It was a re-locating. Many other races had moved in or had been brought into the area during and after the captivities. Also, the Edomites came up from Idumea and were ordered to join the temple religion by Hyrcanus in 132 BC. The cities of the Promised Land became quite a mixed pot of the many different races. It’s easy to see how this can be so confusing. The only thing that is not confusing is that the majority of the 12 Tribes had been dispersed and scattered out of the area of the Promised Land by 586 BC, and therefore were no longer there, except for a very small number of them. This small number yielded the blood line for Mary and Jesus. Here is a point that is ignored. In Matthew 1 is listed the genealogy of Christ. The list from Salathiel to Joseph the husband of Mary is NOT the bloodline for Jesus, keeping in mind that Joseph was not the father of Jesus. So what is the value of that list of names other than to help secure some validity to the false plant?

Is 17:9 *In that day thy cities shall be deserted, as the Amorites and the Eveds deserted theirs, because of the children of Israel; and they shall be desolate.* 10 *Because thou hast forsaken God thy Savior, and hast not been mindful of the Lord thy helper; there shalt thou **plant a false plant, and a false seed.*** 11 *In the day wherein thou shalt plant **thou shalt be deceived.*** (This is from the LXX or Greek Septuagint; KJV has: *shalt thou plant **pleasant plants**, and shalt set it with **strange slips** and the harvest shall be a heap*). 14 *Toward evening, there shall be grief; and before the morning **he is not.** This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.* Just because the wording was changed from “false plant” to “pleasant plants” won’t change God’s plan one bit. How foolish it is to play with the words of God, as they have done. These pots were made to be crushed by the hand of God, as the dust of the chaff before the wind. This does NOT assign God’s chosen to do the crushing, nor does it mean we are even to hate them. Esau was Jacob’s brother and many of them are the seed of the House of Esau. We MUST remember that. To anyone mistreating the Jews, we might say: “O man, why doest thou play the fool?” Both Jacob and Esau are under the bless/curse law given by God to Abraam in Ge 12:3. This way God fuels the battle of good versus evil being played out on this stage called world. It is the two-polarity system of positive and negative that is necessary to cause visual and physical manifestation.

Re 10:7 *But in the days of the sounding of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to trumpet, the mystery of God would be completed, as he has proclaimed to his servants the prophets.*

Re 14:8 *And another angel, a second followed, saying the great **Babylon** is fallen, is fallen! Who has made all nations to drink of the wine of the passion of her fornication.*

Re 16:18 *there were flashes of lightning and sounds and thunder, and a great **earthquake** occurred, such a mighty and great earthquake as has not occurred since man was on the earth.*

[2 Esdras 6:24 (Apocrypha) *The sources of the springs will stop, so that for 3 hours they will not run... 26 the heart of the earth's inhabitants will be changed and converted to a different spirit. For evil will be destroyed and deceit will be abolished, but faith will flourish, and corruption be conquered, and truth, which has been without fruit so long, will be disclosed.*]

Re 16:19 *And the great city became split into three parts and the other cities of the nation fell. And the great **Babylon** was remembered before God, to give her the cup of the wine of his fury and of his wrath.*

Re 17:5 *And on the forehead of her a name having been written, MYSTERY, **BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF THE PROSTITUTES AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.** 6 And I saw the woman being drunk from the blood of the saints and from the blood of the witnesses of Jesus. And I marveled having seen her great wonder. 8 The beast which you saw was and is not, and is about to come up out of the abyss and go to destruction. And the ones dwelling on the earth, whose names have not been written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, will be amazed (astonished because it was right here under their noses) when they see the beast that was, and is not, and yet is. God wrote the script. They simply played their part. Zealously, yes, yet probably not knowing that they were serving God **and Jesus**.*

The word for “**yet is**” is the Greek word 3929 *parestai*. It can be translated as: will be present, allowed to exist, letting go unpunished, escape the notice, tolerated, or overlooked. It is difficult to select the correct translation of the word until we understand the meaning of Re 17:17 below. The House of Jacob not only chose to tolerate, but we also chose to participate in it.

Babylon was and we can read about it in the history books. And is not after it was overthrown by Persia around 538 BC, yet the people and their culture remained, only no longer called Babylon. And yet is as it re-emerged under another name and it still remains to this very day. We saw in Nebuchadonosor's dream in Daniel chapter 4 that Babylon would be reduced to a stump until *seven times* (2520 years) passed over. The 2520 years ended in 1947 or 1948 and we see that Babylon with all its culture and practices (Chaldean Mystery Schools) has re-emerged a little to the west currently under the usurped name of Israel and why not? All this time they have gotten away with (see *parestai* above for the gotten away with), usurping the name “Judean” and changing it to “Jew” and it has worked superbly for them. Many Christians actually believe that Jesus was an Edomite Jew, although they don't include the word Edomite. A tree, even from a stump, can still be recognized by its fruit. Sometime after the New Testament was written, Babylon was about to come up out of the abyss. As Revelation is relating to the time of the end, Babylon did come up under a new name and yet is, and has yet to fall.

Re 17:17 *For God gave into their hearts for them to accomplish his decision, and to act with one mind, and give their kingdom to the beast, until the words of God would be fulfilled.*

Re 17:18 *And the woman which thou sawest is that great city (Babylon/Jerusalem), having a kingdom over all the kings of the earth.*

They have existed and even flourished because God's children, the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race have acted with one mind to give their kingdom to the beast until the words of God would be fulfilled. Now, their dominion has expired. Turn in their chips.

Re 18:2 *and he cried in a strong voice, saying, **Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen and is become the habitation of demons, and a prison of every unclean spirit, and a prison of every unclean bird and a prison of every unclean beast and has become detestable.***

The reason “is fallen” is there twice is that in essence there are two Babylons today:

1. The geographical location that is falsely called Israel today, (1. Spiritual) that extends its tentacles and teeth throughout the whole world.
2. The second consists of: (2. World)
 - World Economic System of Materialism; gold and silver and stuff.
 - setting up the UN for their control of all militaries of the world, including U.S.
 - creating wars for military equipment and munitions sales worldwide.
 - getting the world under one form of currency that they control, i.e. E.U.
 - giving CEOs multimillion dollar severance packages at workers expense.
 - World Banking System; Including privately owned Federal Reserve System in the U.S.
 - bank bailouts, and buying controlling interest of corporate America @ \$85 B/mo.
 - credit card system with 12% usury, 25% for late payment.
 - home and farm foreclosures.
 - the stock market system which is simply manipulated betting; they win, along with betting on casinos, horse racing, sporting events, lotteries e.t.c.
 - One World Governing; although not called a one world government, yet controlled by one group from behind the scenes.
 - World News and Entertainment Media; owned and controlled by the Edomite Jews.
 - Godless, Liberal, Left Wing, Democrat Party, Fake News & Entertainment Media and its Pundits controlling what we hear and vote for.
 - obscene Hollywood garbage dump; the self anointed kings of all airway trash, promoting socialism, sex & violence, abortion, sodomy, and race mixing.
 - taxation through commercials collected at the supermarkets and auto ads.
 - collecting the multi- millions of dollars spent on political campaign ads. (where did you think all that campaign money goes?)
 - World medical field and pharmaceuticals; flu shots, Covid 19 death shots etc.
 - CDC-center for disease control, why not the CDE-center for disease eradication?
 - plus billions of \$\$ paid to news and entertainment media for pharma commercials.
 - giving us GMO foods and other poisons causing a need for prescription drugs.
 - World Judicial System of Laws – the U.N;
 - overruling constitutions of the peoples of all nations.
 - lawyers and judges eroding the freedoms of the people.
 - lawyers to sue doctors causing the patient’s/taxpayer’s medical costs to go up.
 - World Merchandising System and Taxation.
 - Complete destruction/demise of the White race and their culture;
 - translated the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC into the polluted Masoretic text.
 - accepted into the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic church 900 AD.
 - our translations are made from this polluted Masoretic text.
 - Hebrew confusion; early Hebrew from Eber was true seed of Jacob text, later different false Hebrew from Herodian text of 47 BC to 100 AD.
 - received over \$70 billion in reparations from white race in Germany, not counting Austria’s, now going after Poland’s white race.
 - received more foreign aid from U.S. white race than any other country has, plus unconditional military support at U.S. expense.
 - mind numbing technology: I-phones, I-pads, internet; at exorbitant pricing.

All of these activities of the second Babylon are controlled by the first Babylon falsely called Israel today and all of these are abominations of the earth. Prophecy in the book of Revelation says they will both fall.

We, with the U.N. are supposed to be angry with Russia because they won't join the one world Babylon E.U. currency. We may have to go to war to force Ukraine to join the E.U. Is it possible the majority of Ukrainians want to remain with Russia and not join the E.U? We dare not let them vote on it, as the E.U. may lose, thus meaning the Babylonian One World Banking System would lose. This is just an example of what has been and is being done in many other countries today. The United States supports most of these evil take overs (i.e. Federal Reserve, UN and E.U.) and will face the judgment for it. No wonder the world hates us as we go around preaching human rights to their countries. Do you still wonder why we want to keep our guns?

Re 18:4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her world, my people that ye may not participate in her sins, and that you may not receive her plagues.

Babylon is also closely related to Paganism and the Roman Catholic Church although the 2520 years did not affect the Catholic Church. The “come out of her” also applies to any innocent members today, if they can be called that, of the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church and it also applies to the geographical area falsely called Israel today. The *star of their god Remphan* is the 6 pointed star also referred to as the *Star of David*, or the Shield of David, which is NOT Biblical. It can be found on the Pope's crown. Why is the pagan star of Remphan which God's children are warned against in the Bible, Acts 7:43, on the Pope's crown and part of the Catholic Church? Because the Catholic Church is not a Christian Church that God's chosen should participate in. Christians should call no man on earth father, we have one father in heaven. Mt 23:9. Any man praying with his head covered disgraces God. 1 Cor 11:4. When Jesus died on the cross, the veil was rent (torn) from top down, meaning we no longer have any “man” between us and God. Mt 27:51, Mk 15:38, Lk 23:45. We don't pay any man to forgive us our sins, even paying in advance, for no man can. 1Tim 2:5 We don't have a holding tank for the dead, nor do we pay any man to release us from a bogus dead holding tank. We don't have statue worship or saint worship or the Pagan Mary worship. We worship God. We don't use false personal names for God that stem from the occult Jewish Mysticism that cause material gain. Although the Catholics and the Jews have been lumped together here, it could be debated if the Catholics and Jews are one and the same or perhaps just close race-mixed cousins, both working against the Christ: Jesus the head and the White Race the body.

This warning is also for us to come out of these world systems of the second Babylon described above, plus any world systems not listed above. We (White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race) empower them by participating in them. We need to stop! If we were to begin honoring the Sabbath as we are supposed to, who would work in the stores on Sunday and who would shop in them on Sunday? This includes shopping on the internet. We need to start meeting in small groups in each other's homes like they did in the book of Acts. We need to gather together to encourage one another, not just to meet in large groups just to listen to one man's opinion. He may be teaching the “doctrines and commandments of men.”

*Re 18:10 And the kings of the earth, having stood from afar for the fear of her torment, saying, Woe, Woe that great city **Babylon**, that mighty city! Because in one hour thy judgment came.*

Re 18:20 Rejoice over her, heaven and saints and apostles and prophets; because God hath made judgment against her for you. Re 8:21 And a mighty angel lifted up a stone like a great

*millstone, and threw it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city **Babylon** be thrown down, and never would it be found anymore.*

All of this could not be possible unless Babylon existed yet today. And it **yet is**. Isn't it ironic that of all the cities in the world that the city that God chose to be His dwelling place has become the dwelling place of Satan? Re-read Re 18:2 above and see what God says it becomes: *the habitation of demons and detestable*. Yet, God promised a New Jerusalem in Re 3:12 and 21:2. The temple will be His people, the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race. It is not of our doing, but of His doing.

From the Greek Septuagint: Is 49:6 *And he said to me, It is a great thing for thee to be called my servant, to **establish the tribes of Jacob**, and to **recover the dispersion of Israel**: (the 12 tribes must still exist if they can be recovered.) *behold, I have given thee for the covenant (contract) of a **race**, for a light of the Gentiles, (Gk-ethnon: kindred, tribes, clan, nations, race; in this case the 12 tribes) that thou shouldst be for salvation to the end of the earth*. This is an assignment for today!*

Acts 7:43 *You took up the tent of Moloch and the **star of your god Remphan**; the images which you made to worship them, and I will deport you **BEYOND** Babylon*. This is the six pointed star that is referred to as the Star of David which does NOT exist in the Bible except here in Acts 7:43 as "*your god Remphan*" and in Amos 5:26 *took up the tabernacle of Moloch and the star of your god Remphan*. Remphan is a Pagan god of the Babylonians, associated with burning the children for a sacrifice. (Abortion today.) This six pointed star is on the Israeli flag and on the Popes crown. (Research: Moloch/Moloch, Tapheth, Remphan on the internet.) God's children are warned severely throughout the Bible NOT to practice this, and when they did, God chastised them severely for it.

This was NOT a resurgence of the 12 Tribes of Jacob in the land of Israel. It was a resurgence of the old Babylon, which developed the Chaldean Mystery (Magic) Schools of Babylon that gives us Jewish Mysticism and the Occult teachings and is the enemy of Christ and Christianity and always has been. We are not a Judeo-Christian nation as many Christian ministers like to proclaim. We are a Satan-Christian nation, which describes the battle between Evil and Good, which is the story in the Bible, although we use a different name for Satan. Those that understand this, are overcomers.

Ro 9:13 *As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.*

Mal 1:2-5 *I have loved you, saith the Lord. And ye said, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? Saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, 3 and hated Esau and laid waste his borders, and made his heritage as dwellings of the wilderness? 4 Because one will say, Idumea has been overthrown, but let us return and rebuild the desolate places; thus saith the Lord Almighty, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall be called the borders of wickedness, and the people against whom the Lord has set himself forever. 5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, the Lord has been magnified upon the borders of Israel.*

Chambers Encyclopedia; 1887; Vol 4; page 699 Under the heading: JEWS.

"Among the twenty kings of the House of David who ruled over Judah; Jehoshaphat, Uzziah, Hezekiah, and Josiah distinguished themselves both by their abilities as rulers, and by their zeal for the worship of Jehovah. Yet even they were, for the most part, unable to stay the idolatrous practices of the people, against which the prophets' voices even could not prevail. Other kings were, for the most part, more or less unfaithful themselves to the religion of their fathers, and unable to withstand the power of the Egyptians, Assyrians, and Babylonians, to each of whom they in turn became tributary, until at last

Nebuchadnezzar stormed Jerusalem (586 BC), plundered and burned the temple, put out the eyes of King Zedekiah, and **carried off the most illustrious and wealthy of the inhabitants prisoners to Babylon. The Israelites, who had been exiled 134 years before the inhabitants of Judah, never returned.** What became of them has always been, and, we presume, will always remain, matter of vaguest speculation.”

Note: No matter who usurped the name Juda of the Southern Kingdom of Juda and changed it to Jew, still in no way do they make up the 12 Tribes of Jacob, nor do they make up the Tribe of Juda. A remnant of God’s children were still there but they were not Jews. They were called *Judaious* or **Judeans**, meaning from the Tribe of Juda. The name Jew was invented by the false plant after 580 BC. This false plant was chased out of Herod’s Temple in 70 AD by the Romans. They regrouped in 1948 in the land of “their” Herod’s Temple which they falsely call Israel today, but they have no right to call it Israel, for their ancestry is certainly not Israelitish. Even those who do have Israelitish blood have no right to any national use of the name Israel, for they would be descendants of the House of Judah, NOT of the 10 tribes of the House of Israel. They were never part of Israel or the 10 Tribes of the Northern Kingdom of Israel. Just like Jesus told them in Jn 3:1-9 when He told Nicodemus the Pharisee, who was truly a leader of the “Jews,” and not a Judean that he must be born from above with the Spiritual Nature of God. Nicodemus guessed close when he said “must I go back into my mother’s womb and be born a second time?” No. It would have been necessary for him to go back into his mother’s womb and become born from a House of Jacob womb with the Spiritual Man nature from above. That’s what Jesus was referring to when He said you must be born of the water and the “Spirit.” The false plant is not the seed of the House of Jacob or born from above. They are the people that are referred to in John 8:44, Rev 2:9 and Rev 3:9 where the word Jew is used correctly: *which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie.* Jesus was telling them they were not *Joudaious* or Judeans which they were trying to pose as, but they were actually what are still called Jews today. They were of the Cain race from the beginning that had settled in Babylon. It is these people that hated our Jesus and put Him on the cross.

Gospel of Thomas: 39 *Jesus said; “The Pharisees and the scribes (Edomite Jew) have taken the keys of knowledge and hidden them. They themselves have not entered, nor have they allowed to enter those who wish to. You however, be as wise as serpents and as innocent as doves.”*

Gospel of Thomas: 40 *Jesus said, “A grapevine has been planted outside of the father, but being unsound, it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed.”* Babylon is fallen, is fallen.

Continuing under the heading “Jews” from Chambers Encyclopedia:

“All that we know of the condition of the Hebrews during the captivity, relates **exclusively** to the inhabitants of the [Southern] kingdom of Judah. And so mild, especially during the later years, was the treatment which they received in the Babylonian empire, that when liberty was announced to the whole body of the captives, **only the lowest of the low returned**, together **with the Levites and Priests**. The book of Esther likewise bears testimony to the vast numbers that had remained scattered over the vast empire.

The influence of this exile, however, was of a most striking and lasting nature. **Babylon** henceforth became and remained up to about 1000 AD the ‘**second land of Israel**’ – in many respects **even more highly prized than Palestine**. To this brief period of the captivity must be traced many of the most important intrusions of the synagogue in its wider sense. Common religious meetings, with prayer, were established; many of the Mosaic laws were re-enforced in their primitive rigor; and the body of the ‘oral law’ began to shape itself, however rudely, then and there. Besides, there began to grow up and unfold itself the belief in a Messiah, a Deliverer [Note: yet to come for a first time, NOT

the Jesus that came over 2000 years ago], one who should redeem the people from their bondage. [Note: this is the religion that is practiced in the re-emerged Babylon falsely called Israel today].

The exile is generally computed to have lasted seventy years. This is not strictly correct; it lasted seventy years, if reckoned from the appearance of Nebuchadnezzar in Anterior Asia (606), but **only fifty-two** counting from the destruction of Jerusalem. When **Cyrus**, the Persian king, had **overthrown the Babylonian kingdom (538 BC)**, the condition of the Hebrews improved considerably. The new monarch must have felt that he could rely on them, as being really strangers in the land, and necessarily more or less hostile to their conquerors, the Babylonians. Daniel rose higher and higher in dignity and power, and finally became 'supreme head of the pashas to whom the provinces of the vast Persian empire were committed.' Through his influence, Cyrus was prevailed upon to issue an **edict permitting the exiles to return home**. A minute account of the circumstances attending this joyous event is given in the Books of Ezra and Nehemiah. **Upwards of 40,000 persons**, including **four of the twenty-four courses of priests**, set out under the leadership of Zerubbabel, a descendant of their old kings." (God said: After 70 years I will come and bring you back – they didn't wait, so, was it God that brought them back? 586 BC into captivity, 538 returned to Jerusalem, equals 48 years, not 70.)

BABYLON'S EULOGY

In the following verse the Prince of Tyre is Esau, which equals the Edomites.

Ezk 28:12-19 *Son of man, take up a lamentation for the prince of Tyre, and say to him, Thus saith the Lord God; Thou art a seal of resemblance, and crown of beauty. 13 Thou wast in the delight of the paradise of God; thou hast bound upon thee every precious stone, the sardius, and topaz, and emerald, and carbuncle, and sapphire, and jasper, and silver, and gold, and ligure, and agate, and amethyst, and chrysolite, and beryl, and onyx: and thou hast filled thy treasures and thy stores in thee with gold. 14 From the day that thou wast created thou wast with the cherub: I set thee on the holy mount of God; thou wast in the midst of the stones of fire. 15 Thou wast faultless in thy days, from the day that thou wast created, until iniquity was found in thee. [Disregarded birthright for a bowl of soup.]*

16 Of the abundance of thy merchandise (greed for money) thou hast filled thy storehouses with iniquity, and hast sinned: therefore thou hast been cast down wounded from the mount of God, and the cherub has brought thee out of the midst of the stones of fire. 17 Thy heart has been lifted up because of thy beauty; thy knowledge has been corrupted with thy beauty: (Edomite Jewish woman are some of the most beautiful; just look at Hollywood, but it is not beauty just of looks, but of "look at what we have done" or "financial success" or "we have conquered the world financially") because of the multitude of thy sins I have cast thee to the ground, I have caused thee to be put to open shame before kings. 18 Because of the multitude of thy sins and the iniquities of thy merchandise, I have profaned thy sacred things; and I will bring fire out of the midst of thee, this shall devour thee; and I will make thee to be ashes upon thy land before all that see thee. 19 And all that know thee among the nations shall groan over thee: thou art gone to destruction, and thou shalt not exist anymore.

From the beginning, the birthright went to the first born male which would have been Esau. With that birthright would have come the glory of his seed being God's chosen, separated out, elect race. Esau despised his birthright and gave it up to Jacob for a bowl of soup, and therefore later lost the blessing which came with it, too. He also lost the double portion that goes to the first born. That is what he has been trying to get back for all these years. What a perfect plot for a play. Jacob did not take it away from him; Esau gave it up. This might be a lesson for the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race of today who are the seed of Jacob. Are we giving away our birthright just like Esau gave away his birthright? And we aren't even

getting a bowl of soup for it. Also, the captives had the same choice. Did they give up their birthright in Babylon? When did the Babylonian captives NOT returning to Jerusalem, purge their alien wives (stop race-mixing) as the returnees did in Ezra 9 and 10? Where might this race-mixed seed that can no longer be called the House of Jacob seed, be today? Perhaps in today's Babylon by a different name, but still called Jews?

Elaborating more on the Spiritual meaning of the 2 Babylons, today Satan's children are causing the corruption, perversion and breakdown of our culture. They are violently attacking: Marriage, Education, Religion, Justice, Morality, Integrity, Responsibility, Respect, Self-Worth, Compassion, Charity and Love.

The following paragraph is from my brother Roger's work on the book of Revelation which can be found on the "Divinepageant.com" website. It's a good final summary.

Rev 15-19, Bowls of wrath for Edom. (During the age of Pisces; our current age). One should easily see how the forces affect the Edomite Jews and the entire race of Cain, to their terrible final demise. An important thing to remember is that God is not exercising whim in the dynamic activities of this play, and their consequences. The forces of the four seals are available throughout all of the long term history, during the kingdom of World and of Heaven. During World, Satan, as lord of World, is able to manipulate the forces to his advantage to the extent that Adam/Israel becomes bonded to this World. If Israel did not DESIRE the "good life," nice homes and cars, and worldly luxuries, then he would not be participating in Satan's arena where Satan's Edomite children have a worldly cleverness that we cannot begin to understand. Just like in the fable of "tar baby," when a Christian deals with a Jew he loses. We were warned against it, but we have permitted them into our promised land, and they have taken over our government, our economy, our culture, the media, and have perverted our Godly values until we actually enjoy the entertainment of THEIR culture of sex and violence. A little leaven has leavened the whole loaf, and now we cannot turn our head without confronting more of Satan's culture and wickedness. In the end, it is God's design that the race of Cain, and later of Edom, served God in the testing and strengthening of God's stiff-necked race, so that the "overcomers" will be adequately strengthened and prepared to accept their responsibilities when the vineyard is handed to them to govern.

Although we are saddened to see the demise of our culture, we might consider how God is using the Satanists. All of these things that they are breaking down, need to be done away with for us to make our final transition into the Spiritual Realm. All will not die, some will be changed in the twinkling of the eye. How will that "some" let go? Satan's children are working very hard to assist them with the letting go. Instead of cursing them, maybe we should thank them for serving our God by helping us let go.

To the well-meaning and sincere and really nice guy and friendly and loving and caring ministers and seminary professors (some of you being Edomite Jews): You have had 2000 years since Jesus to seek and find the truth and you haven't. That's enough! Now, sit down.

EXTREME SPIRITUAL EXPERIENCES

By Robert D. Steffens

(12-13-09, 12-19-10, 9-28-13, 6-15-15, 1-19-16, 8-9-17)

More than several times recently, I have become very aware of God's presence and guidance in my life. This presence expressed in different ways. Some people say that "God told them" or that "God spoke to them." In my case, the presence and guidance appeared as what I would call "a knowingness" that I didn't have before, which caused an understanding, where there was none previously.

I am aware that God has been protecting me all of my life or I wouldn't have made it this far, due to some of my foolish choices and actions. The presence of God became extremely noticeable on the last month of the last year of the last millennium. This was December, 1999. The thought of what is called the "sinners prayer" or the "salvation prayer" or "getting saved" was never important on my list of things to do. I was raised in the Lutheran Church (Missouri Synod) where they Baptize infants, and I was Baptized. As a teenager I took catechism classes to learn the teachings of the Lutheran Church and the meaning of Baptism, after which I was confirmed as a member of the Lutheran Church, and could take communion. At this Confirmation, I was accepting the infant Baptism, as an adult that now I was accountable for my decisions and faith.

Turning my back on the God of my childhood, teenage, and early adult faith, I sought the pleasures of the world and many things that not only didn't include God, but actively excluded Him. Eventually to expand my social life, I entertained some of the new age religion ideas. A friend that went with me one time said: Man, this is like free Dale Carnegie, and he was right. I had fun! I can't deny the fact that I had a whole lot of fun. And yes, I can affirm that there truly is fun in sin, for a season. Even with all the fun, I began to get bored. Bottom line, I have to say that with the new age teachings, there just wasn't enough Jesus in my life. I started visiting different denominations. They were sometimes good socials, but I couldn't get into their religionist teachings, which I felt were more the teachings of the doctrines of man that differed for each denomination, than they were teachings from the Bible. Each denomination had some of the basic principles taken from the Bible, which were as deep as the Sunday School Lessons for Children and no deeper. There were many that had memorized verses from the Bible, but they couldn't answer even the simple questions about the Bible and wanted to avoid discussing it. What is the point of memorizing verses that one doesn't understand? The senior pastor of a mega church read Mt 15:24 where Jesus said He didn't come for everyone. Most of the congregation that carried their Bible to church opened it and followed him. Yes he read it correctly, word for word. Definitely he was teaching directly from the Bible; which made it a good Bible based church. All that they missed was when he slowly closed the Bible and said "and we don't know what that means." He then proceeded to preach the entire sermon that Jesus came for everyone, with no one in the mega church even raising a questioning eyebrow. Jesus lied and the senior pastor was right or the senior pastor lied and Jesus was right. It can't be both and NO ONE would dare question what the senior pastor told them, because the words from his mouth were their entire Gospel.

This is the dilemma that I faced. The pieces of the puzzle just didn't fit. No one was willing to discuss or entertain the thought that the pieces didn't fit. It was over a period of time that I came to the conclusion that I needed to reject all the religionist ideas and open the Bible

and seek God's face for myself. Perhaps this is the beginning to the narrow pathway that few will choose. Life was fun but not fulfilling. There was this emptiness in me that pleasure just couldn't fill. There had to be more to life than what I was experiencing.

SLAPPED BY GOD

It was somewhere in the middle of December 1999, (some Religionist Ministers teach that you need to know the day and the hour; but I don't,) that I knelt by the side of my bed, with my hands folded together, deciding that I had nothing to lose by inviting Jesus into, or back into my life. I knew it said in the Bible that He stands at the door and knocks, and if anyone opens the door, He will come in and sup with him. So how do you open the door? I knew that I wanted to invite Him into my life. I wasn't crazy about the sinner's prayer, but what could it hurt? With tears in my eyes and a determined sincerity, I began the sinner's prayer.

I am a poor miserable sinner and I have sinned against thee,
Please forgive me of my sins.

I know that I can't do this on my own and I need your help.

I want you to be a part of my life and live within me.

So Jesus, will you please come into my heart?

And BLAAM! When I said the word heart, a hand slapped my chest. I heard it! I felt it! Both of my hands were folded together, there was no other person in the room with me. Yet I heard and felt a firm hand slap my chest. With an engineering background, I was conditioned to solving problems and figuring things out. This one I couldn't answer. I heard it! I felt it! It had to be from God. I almost dared not speak of it, as people would think I was crazy. I found in the years to follow that any time I began to have any doubts about what I was reading in the Bible or Believing, the thought of the hand-slap on my chest would come to my mind, and the doubts would perish. Ten years later it is still as fresh in my mind as it was on the day it happened. It has never ceased to give me comfort throughout the past ten years, knowing that wherever my path takes me, He is with me.

YEILD TO HIM

I don't recall when the following happened. I enjoy sitting in a hot tub of water and doing what might be called praying, contemplating or meditating. On one occasion when I was doing this, I totally yielded up my life to God. I told Him that I surrender it entirely to Him and that He could use me any way that He chose to. I just asked that He allow me to be a tool for Him and allow me to serve Him. It takes my breath away when I realize He accepted my offer.

THOUGHT GUIDANCE

There are times when a certain word keeps repeating in my mind. One word was Symbiotic, which at the time I had no idea what it meant. It seemed no matter what I was doing the word kept playing over and over in my mind, even while I was out pushing my lawn mower or doing other yard or house stuff. After a few days of that, I looked it up. It is living together in a relationship that is a mutual advantage to each other. Later I learned that is the mechanism that is involved in all of our relationships; we serve each other, even in ways that we are unaware of and it is always a two-way street, even if we choose to deny it. Another word that repeated over and over in my mind is Theodidodity. I just loved the ring to it and even told some people that I was going to change my name to it. Little did I know that it is a description, in Greek, of the studies that I have been involved in for the last ten years and fits perfectly.

SEEKING AND SEARCHING

Part of the seeking active in my life during the last ten years has been the diagramming, outlining and listing of things in the Bible, along with highlighting names and cities and many other things in the Bible along with notes I have made along the edges of the text. This includes the diagramming of the family tree from Adam down through the 12 Tribes of Jacob and attempting to draw out the vision interpretations of some of the Prophets, and charting different things in the book of Revelation. This gave me the understanding of the Anti-Christ and Daniel Chapter Seven. I have also found that doing a Greek word study to find every usage in the Bible of a certain Greek word is extremely valuable. This has led me to the understanding of the book of Revelation and the battle of Armageddon, along with the understanding of the anointing done by God to those that are members of the Body of The Christ. It has made clear to me certain things such as the Greek word “allogenes” which is translated as stranger along with a few other words that are translated as stranger too, making the translation itself somewhat strange. Add to that the translation of the word “Gentile,” which has its meaning extremely corrupted within the past 150 years and now means the exact opposite of what it used to mean. Either word today, “allogeneis” or “gentile,” is NOT what Jesus meant. Of course the listing for a word found in the concordance, is also a good study, by looking up each verse that uses that word. Another tool I use, I call my cheat sheet. We can't remember everything, so it helps to have a note sheet. Here I list a topic such as pastors/ministers, adversaries, God's children, Body of Christ, etc. and then when I read a verse pertaining to that, I note it on my list. Later, reading all the verses relating to a certain topic is very enlightening. Sure, I have discarded many of my writings and drawings but they were all part of my pathway, far better than never taking the first step or simply believing what someone else tells me. Is the narrow path easy? It's about as easy as surrendering it all and dying to all the ways of the world. NO! It's not easy. But I wouldn't trade it for anything, even if I could.

SPIRITUAL INSIGHTS

I am skeptical after seeing all of the different teachings of organized religions. All I care about and all that I want to know is “What does God say?” I knew that the Apocrypha used to be a part of the Old Testament. No one could tell me the actual reason it no longer was included in the Bible. I figured this was a good place to start. I would read it and see if I could decide what the reason was to exclude it, if there was a reason, and disregard who may have been behind it. When I got into 2 Esdras, I got excited. Here was a book just like Revelation, about end times, in a form that anyone could understand. Why hadn't we been told about it? I am a very slow reader, but I just couldn't put the book down. Esdras (also known as Ezra) is debating with God about God's Children and asking about end times. God is answering his questions and then tells him to go fast for 7 days and come back. This continues over a period of 40 days as Esdras is given answers to his questions. This began my serious quest to seek God's face.

The growing interest that was fueled by 2 Esdras led me to other areas. I found that there are many, many other writings from the early beginning. These writings are before and through the period of 285 BC when all of the books of the Old Testament and Apocrypha were first put into one book called the Greek Septuagint, along with many writings during the time of Jesus, and in the first hundred years after Jesus and the list would just go on and on.

Here is a short list of just a few of the books: The Greek Septuagint Old Testament with Apocrypha, The Greek English Interlinear New Testament, Greek English Lexicons (dictionaries), The Apostolic Fathers, The Nag Hammadi Library, Josephus, Philo, Ecclesiastical

History by Eusebius, Ante-Nicene Fathers, Nicene and Post-Nicene Fathers, Old Testament Pseudepigrapha, Concordances, Commentaries, Pictorial Encyclopedias of the Bible, Bible Maps and Charts along with so many other sources. Why don't we hear about these in Christian Churches? Because most of the ministers in Christian Churches aren't aware of them, and if they are aware, they wouldn't be able to answer the questions these books would create. Also their feet are too busy running to do the business necessary to run a successful church. Whatever they learned in Sunday school and the little they picked up in the Seminary must suffice. There is no time left for them to seek the Truth. More importantly if they did seek the Truth, and it differed with the doctrines of their denominational religion taught in Seminary, what would they do with it? Teach it and lose their "job?" Not hardly.

Another source was my brother, Roger, who has spent the majority of his life seeking God's Truth. Many times he would forsake the world and go into the wilderness for the solitude of meditating, praying and fasting to find that Truth. Understanding the book of Revelation was one of his higher priorities. When he figured he had that understanding, he wrote it down and sent me one of the very few copies he printed at that time. It would be three years later before I started to read it. Part of his realization was that everything cycles, from the smallest particle to the entire universe, and everything in between. Since God's Divine Order is manifested as the universe, it makes sense that God uses these cycles to express His mind. Roger laid out a cycle on paper to see if he could figure out the ages that are so often spoken of in the Bible. This turned into what he calls the "Sine Wave Diagram." It can be found in this book under the chapter "Calendar of God's Ages" and also on his website "Divine Pageant.com."

CALENDAR OF GOD'S AGES INSIGHT

I don't recall where I was reading in the Bible or how I ended up in Numbers Chapter 2 which is supposed to be one of the more boring books in the Bible. It was there that I received the INSIGHT or that the Holy Spirit "showed me" or "gave me the understanding" that the order of the 12 Tribes of Jacob had extreme importance when laid over the Sine Wave Diagram. They are more than just walking through the desert; they are the Calendar of God's Ages, with each Tribe having its administration or time period or horn. This very calendar describes, explains, and creates God's Divine Order throughout time and coincides with the Throne of God. The understanding of this calendar is so vital to understanding God's Plan for the ages. And how long have we had the book of Numbers? This insight was "in God's Time" as all things are. And the time for understanding it, is NOW.

FOUR NATURES OF GOD

Another of Roger's breakthrough discoveries was the meaning of the symbols that John is describing in Rev 4:7. They are symbolic of 4 minds or natures that power God's manifestation of the universe. The Lion is Physical, Calf is Emotional, Man is the Spiritual Man nature born "from above" and the Eagle is Intellect.

JOB ON THE SINE WAVE CURVE INSIGHT

While I was reading the book of Job, which, as the Sunday school lesson for children, is the story of Job who lost everything, remained faithful to God, and got back double, I received another INSIGHT from the Holy Spirit where it showed me the real solid food for the mature meaning. Here is a discussion between four scholars pertaining to the 4 natures of God, with one scholar representing each nature. Eliphaz is the Physical nature, Bildad is the Emotional nature, and

Zophar is the Intellectual nature, with Job being the Spiritual Man of God born from above nature. Job equates to the House of Jacob or the seed of 12 Tribes of Jacob. Each nature has its dominance during one quarter of the Sine Wave Curve. Wow! Is this awesome? How long have we had the book of Job? This insight was “in God’s Time” as all things are. And again, the time for understanding it, is NOW.

THE THRONE OF GOD INSIGHT

This Throne is described in Revelation. Roger analyzed and diagramed it in a manner that made it easier for my mind to understand. I received the INSIGHT from the Holy Spirit that this was, at least in part, what could be called the “Creative” Throne of God. The 12 Tribes of Jacob are the outer ring of this Throne and it is connected with the book of Genesis every bit as much as it is with the end times in Revelation. God has used it from before the foundation of the universe. Parts of it are described by many of the Prophets throughout the Bible. Jesus is the slain Lamb in the center; the Seven Spirits before the Throne are seven characteristics of the Holy Spirit. It is just that it is so awesome that it would be difficult for any prophet or anyone else to define or explain it. This shows how limited we are in comparison to God. The Bible says that in the end times “all things will be made known” and the “hidden mysteries” will be made known. If we understand that it is God’s timing and BELIEVE that we are in the end times, then maybe God is showing us something.

GENESIS CREATION INSIGHT

The Christian Church teaches that God created everything in the first six, 24 hour days according to OUR clocks, then on the seventh day He sat down and rested as stated in Gen 1. Here the Holy Spirit gave me another INSIGHT. If we skip all the way deep into the Bible as far as the next chapter, Genesis Chapter 2 verse 19; we read: *And God formed yet farther out of the earth all the wild beasts of the field, and all the birds of the sky, and he brought them to Adam, to see what he would call them, and whatever Adam called any living creature, that was the name of it.* Whoa! Stop! Wait a minute! What do you mean “formed yet farther out of the earth?” I thought He was finished. When I look at an animal, I don’t have to form it farther out of the earth before I can see it. We know that we were created in God, the Creator’s image. Verse 19 is hinting that Adam (as part of the Creative Throne of God) BELIEVED “God’s mind” into being. To create, we hold a thought in our minds, we BELIEVE (verb, action word) it, we confess it with our tongue and it manifests. We have many, many examples that this works. Unfortunately, we have chosen to create “dis-ease” which manifests as disease, death, hunger, and chaos instead of creating God’s perfect righteous and pure mind that once gave us the Garden of Eden. When we stop creating OUR minds into being, and get back to creating God’s righteous mind, we will return to the Garden. Until then, we will never be able to feed all the hungry or heal all the sick or end all the wars. That’s a tall order, because we might even have to start believing the teachings of Jesus. How can we do that when we have so many ministers misleading us with false teachings and telling us that Jesus lied?

THE WEDDING INSIGHT

It was early in my seeking God’s face that I was given the INSIGHT and shown by the Holy Spirit the Wedding Ceremony that starts in Exodus 19 and goes through chapter 31. The covenant God made with His chosen people back then is almost identical with the wedding ceremony Christians still use today. It has been there in Exodus for a long time, and anyone

could see it as easily as I could. It has the minister, courting, proposal, acceptance, place, preparation of the bride, music, procession, vows, altar, wedding party, contract, certificate and all that we still have today when a “man and a woman” get married. How beautiful it would be if we appreciated the basis and background of our vows, knowing they were from the divinely inspired words of God. The penalty for our not knowing; today’s marriage vows between a “man and woman” are being persecuted and profaned, while we wonder why this is happening. Yet, we still refuse to seek God’s truth.

COMMUNION ARTICLE: AFFIRMED BY DIDACHE

Above are only a few of the very many INSIGHTS that the Holy Spirit has given to me. This Spirit seems to flow constantly within. It is difficult to write all the things that are shown or to even keep track of them all. There were more than just INSIGHTS, there were affirmations too. Like the insight I received on communion and what it was really about, which goes far beyond what the Christian church teaches. I was out there alone, wondering if I was correct or had strayed off base. What I had written was that the wine as the fermented grape from the vine was symbolic of the blood line of the 12 Tribes of Jacob and the bread made from grain was symbolic of the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob in which that blood flows. Of course this is what we are told in Hebrews chapter 8, but then we don’t exactly believe the Bible do we? I sat in my study, pondering the idea that there was something in one of the books on the shelves that I needed to look at. I had a strong urge to reach up to the book shelf and grab a book. I didn’t know which one to grab. Finally, I put my hand on “The Apostolic Fathers” and happened to open it to the “Didache” which I wasn’t familiar with at that time. It means “The Teaching” which is short for “The Teaching of Our Lord by the Twelve Apostles to the Twelve Tribes of Jacob.” It was simply referred to as the “Didache.” Part 9 says:

Concerning the Eucharist and then concerning the cup say:

*We give you thanks, our Father,
for the Holy vine of David your servant
which you have made known to us
through Jesus, your servant;*

And concerning the broken bread:

*Just as this broken bread was scattered upon the mountains (as seed)
and then was gathered together and became one
so may your church be gathered together (seed of the House of Jacob)
from the ends of the earth into your kingdom;*

Isn’t this who is sealed in Revelation chapter 7? What an affirmation from the guidance of the Holy Spirit. I can’t even begin to count the blessings that have been given to me. Some of it is very hard as it goes against everything that the modern church of today stands for, but one thing it does NOT go against is the word of God, the Bible.

CORRECTED VIA THE SCANNER

Another way that “God spoke to me” was when I was using my scanner trying to scan a sine wave into the computer. I had drawn the sine wave by hand, as I don’t have a computer graphics system. I didn’t know at what part of the sine wave to start. I went ahead and started in what would equal the 9 o’clock position on a clock face. When I scanned it in, the left quarter of the page was solid black from the 9 o’clock position to the 12 o’clock position. The scanner had been working fine. What was going on? I checked everything and scanned it again. The left

quarter was still black. I sat and thought about it. Finally it dawned on me, and I said, “OK, God, I get it. I see that it starts at the 12 o’clock position.” I redid the drawing. Now I see the importance that it starts at the 12 o’clock position and not at the 9 o’clock position. If that wasn’t the guidance of the Holy Spirit, please tell me what it was.

SNOW BLESSING

We just had one of those beautiful snowfalls where the snow piles up on even the smallest twig. It was the kind you see pictures of on the calendars. By the time I went out to take some pictures, the wind had picked up and blown quite hard. As I went up the drive way, I noticed the wind had blown all the snow off the trees and there was nothing to take a picture of. I was too late. Disappointed, I slowly walked up the road to the next driveway. Half way down that driveway, it had not been touched by the wind. All the snow was still intact, resting on the trees and even the smallest limbs. On a quarter of an inch diameter branch the snow was 3 or 4 inches high. As, I proceeded down the driveway, it was as though I was entering Heaven. It was so peaceful and so beautiful. I thought God must have left this looking this way just for a blessing for me. It was at a time when I needed some peace of mind and some reassurance in knowing that God was still close to me. I took a couple hundred pictures. The next day I went back just to spend some time in that place.

BROTHER SUN, SISTER MOON

Most people won’t understand this experience, as I’m not sure it can be understood until one goes through it themselves. There was a movie made in 1973 called Brother Sun, Sister Moon. It is the story of St. Francis of Assisi as he renounces worldly material possessions to seek a Spiritual life. There is one scene where he is making the transition away from worldly possessions, and he removes his clothing piece by piece and tosses it and walks away totally nude. For a long time I didn’t really understand the purpose of the scene or the depth of what was taking place, until I had the same experience. (But, I was alone in my house.) The feeling is that the clothes are choking your spirit by wrapping the world around you. It goes even further. You don’t want to stop with just the clothing; you want to also remove the flesh and blood body, to become totally spiritual, as Jesus was after the resurrection. It is an extreme, freeing experience from the worldly attachment. I doubt that many people have experienced anything like that.....yet.

This experience happened before I read the Gospel of Thomas, which surprised me. Thomas 37 *His disciples said, “When will you become revealed to us and when shall we see you?” Jesus said, “When you disrobe without being ashamed and take up your garments and place them under your feet like little children and tread on them, then [will you see] the son of the living one, and you will not be afraid.”* Wow!

FISHING TRIP WITH COUSIN

Sometimes peculiar things happen in our lives that we figure there is just no explanation for. Yet, as we think about them while time passes, there may have been profound meaning in them. One such thing happened when my cousin invited me to go fishing with him. I was visiting away from my home; he had the boat and all the equipment, so we went. The stern of the boat was only 6 or 8 feet wide. One of us fished from each corner of the stern. My line would no sooner get to the bottom and I had a fish. I caught at least a dozen fish, while my cousin caught nothing. I felt sorry and almost embarrassed for him. How could he catch nothing

when they were biting so well? I even offered to switch fishing poles or bait the hook for him or trade corners, although the boat was swinging and that wouldn't have mattered.

It seems that something like this wouldn't have any effect on our daily activities, but I believe all things are of God. The cousin was very active in his local church, but later on, I found that there was race-mixing going on in his immediate family, with his approval. He was voluntarily trampling on the bloodline of the covenant by making it a common thing and insulting the Spirit of grace, according to Hebrews 10:29. If God could take a group of fishermen that had been fishing all night and caught nothing, and fill their nets to the point of bursting, could He also allow one person to catch fish while a person 6 or 8 feet away caught nothing? I believe so.

If there are 20 persons in a room, and one person decides to light up a cigarette and smoke, the other 19 have no choice in the matter. They are forced to smoke what comes from that cigarette without ever having a choice. Their other option is to leave the room. In the bloodline of a family, if one member chooses to race-mix, the other family members have no choice in the matter. Each time the family sits down for a holiday meal or gathering, all who sit at that table are participating in the race-mixing without ever having a choice. The only other option is to not attend the family gathering. In Ezra 9 and 10 they corrected the problem by sending away those that were not from the House of Jacob. Oh, how our unchangeable God must have changed to satisfy our worldly desires. And strong desires they are when the women are so beautiful and we can't discern much difference between them and us. 2 Esdras 7:20 in the Apocrypha: *For let the many that exist perish, rather than that the Law of God which has been set before them be disregarded.* Also, in Num 25, concerning Phineas, when he slew Zimri and Cozbe and the others who were guilty of race mixing, we see that their kindred, instead of hindering them from such wicked actions, as they ought to have done, were esteemed by God as partners in the wickedness, and perished with them. Josephus Antiq: 4.7.6.155. This should draw some attention here in today's society where we refuse to obey any rules.

MARK'S BROKEN LEGS

I was sitting in a class in the education building of the corporate world. We had just returned from a coffee break. About five minutes later I became very pale (white as a sheet) and light-headed and felt like I was going to faint. I fixed on a spot on the wall and concentrated my focus on it as hard as I could. The instructor noticed me and figured something unusual was going on. He said "I know we just came back from a break, but let's take another one," possibly thinking I was going to fall out onto the floor. I left the room trying to figure out what was going on with me. During this break, security paged me over the intercom system, which was not usual.

My son, Mark was laying in the emergency room of the hospital with two broken legs. After graduating from high school, Mark had taken a summer job putting up insulation in new construction apartments. Sheetrock is supposed to be placed flat on the floor when delivered; this delivery was stood upright against the wall. With a bulldozer running outside, vibrating the building, the sheetrock stack fell over onto Mark's legs breaking the two major bones in each leg. On both legs, his toes were touching his knees and the sheetrock was putting pressure on the broken bones forcing the marrow (fat) out of the bones into his blood stream. It was during this time that I almost passed out. I was about ten miles away from him in the class room. There is a Spiritual thread of connection. I can think of no other answer.

When excessive fat is put into the bloodstream, it can cause fat embolism, which allows the fat to obstruct the lungs and the brain rendering unconsciousness. After a couple of days this happened to Mark. He was unconscious for about ten days, and then came out of it and after allowing time for his legs to heal made a complete recovery. Eight or nine years later, while he was in Medical school, the doctor giving the lecture stated that when one has fat embolism, they don't recover. I have no doubt that the instructor's comment was correct. Mark's recovery was another miracle.

SHERI'S REFRIGERATOR

My mother was visiting from out of state. I had taken the day off from work and the two of us were in the living room talking when I heard a child scream. I instantly said "that's Sheri screaming." I quickly sought it out. I had a room out by the side of the swimming pool, and had a refrigerator there that I used in the summer time. I had left all the shelves in it and stored some pool stuff on the shelves so that it wouldn't be empty. Sheri had taken all of it out and climbed in with her doll and pulled the door shut. My knees were banging together when I pulled her out and held her. She was fine. I couldn't figure out how I had heard her screams while the door was tightly shut, as my mother hadn't heard them, and she had better hearing than I.

Some years later I was listening to a speaker/singer and she sang the song "I Believe There Are Angels Among Us." She then told the story of her grandchildren playing in the back yard on the trampoline. One of the young boys jumped off the trampoline, ran over to the pool and jumped in, and pushed a small toddler from the bottom of the pool up and out. When asked how he knew his brother was in the pool, he replied "I heard him screaming." Of course no one could hear a small child screaming from the bottom of the pool, thus making very appropriate "I Believe There Are Angels Among Us," and it was an angel screaming for the child. This would also serve to answer how I heard my daughter screaming from inside the refrigerator.

A CHILD'S DROWNING

I was dating a woman that had been married previously and had a nine year old daughter. After the relationship ended, she moved to Florida. As things would have it, I went to visit her for a couple weeks. While there, the two of us decided to go over to the Bahamas. She arranged for her daughter to stay with some friends and told her she was not to go swimming, as she hadn't learned to swim yet.

After arriving in the Bahamas, we picked up a rental car and drove around the island and walked on the beach, picking up shells. It was time to find a room for the night(s) as we planned to stay 2 or 3 days. I had an uncomfortable feeling about staying on the island and asked her if she minded if we went back to the mainland. That was unusual, because I have never seen an island that I didn't fall in love with. We rushed to return the car and caught the last flight back. If we had been 30 seconds later, we would have missed the flight.

After being at her home back on the mainland for a short while, there was a knock on the door. It was her boss, her best friend that she worked with, a neighbor and the sheriff. We knew immediately that something had happened. Her daughter borrowed a bathing suit from her friend. They didn't actually go swimming but went wading on the rocks at the edge of the inter-coastal waterway in West Palm Beach, Fla. Some waves from a large yacht passing on the other side arrived and knocked her daughter off balance and into water over her head, where she drowned. Is there anything more tragic than a mother losing a beautiful, perfect, healthy, innocent, angelic, precious child? I can't imagine that there is.

We had not left a plan with anyone as to where we were going, how to contact us, or when we would return. Our original plan was to stay three days. Had that instinct not come over me, we would have stayed. At the time, I had no idea why I wanted to return to the mainland. There is a higher power guiding us. We can acknowledge that power or we can deny it, but our choice doesn't change the fact that it is there and it is real. The power works even on things much less tragic than this event, if only we will listen for it.

KEN'S TRACTOR

One evening, after having a bit too much wine, a friend of mine in the Appalachian Mountains got on his tractor and attempted to move an old vehicle. No one else was home and the family had an agreement that no one would operate equipment if they were home alone. He was some distance from the house out in a field and the tractor turned over on him. He dug himself out from under the tractor and turned off the engine. There was a small somewhat unused road nearby about the size of a driveway. A single car came up the road, it stopped, and the male got out and proceeded to relieve his bladder. Ken yelled for help, and the man heard him, came up to the tractor and assisted in getting Ken air lifted out of the field and to the hospital. Although Ken was in very bad shape, he has made a full recovery. We often talk about not only someone coming down that road at that precise time, but stopping to relieve himself at the precise area that he could hear Ken yelling. There probably wasn't a car that stopped in that area for years before that, if ever, and there probably hasn't been one to stop there since. What are the chances of that happening ever again and here it happened at the precise time to save Ken's life. God still performs miracles and this was certainly one of them.

EAGLE, AK, SHAKE THE DUST FROM YOUR FEET

Mt 10:14, Mk 6:11, Lu 9:5 *Whoever doesn't receive you or listen to you, when you are outside the house or that city, **shake the dust off your feet** for a testimony against them. For it will be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah on judgment day than for that city.*

Of course those are just words in the Bible and sort of suggestions; they really don't mean that much and that was for way back then and just for the disciples. Oh, really? Have you tried it?

Roger lived in Eagle, AK for a few years. He studied constantly and wrote articles on the insights he was given. It is natural to want to share something so wonderful as understanding, so he tried and tried to share these things with the people of Eagle. They weren't interested. They had their church and their clicks and they weren't interested in anything of God that they didn't already know. Who was he to tell them anything? He wouldn't even take sides when they would dispute against each other. "Nah, he's not one of us so don't pay him any mind."

When Roger and his wife Lisa were leaving Eagle, Rog stopped a few miles outside of Eagle, and did what God commanded us to do. He shook the dust off his feet, got back into the vehicle and drove out of Alaska. When he was down here in the lower states, he talked to a couple friends back in Eagle. They were having a plague of black biting flies. The people couldn't even go outside their houses, plus they had to bring their dogs and other animals into the house. This raged on for a couple weeks.

Later they were plagued with huge forest fires that threatened the city of Eagle. Resources were scarce, so the DNR (Dept. Natural Resources) couldn't spare the fire fighters and equipment to send to that area. The people of Eagle were scrambling to move things to safer places and to do whatever they could do to protect their homes. The winds kept shifting, one day

they were safe, the next day they weren't. Intense smoke was daily routine. This, too, went on for a couple of weeks. Some homes were lost and much of the forest area was burnt.

Not done yet. Everyone waits for the spring to bring the breakup of the ice on the Yukon River. The spring following the flies and fires brought the grandest break up in years. The ice was pushed up into the city of Eagle, crushing some buildings and pushing others off the foundation, causing destruction they hadn't seen in years if ever. It was a great disaster.

Oh, does that thing work about shaking the dust off your feet? Nah, probably not, it's just like all the other stuff in the Bible, not meant for us or our time.

A word of caution about doing this. First, you should have tried to inform them and turn them towards the Word, being the Bible. Second, this should not be used as a gambit or revenge tactic. You, yourself should be in the Word to the point that you realize what the Bible is telling you about this action. Used in the improper way, it could backfire on you. Basically, after you have tried to serve God in this way and it was rejected, you are simply putting the matter back into God's hand.

BOOKS AT AUCTION

The Appalachian Mountains are scattered with a lot of good people that work very hard. They don't have access to the high paying jobs like the big cities offer, but these people work harder than many people in the big city. Books are not a luxury they have time for. They need to make enough to buy food before books. Roger was keeping in touch with Steve at the auction house as to when Steve was going to have the big book auction. There was a complete library and it was going to be auctioned off by the box full. We went early and looked over many of the boxes and sets of books. Unknown to us, God was allowing us to experience a huge blessing, therefore the interest in the books was very low. We managed to obtain some of the very valuable books, such as the 1887 set of Chamber's Encyclopedia, 1900 copy of the Bible, other years of Encyclopedias, old history books and countless valuable books, all for practically nothing. What an unexpected setup God had sent our way. These books have been so valuable in the research and writing of this book. It would not have been possible to do without them. There is no other explanation than to say it was an extreme Spiritual blessing.

TALLY GENICOM PRINTERS

Not knowing if this book would be published or not, I considered other ideas as to getting it out to the ones that should have it. There is: publisher, self publish, put it on the internet or print copies myself and send them out. While considering it, Blockbuster movie video rental stores went out of business. They all held clearance sales, getting rid of everything in the store. I made a casual visit to see what they had. Much to my surprise they had a Tally Genicom high speed commercial laser printer for \$50. It had been a spare, so they also had the one being used yet, also for \$50. Another store had the one being used yet that would be available after the last day of the sale. I ended up with all three plus some spare new ink cartridges for \$25 each. They will print a ream of 500 sheets of paper in 11 minutes. Not a great threat to the big publishing companies, but something that would do in a pinch. Also, I have really enjoyed them while still working on the book, printing out draft copies and a couple final versions. Consider the chances of getting a printer like this at that price at the proper timing. It was a lot more than just chance. By the way, if you are reading this on an 8 ½ by 11 sheet of paper, it may have been printed on one of these printers. Hopefully, you have a copy with a heavy cover done by a professional printing company.

BLOCKED BY SATAN

Sometimes it takes an acute awareness to realize what is going on. It was such when I was writing about the “False Names for God” and listed the 10 main names in the chapter I was writing. After that I could not return to the writing for several weeks. I didn’t even go into my study. After wondering the whole time what was going on, I went into the study and erased the 10 names. After that everything was fine and my writing continued. If interested, these names are listed in the book “Gates of Light” by Sha’are Orah about Jewish Mysticism; Harper Collins Publishers. I was attempting to expose the false names for God.

Another instance happened when I was writing about Prince Charles and Camilla. I was making some profound comments and all progress stopped. Finally, I gave up my opinioned comments and settled for what is at the end of the “X. PROPHECY FULFILLED” chapter in MARKERS OF THE 12 TRIBES section. God’s Hand will control this situation.

MY SINGLE LIFE

There are at times things that we don’t have a choice in. One of these things is my finding a partner (wife) to go through life with. With the exception of a less than ten year marriage many years ago, that just doesn’t seem to be something on my pathway. For a short time after the marriage, I met many different women, some of them very nice. None of them panned out for a long term relationship. It wasn’t their fault and it wasn’t mine. It just wasn’t in the cards. I know now after over 18 years of research, study and writing that I never could have accomplished any of it if there had been a significant person in my life. I put too much into a relationship to have time left over to study and write. I can’t serve two masters. Although I am very tired of cooking my own meals, eating by myself, having no one to share with and having no one to discuss the chapters as I write them, I can see the necessity of it all. The question is “who” did the preventing? It’s not hard to meet someone and get married, but for me it has been impossible. Looking at my past history, I have invited apathy to become my partner. Her favorite slogan is “Oh, well” and I have learned to accept that. And as to “who” did the preventing; it was the one that gave me the assignment and appointment and the anointing to serve Him.

“THE CHRIST” PRESENCE IN THE CLOUDS

Nov 8, 2009

This Spiritual Experience is almost too awesome to write about. All I wanted to do was study Theology and put the result into my own words on paper. While attempting this, I had interruption after interruption. My home maintenance equipment (i.e. lawnmower, etc) kept breaking over and over, even after I rebuilt some of it, and there were numerous problems with the house that kept happening requiring much of my time. They were unusual things that shouldn’t be happening. I even replaced the lawnmower and the first two new ones didn’t work either, and had to be returned.

Finally one day in frustration, I went out on the front lawn and looked up toward God and with severe determination in my voice, or hesitantly, better defined as “demanding,” asked Him: “Ok, God, What’s it all about? What’s it all about?” I remembered in Psalms how David cried out to the Lord and said “Hear my prayer and answer me,” and it worked for him. That was good enough for me. So I cried out and said “Lord you know me and you know that I am serving you, and that I know you. Hear my cry unto you and answer me, listen to my voice!

What is this all about? All I want to do is study your word and write about it, and all this stuff keeps interrupting me. Why? What is it all about?" Then I sat quietly in a lawn chair, with my head supported by the chair back and looking up. At first nothing, just overcast sky.

Then a huge flock of small birds about the size of a sparrow, maybe a hundred or possibly two or three hundred flew up in the sky, from behind the back of my right shoulder toward the right front of my shoulder heading from the east to the west, flying in synchronized unison as though they were all of one mind and flying as a single unit. As they flew above the trees to my right front, they separated into two groups, with no stragglers or none hesitating on which way to go. They had instantly divided into two separate groups each group flying as a single unit. I thought, wow, I have never seen that large of a flock of small birds before and they were so beautiful flying in their synchronized form as though they were one.

I sat there for a while waiting. After maybe three minutes, they had re-gathered into one group again, and approached from my left front, flying in their synchronized form toward my left rear, from west to east. As they went past the tree line behind me and to my left, they again instantly divided into two groups still flying as though each group was a single individual bird, totally synchronized with all the rest. There were no stragglers or hesitation at the separation instant that happened as quickly as the twinkling of an eye. Wow! Once was awesome, but now to repeat a second time.

Next, about a minute or two later, came a flock of crows; from my front right but further over out of the northwest heading toward the southeast. I counted at least 37 of them as they ever so casually flew by. I don't know that I have ever seen that many flying together before. With three things as this in such a short time, there must definitely be a message or a sign in all this. It's just too peculiar for there not to be some meaning to it. So, what is it?

(A "sign" is a miracle that is performed to provide evidence for the truth.)

I sat quietly waiting. Then from my left front up toward the western horizon where the small birds appeared the second time, came a clearing in the overcast sky. It began as the sharp point of an upside down V. The clearing kept moving up, but remained very narrow. As I considered what it might be, the only idea that came to me was the blade of a sword. The rest of the sky was overcast with the only clearing being the shape of a sword. As the sword moved higher from the horizon, there appeared an x near the horizon, near where the handle might be, if there had been a handle. As the sword and the x moved higher the x slowly rotated its position to become a Cross. Not just maybe it could be, but a well defined very clear cross with no doubt or question about it. The top part and the horizontal part was just the cleanly defined cross, but the bottom part had an oval cloud (similar to an egg shape) precisely centered vertically on the cross. My instant thought was "The Body of The Christ."

It was a week or 8 or 9 days later on a Sunday afternoon around 4 o'clock when I was walking around my property. I sat on the front porch and noticed the silence. No vehicles, no dogs barking or birds flying, no people talking, not even a breeze moving the leaves. Just an unusual total and complete silence seldom if ever experienced before. I moved to the front yard. The sky was fairly overcast with puffy type clouds somewhat like balls of cotton. I looked up and casually said: "Ok, God is there anything else you have to tell me?" Then I sat down in the lawn chair as I had before resting my head on the back. In the exact same space where the sword and the cross had been before, there was a good size clearing of the clouds. Next there was an x in the middle of the clearing. I took a critical look; yes it was an x and not a cross. As I watched it rise up from the horizon, again it rotated to become a cross, except this time it was not as a defined cross made of wood, but it turned into a complete head and body with two arms and two

legs. I don't like to use this comparison, but it was just like the gingerbread man cutout for a cookie. There was a head, a body, two arms outstretched and two full legs outstretched. There was a peculiar straightness at the top of the two arms that looked like they were drawn with a ruler or were the top of the wooden cross member of the cross. Just as amazing, was that to the left of the figure there were 7 or 8, what appeared as a left parenthesis, very distinctly framing the left side of the figure made up with puffy-type clouds. There was a definite opening between each parenthesis with not the slightest bit of cloud between any of them. The right side of the figure had puffy clouds which would faintly resemble a right parenthesis. The right side was in no way as clearly defined as the left side. The whole vision was as though an artist had painted a picture up in the sky. What a beautiful sight. It slowly rose overhead and then dissipated into the rest of the clouds. I sat there for awhile wondering what all that meant and wondering if anything else would happen. I tried to sort out the meaning of what I had just seen. Somehow, it didn't seem to address the question I had about all the stumbling blocks that were occurring in my life that caused me to ask "What's it all about?"

Over time as I pondered what it all meant, I was given this understanding from the Holy Spirit. There are three peoples created in Genesis.

1. Gen 1:24-25 The Theria, which is the "emotional nature being" and is referred to as the two legged beast. It might be said that they live off the fat of the land and are not the inventors. Rev 4:7, 13:2 and Da 7:3-7 refer to the 4 natures as "living beasts," Ezk 1:10 as "living creatures," Ezk 10:14 as "cherubim" and Is 6:1-3 as "seraphim."
2. Gen 1:26-27 The man that was created as "male and female," which is the intellectual nature and they are the males and females.
3. Gen 2:7 Adam, Gen 2:22 Eve: The Adamic race, which is the Spiritual nature born from above. This is the indwelling Spiritual nature that is put into the seed of the House of Jacob, which is God's chosen race. God put it there when He wrote it in the minds and hearts of the race that He chose for His purpose, before the foundation of the world. This is the race that God separated out to be His and He called them a Holy People. They can only accept or deny the nature. See "Markers of the 12 Tribes" to see who these people are.

Birds are symbolic of intellect and thinking, which yields understanding." They flew as they were of one mind. When the first and second flocks separated, it indicated there will be two judgments causing division. One judgment (number 3 above) will be God's chosen race of Hebrews 8, the seed of the House of Jacob that God wrote in their minds and hearts. They had an advantage in calling upon the Lord because of what was written in their minds and hearts, and therefore they had greater responsibility. To them, much was given. The other judgment (number 2 above) is with the "male and female" that didn't have His laws written in their minds and hearts. They had a disadvantage because it wasn't written in them and yet they figured out the benefit in calling on the Lord and believing in Jesus. They deserve a better reward than the Israelites who had an advantage. The third flock, (number 1 above) the crows, didn't divide, symbolizing that when the intellectual nature is not given, there will not be a judgment for not having what was not given. To those who much is given, much is expected; also, to those who little is given, little is expected. There is still great benefit for this group if they call upon the name of the Lord.

I later found an explanation of the birds of this vision in Is 56. Verses Is 56:1-2 are the first flock of birds. Verses 3 thru 8 are the second flock of birds. Verses 9 thru 11 are the crows. Verse 11: having no understanding is equal to not having the intellectual nature, which some

people or races don't have. Yes, there are always a few exceptions to everything. But witness the many that would rather live among the trash in their streets than pick it up. And again the many that after a natural disaster, will not get up to clean up the streets or pick up the rubble, or to attempt to do anything to rebuild. They just sit down and wait for someone else to come in and rebuild for them. The blue print for action is in the intellect, and they don't have the blueprint. It is wrong for us to expect them to have something that they were never given from birth.

The sword is symbolic of "truth." Mt 10:34 *Do not think that I came to bring peace on the earth. I have not come to bring peace, but a sword. For I came to divide.* Jesus also said He was the Truth. The Truth does divide those that seek and find it from those that don't seek and don't find it. Or we can say it another way: those that truly have Jesus and those that don't. This does not mean those that CLAIM to have Jesus, yet, DON'T have the truth. Consider the division that might be caused in the church with the above description of the three peoples of Genesis, especially with those that refuse to seek the truth. They have been told one thing since they were little children in Sunday school. How can they possibly modify their core belief system with something that contradicts what they were taught as children? This is called Cognitive Dissonance. Witness telling a small child that there is no Santa Claus.

The first vision in the clouds was of just the "Body of The Christ," which is the House of Jacob, NOT including the Head which is Jesus. The Spiritual Body of "The Christ" is scattered and dispersed, yet, it is present here on the earth, indwelling in the flesh and blood bodies of the people that were born in the bloodline of the seed from the House of Jacob. This is exactly the same bloodline from Abraam, Isaac, Jacob and Jacob's seed, called Israelites including both the Northern and Southern Kingdoms and continuing down through Juda, Phares, King David and Jesus. It is this bloodline that is spoken of in Heb 10:29 *By how much do you think worse will be considered worthy of punishment the one, the son of God having trampled on, and the blood of the covenant having considered a common thing, by which he was sanctified and the Spirit of grace having insulted.* This seems harsh judgment toward those that claim to have Jesus and claim to serve God. What could they have done to prevent trampling the Son of God and making the bloodline of the covenant a common thing? Perhaps they could have read the Word of God, the Bible. Jer 28:51 (KJV 51:51) *We are ashamed, because we have heard our reproach; disgrace has covered our face; aliens (allogeneis – other races) are come into our sanctuary, even into the house of the Lord.* Jer 29:10 (KJV 49:10) *For I have stripped Esau, I have uncovered their secret places; they shall have no power to hide themselves... 12 for thus saith the Lord; They who were not appointed to drink the cup have drunk it; and thou shalt by no means be cleared.* Not only that, but many who were NOT appointed to drink the cup, have become our ministers and Seminary Professors and promote the race mixing of the blood of the covenant and worse yet, WE believe what they teach us.

The second vision was the complete Christ, with Jesus as the Head, and the House of Jacob as the Body. When we obtain the understanding of the Truth about the first vision, of WHO the Body of "The Christ" really is, meaning the White Anglo Saxon European Race, then the presence (not coming, but: Gk- parousia = presence) of the whole Christ will become part of our awareness and our being and our manifestation, with the return of Jesus, our Head, as though coming through the clouds, although the presence has always been. It is only our "awareness" of WHO we are that has not always been.

Perhaps you've heard the saying "a little birdie told me." Who am I, but simply a mortal flesh and blood man and only a scribe, that you should believe what I write? Instead, let's look at what the prophet Esaias (Isaiah) said long ago about these end times:

Is 45:25 *in God shall all the seed of the children of Israel (Jacob) be glorified.* Is 46:3 *Hear me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of Israel, who are borne by me from the womb, and taught by me from infancy, even to old age: I am He.*

Is 46:8 *Remember ye these things, and groan: repent, ye that have gone astray, return in your heart; 9 and remember the former things that were of old: (such as: WHO the seed of Jacob really is, which WE used to know, before we believed the lie) for I am God, and there is none other beside me, 10 telling beforehand the latter events before they come to pass, and they are accomplished together: and I said, All my counsel shall stand, and I will do all things that I have planned: 11 calling a bird from the east, and from a land afar off, for the things which I have planned: I have spoken, and brought him; I have created and made him; I have brought him, and prospered his way. 13 *I have given salvation in Sion to Israel for glory.**

Is 47 God is declaring to the Chaldeans, those falsely claiming the vineyard and the name "Israelite," that their game of sorcery and enchantments is over. 47:5 *thou shalt no more be called the strength of a kingdom. 6 I have been provoked with my people; thou hast defiled mine inheritance: I gave them into thy hand, but thou didst not extend mercy to them: thou madest the yoke of the aged man very heavy. 13 Let now the astrologers of the heaven stand and deliver thee, let them that see the stars tell thee what is about to come upon thee. 14 Behold, they all shall be burnt up as sticks in the fire; neither shall they at all deliver their life from the flame. 15 thou shalt have no deliverance.* This is harsh judgment on those "claiming" to be God's chosen, but aren't.

Is 48:1 *Hear these words, ye House of Jacob, who are called by the name of Israel, and have come forth out of Juda, who swear by the name of the Lord God of Israel, making mention of it, but not with truth, nor with righteousness (refusing to seek the truth and know WHO the House of Jacob really is, but instead, in ignorance, calling the House of Esau "Israelites") 48:6 Ye have heard all this, but ye have not known: yet I have made known to thee the new things from henceforth, which are coming to pass, and thou saidst not, 7 Now they come to pass, and not formerly: and thou heardest not of them in former days: say not thou, Yea, I know them. 8 Thou has neither known, nor understood, neither from the beginning have I opened thine ears: 18 And if thou hadst hearkened to my commandments, then would thy peace have been like a river, 20 utter aloud a voice of joy, and let this be made known, proclaim it to the end of the earth; say ye, The Lord hath delivered his servant Jacob!*

If someone was trying to steal your inheritance, is it possible they would move the markers (change the information) so you wouldn't know it was YOUR inheritance, and then try to convince you that it was their inheritance? That's what has been done. Compare the following translation from Greek, to your translation from the Masoretic Text. Someone moved the markers. This Greek is what Jesus quoted when He spoke of the Old Testament. It's what YOU should be quoting, too.

Is 49:1 *Hearken to me, ye islands; and attend, ye Gentiles; (Gk- ethne = 12 Tribes) after a long time it shall come to pass, (like perhaps now in these end times) saith the Lord: from my mother's womb he has called my name: 2 and he has made my mouth as a sharp sword, and he has hid me under the shadow of his hand; he has made me as a choice shaft, and he has hid me in his quiver; 3 and said to me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, and in thee I will be glorified. 4 Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have given my strength for vanity and for nothing:*

*therefore is my judgment with the Lord, and my labour before my God. 5 And now, thus saith the Lord that formed me from the womb to be his own servant, to gather Jacob to him and Israel. I shall be gathered and glorified before the Lord, and my God shall be my strength. 6 And he said to me, It is a **GREAT** thing for thee to be called my servant, to establish the tribes of Jacob, and to recover the dispersion of Israel: behold, I have given thee for the covenant of a **RACE**, for a light of the Gentiles that thou shouldst be for salvation to the end of the earth.*

Is 43:1 *And now thus saith the Lord God that made thee, O Jacob, and formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed **thee**, I have called **thee** by thy name; thou art mine. 5 I will bring thy **seed** from the east, and will gather thee from the west. 6 I will say to the north, Bring; and to the south, Keep not back; bring my sons from the land afar off, and my daughters from the ends of the earth; 7 even all who are called by my name.*

WHY would God choose one race among all races? Because He assigned them, and only them, a special purpose. Since He is God, isn't that OK with you?

Is 49:8 *Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I succored thee: and I have formed thee, and given thee for a covenant of the nations, (Gk- ethnon, House of Jacob in Hebrews 8) **TO ESTABLISH THE EARTH**, and to cause to inherit the desert heritages. (Desert is symbolic, at times, of heaven; Egypt is symbolic, at times, of world.)*

“To establish the earth” was done by the Adamic race, which is the Spiritual nature born from above in Gen 2:7. Adam is not just one man, it is the Adamic race and in the beginning was just Spirit. It was later that God put this Spirit into the seed of Jacob race which He chose.

There are two things about these visions, beyond their meaning, that still fascinate me. One is with that vision up in the sky, how could there not be anyone else that saw it? All they would have had to do was look up. As one drives on the mountains, uphill and downhill, you can't help but see a sunset in the evening. How could this not be seen, or maybe someone else did see it? Or was it just meant for me, since I was the one asking and therefore I was the one receiving? The other thing is the magnificence of how God used even the small birds for His messenger. He grouped one flock then divided them, re-grouped them and then divided them again. The group of crows, were put together to just casually fly by giving a beautiful performance like I've never seen before or since.

I am continually humbled by our awesome God. I now know what it might have been like for our Prophets when they had a vision and were trying to describe it. Many things in their visions were unknown such as the fiery wheels and the beasts and the living beings. It makes me appreciate their descriptions much more and I think they probably did a very good job describing things they had never experienced before.

Revelation says the “bride made herself ready.” I can't help but wonder how many weddings there have been where a woman stood waiting to walk down the aisle without knowing that it was “SHE” that was the bride. To gain the intellectual understanding of the Truth of who the Body of The Christ really is, just maybe we will have to become aware of who WE really are and always have been, since before the foundation of the universe.

Is 2:2-4 *For in the last days the mountain of the Lord shall be glorious, and the house of God shall be on the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall come to it. 3 And many nations shall go and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, and to the **house of the God of Jacob**; and he will tell us his way, and we will walk in*

it: for out of Sion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord out of Jerusalem. 4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plough-shares, and their spears into sickles: and nation shall not take up sword against nation, neither shall they learn to war any more.

FIRST FLOCK OF BIRDS

Some length of time passed before I discovered that Is 56 was the description of the 3 flocks of birds. The first flock of birds is a visual demonstration of Is 56:1-2 and the seed of the House of Jacob which have God's laws written in their minds and hearts.

Is 56:1 Thus saith the Lord, Keep ye judgment, and do justice: for my salvation is near to come, and my mercy to be revealed. 2 Blessed is the man that does these things, and the man that holds by them, and keeps the Sabbaths from profaning them, and keeps his hands from doing unrighteousness.

SECOND FLOCK OF BIRDS

The second flock of birds represent (or demonstrate) Is 56:3-8 which deals with the other races that choose to call upon the name of the Lord and do His righteousness.

Is 56:3 Let not the stranger (allgenese – other races) who attaches himself to the Lord, say, Surely the Lord will separate me from his people: and let not the eunuch say, I am a dry tree. 4 Thus saith the Lord to the eunuchs, as many as shall keep my Sabbaths, and choose the things which I take pleasure in, and take hold of my covenant; 5 I will give to them in my house and within my walls an honorable place, better than sons and daughters: I will give them an everlasting name and it shall not fail. 6 And I will give it to the strangers (allogenesi – other races) that attach themselves to the Lord, to serve him, and to love the name of the Lord, to be to him servants and handmaids; and as for all that keep my Sabbaths from profaning them, and that take hold of my covenant; 7 I will bring them to my holy mountain, and gladden them in my house of prayer: their whole-burnt-offerings and their sacrifices shall be acceptable upon mine altar; for my house shall be called a house of prayer for all nations, 8 saith the Lord that gathers the dispersed of Israel; for I will gather to him a congregation.

THIRD FLOCK OF BIRDS or CROWS

The third flock of birds which were the crows that did not part represent Is 56:9-11 and the people who will receive no judgment. These are the people that have only the physical and emotional natures. Since they don't have the intellect to discern between good and evil, they don't face the same judgment. For them, where there is no law, there is no judgment. This is not referring to earthly consequences for unlawful actions. They will still face the consequences and punishments here on earth for their actions that they have earned here on earth. The more they mimic the ways of God's children, the better their lives will be and the happier they will be.

Remember, God created this, I am simply the messenger.

Is 56:9 All ye beasts of the field, come, devour, all ye beasts of the forest. 10 See how they are all blinded: they have not known; they are dumb dogs that will not bark; dreaming of rest, loving to slumber. 11 Yes, they are insatiable dogs, that know not what it is to be filled, and they are wicked, having no understanding: all have followed their own ways, each according to his own will.

FLOCK 1 AND 2 THAT SPLIT OFF TO THE LEFT (Left winged birds)

Those that deny God from group 1 and those that refuse to call upon His name from group 2 have consequences for their actions. Is 57 is addressing these people.

Is 57:1 See how the just man has perished, and no one lays it to heart: and righteous men are taken away, and no one considers: for the righteous has been removed out of the way of injustice. 2 His burial shall be in peace: he has been removed out of the way.

3 But draw ye near hither, ye lawless children, the seed of adulterers and the harlot. 4 Wherein have ye been rioting? And against whom have ye opened your mouth, and against whom have ye loosed your tongue? Are ye not children of perdition? A lawless seed? 5 who call upon idols under the leafy trees, slaying your children in the valleys among the rocks? 6 That is thy portion, this is thy lot: and to them hast thou poured forth drink-offerings, and to these hast thou offered meat-offerings. Shall I not therefore be angry for these things?

7 On a lofty and high mountain, there is thy bed, and thither thou carriedst up thy meat-offerings: 8 and behind the posts of thy door thou didst place thy memorials. Didst thou think that if thou shouldst depart from me, thou wouldest gain? Thou hast loved those that lay with thee; 9 and thou hast multiplied thy whoredom with them, and thou hast increased the number of them that are far from thee, and hast sent ambassadors beyond thy borders, and hast been debased even to hell. 10 Thou hast wearied thyself with thy many ways; yet thou saidst not, I will cease to strengthen myself: for thou hast done these things; therefore thou hast not supplicated me.

11 Through dread of whom hast thou feared, and lied against me, and hast not remembered, nor considered me, nor regarded me, yea, though when I see thee I pass thee by, yet thou hast not feared me.

12 And I will declare thy righteousness, and thy sins, which shall not profit thee. 13 When thou criest out, let them deliver thee in thine affliction: for all these the wind shall take, and the tempest shall carry them away: but they that cleave to me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain. 14 And they shall say, Clear the ways before him, and take up the stumbling-blocks out of the way of my people.

ELIJAH / ELIU

(1-28-13, 1-30-14, 6-15-15)

ELIU, Gk - Hliou in the LXX equals ELIJAH in the KJV.

1 & 2 Ki in LXX is 1 & 2 Samuel in the KJV.

3 Ki in the LXX (Greek Septuagint) equals 1 Ki in the KJV.

4 Ki in the LXX (Greek Septuagint) equals 2 Ki in the KJV.

(868 BC)

Long and thick hair hanging down his back.

Suddenness of motion characteristic of the Bedouins

Clothing was leather girdle of skin round his loins

Mantle or cape of sheepskin

Eliu is Elijah.

NO RAIN; 3Ki 17:1-2 *And **Eliu** (Gk-Hliou, KJV -Elijah) the prophet, the Thesbite of Thesbae (Gk-Thesbon) of Galaad, said to Achaab, As the Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel, lives, before whom I stand, there shall not be these years dew nor rain, except by the word of my mouth.*

3 Ki 17:3-7 *And the word of the Lord came to **Eliu**, saying, 3 Depart hence eastward, and hide thee by the brook of Chorrath, that is before Jordan. 4 And it shall be that thou shalt drink water of the brook, and I will charge the ravens to feed thee there. 5 And **Eliu** did according to the word of the Lord, and he sat by the brook of Chorrath before Jordan. 6 And the ravens brought him loaves in the morning, and flesh in the evening, and he drank water of the brook. 7 And it came to pass after some time that the brook was dried up, because there had been no rain upon the earth.*

PITCHER OF MEAL, CRUSE OF OIL: 3 Ki 17:8-12 *And the word of the Lord came to **Eliu**, saying, 9 Arise, and go to Sarepta of the Sidonian land: behold, I have there commanded a widow-woman to maintain thee. 10 And he arose and went to Sarepta, and came to the gate of the city: and, behold, a widow-woman was there gathering sticks; and **Eliu** cried after her, and said to her, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel that I may drink. 11 And she went to fetch it; and **Eliu** cried after her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of the bread that is in thy hand. 12 And the woman said, As the Lord thy God lives, I have not a cake, but only a handful of meal in the pitcher, and a little oil in a cruse, and, behold, I am going to gather two sticks, and I shall go in and dress it for myself and my children, and we shall eat it and die.*

3 Ki 17:13-16 *And **Eliu** said to her, Be of good courage, go in and do according to thy word: but make me there of a little cake, and thou shalt bring it out to me first, and thou shalt make some for thyself and thy children last. 14 For thus saith the Lord, The pitcher of meal shall not fail, and the cruse of oil shall not diminish, until the day that the Lord gives rain upon the earth. 15 And the woman went and did so, and did eat, she, and he, and her children. 16 And the pitcher of meal failed not, and the cruse of oil was not diminished, according to the word of the Lord which he spoke by the hand of **Eliu**.*

WOMAN'S SON LIVES: 3 Ki 17:17-18 *And it came to pass afterward, that the son of the woman the mistress of the house was sick; and his sickness was very severe,*

until there was no breath left in him. 18 And she said to **Eliu**, What have I to do with thee, O man of God? Hast thou come in to me to bring my sins to remembrance, and to slay my son?

3 Ki 17:19-24 And **Eliu** said to the woman, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and took him up to the chamber in which he himself lodged, and laid him on the bed. 20 And **Eliu** cried aloud, and said, **Alas, O Lord, the witness of the widow with whom I sojourn, thou hast wrought evil for her in slaying her son.** 21 And he breathed on the child thrice, and called on the Lord, and said, **O Lord my God, let, I pray thee, the soul of this child return to him.** 22 And it was so, and the child cried out, and he brought him down from the upper chamber into the house, and gave him to his mother; and **Eliu** said, See, thy son lives. 24 And the woman said to **Eliu**, Behold, I know that thou art a man of God, and the word of the Lord in thy mouth is true.

3 Ki 18:1-2 And it came to pass after many days, that the word of the Lord came to **Eliu** in the third year, saying, Go, and appear before Achaab, and I will bring rain upon the face of the earth. 2 And **Eliu** went to appear before Achaab: and the famine was severe in Samaria.

ABDIU HID 100 PROPHETS: 3 Ki 18:3-15 And Achaab called Abdiu the steward. Now Abdiu feared the Lord greatly. 4 And it came to pass when Jezabel smote the prophets of the Lord, that Abdiu took a hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water. 5 And Achaab said to Abdiu, Come, and let us go through the land, and to the fountains of water, and to the brooks, if by any means we may find grass, and may save the horses and mules, and so they will not perish from the tents. 6 and they made a division of the way between them to pass through it: Achaab went one way, and Abdiu went by another way alone. 7 And Abdiu was alone in the way; and **Eliu** came alone to meet him: and Abdiu hastened, and fell upon his face, and said, My lord **Eliu**, art thou indeed he? 8 And **Eliu** said to him, I am: go, say to thy master, Behold, **Eliu** is here. 9 And Abdiu said, what sin have I committed, that thou givest thy servant into the hand of Achaab to slay me? 10 As the Lord thy God lives, there is not a nation or kingdom, whither my lord has not sent to seek thee; and if they said, He is not here, then has he set fire to the kingdom and its territories, because he has not found thee. 11 And now thou sayest, Go; tell thy lord, Behold, **Eliu** is here. 12 And it shall come to pass when I shall have departed from thee, that the Spirit of the Lord shall carry thee to a land which I know not, and I shall go in to tell the matter to Achaab, and he will not find thee and will slay me: yet thy servant fears the Lord from his youth. 13 Has it not been told to thee my lord, what I did when Jezabel slew the prophets of the Lord, that I hid a hundred men of the prophets of the Lord, by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water? 14 And now thou sayest to me, Go, say to thy master, Behold, **Eliu** is here: and he shall slay me. 15 And **Eliu** said, As the Lord of Hosts before whom I stand lives today I will appear before him.

GATHER 450 PLUS 400 PROPHETS: 3 Ki 18:16-19 And Abdiu went to meet Achaab, and told him: and Achaab hastened forth, and went to meet **Eliu**. 17 And it came to pass when Achaab saw **Eliu**, that Achaab said to **Eliu**, Art thou he that perverts Israel? 18 And **Eliu** said, I do not pervert Israel; but it is thou and thy father's house, in that ye forsake the Lord your God, and thou hast gone after Baalim.(Baal) 19 And now send; gather to me all Israel to Mount Carmel, and the prophets of shame four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, that eat at Jezabel's table.

3 Ki 18:20 *And Achaab sent to all Israel, and gathered all the prophets to Mount Carmel.*

PROPHETS CALL ON THEIR GOD, ELIU CALLS ON HIS GOD: 3 Ki 18:21-24 *And **Eliu** drew near to them all: and **Eliu** said to them, How long wilt ye halt on both feet? If the Lord be God, follow him; but if Baal, follow him. And the people answered not a word. 22 And **Eliu** said to the people, I am left, the only one prophet of the Lord; and the prophets of Basal are four hundred and fifty men, and the prophets of the groves four hundred. 23 Let them give us two oxen, and let them choose one for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on the wood, and put no fire on the wood: and I will dress the other bullock, and put on no fire, 24 And do ye call loudly on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the Lord my God, and it shall come to pass that the God who shall answer by fire, he is God. And all the people answered and said, The word which thou hast spoken is good.*

3 Ki 18:25-29 *And **Eliu** said to the prophets of shame, Choose to yourselves one calf, and dress it first, for ye are many; and call ye on the name of your god; but apply no fire. 26 And they took the calf and dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning till noon, and said, Hear us, O Baal, hear us. And there was no voice, neither was there hearing, and they ran up and down on the altar which they had made. 27 And it was noon, and **Eliu** the Thesbite mocked them, and said, Call with a loud voice, for his is a god; for he is meditating, or else perhaps he is engaged in business, or perhaps he is asleep, and is to be awaked. 28 And they cried with a loud voice, and cut themselves according to their custom with knives and lancets until the blood gushed out upon them. 29 And they prophesied until the evening came; and it came to pass as it was time of the offering of the sacrifice, that **Eliu** the Thesbite spoke to the prophets of the abominations, saying, Stand by for the present, and I will offer my sacrifice. And they stood aside and departed.*

3 Ki 18:30-35 *And **Eliu** said to the people, Come near to me. And all the people came near to him. 31 And **Eliu** took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of Israel, as the Lord spoke to him, saying, Israel shall be thy name. 32 And he built up the stones in the name of the Lord, and repaired the altar that had been broken down; and he made a trench that would hold two measures of seed round about the altar. 33 And he piled the cleft wood on the altar which he had made, and divided the whole burnt offering, and laid it on the wood, and laid it in order on the altar, and said, Fetch me four pitchers of water, and pour it on the whole burnt offering, and on the wood. And they did so. 34 And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time and the water ran round about the altar, and they filled the trench with water.*

FIRE FELL FROM HEAVEN: 3 Ki 18:36-38 *And **Eliu** cried aloud to heaven, and said, Lord God of Abraam, and Isaac, and Israel, answer me, O Lord, answer me this day by fire, and let all this people know that thou art the Lord, the God of Israel, and I am thy servant, and for thy sake I have wrought these works. 37 Hear me, O Lord, hear me, and let this people know that thou art the Lord God, and thou hast turned back the heart of this people. 38 Then fire fell from the Lord out of heaven, and devoured the whole burnt offerings, and the wood and the water that was in the trench and the fire licked up the stones and the earth.*

ELIU SLEW THE 850 PROPHETS: 3 Ki 18:39-40 *And all the people fell upon their faces, and said, Truly the Lord is God; He is God. 40 And **Eliu** said to the people, Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them; and **Eliu** brings them down to the brook Kisson, and he slew them there.*

ELIU CALLS FOR RAIN: 3 Ki 18:41-46 *And **Eliu** said to Achaab, Go up, and eat and drink, for there is a sound of the coming of rain. 42 And Achaab went up to eat and to drink; and **Eliu** went up to Carmel, and stooped to the ground, and put his face between his knees, 43 and said to his servant, Go up, and look toward the sea. And the servant looked, and said, There is nothing: and **Eliu** said, Do thou then go again seven times. 44 And the servant went again seven times: and it came to pass at the seventh time, that, behold, a little cloud like the sole of a man' foot brought water; and he said, Go up, and say to Achaab, Make ready thy chariot, and go down, lest the rain overtake thee. 45 And it came to pass in the meanwhile, that the heaven grew black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Achaab wept, and went to Jezrael. 46 And the hand of the Lord was upon **Eliu**, and he girt up his loins, and ran before Achaab to Jezrael.*

JEZABEL THREATENS ELIU: 3 Ki 19:1-3 *And Achaab told Jezabel his wife all that **Eliu** had done, and how he had slain the prophets with the sword. 2 And Jezabel sent to **Eliu**, and said, If thou art **Eliu** and I am Jezabel, God do so to me, and more also, if I do not make thy life by this time tomorrow as the life of one of them. 3 And **Eliu** feared, and rose, and departed for his life: and he comes to Bersabee to the land of Juda, and he left his servant there.*

ELIU EATS THEN GOES TO CHOREB: 3 Ki 19:4-8 *And he himself went a day's journey in the wilderness, and came and sat under a juniper tree; and asked concerning his life that he might die, and said, Let it be enough now, O Lord, take, I pray thee, my life from me; for I am no better than my fathers. 5 And he lay down and slept there under a tree; and behold, someone touched him, and said to him, Arise and eat. 6 And **Eliu** looked, and behold, at his head there was a cake of meal and a cruse of water; and he arose, and ate and drank, and returned and lay down. 7 And the angel of the Lord returned again, and touched him, and said to him, Arise, and eat, for the journey is far from thee. 8 And he arose, and ate and drank, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights to mount Choreb.*

3 Ki 19:9-12 *And he entered there into a cave, and rested there; and behold, the word of the Lord came to him, and he said. What doest thou here, **Eliu**? 10 And **Eliu** said, I have been very jealous for the Lord Almighty, because the children of Israel have forsaken thee: they have digged down thine altars, and have slain thy prophets with the sword; and I only am left alone, and they seek my life to take it. 11 And he said, Thou shalt go forth tomorrow, and shalt stand before the Lord in the mount; behold, the Lord will pass by. And, behold, a great and strong wind rending the mountains and crushing the rocks before the Lord; but the Lord was not in the wind; and after the wind an earthquake; but the Lord was not in the earthquake; 12 and after the earthquake a fire; but the Lord was not in the fire: and after the fire the voice of a gentle breeze.*

ELIU LEFT ALONE; ANOINTS AZEAL, JU AND PROPHET; LEFT 7000:
3 Ki 19:13-18 *And it came to pass when **Eliu** heard, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went forth and stood in the cave: and behold, a voice came to him and said, What doest thou here, **Eliu**? 14 And **Eliu** said, I have been very jealous for the Lord*

Almighty; for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, and they have overthrown thine altars, and have slain thy prophets with the sword! And I am left entirely alone, and they seek my life to take it. 15 And the Lord said to him, Go, return, and thou shalt come into the way of the wilderness of Damascus: and thou shalt go and anoint Azeal to be king over Syria. 16 and Ju (Jehu) the son of Namessi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel; and to the prophet in thy room. 17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapes from the sword of Azeal, Ju shall slay; and him that escapes from the sword of Ju, Elisaie shall slay. 18 And thou shalt leave in Israel seven thousand men, all the knees which had not bowed themselves to Baal, and every mouth which had not worshipped him.

ELIU FINDS ELISHA: 3 Ki 19:19-21 *And he departed thence, and finds Elisaie (Elisha) the son of Saphat, and he was ploughing with oxen; there were twelve yoke before him, and he with the twelve, and he passed by to him, and cast his mantle upon him. 20 And Elisaie left the cattle, and ran after **Eliu** and said, I will kiss my father, and follow after thee. And **Eliu** said, Return, for I have done a work for thee. 21 And he returned from following him and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled them with the instruments of the oxen, and gave to the people, and they ate: and he arose, and went after **Eliu**, and ministered to him.*

Chapter 3 Ki 20 in the LXX equals 1 Ki 21 in the KJV.

ACHAAB WANTS NABUTHAI'S VINEYARD: 3 Ki 20:1-3 *And Nabuthai the Jezraelite had a vineyard, near the threshing floor of Achaab king of Samaria. 2 And Achaab spoke to Nabuthai, saying, Give me thy vineyard, and I will have it for a garden of herbs, for it is near my house: and I will give thee another vineyard better than it; or if it please thee, I will give thee money, the price of this thy vineyard, and I will have it for a garden of herbs. 3 And Nabuthai said to Achaab, My God forbid me that I should give thee the inheritance of my fathers.*

3 Ki 20:4-7 *And the spirit of Achaab was troubled, and he lay down upon his bed, and covered his face, and ate no bread. 5 And Jezabel his wife went in to him, and spoke to him, saying, Why is thy spirit troubled, and why dost thou eat no bread? 6 And he said to her, Because I spoke to Nabuthai the Jezraelite, saying, Give me thy vineyard for money; or if thou wilt, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. 7 And Jezabel his wife said to him, Dost thou now thus act the king over Israel? Arise, and eat bread, and be thine own master, and I will give thee the vineyard of Nabuthai the Jezraelite.*

JEZABEL GETS NABUTHAI KILLED: 3 Ki 20:8-14 *And she wrote a letter in the name of Achaab, and sealed it with his seal, and sent the letter to the elders, and to the freemen who dwelt with Nabuthai. 9 And it was written in the letters, saying, Keep a fast, and set Naboth in a chief place among the people 10 And set two men, sons of transgressors, before him, and let them testify against him, saying, He blessed God and the king: and let them lead him forth, and stone him and let him die. 11 And the men of his city, the elders, and the nobles, who dwelt in his city, did as Jezabel sent to them, and as it had been written in the letters which she sent to them. 12 And they proclaimed a fast, and set Nabuthai in a chief place among the people. 13 And two men, sons of transgressors, came in, and sat opposite him, and bore witness against him, saying, Thou*

hast blessed God and the king. And they led him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, and he died. 14 And they sent to Jezabel, saying, Nabuthai is stoned, and is dead.

ACHAAB TAKES POSSESSION OF VINEYARD: 3 Ki 20:15-16 And it came to pass, when Jezabel heard it, that she said to Achaab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Nabuthai the Jezraelite, who would not sell it to thee: for Nabuthai is not alive, for he is dead. 16 And it came to pass, when Achaab heard that Nabuthai the Jezraelite was dead, that he rent his garments, and put on sackcloth. And it came to pass afterward, that Achaab arose and went down to the vineyard of Nabuthai the Jezraelite, to take possession of it.

DOGS WILL DEVOUR JEZABEL: 3 Ki 20:17-24 And the Lord spoke to **Eliu** the Thesbite, saying, 18 Arise and go down to meet Achaab king of Israel, who is in Samaria, for he is in the vineyard of Nabuthai, for he has gone down thither to take possession of it. 19 And thou shalt speak to him, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast slain and taken possession, therefore thus saith the Lord, In every place where the swine and the dogs have licked the blood of Nabuthai, there shall the dogs lick thy blood; and the harlots shall wash themselves in the blood. 20 And Achaab said to **Eliu**, Hast thou found me, mine enemy? and he said, I have found thee: because thou hast wickedly sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger; 21 behold, I bring evil upon thee: and I will kindle a fire after thee, and I will utterly destroy every male of Achaab, and him that is shut up and him that is left in Israel. 22 And I will make thy house as the house of Jeroboam the son of Nabat and as the house of Baasa son of Achia, because of the provocations wherewith thou hast provoked me, and caused Israel to sin. 23 And the Lord spoke of Jezabel, saying, The dogs shall devour her within the fortification of Jezrael. 24 Him that is dead of Achaab in the city shall the dogs eat, and him that is dead of him in the field shall the birds of the sky eat.

3 Ki 20:25-26 But Achaab did wickedly, in that he sold himself to do that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, as his wife Jezabel led him astray. 26 And he did very abominably in following after the abominations, according to all that the Amorite did, whom the Lord utterly destroyed from before the children of Israel.

3 Ki 20:27-29 And because of the word, Achaab was pierced with sorrow before the Lord, and he both went weeping, and rent his garment, and girt sackcloth upon his body, and fasted; he put on sackcloth also in the day that he smote Nabuthai the Jezraelite, and went his way. 28 And the word of the Lord came by the hand of his servant **Eliu** concerning Achaab, and the Lord said, 29 Hast thou seen how Achaab has been pricked to the heart before me? I will not bring on the evil in his days, but in his son's days will I bring on the evil.

AHAZIAH FALLS THROUGH LATTICE; ENQUIRES OF BAAL FLY: 4 Ki 1:2-17 And Ochozias (Ahaziah) fell through the lattice that was in his upper chamber in Samaria, and was sick; and he sent messengers, and said to them, Go and enquire of Baal fly, the god of Accaron, whether I shall recover of this my sickness. And they went to enquire of him. 3 And an angel of the Lord called **Eliu** the Thesbite, saying, Arise, and go to meet the messengers of Ochozias king of Samaria, and thou shalt say to them, Is it because there is no God in Israel, that ye go to enquire of Baal fly, the god of Accaron? But it shall not be so. 4 For thus saith the Lord, The bed on which thou art gone up, thou

shalt not come down from it, for thou shalt surely die. And **Eliu** went, and said so to them.

ELIU SAYS AHAZIAH WILL DIE: 5 *And the messengers returned to him, and he said to them, Why have ye returned?* 6 *And they said to him, A man came up to meet us, and said to us, Go, return to the king that sent you, and say to him, Thus saith the Lord, is it because there is no God in Israel, that thou goest to enquire of Baal fly, the god of Accaron? It shall not be so: the bed on which thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it, for thou shalt surely die.* 7 *So they returned and reported to the king as **Eliu** said: and he said to them, What was the manner of the man who went up to meet you, and spoke to you these words?* 8 *And they said to him, He was a hairy man, and girt with a leathern girdle about his loins. And he said, This is **Eliu** the Thesbite.*

AHAZIAH SENDS CAPTAIN PLUS 50 THRICE: 9 *And he sent to him a captain of fifty and his fifty; and he went up to him: and, behold, Eliu sat on the top of a mountain. And the captain of fifty spoke to him, and said, O man of God, the king has called thee, come down.* 10 *and **Eliu** answered and said to the captain of fifty, and **if I am a man of God, fire shall come down out of heaven, and devour thee and thy fifty.** And fire came down out of heaven, and devoured him and his fifty.* 11 *And the king sent a second time to him another captain of fifty, and his fifty. And the captain of fifty spoke to him, and said, O man of God, thus says the king, Come down quickly.* 12 *And **Eliu** answered and spoke to him, and said, **If I am a man of God, fire shall come down out of heaven, and devour thee and thy fifty.** And fire came down out of heaven, and devoured him and his fifty.* 13 *And the king sent yet again a captain and his fifty. And the third captain of fifty came, and knelt on his knees before **Eliu** and entreated him, and spoke to him and said, O man of God, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thine eyes.* 14 *Behold, fire came down from heaven, and devoured the two first captains of fifty: and now, I pray, let my life be precious in thine eyes.* 15 *And the angel of the Lord spoke to **Eliu**, and said, Go down with him, be not afraid of them. And **Eliu** rose up, and went down with him to the king.* 16 *And **Eliu** spoke to him, and said, Thus saith the Lord, Why hast thou sent messengers to enquire of Baal fly, the god of Accaron? It shall not be so: the bed on which thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it, for thou shalt surely die.*

17 *So he died according to the word of the Lord which **Eliu** had spoken.*

ELIU WILL BE TAKEN UP: 4 Ki 2:1-15 *And it came to pass, when the Lord was going to take **Eliu** with a whirlwind as it were into heaven, that **Eliu** and Elisaie (Elisha) went out of Galgala. 2 *And **Eliu** said to Elisaie, Stay here, I pray thee; for God has sent me to Baethel. And Elisaie said, As the Lord lives and thy soul lives, I will not leave thee; so they came to Baethel.* 3 *And the sons of the prophets who were in Baethel came to Elisaie, and said to him Dost thou know, that the Lord this day is going to take thy lord away from thy head? And he said, Yea, I know it; be silent.* 4 *And **Eliu** said to Elisaie, Stay here, I pray thee; for the Lord has sent me to Jericho. And he said, As the Lord lives and thy soul lives, I will not leave thee. And they came to Jericho.**

5 *And the sons of the prophets who were in Jericho drew near to Elisaie, and said to him, Dost thou know that the Lord is about to take away thy master to-day from thy head? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold your peace.* 6 *And **Eliu** said to him, Stay here, I pray thee, for the Lord has sent me to Jordan. And Elisaie said, As the Lord lives and thy*

soul lives, I will not leave thee; and they both went on. 7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went also, and they stood opposite afar off: and both stood on the bank of Jordan. 8 And **Eliu** took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the water: and the water was divided on this side and on that side, and they both went over on dry ground.

ELISHA ASKS FOR DOUBLE PORTION: 9 And it came to pass while they were crossing over, that **Eliu** said to Elisaie, Ask what I shall do for thee before I am taken up from thee. And Elisaie said, Let there be, I pray thee, a double portion of thy spirit upon me. 10 and **Eliu** said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: if thou shalt see me when I am taken up from thee, then shall it be so to thee; and if not, it shall not be so.

ELIU TAKEN UP, ELISHA TAKES GARMENTS AND MANTLE: 11 And it came to pass as they were going, they went on talking; and, behold, a **chariot of fire, and horses of fire**, and it separated between them both, and **Eliu was taken up in a whirlwind as it were into heaven**. 12 And Elisaie saw, and cried, Father, father, the chariot of Israel, and the horseman thereof! And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his garments, and rent them into two pieces. 13 And Elisaie took up the mantle of **Eliu**, which fell from off him upon Elisaie; and Elisaie returned, and stood upon the brink of Jordan; 14 and he took the mantle of **Eliu**, which fell from off him, and smote the water, and said, Where is the Lord God of **Eliu**? And he smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither; and Elisaie went over.

15 And the sons of the prophets who were in Jericho on the opposite side saw him, and said, The spirit of **Eliu** has rested upon Elisaie. And they came to meet him, and did obeisance to him to the ground.

JEZABEL IS DEVOURED BY DOGS: 4 Ki 9: 34 And Ju went in and ate and drank, and said, Look now, after this cursed woman, and bury her, for she is a king's daughter. 35 And they went to bury her; but they found nothing of her but the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands. 36 And they returned and told him. And he said, it is the word of the Lord, which he spoke by the hand of **Eliu** (Elijah) the Thesbite saying, In the portion of Jesrael shall the dogs eat the flesh of Jezabel. 37 and the carcass of Jezabel shall be as dung on the face of the field in the portion of Jezrael, so that they shall not say, This is Jezabel.

GREAT PLAGUE IN THE BOWELS: 2 Ch 21:12 (To Joram) And there came to him a message in writing from **Eliu** (Elijah) the prophet, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of thy father David, Because thou hast not walked in the way of thy father Josaphat, nor in the ways of Asa king of Juda, 13 but hast walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and hast caused Juda and the dwellers in Jerusalem to go a-whoring, as the house of Achaab caused Israel to go a-whoring, and thou hast slain thy brethren, the sons of thy father, who were better than thyself; 14 behold, the Lord shall smite thee with a great plague among thy people, and thy sons, and thy wives, and all thy store: 15 and thou shalt be afflicted with a grievous disease, with a disease of the bowels, until thy bowels shall fall out day by day with the sickness.

WILL SEND ELIJAH BEFORE DAY OF THE LORD: Mal 4:1 *For, behold, a day comes burning as an oven, and it shall consume them; and all the aliens (allogeneis – other races), and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that is coming shall set them on fire, saith the Lord Almighty, and there shall not be left of them root or branch.*

*2 But to you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise and healing shall be in his wings: and ye shall go forth, and bound as young calves let loose from bonds. 3 And ye shall trample the wicked; for they shall be ashes underneath your feet in the day which I appoint, saith the Lord Almighty. 5 And, behold, **I will send to you Elias (Elijah) the Thesbite, before the great and glorious day of the Lord comes;** 6 who shall turn again the heart of the father to the son, and the heart of man to his neighbor, lest I come and smite the earth grievously.*

HOW TO PRAY

By Robert D Steffens

10-24-12, 6-17-15, 1-23-16, 8-9-17, 5-6-23

WHERE IS OUR JUDGMENT?

Is 59:1 *Has the hand of the Lord no power to save? Or has he made his ear heavy, so that he should not hear? 4 None calls for justice, nor does anyone plead for the truth: they trust in vanities, and speak lying empty words; for they conceive trouble and bring forth iniquity. 7 And their feet run to wickedness, swift to shed blood; destruction and misery are in their ways; 8 and the way of peace they know not, **neither is there judgment in their ways**; for their paths by which they go are crooked, and they know not peace. 9 Therefore has **judgment departed from them**, and righteousness shall not overtake them: while they waited for light, darkness came upon them: While they waited for brightness, they walked in perplexity. 11 We have waited for judgment, and there is no salvation, it is gone far from us. 14 We have turned judgment back, and righteousness has departed afar off: for truth is consumed in their ways, and they could not pass by a straight path. 15 and truth has been taken away, and they have turned aside their mind from understanding. 16 And the Lord saw it, and **IT PLEASED HIM NOT THAT THERE WAS NO JUDGMENT**. 16 And he looked, and there was no man, and he observed, and there was none to help.* The Body of Christ, which we are, needs to make these judgments against the enemies of God, TODAY! We can no longer just sit back and say “I wish it wasn’t like this.” We are part of the Creative Throne of God that creates all that is by our BELIEVING (verb, action word). We need to take the responsibility we have been assigned from God and become the expression of God here on earth.

Jer 5:1 *If there is anyone that does judgment and seeks faithfulness; I will pardon them, saith the Lord.*

SOLOMON PRAYS

2 Chron 6:13 *For Solomon had made a brazen scaffold, and set it in the midst of the court of the sanctuary; the length of it was 9 feet and the breadth of it 9 feet and the height of it 5 feet: and he stood upon it, and fell upon his knees before the whole congregation of Israel (House of Jacob), and spread abroad his hands to heaven, 14 and said, Lord God of Israel, there is no God like thee in heaven, or on the earth; keeping covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with their whole heart. 15 Even as thou hast kept them with thy servant David my father, as thou hast spoken to him in words: - thou hast both spoken with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thy hands, as it is this day.*

Solomon’s prayer continued through 2 Chron 6:42. It appears that God answered everything that Solomon prayed for.

ELIJAH’S FIFTY PLUS FIFTY DONE RIGHT

2 Ki 1:2 *Ahiziah fell down through a lattice and was sick, and he sent messengers to enquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron, whether he shall recover. 3 An angel of the Lord said to Elijah, go up to meet the messengers and enquire; “**Is it because there is no God in Israel?**”*

2 Ki 1:9 *and he sent to him a captain of fifty and his fifty; and he went up to him: and, behold, Elijah sat on the top of a mountain. And the captain of fifty spoke to him, and said, O man of God, the*

king has called thee, come down. 10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, **If I am a man of God, fire shall come down out of heaven, and devour thee and thy fifty.** And fire came down out of heaven, and devoured him and his fifty. 11 And the king sent a second time to him another captain of fifty, and his fifty. And the captain of fifty spoke to him, and said, O man of God, thus says the king, Come down quickly. 12 And Elijah answered and spoke to him, and said, **If I am a man of God, fire shall come down out of heaven, and devour thee and thy fifty.** And fire came down out of heaven, and devoured him and his fifty. 13 And the king sent yet again a captain and his fifty. And the third captain of fifty came and knelt on his knees before Elijah and entreated him, and spoke to him and said, O man of God, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thine eyes. This gives new meaning to the words: you're fired! The third captain got it right. Notice that the second captain didn't get it right and perished, even after the example of the first fifty being devoured.

Is 26:10 *For the ungodly one is put down: no one who will not learn righteousness on the earth, shall be able to do the truth: let the ungodly be taken away, that he see not the glory of the Lord.*

Is 26:11 *O Lord, thine arm is exalted, yet they knew it not: but when they know they shall be ashamed: jealousy shall seize upon an untaught nation, and now fire shall devour the adversaries.*

Jer 10:25 *Pour out thy wrath upon the nations that have not known thee, TODAY, and upon the families that have not called upon thy name: TODAY, for they have devoured Jacob, and consumed him, and have made his pasture desolate. The seed of Jacob white culture is practically devoured today.*

Jer 18:19-22 *Hear me, O Lord, and hear the voice of my pleading. 20 Forasmuch as evil is rewarded for good; for they have spoken words against my soul, and they have hidden the punishment they meant for me; remember that I stood before thy face, to speak good for them, to turn away thy wrath from them. 21 Therefore do thou deliver their sons to famine, and gather them to the power of the sword: let their women be childless and widows; and let their men be cut off by death, and their young men fall by the sword in war. 22 Let there be a cry in their houses: thou shalt bring upon them robbers suddenly: for they have formed a plan to take me, (seed of House of Jacob today), and have hidden snares for me.*

Jer 30:16 *And they that spoil thee shall become a spoil, and I will give up to be plundered all that have plundered thee.*

Jer 33:3 *Cry to me, and I will answer thee, and I will declare to thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.*

EXAMPLES OF CRIES TO GOD

2 Sa 22:5 (David) *When the waves of death compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid; 7 In my distress, **I called upon the Lord, and cried to my God: and He did hear my voice** out of His temple, and **my cry did enter into His ears.** 8 Then the **earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook**, because He was wroth.*

Ps 27:1 (David) *The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear: the Lord is the defender of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? 2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to devour me, they stumbled and fell.*

:7 *Hear, O Lord, **when I cry with my voice**: have mercy also upon me, and **answer me.** 8 When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, **Thy face, Lord, will I seek.***

Ps 55:1 (David) *O God, **Hear my prayer**; and **disregard not my supplication**. 2 **Attend to me**, and **hear me**: I was grieved in my meditation, and troubled; 3 because of **the voice of the enemy**, and because of **the oppression of the wicked**: they brought iniquity against me, and were wrathfully angry with me.*

*:15 **Let death come upon them**, and **let them go down alive into Hell**, for iniquity is in their dwellings, in the midst of them. 16 **I cried to God**, and the **Lord heard me**. 17 Evening, and morning, and at noon I will declare and make known my wants: and **he shall hear my voice**.*

*:19 **God shall hear**, and **bring them low**, even he that has existed from eternity. For they suffer no reverse, and **have not feared God**.*

*:23 Thou, O God, **shall bring them down to the pit of destruction**, bloody and crafty men **shall not live out half their days**.*

Ps 79:12 (Asaph) *Repay to our neighbors sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, with which they have reproached thee, O Lord.*

Ps 130:1 *Out of the depths have **I cried to thee**, O Lord. 2 Lord, **hear my voice**: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.*

Ps 91:7 *A thousand shall **fall at thy side**, and ten thousand at thy right hand; But it **shall not come nigh thee**. :8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou **observe and see** the reward of sinners. :10 No scourge shall draw nigh to thy dwelling. :14 I will protect him, because he **has known** my name.*

Many evolutionists and atheists that profess not to believe there is an Almighty God will be offended that we are calling on the God that they don't believe in to come down and chastise them. If they are right and there is no Almighty God, why should they object or be afraid of our senseless outcry? If they are offended, isn't that a witness that perhaps they really do believe there is a God, but just don't want to acknowledge there is a greater power than themselves? If we were praying and crying out to a rock and saying O Great Rock, jump up and smite them, they probably wouldn't be afraid; so why should they be afraid if we are praying to our Almighty God that they don't believe exists?

In the examples above God answered their prayers. One might say, "Aren't we supposed to pray for our enemies?" Yes. But, what about God's enemies?

Mt 5:44, *Love your enemies and pray for the ones persecuting you.*

Lk 6:27, 35 *Love your enemies, do good to those hating you, bless those cursing you.*

(Many of these are seed of the House of Jacob, cells of the Body of The Christ.)

Ps 110:1 *Sit on my right hand, until I make your enemies a footstool.*

Mt 22:44 *Sit at the right of me, until I put your enemies under your feet.*

Mk 12:36 *Sit at the right of me, until I put your enemies under your feet.*

Lk 20:43 *Sit at the right of me, until I make your enemies as a footstool at your feet.*

When I prayed to God in Nov 2009, which is written about in "THE CHRIST" PRESENCE IN THE CLOUDS, under Extreme Spiritual Experiences, I claimed that I prayed with determination. We are taught that we shouldn't demand of God and I was very hesitant to say that I demanded. Over the time since, I have thought about it and changed my mind. The reason it was answered is because I prayed demanding. Most prayers in the Bible are not wishy-washy, milk toast, cry baby prayers. The people in the Bible knew to demand of God, and they did, and God answered, especially for David. We need to reconsider this along with the power that God has given us and start demanding of God, mainly in the areas of righteousness that we may be His driving force. When God said "cry unto me" He didn't mean sniffle unto me, He meant cry out.

SATAN'S SOLDIERS AGAINST GOD AND COUNTRY (or SATAN'S HORSEMEN)

POLITICIANS: Opposing the Constitution of our Constitutional Republic.
Working iniquity against the United States of America and its founding principles.
Using EPA, not to help America, but to hinder Americans and businesses.
Increasing regulations to impair American businesses.
Spending this country into bankruptcy.
Increasing taxes to unreasonable rates.
Forcing redistribution of wealth.
Aiding illegal foreigners to flood our country.
Forcing us into a Socialistic, Communist Society, of One World Government.
Forcing political correctness for unrighteous activities.

WOW! I just outlined the party platform of the Democrats and Communist Party of America.

NEWS MEDIA: GODLESS, LIBERAL, LEFT WINGED, DEMOCRAT PARTY, NEWS MEDIA AND ITS' PUNDITS that bias their reporting and try to make the news, instead of just reporting it. They accentuate the best points of the evil doers and accentuate the worst points of the Godly leaders. This causes a biased report to the viewing public. These pawns yield their better judgment to the station owners and producers for their own personal financial gain. Our politicians in Washington will not be cleaned up until we clean up the news media protecting them.

When one starts to drain the swamp, the swamp rats will snarl.

ENTERTAINMENT MEDIA: Pushing ungodly agenda to break down society and family values by encouraging whites to race mix, homosexuality/sodomy, abortion/murder, drug use, redistribution of wealth to sluggards etc, etc, etc. This includes some Christian churches that accept and encourage this behavior. If an actor in Hollywood wants to get work, they have to, in some manner, express one of the Anti-God activities required by the producers.

When someone acts like someone other than themselves, we worship them for doing that.

GAY AND LESBIAN SODOMITES: Those promoting alternative lifestyles, and now the "new normal." Including those trying to force their choices on all by directing, producing and starring in countless programs which degrade Christian morals and oppose traditional family values. Those encouraging and flaunting same sex marriages. Boys that want to use the girl's restroom.

ANTI-GOD: Those expressing as the enemies of God every chance they get, and making Anti-God and Anti-Jesus jokes. Anyone harming an innocent child or causing rape or any type of sexual immorality. Those attempting to remove guns and weapons from Christians. Any that diminish or degrade the word of God.

BANKSTERS: These raped America, out of greed, and their attempt to tear America down. The money lenders that unfairly treat the oppressed and set them up for failure and foreclosures. Insurance companies that take unfair advantage of poorer mortgage holders. If one is late (not even necessary to be late) on a credit card payment, they double or triple the insurance premium that person is required to pay on house and auto, both being required by law to carry. Those forcing our auto makers and other businesses into a government bailout instead of allowing them to do a chapter 11 reorganization.

GROUPS:

ACLU – Members working constantly to oppose God and remove God from America.

CFR – Members in this organization leading us into one world government. You must be a member to enter into a government leadership role.

LOBBYISTS – Those acting for special interest groups trying to influence voting in favor of big money and against the people of the United States.

PUBLISHING COMPANIES – That bias the truth by supporting and publishing books and magazines favoring evil and wrong doing and oppose and prevent publishing books revealing the truth.

FEDERAL RESERVE – This is NOT a branch of our government. It is privately owned by several, maybe 8, families. Their goal is to captivate the money and financial control of the world, thereby controlling the world and the people in it. They rule the banking system. The United States will go to war for them, with any country that refuses to come under their monetary system, such as Iran and Russia. The cause for war will always appear to be some other reason. They have great (or total) influence over many politicians. President Kennedy stated “that it was time to get rid of the Federal Reserve.” And we still haven’t figured out the reason he was assassinated.

ILLUMINATI, CLUB OF ROME, BUILDERBURGERS, SKULL & BONES and OTHERS – These are groups that act like “think tanks” and decide in what manner each of them want to control the world. They are made up with many of the leaders of the above groups including media owners. That is why the media is biased against the will of the people. The recent anthrax is an example. They ranted and raved about the method of shipping, but not one asked “Why is anyone shipping anthrax?” Now we have it in many different locations. Why? It is among these groups that it is decided “who” our next President will be and the policies that they will push on the people. Such things as the EPA and Homeland Security have the main goal of bringing the citizens of the United States under government control. What is the purpose of the ridiculous out of control spending other than to bankrupt the United States? Is this being done for the benefit “of the people, by the people, for the people?”

CENTER FOR CONTERING DIGITAL HATE = CENSORSHIP

To censor anything that is in opposition to their opinions.

PHARMACETICLES COMPANIES

The Greek word for sorcery is Pharmakeia (Strong's #5331) A drug; employment of drugs for any purpose; sorcery, magic, enchantment. Covid 19 Death Shot.

DEEP STATE GOVERNMENT, UNDERGROUND WEATHERMEN

Known as the Underground weathermen in Chicago, now is the Deep State Government in D.C. It is behind the overthrow of our Constitutional Republic and moving us into a Socialist/Communist government. It is more than just Politicians.

LISTS

Example of a possible list of the despisers of God and Country. NOTE: EACH PERSON SHOULD MAKE THEIR OWN LIST. I am not suggesting anyone go out and do physical harm to anyone. Please don't. Put them in your prayers and turn them over to the God that they don't believe exists.

POLITICIANS

NEWS MEDIA

ENTERTAINMENT MEDIA

GAY AND LESBIAN SODOMITES

ANTI-GOD

BANKSTERS

ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT

GROUPS

| | |
|--------------------|--|
| ACLU Members | American Civil Liberties Union; Opposing God |
| CFR Members | Council on Foreign Relations, |
| LOBBYISTS | Opposing government of the People, by the People, for the People. |
| PUBLISHERS | Those Opposing Righteousness and Goodness |
| FEDERAL RESERVE | Privately owned; Immediate Family Members and their Evil System, Captivating the money and control of the world. |
| ACORN | Government funded group to protest against People of the U.S. |
| TELEMARKETERS | Constant harassment, interrupting peace, law breakers, Credit Card Member Services, violate "do not call" list. |
| TWC, DIRECT, DISH | Blocking decent programming, promoting deviate programming. |
| TV/MOVIE PRODUCERS | Those promoting degenerate and deviate programming. |

This is my list and it is only for an example. I am in no way recommending that you use this list for your own. It is just to give an idea for a focus point and of what you might add to your prayers. When you compile your list, then CRY OUT! God will hear you.

The Works of Josephus; Antiq 4.6.155:

**So that all those their kindred, who,
instead of hindering them from such wicked actions,
were esteemed by God as partners in their wickedness,
and perished with them.**

GOD'S WRATH

KATRINA: New Orleans is the mother city of the Mardi Gras. What a festival it is where anything goes. Done under the name of Christianity from the Catholic Church, it would be hard to have more of an ungodly party than this. Perhaps the only thing that could compare with it or come close is the sodomite convention that was scheduled for the week following Katrina. They brag and are proud that this is called “sin city.” Maybe God got tired of the evil in this town, and brought forth a little touch (fire from heaven) of His wrath with a delicate wind called Katrina (Hurricane Katrina, 2005). At least it was a delicate wind by the time it got up to the Appalachian Mountains, and the aroma was something so beautiful that it could have only been a hint of what heaven might smell like. But what of the town that was being honored? Ah, yes, at this most unfortunate time for many, the people remaining that were told to evacuate went around breaking windows and stealing whatever was loose. When they finished the robbing and looting and the water had not gone away yet, they fashioned “Hep Me” signs on cardboard and held them up waiting for the ride that they refused before their robbing and looting session.

So, what was the lesson? They couldn't get the “sin city” rebuilt fast enough, for the next Mardi Gras carnival and sodomite convention. Their coveted football team players were paid bonus dollars for anyone injuring an opponent badly enough to remove him from the game. And the evil continued. Christian churches even sent people down there to help rebuild Edom. Mal 1:2-5 *One will say, Idumea (Edom) has been overthrown, but let us return and rebuild the desolate places. Thus saith the Lord Almighty, they shall build, but I will throw down.* Elijah's 1st fifty.

ISAAC: When God promised He would tear it down again, He kept His promise. Here comes Isaac (Hurricane Issac, 2012), just to do a little clean up where Katrina might have missed. Of course, if anyone didn't get the message the first time, here was another reminder. If any of the seed of the House of Jacob were left after Katrina, they should have gotten the message this time and separated themselves out. 2 Cor 6:17 *Therefore come out from the midst of them and be separated, says the Lord.* Elijah's 2nd fifty.

9-11-01: Isaiah 30:25-26 *And there shall be upon every lofty mountain and upon every high hill, water running in that day, when many shall perish, and when the towers shall fall. And the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold in the day when the Lord shall heal the breach of His people, and shall heal the pain of the wound.*

If the Great Babylon the Harlot is the financial beast, these towers were idols built to worship this financial beast. We looked at them in awe, at what man could do and we bowed down to their glory. In all this time since they fell, has anyone ever visited the glory of God in them? Did any of the money changers occupying the offices praise the glory of God, before they fell? We just don't believe the Bible. It says many shall perish and the towers shall fall, but we don't believe what God tells us.

SANDY: First hurricane ever to come up the east coast and take a sharp LEFT (HOOK) and head inland plus it hit NY and NJ which almost never have had any hurricane activity. Although it was only a category 1, it did more damage than a normal category 5. Is there a reason that God may have removed His protective hand and “allowed?”

Jersey Shore was a popular program on TV. Its main theme is drugs, alcohol and sex. It has gained popularity to the point that the normal citizens of Jersey are defending Jersey against what is shown on this show. The main result of this program is redefining Jersey Shore. Is it possible that a jealous and over accommodating God looked down and said: “OK, you want to redefine Jersey Shore; I will give you a real redefining of Jersey Shore. Poooff!”

Over 100 houses in Breezy Point neighborhood burned to the ground during the hurricane and rain. What could be with this? It was a predominately Catholic neighborhood. Might a jealous God get tired of watching people worship a pope that cannot forgive sins, yet promises to, for a slight sum of money of course? When Jesus died on the cross, the veil was rent. That means the curtain separating God’s children from God was torn, and it was torn from the top down, meaning that man didn’t tear it. Now we were supposed to go directly to God, with no one in between like there had been before. Maybe God got tired of people mocking the death of His Son Jesus, which caused the removal of this veil. Mary served no special purpose other than to give the virgin birth of God’s son Jesus, which was quite an honor. Maybe God got tired of watching the Mary Worship that was going on. Or maybe God is just putting His foot down and bringing to an end Satan’s dominion. In the area of the 100 burned homes, there was one thing still standing; it was a statue of the Virgin Mary. Do you think God might have left them their idol to worship after He removed their houses as a sign for them? Elijah’s 1st fifty.

SANDY HOOK ELEMENTARY SCHOOL: Dec 14, 2012, Newtown, Conn. God even connected the names of the two events. Regardless of any laws, there can always be found some low life that crawls out from under a rock, and causes mass chaos. Our politicians that have other purposes always claim that the guns do the killing. No! They are currently just the easiest tool to use for the foul deed. Can you just imagine if someone took gasoline and got the mixture of air correct, what an explosion like that could damage? Or just imagine using propane gas or look at the damage from the pressure cooker bombs in Boston. Some people have even used vehicles to run people down. Should we take vehicles away next? How about knives? Maybe we had better remove all knives. How about airplanes flying into buildings? Let’s ground all airplanes next. No! It’s just an assault on the Constitution of the United States of America. The true goal is to disarm the constitution. Taking guns away won’t stop the chaos, there will just be other forms taking the place of guns. Look at the Mideast, they are a pretty good example. It’s extremely unfortunate that we had a creep crawl out from under a rock and harm 20 children and 6 adults in what was an otherwise friendly and safe environment in Newtown, Ct. Of course we don’t want to take responsibility for this, but how might God see it? Just look at the number of abortions performed for birth control. Let’s restate that. Look at the number of murders committed for birth control. Which ones are not God’s children? The little ones that are still in the mother’s womb or the 5 and 6 year olds at school. The 5 and 6 year olds were a short time ago in their mother’s womb; weren’t they God’s children then? How could God make a more profound statement than, “If you are going to allow my children in the mother’s womb to be murdered, I will turn my back and allow some of your children in a school room to be murdered. How do you like the way that feels to you? Maybe you need to reconsider what you are allowing to happen to my children.” Elijah’s 2nd fifty.

Now here is a twist that has not been considered by many if any. It was only one race of people in the desert that God made a covenant with. That was the House of Jacob which is the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race. It was only this one race that agreed to the covenant. When He

said “Thou shalt not murder,” it was only the white race that agreed to this. Therefore this law does not apply to all the other races that did not agree to the covenant. All the other races can claim that they are not breaking God’s law when they murder their babies. As long as man’s law approves of murder, they aren’t breaking any law. But only for the white race it is against God’s law. Consider that it is the white race that since the beginning of time has tried to civilize the entire world by instituting God’s Laws and the world has hated us for that reason. So, go ahead and kill your babies, but leave ours alone.

SANDY FOLLOW ON: BOARDWALK: Since you didn’t even pretend to understand, here’s a little follow on. The famous and worshiped Boardwalk burns on Sep 12, 2013

WE DON’T GET IT

1. We don’t get it when Hurricane Katrina wipes out the city where they hold a “slap in God’s face” Mardi Gras festival and Katrina happens just before the deviate sodomite convention.
2. We don’t get it when Hurricane Isaac follows Katrina to further emphasize God’s statement, including what the Christians helped rebuild for the next Mardi-Gras.
3. We don’t get it when on 9-11 the God that we kicked out of our country turns away and allows 2 arrows to be shot into the heart of the financial beast that we all worship, towers built by man.
4. We don’t get it when during Hurricane Sandy over 100 houses burned in a neighborhood where they worshipped Mary and the Pope instead of God and His Son, Jesus.
5. We don’t get it when we kill millions of your babies that are still in the womb, just as long as no one kills your babies when they are 5 or 6 years old at Sandy Hook School. We don’t have to see them if they are still in the womb when we suction out their little body parts, so that’s ok. Where is the candlelight vigil and teddy bear for these innocent children?
6. We don’t get it when we have drought across 2/3 of our country destroying crops and cattle and stopping transportation traffic on the Mississippi river.
7. We don’t get it when we have hundreds of forest fires devouring millions of acres of forest.
Are we even capable of “getting it” and turning from our wicked ways?

WORKS OF FLESH: Gal 5:19-21 *Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like.*

WORKS OF SPIRIT: Gal 5:22-23 *Love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness and temperance.*

You’ve been praying your way: for love and success for all of God’s enemies. The goats didn’t turn into sheep and the tares didn’t turn into wheat. How has that worked for you? Maybe it’s time we pray like some of the Godly people in the Bible that had success.

Worry not. When evil devours the righteous, then the unrighteous will devour each other.

Prayer invites heaven to come down and interfere with the affairs of the world.

PRAYER

Eternal Father, Lord God Almighty who sent Your Son, Jesus Christ to die on the cross for us, You created the Universe and all that is, including us. You created us in your perfection and righteousness to be yours. In your book, you gave us examples as to how we are to pray, and you showed us that you will answer.

We fell short, we missed the mark, and we sinned. We have broken and breached the covenants, agreements and contracts where 3 times we said: “Yes, all this we will do.” We have **violated your laws** that you gave us for our good. We have **turned our backs on you** and **worshipped idols** and material things that cannot love. We have **neglected to seek your face** as you commanded us to do. As our ancestors during captivity did not fast for you, we **do not fast for you**. As they did not try to get free from their captors, we have **not tried to get free from our captors**. Instead we have married them.

We have kept **silent** while they pushed forth their evil practices on us. We kept **silent** while they overthrew us in the country that you gave us. We kept **silent** when our politicians stopped representing us. We kept **silent** when the news and entertainment Medias polluted our living rooms and our family values. We kept **silent** when alternative life styles of sodomy and deviate behavior were pushed in our faces. We kept **silent** when the banks raped our country financially. We kept **silent** when the Illuminati, the ACLU, the CFR, the Lobbyists and the Publishing Companies attacked our Godly values and principles. We kept **silent** while the government and the EPA regulate us into bondage. We kept **silent** when they used abortion and murder as a form of birth control. We kept **silent** when they popularize race mixing and flaunt it. We kept **silent** when our ministers speak words to us that are contrary to your word, the Bible. We kept **silent** when the false worldly Pagan names for you were brought into our churches. We kept **silent** when we were forced by political correctness to agree with wicked actions and abominations. We kept **silent** when they removed you from our schools and replaced you with police officers, as we watched violence in our schools increase dramatically and learning almost disappear. We not only kept **silent** but we participated actively when they and we commercialized the celebration of the birth of your Son, with materialism and Satan Claus.

We have made a mess out of the garden you gave us. Forgive us, Lord, not because we deserve it, but because of your mercy and love. We are your prodigal sons. Please help us leave this pig pen that we have created for ourselves and allow us to return to you and what you had planned for us.

I will be silent against evil no more as I cry out to you Lord, to hear my voice and listen to my words and answer me. You know me Lord, and I know you. I have felt your presence and guidance. These are perilous times as we enter into the gates that bring us

through an end of this age. I pray to you as Solomon prayed to you; *there is no God like thee in heaven, or on the earth*, and as David called out to you often, to hear his voice and answer him; now I pray Lord, **hear my voice** and **answer me**. I see the greatness of your glory as the mysteries of the Bible unfold in these end times. There is no God greater than you that could do the exceeding glory of keeping the mysteries of your Divine Plan hidden, until these end times when you are bringing them forth. **Show your glory** to the whole world. Let them see your majesty shine, above all other gods. Let every knee bow and every tongue confess that You are Lord.

Father, you have shown us how Elijah called fire down from heaven and devoured his enemies. I have a list of Satan's Soldiers that are serving Satan and they are coming to get me, just as the captain and his fifty came to get Elijah. If I have listed any of your children by error, please disregard them from the list and save them from the pit of hell. If I have omitted any of your enemies by error, please add them to the list. Now Father, I declare this list of your enemies and the enemies of the House of Jacob seed to be "outlaws" and for fire to come down from heaven and devour them. I cry unto you with all the determination of ten thousand men, **If I am a man of God, let fire come down from heaven and devour these enemies**. Let them go down alive into Hell. Make them an example to the rest, so the rest may turn their face to you and seek you with all their heart. Make this example so severe that all turn from their wicked ways and call on your name. Make it so severe that you can now properly heal our nation.

When your Son, Jesus walked upon the face of this earth, He promised that whatever we asked in His name, you would answer. Now Father, I ask this in the name of your precious Son, Jesus of Nazareth to hear my words and answer my prayer.

Thank You, Father, Amen.

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS Exodus 20, Deuteronomy 5

1. You shall not have other gods before me.
2. You shall not carve idols for yourselves.
3. You shall not take the name of the Lord, your God in vain.
4. Remember the Sabbath day and to keep it holy.
5. Honor your father and mother.
6. You shall not kill.
7. You shall not commit adultery.
8. You shall not steal.
9. You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor.
10. You shall not covet your neighbor's house or wife or anything that belongs to him.

ISRAEL vs JEW

Robert D. Steffens

FROM THE APOSTOLIC FATHERS LETTERS OF IGNATIUS, BISHOP OF ANTIOCH

Ignatius was sent to Rome in the custody of ten soldiers to be executed in the early second century. He was eager to be executed giving him martyrdom for standing up for Christianity. Enroute, he wrote seven letters to the churches. He wrote in one of the letters that he had been judged worthy of serving the glory of God. One of his main concerns was the struggle against false teachers within the churches. Wonder if we have any today? This was prior to the usurping of God's chosen into the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic church causing the dark ages of Christianity. These Apostolic Fathers were true followers of Jesus and knew the truth, unlike our ministers of today. Following are excerpts from these letters.

To the **MAGNESIANS**: *8 If we continue to live in accordance with Judaism, we admit that we have not received grace. For the most godly prophets lived in accordance with Christ Jesus. 10 It is utterly absurd to profess Jesus Christ and to practice Judaism.*

TRALLIANS: *6 I urge you, therefore, yet not I, but the love of Jesus Christ, partake only of Christian food, and keep away from every strange plant (Edomite Jews), which is heresy. These people, while pretending to be trustworthy, mix Jesus Christ with poison, like those who administer a deadly drug with honeyed wine. 10 Flee therefore, from these wicked offshoots that bear deadly fruit; if anyone even tastes it he dies on the spot. These people are not the Father's planting. For if they were, they would appear as branches of the cross, and their fruit would be imperishable, the same cross by which he, through his suffering, calls you who are his members. The head, therefore, cannot be born without members, since God promises unity, which he himself is. (Will Jesus, our Head, return to the body of Edomite Jews or might He wait until we of the white race recognize who we really are as His body? He came unto His own, but His own knew Him not. That's right. The white race said He was an Edomite Jew, and we still know Him not, even yet today. Turn from our wicked ways? When?)*

PHILADELPHIANS: *3 Stay away from the evil plants, which are not cultivated by Jesus Christ, because they are not the Fathers planting. 6 But if anyone expounds Judaism to you, do not listen to him. For it is better to hear about Christianity from a man who is circumcised than about Judaism from one who is not.*

SMYRNAEANS: *6 Now note well those who hold heretical opinions about the grace of Jesus Christ which came to us (white race); note how contrary they are to the mind of God. They have no concern for love, none for the widow, none for the orphan, none for the oppressed, none for the prisoner of the one released, none for the hungry or thirsty. They abstain from the Eucharist and prayer, because they refuse to acknowledge that the Eucharist is the flesh of our Savior Jesus Christ. 7 It is proper, therefore, to avoid such people and not speak about them either privately or publicly. Do pay attention, however, to the prophets and especially to the gospel, in which the Passion has been made clear to us (white race) and the resurrection has been accomplished.*

THE LETTER OF POLYCARP TO THE PHILIPPIANS

7 For everyone “who does not confess that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is antichrist”; and whoever does not acknowledge the testimony of the cross “is of the devil”... Let us leave behind the worthless speculation of the crowd and their false teachings. (This is to leave behind the Edomite Jew. It does not mean convert them.)

MARTYDOM OF POLYCARP

Polycarp was the Bishop of Smyrna for 40, perhaps 60 years. Irenaeus and Eusebius both asserted that Polycarp had known the apostle John. Polycarp had a deep indebtedness to the Scriptures in the form of the Septuagint (notice NOT the non-existent yet Hebrew). As they were preparing to burn Polycarp alive around 160 AD, it is written: 13 *the crowd swiftly collecting wood and kindling from the workshops and baths, the Jews being especially eager to assist in this, as is their custom.* 14 *After they bound him to the stake he looked up to heaven and said a prayer which included: “the God of angels and powers and of all creation, and of the whole race of the righteous who live in your presence,” ...*

17 *But the jealous and envious Evil One, the adversary (enemy) of the race of the righteous, when he observed the greatness of his martyrdom and that his life was irreproachable from the beginning, and that he was now crowned with the crown of immortality and had won a prize which no one could challenge, saw to it that not even his poor body should be taken away by us (white race), even though many desired to do this and to touch his holy flesh. So he incited Nicetes, the father of Herod and brother of Alce, to plead with the magistrate not to give up his body, “or else” he said, “they may abandon the crucified one and begin to worship this man” – all this being done at the instigation and insistence of the Jews, who even watched when we (white race) were about to take it from the fire; they did not know that we (white race) will never be able to abandon the Christ.*

18 *The centurion, therefore, seeing the opposition raised by the Jews, set it in the middle and cremated it, as is their custom.*

THE TEACHING OF THE LORD TO THE GENTILES BY THE TWELVE APOSTLES or DIDACHE (The teaching; pronounced Dee Da Kay)

Gentiles was: race, clan, tribes, kindred, ethne or ethnic; prior to the dark ages of Christianity. Jesus did not use the word gentile, He used the word ethne, which referred to one race only.

This was like a brief summary of some of the teaching of Jesus that the Apostles and Disciples used as they went around to Christians teaching them. The date of the Didache is somewhere around 70 AD. It had a great concern to differentiate Christian practice from Jewish rituals. Example: “Do not be an enchanter or an astrologer or a magician, or even desire to see or hear them.” In these end times we are being bombarded with magicians over the Jewish owned airwaves. We know that Satan controls the airwaves and the Jews own them. “Now concerning the Eucharist (communion) the cup: We give thanks, our Father, for the holy vine of David your servant, which you have made known to us through Jesus, your servant; to you be the glory forever. Concerning the broken bread: Just as this broken bread was scattered upon the mountains and then was gathered together and became one, so may your church be gathered together from the ends of the earth into your kingdom; for yours is the glory and the power through Jesus Christ forever.” Can anyone be so blind as to think that the Jews in their

synagogues celebrate the Eucharist where they would take the broken bread symbolizing the Body of a Jesus that they don't believe in? Yes! The whole Christian church is that blind!

ISRAEL vs JEW

The problems with our current translations of the Bible is that they have been polluted. The problems with God's chosen white race, which today could be called the "White Anglo Saxon Protestant Caucasian European Race" is that they have not searched very hard for the truth. The language of God's chosen white race was Sanskrit then Phoenician then Greek and now English, but never Hebrew regardless of what the deceivers have taught us. The Greek Septuagint of 285 BC was of course written in Greek. It was then taken by the Edomite Jews and translated and polluted into the Masoretic Text using the Herodian text letters. This Herodian square letter alphabet was invented during the reign of the Herods from 47 BC to 100 AD, that's why it is called Herodian text. There are many Hebrew words that were found initially using the Greek letters prior to the invention of the Herodian alphabet. In the translation to the Masoretic Text, the Jews polluted the Scriptures. An example is adding an "h" where there had been none. Abram's name was changed to Abraam by God, not Abraham as the Jews falsely claim. Also they changed the dates of many of our forefathers as to their age at the birth of their firstborn. In many other ways they have moved our markers making it almost impossible to find the truth that was in the original Scriptures.

Most of our translations today come from the polluted Masoretic Text which was introduced and accepted in the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic church around 900 to 1000 AD, during our dark ages of Christianity. During this period the practices and teachings of our early forefathers was eliminated and forgotten to a large extent. We still celebrate the eggs and rabbits of the Pagan Fertility Goddess Ishtar (Easter). During all of this darkness, the Jews have claimed our vineyard and even with the parable of the vineyard, too few of us wake up to realize this fact. We might thank God that our translators at least got their hands on the polluted Masoretic Text, as the original Greek Scriptures were not then available and the polluted text was better than nothing.

After 586 BC which WAS the abomination of desolation and a short time later, all of the descendants of the 12 Tribes of Jacob had left the Promised Land, with the exception of the remnant of 7000. Phares's brother Zara had taken a large group from all 12 Tribes long before the 721 BC captivity. Check the differences in the numbering of the people during the 40 years with Moses. They went to the western part of Russia and over the Caucasus mountains. What would be a good name for these people, perhaps "Caucasians"? (That means the white race, not Jew.) From there they went through Europe populating Greece and Italy, Germany and even France. People that swear by the KJV don't realize that James was the king of England, Scotland and France.

The 721 BC captivity of the Northern Kingdom was not an imprisonment but a scattering which included more than half of the Southern Kingdom of Juda. In 720 BC there was a population explosion in the town of Sybaris in Southern Italy. Ten years later it happened again in a town just to the South of Sybaris called Croton. From Italy they sent ambassadors to Greece to learn how the Greeks had set up their government, because they were kin. When Paul says the Jew and the Greek are the same, he was saying the Judean of the Southern Kingdom and the Greeks of the Northern Kingdom were the same, because they were all from the 12 Tribes of Jacob. If you wonder where the 12 Tribes went, just look at where the disciples were sent.

After the Abomination of Desolation in 586 BC the Christian church teaches that was the end of the Throne of David and the 12 Tribes. Their wrong! Zedekiah had 2 daughters. The

book of Numbers states that when there is no son to inherit, a daughter can inherit. In 583 BC Jeremiah and his scribe Baruch took the eldest daughter, next in line to the Throne, up to Ulster N. Ireland, thus moving the Throne of David from Jerusalem to N. Ireland. She was from the Phares Juda branch and she married a prince from the Zara Juda branch. He became King in 580 BC. From 586 BC to 580 BC is the 70th week of Daniel's prophecy. Many royal descendants from this union became princes and kings throughout Ireland, Scotland and England. Whoa and behold! These descendants were not and are not Jews. There has never lacked a person to sit on the Throne of David just as God promised, but you don't learn this stuff in a Christian church. Perhaps because many Theology professors are Jews. And perhaps because we choose to be "just stoooped sheep". Hosea 4:6 *My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.*

At one time the Czar of Russia, the Kaiser of Germany and the King Henry of England were all Cousins and they weren't Jews, they were our people, the white race.

In the dark ages of Christianity beginning around 325 AD, God's chosen race was usurped into the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church. In the early 1500's they came out of the dark ages due to the reformers such as Martin Luther, Calvin and King Henry. King Henry evicted the Pagan Edomite Jewish Roman Catholic Church out of England. These protesters and those following them were called Protestants, NOT Jews.

As we await the return of Jesus as the Head, He does not have a body to return to because His chosen white race claim the Edomite Jews are His Body. He came unto His own, but they knew Him not. He came unto the white race but we said He was a Jew. This is one of the wicked ways we must turn from, for the white race to be healed. We must become aware that we of the white race are the Body of The Christ. In Rev 19:7 *The bride made herself ready.* If we don't know that the white race is the Body, are we ready for Jesus, our Head, to return?

Why would anyone tattoo a number on a person that would be sent to the gas chamber within 24 hours? They wouldn't.

The International Red Cross that was there reports that the total number of deaths in all camps combined was 271,504. Much of this was due to the outbreak of TB and Typhus which were very contagious and deadly at that time. Also, the Allies had cut off all supplies to Germany, including medical supplies. Bodies were burned to control the spread.

The Germans were great record keepers. Where are these records? They are locked up. Why? To lock up the truth. Let the records be released so we can determine what happened.

One might wonder what the 6 million people, Doctors, lawyers, bankers etc. that came from Latvia to the U.S. in the mid 50's was all about. They were called DPs or Displaced Persons. We were told in school that we were not to call them that and not to ask them anything about their past. Geeeee! Who might they have been?

The Jews have received over \$70 billion in reparations from the Germans. They believe that if you say something enough times and get enough people to believe it, that makes it real, whether it happened or not. Gen 4:15 *And the Lord said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the Lord set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.* Jn 8:44 *And Jesus said to the Jews: Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do... When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is*

a liar, and the father of it. There is a lord of the world (Satan) and many people follow him and even pray to him. He answers the prayers of his followers.

Ezk 24:21 *Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the boast of your strength.* He did that in 586 BC. “Profane” means to make secular such as a town hall or a fort, no longer God’s Holy dwelling place. Nowhere in the Bible does God declare any building other than Solomon’s Temple to be His sanctuary with the exception later of His chosen white race people to be His Temple. Any temple existing or to be built with bricks and mortar or whatever else in Jerusalem is NOT God’s temple. We, the white race people are His Temple. Whatever temple is built in Jerusalem is between the Edomite Jews and the Muslims. God already has His temple being His white race Christians, which are called by the name Christ. Solomon’s temple had the Ark of the Covenant signifying God’s presence and the lampstands.

The second temple, called Zerubbabel’s Temple was authorized by Cyrus, a non-Israelite and funded by Darius, a non-Israelite. It never had the Ark of the Covenant or lampstands and was never anointed with the Holy Anointing Oil, which was made ONLY by Israelites.

The third temple was authorized by the Edomite Herod and funded by the Edomite Herod built for the glory of the Edomite Herod. This is the temple that was there in Jesus’ time. It was destroyed in 70 AD. Quite contrary to the church’s teaching, it was NOT the Israelites that were worshipping there to the glory of Herod. It was the Edomite Jews. The Israelites had been scattered to the four winds at least 650 years before, with the exception of the 7000 remnant left in the Promised Land and also the returnees from Babylon that brought with them the teachings of the Chaldean Mystery (Magic) Schools of Babylon. This is the occult that the Jews use yet today. Herod’s temple never had the Ark of the Covenant or lampstands and was never anointed with Holy Anointing Oil.

Is 17:10 LXX (LXX means the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC. Any serious Christian seeker should be using it. Highly recommended is the Sir Lancelot C. L. Brenton translation in 1851. It has the Greek text with a parallel English translation. All Septuagints are not the same.)

Because thou hast forsaken God thy Savior, and hast not been mindful of the Lord thy helper; therefore thou shalt plant a false plant and a false seed. (It is “pleasant plants” and “strange slips” in the KJV.) 11 *In the day wherein thou shalt plant thou shalt be deceived.* (It is “harvest shall be a heap” in the KJV.)

Mt 15:12 *Knowest that the Pharisees (Edomite Jews) were offended, after they heard this saying? 13 But he answered and said, every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. 14 *Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.* And these blind Edomite Jews have been leading the Christian church for many years and we are ALL in the ditch. In these end times, God is awakening His chosen white race to the truth and pulling us out of the ditch, much to our resistance.*

Gospel of Thomas 40 *Jesus said “A grapevine has been planted outside of the father (Edomite Jews) but being unsound, it will be pulled up by its roots and destroyed,”*

Gospel of Thomas 39 Jesus said, “*The Pharisees and the scribes (Edomite Jews) have taken the keys of knowledge and hidden them. They themselves have not entered, nor have they allowed to enter those who wish to.”* Lk11:52 Woe unto you, legal experts! (Pharisees and

Sadducees or Edomite Jews.) For ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered. 52 Then the Pharisees criticized him.

Jer 49:10 *I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbors, and he is not.*

Many times in the KJV Paul is condemning the false fasting and other Non-Christian activities of the Sadducees and Pharisees. These are the Edomite Jews that he is condemning.

All the books of the New Testament have been found written in Greek. Greek is a white race language, not Jewish. Hebrew is the Jewish language. None were found written in Hebrew because the writers were not Hebrew or Jews, they were white.

Jn 10:4 *And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. 5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.* Do the Jews know His voice? I don't think so. Have you noticed that there is not the close kinship for the white race toward the Jew? Not that we would wish them harm or bad luck, it's just the brotherly kinship is not there.

Jn 14 6 *Jesus saith unto him, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."* How do the Jews get around this?

Jn 10:24 *Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly. 25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believe not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me. 26 But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. 27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me...30 I and my Father are one. 31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.*

Heb 8:10 The New Covenant with Israel: *I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people.* The Jew? No.

Gal 5:22 *But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.* Which race exhibits these characteristics? The white race exhibits this more than any other race on earth. We are also the most benevolent and loving to the other races. The Jew exhibits the qualities of Gal 5:19, 20 and 21 which is the fruit of the flesh as they serve their lord of the world.

Lk 24:47 *should be preached to all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.* (means starting at) The correct translation is: *to be preached in His name to all the nations originating from Jerusalem.* The only nations originating from Jerusalem are the 12 Tribes of Jacob and they are people nations named after Jacob's 12 sons. People nations like the Hopi Indian Nation is a people nation, not a geographical nation.

Jn 8:44 *Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar and the father of it. :47 He that is of*

God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. :48 Then answered the Jews... 52 Then said the Jews unto him... Jesus was speaking to the Jews.

Rev 2:9 I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan. The Jews were claiming to be Judeans which they are not.

Rev 3:9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie... They are the false plant.

Jer 12:10 Many ministers have destroyed my vineyard, they have defiled my portion, they have made my desirable portion a trackless wilderness. Perhaps by preaching what the Jews taught them to preach rather than teaching what the Bible says!

Zec 13:7 Awake, O sword, against my ministers, and against the man that is my fellow/citizen, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the ministers, and draw out the sheep. They are NOT teaching the truth according to the Bible.

Ezk 34:8 Therefore, ye ministers, hear the word of the Lord. As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my sheep became a prey, and my sheep became meat to all the wild beasts of the field, because there were no ministers, and the ministers sought not out my sheep and the ministers fed themselves but fed not my sheep. 9 For this cause, O ministers, thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I am against the ministers: and I will require my sheep at their hands, and will turn them back that they shall not feed my sheep, and the ministers shall no longer feed them; and I will deliver my sheep out of their mouth, and they shall no longer be meat for them. Do we wonder why so many churches are closing their doors in these days? And NO, you can't say this applies only during Old Testament days. It's very prevalent today!

For the Jews love of money they have chosen names like Gold ___ burg, or stein or man and Silver ___ stein, man. Other names like Einstein, Weinstein, Epstein, Streisand Springsteen, Levin, and Shapiro. Read the credits on your TV. Some Jews have turned to Christianity, ok, as long as they don't bring Judaism with them. But they won't become the seed of Jacob. That's what Jesus told Nicodemus in Jn 3:3, but it is polluted in translation. The original Greek Scripture has "anohen" which means "from above." The KJV translation incorrectly uses the word "again." The Greek word for "again" is palin. You must be born "from above." Also Jn 3:7 is "anohen" but is mistranslated to "again." These are the only two uses of anohen that are mistranslated. All other uses are translated as "from above." Pollution? I would say so. Jesus elaborates on this in Jn 3:5 and 6, also Jn 3:31

Research the Internet; the Jews claim they were Khazars which were converted to Judaism. They rejected the Western pressure to become Christian and the Eastern to adopt to Islam and adapted Judaism.

Research the Flags, Banners and Arms that the Tribes used in the book of Numbers and that they still use in Ireland, England and Scotland today. Read the book by W. H. Bennett "Symbols of our Celto-Saxon Heritage. Seek the Truth. Move beyond the "milk for babies" and taste the "solid food for the mature."

The white Supremacists, the white Nationalists and the Neo-Nazis do not represent the white chosen race of God, in fact they are doing the white race more harm than good. It is understandable their frustration as they watch the white race culture constantly under attack by the news media and the godless left wing as the white race sits by almost helpless. The media and lefties will answer to God for their evil if not before.

With all this said about the Jew, we must remember the fruit of our tree is not hatred or harming someone. God is using them to run cover for the white race. They are being rewarded materially for their service to our God. It is best if we simply try to avoid them which is hard to do as they own and control the physical nature, the emotional nature and the intellectual nature of the world. As the white race, we are, and we own and control the Spiritual nature. This we were given from God. We need to stop buying into their world and turn the TV off.

Cognitive Dissonance is always working and it's hard to change our Core Belief System even if what we believe is wrong. When our belief system is challenged, it's as though we were hit in the stomach, because our belief system is a part of our being. So, all I say is please CONSIDER the above. Even if you can't buy into all of it at this time, as a service to our Lord God and Savior, who sent us His Son Jesus, at least consider it.

THE LOST SHEEP

Robert D. Steffens
Aug-04

Jesus said: *I am not sent except unto the lost sheep of the House of Israel.* Mt 15:24

As the senior pastor in a mega church explained it, after reading Mt 15:24, and slowly closing his Bible; said “and we don’t know what that means,” then followed with a complete sermon explaining that Jesus was sent for “all.”

Is it possible the truth could be any different than what the Christian church teaches? There is a group of people that have told us they are the chosen people, the children of God. “Woe be,” they say, “look at how we have been persecuted as it says in the Bible. Aren’t we all trying to get home to our promised land, the geographical location of Israel?” Instead, Woe be unto the rest of us for not asking WHY they were persecuted. Are they being persecuted for the NAME of Jesus, as the rest of the verse in the Bible says or are they being persecuted for their worldly wicked actions? Even if we wrongly assume they are from the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin known as the Southern Kingdom or Judah, which they aren’t, shouldn’t we wonder about the ten tribes that were known as the Northern Kingdom or Israel; the “people,” not the geographical location? What about the Diasporas that sent the Northern Kingdom all over the world so they wouldn’t even know who they were? What about the Israelites that went over the Caucasus Mountains and were tagged with the name Caucasians? What about the curses God put on His stiff-necked people? What about God’s outstretched arms, waiting for His people to turn from their wicked ways and return to Him. What about Isaiah 49:6 that rightfully reads that it is a GREAT thing to recover the dispersion of Israel? Do we just continue to ignore all that like we have been doing in the past?

Something must be made perfectly clear here. God says “Either you are for me or you are against me.” Those that believe in Jesus Christ are for Him. Those that don’t believe in Jesus Christ are against Him. The ones for Him are given the name after His Son; Christians and are considered brothers and sisters in Christ. The ones against Him are considered enemies of Christ. Jesus commands us, the House of Jacob to LOVE our brothers and sisters, which are the House of Jacob. Then He turns around and tells us to LOVE our enemies, too. Isn’t that kind of like saying LOVE everyone? That is what we followers of Jesus are commanded to do. He doesn’t tell us, however, to NOT KNOW the enemy, nor does He tell us to hate them. He says to “avoid them” or “do not associate with them.” This is not guiding us to change them. He commanded us to “Seek the truth” and “be wise as little foxes.”

Many, including Moses, thought that Moses led the Israelites out of Egypt and through the desert for 40 years. He didn’t. God led the Israelites through Moses. Had Moses known that, he may have gotten into the Promised Land. Today, we think we must change the Edomites. Maybe we need to know that they are in God’s hand and He will take care of them.

When Phineas pierced with a javelin Zambri from the tribe Simeon and Chasbi the Midianitish woman for disobeying God, the plague was stopped. It was that Phineas in committing this act was declaring “God, I know what you have commanded of us, and I will follow you.” One person standing for God was enough for God to cancel His curse. It was only after 24,000 died, that the people cleaned up their camp and joined Phineas in following God’s command.

Maybe we need to stop trying to run, control and change the world. That only confirms that WE don’t think God can handle it. Our responsibility just might be to turn our eyes, our ears and our hearts intensely toward the Lord God Almighty, where they are supposed to be, seeking His truth. What about such things as abortion? Our brothers and sisters are commanded NOT to

do that. What about sodomy, stealing, murder and all the other fruits of the flesh? Our brothers and sisters are told NOT to.

So, who are these sheep that Jesus came for, that are named after Him? Christians. How can one ignore: *neither, because they are the seed of Abraam, are they all children: (children of God) but, in Isaac (not Esau, Ishmael or Isaac's other brothers) shall thy seed be called."* Ro 9:7 (yet Ishmael had the promise that his seed would multiply greatly.) *They which are the children of the flesh, these are NOT the children of God: but the CHILDREN OF THE PROMISE are counted for the seed."* Ro 9:8 Now, here is the promise: *For this is the word of the promise, At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son. Ro 9:9 And not only this: but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father Isaac, It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger. Ro 9:10,12 This was God's election. Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated Ro 9:13 I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion. Ro 9:15 But Israel shall be saved in the Lord with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end. Is 45:17 In the Lord shall all the seed of Israel (Jacob) be justified, and shall glory. Is 45:25*

Is our God insufficient? *And they shall not teach every man his neighbor and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord" for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest. Heb8:11* And our reply is NO! WE will teach every man his neighbor. It is not for us to decide who God chooses to be His children and who are not. It is because of the fruit of our tree that was written in our hearts and minds that we naturally want to include all of creation in the love and joy that we know and experience. What we fail to understand, is that this "love and joy" is known by those of the flesh as "lust and fun."

What different does this make? The enemy has the natural instinct to follow the flesh and that would be easier with us out of their way. A recent president made the statement that "In 50 years there would no longer be a white race." Everything we see in the entertainment industry, supports race mixing, violence, sex, hatred, homosexuality, materialistic values, breakdown of family values, all brought to us by the world at a million dollars per actor per episode that we pay for in consumer goods. The world (Stalin) killed over 50 million of the white Christian Germanic race in northern Russia. (66 died million according to Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn who was there.) In 1939 a book was published named "Germany Must Perish" promoting the genocide of the whole German race. After WWII, 9 million German soldiers and their families disappeared, after being turned over to the Communists. Look at the usury and the interest rate on your credit card, and the "privately" owned Federal Reserve. Look at the Israelite farmers (us) that can produce enough to feed the whole world, that are losing their farms by taxes and high interest rates on loans. Look at the foreigners being brought into this country that the farmer and other Israelites are forced to support and are just "given" the retirement programs and benefits that the Israelite has worked so hard to secure. Now, here's the rub. It's not that it's wrong to help those less fortunate than us, but it should be done out of love and in the name of and to the Glory of the Lord God Almighty, who gives us ALL things. But as the devil perverts all things here on earth, it is being done in the name of and for the glory of the government with the removal of even the mention God. We are goyim (cattle) being milked, and sheep being sheared. Our enemy knows who WE are. Isn't it time WE found out who WE are?

It is so beautiful how God presented "choice" to Adam and Eve. He laid it out that they could continue in the Garden or have choice. If they declined choice by saying "No," that would have been a choice, but as He presented it, they could continue without making a choice. Basically, He said you can live in the Garden of Eden forever; period OR you can eat from that tree and know "good and evil." Adam and Eve took choice, and then it was up to God to produce. We saw this in Cain and Abel and again in Esau and Jacob. We understand that He could affect the seed in the Virgin Mary, but we can't understand that He could do the same with

Eve and Sara. Jacob took a birthright and a blessing that rightfully belonged to Esau. Today we still struggle with this battle called good and evil. We live as Israelites (Jacob) while the Edomites (Esau) try to get back their birthright and blessing. At times it looks like they are succeeding. Think how neat this plan is. Jacob used a skin to steal the blessing from Esau. The Edomites used the Bible by altering it, to steal the fact that we are the sheep (Israelites). The world is the stage and life is the play that we are born into. What are we supposed to think of the Edomites, Ishmaelites and everyone else? The Bible gives us pretty explicit instructions on that. Some of it could be called the “fruit” of our tree. We are supposed to love them and treat them as we are told to treat all people. Also, we are told *And ye shall not hurt a stranger, no afflict him; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.* Ex 22:21 What are the Edomites, Ishmaelites and everyone else supposed to do? Basically what they have been doing which is the works of the flesh and the fruit of their tree. Is there any provision for them? Yes there is a provision for all of God’s creation.

FIRST: 2 Chronicles 6:32,33 where Solomon is saying a beautiful prayer on his 9’ x 9’ x 5’ brass scaffold: *Moreover concerning the stranger (allogrios-foreigner) which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy great name’s sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm: if they **come and pray in this house**; then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy name and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called by thy name.* He is asking the Lord to hear and answer their prayers.

SECOND: Is 56:3-8 *Neither let the son of the stranger (allogenes-other races), that hath joined himself to the Lord, speak, saying The Lord hath utterly separated me from his people; neither let the Eunuch say, behold, I am a dry tree. For thus saith the Lord unto the EUNUCHS that **keep my Sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant**: Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters; I will give them and everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.*

*Also the sons of the stranger (allogenesi-another race), that join themselves to the Lord, to **serve Him, and to love the name of the Lord, to be his servants**, every one that **keepeth the Sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant**; Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful “in my house of prayer”; their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.*

The Lord God which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, yet will I gather others to him, beside those that are gathered unto him.

This doesn’t change their birth status, though. They can’t go back and be born of the seed of Jacob, at least not in this life time according to our current understanding.

THIRD: And with Jeremiah 12:16,17 *If they will diligently learn the ways of my people to swear by my name, The Lord liveth; as they taught my people to swear by Baal; then shall they be built in the midst of my people. But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the Lord.* This says they may live along with us, if they call upon the name of the Lord. Yet we want to tell God: WE will choose who Your people are, even though God says: *Your brother and your church have dealt treacherously with me, they have called a multitude after me, believe them not.* Jeremiah had complained to God: *What about these people?* God’s reply is in Jer 12:5-17. His heritage cries out against Him and He hates it. Sounds like God would like us to know who we REALLY ARE. To “diligently learn the ways of my people,” aren’t we misleading them when we don’t even know that we are His people and we are not accepting the responsibility of being His chosen people? How can we fully be His expression and experience?

FOURTH: John 17:20 Jesus says: *Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their (Israelites) word.*"

Seems history repeats itself. *For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.* Is 9:16 And didn't Jesus say the same thing: *This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoreth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.* Mt 15:8,9

Jesus is the Head of The Christ and the Israelites, at least 144,000 (12,000 from each tribe/nation) are the Body of The Christ. "WE" are that Body and during this age, the devil has dominion over the earth. As this age is coming to an end, he will lose his dominion and God will have dominion. This is done by Israel realizing who they are and who their Lord is. *Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones; Behold I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live* Ezk 37:5 *Then he said unto me, Son of Man, these bones are the whole house of Israel* Ezk 37:11 *And ye shall know that I am the Lord.* Ezk 37:13

The House of Jacob, House of Israel, House of Judah, Israel, and Northern Kingdom are some of the ways that the Israelites have been referred to here in this writing. Yet we know that God said He would give us a new name. *And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the Lord shall name.* Is 62:2 If we left behind the name Israelites, could our new name be Christians? Of those that say they are a Jew, but lie, and now occupy a country called Israel, could the following from Is 65:11-16 taken from the Septuagint, be a disclosure unto them: *But ye are they that have left me, and forget my holy mountain, and prepare a table for the devil, and fill up the drink-offering to Fortune. I will deliver you up to the sword, ye shall all fall by slaughter: for I called you and ye hearkened not; I spoke, and ye refused to hear; and ye did evil in my sight, and chose the things wherein I delighted not. Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall hunger: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall thirst: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed: behold, my servants shall exult with joy, but ye shall cry for the sorrow of your heart, and shall howl for the vexation of your spirit. For ye shall leave your name (keep it) for loathing to my chosen, and the Lord shall destroy you: but my servants shall be called by a new name, which shall be blessed on the earth; for they shall bless the true God: and they that swear upon the earth shall swear by the true God; for they shall forget the former affliction, and it shall not come into their mind.*

He came unto His own, and His own knew Him not. Jn1:11 We sure didn't. We thought He was everybody's. We didn't even know who His sheep were, let alone that HE was "OUR" SHEPHERD. We even tried to pawn Him off on the Edomites and Ishmaelites and everyone else. Yes, We knew Him Not!

THE BIG PICTURE: God has no physical attributes as hands, feet or heart. He has chosen out of all the peoples of earth, one family, with a special assignment to be His hands, feet and mostly His heart. It was not by Israel's doing but, through God's election and His work through one seed, that Israel was chosen by God, to be that people. By Israel not knowing who they are, they can not properly execute this responsibility. While God has assigned dominion of the earth to Satan, it was necessary for Israel to forget who they were, for that period of time. As we are nearing the end of this age, Israel will begin to know once again who they really are. Their awareness will remove the dominion from Satan, *Not by might, nor by power, but by My Spirit,* Zec 4:6 and bring forth the Kingdom of Heaven which has always been within them. It is Israel, acting as the Body of The Christ here on earth that will let all peoples, races, nations, tribes and families see and know the Glory of God. For Israel, this is an extreme high honor, yet a huge responsibility, and not optional.

In scenario, a large corporation has a CEO. The corporation would not function if the CEO went around telling ALL the employees that they were the CEO. Nor would he be doing his job as the leader, in guiding the direction and mission of the corporation. Yet, we want to go around telling everyone that they are the chosen election of God to be the Body of The Christ. God makes it very clear in the Bible, that it was only Israel that was His chosen elect. Should people hate Israel because they have this assignment: Some may? Jesus had a special assignment, too, and I certainly don't hate Him, but some do. As Israel becomes aware, and becomes the Body of The Christ, what happens with this stranger that has called on the name of the Lord? Israel is God's servant and as Israel becomes the Body of The Christ, the other races that have called upon the name of the Lord will take their appropriate places according to God's plan.

A so called comedian on a late night show, boldly stated that the main reason for opposition to gays was the Bible; and that God didn't come down here and write a book. He's partly right. God didn't come down here and write a book. He did however inspire the writings of the 6 Scholars from each of the 12 Tribes of Jacob, when they put together the first form of the Bible called the Greek Septuagint, and inspired with the Holy Spirit the other writers that put together the New Testament. What would be wrong with one from the "children of the promise" telling this person that Jesus said He didn't come for everyone. If he didn't hear Jesus' voice and want to follow Him, that just maybe he is one that Jesus didn't come for. Wouldn't that be a twist for some of those that are so actively serving Satan and putting down the Savior? Also, we might ask them why they are trying so hard to discredit something they feel doesn't exist. If it doesn't exist, why don't they forget about it and get on with their lives? What better testimony is there that our Savior lives?

There is no other book in existence like the Bible. It is a history book with stories about people that lived a long, long time ago. But, in these stories are examples, prophecies, models, symbols and hints of things to come. Numbers chapter 25 is the story of Phinehas putting an end to Israel's race mixing. The Lord said *I give unto him my covenant of peace. And he shall have it and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood.* Num 25:12,13 This may equate to today, when Israel ends its blindness and backsliding and realizes who they really are, and claims the covenant that God has had with them, and inherits the Kingdom of God forever.

As for adoption, where we bring a stranger into our family, our congregation, our city or our country, it's difficult to maintain where that fine line is. As the Body of God, we are to display most of all, His love. There should be no end to our loving them. Yet, should we tamper with God's election and forget who WE are: God forbid! Let us not trample His stated will. 2 Esdras 7:20 in the Apocrypha, Esdras is told: *You are not a better judge than God, or more intelligent than the Most High! For let the many that exist perish, rather than the law of God which has been set before them be disregarded.* This is a catch 22. If the laws of God are disregarded, the whole manifestation of the universe will perish, including the peoples that disregarded His laws.

We need to enlighten our brothers and sisters. Eph 4:11-16 God gave His sheep *"apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers for the perfecting of the saints (His sheep) for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the Body of The Christ, till we all of His sheep come to the unity of the faith and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of The Christ: from whom the whole Body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working the measure of every part, maketh increase of the Body unto the edifying of itself in love.*

We the sheep, the chosen, the elect, the children ARE the Body of The Christ. Jesus is the Head. When the Body is perfected and ready, Jesus the head will return. Jesus showed us

symbolically at the Last Supper, when He washed the disciple's feet. Jesus the Head of The Christ was washing the feet of the Elect, the Body of The Christ. In essence, it was The Christ washing His own feet. Thus He said: *If I wash thee not, thou hast no part of me.* Jn 13:8

When we chose to not seek the truth and do His will, we were promised a delusion. *I also will choose their delusions.* Is 66:4 *And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: that they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but have pleasure in unrighteousness.* 2 Th 2:11,12 The cause: that the Israelites chose to act as if they were born of flesh, instead of born of Spirit. The mystery of iniquity which causes this delusion to be given is that the Israelite Elect, that is the creative tool of God, creates the Wicked. It is each of us that have taken our focus off God. 2 Th 2:3,4 the Wicked was only figments of our mind all the time, and *will be destroyed by Spirit of His mouth* (word of God) *and brightness of His coming* (the light of truth.) 2 Th 2:8-10 We must allow God to *create in us a clean heart and renew a right spirit within us*, Ps 51:10 and then display that fruit of the Spirit. Stop giving our power to the enemy by holding them in our thoughts and words with hate and anger. Do as Jesus said: Love them. And even more intensely; Love the Truth and Seek it.

Why didn't we do this sooner? *The word of the Lord may have free course.* 2 Th 3:1 It will be done in His time. As we near the end of this age, it is becoming His time. We are very near the GREAT thing to reestablish the tribes of Jacob and to recover the dispersion of Israel, as stated in Is 49:6 in the Greek Septuagint.

PRESERVING GOD'S ENEMIES

Robert D. Steffens

Jan 2005

We just had a tremendous Tsunami in the Indian Ocean, off Indonesia. Many people were killed, possibly over 220,000. To one that is paying attention, since the news media would definitely NOT point it out, it appears that those that chose to call upon the name of the Lord were saved. In case after case, there are examples of people over there calling upon the name of the Lord, and they are still here to tell their story. I'm certain that there were also some that may have called on the name of the Lord, too late. After a wave washes you five miles out to sea, that may be a very precarious time to get to know the Lord. It may (or may not) seem to be a time when He replies, "*I never knew you*". There are also many that have chosen not to call upon the name of the Lord that did not perish. They have chosen to ignore or be enemies of God. I have pondered deeply and seriously as to what to do in response to help those surviving. If we go in to help them, we are being told by their officials that we are not to evangelize and tell them about Christ, that this is just for survival only that we may help. Also, we may send money, as long as it is not connected with the love of, or service to God. It seems to me, the predicament they are in, is because they did NOT choose to call upon the true Lord in the first place, and if we go in, and can't tell them about the Lord, aren't we leaving them in the same predicament, as though, we didn't go in to help? It seems there are many of those that don't profess to know the Lord that are helping them. Hollywood even had a Tsunami relief concert. I can't judge if they are doing it out of the love of God or for some other reason, but that's for God to know.

In another way, it seems God has given us a billboard before our eyes, but He can't make us read it. There was a recent situation in Utah with some skiers. There were signs warning that if they went beyond a certain point "*YOU COULD DIE*". They chose to go around the signs; there was an avalanche; they died. Yes, it's extremely unfortunate as we don't like to see anyone die. In that hazardous area, there are maybe 120 people trying to dig through the snow, endangering their own lives, due to the decision of those skiers. It's so hard for us to let someone perish. It is unthinkable for us to leave the bodies, preserved in ice, to remain, until the dangers of the snow have subsided due to melting. That is of course, unless we can't find them, then a decision to wait until the snow melts, would be acceptable. For now, we assume that one or two may still be alive, and even if it causes half a dozen rescuers, that didn't gamble, and go beyond the warning sign, to lose their lives, we search.

We can only say that they gambled that maybe the sign was wrong and that they wouldn't really die. Isn't this just like the people hit by the Tsunami that gambled that maybe they would be OK even if they didn't call upon the name of the true Lord? Surely they wouldn't die. But they did. They perished. Had they known for sure, they probably would have made a different choice.

Let us look at the situation from an exaggerated view. Suppose the warning sign was in the ocean where the depth was over 1000 feet. If the sign read: "*Anyone swimming here with over 100 feet of tractor chain wrapped around them could DIE,*" once a person knew the weight of 100 feet of tractor chain, we probably wouldn't have any gamblers, because it's too much a certainty that the sign is correct. But if a couple people did venture that they could beat the odds, what would be the extent of the rescuers. Would we send divers down, or a remote controlled vehicle to retrieve their bodies? Would 120 people be there in boats trying to help? Perhaps we would just declare: "the odds were too certain, there is nothing we can do". If that's the case, then

our response relies upon the odds of the gamble and not upon love and the better the odds of defying the warning and not dying, the more we help. With the skiers, the odds weren't certain, there was a good possibility that they would make it down the hill. Therefore, we search.

With the Tsunami victims, many people that don't call upon the Lord still live long productive lives. The odds of survival were even greater, in fact much greater than with the skiers. Therefore we want to send millions and millions of dollars, and storehouses of food and water, and materials to rebuild, to those that didn't then and don't now, call upon the name of the Lord. We want to give them more material world than they even had before the Tsunami. We want to take them out of their third world plight of not receiving the blessings of God that they didn't receive, because they didn't form their government under Godly principles, and because they called upon the name of other gods than the Lord God Almighty who sent His only begotten Son. We want to interrupt their practice of voodoo to bless them with our God's abundance. Why wouldn't they think it was the practice of voodoo that sent us with these blessings to them?

Basically, aren't we sharing the blessings given to us by our God, with those that choose to be enemies of our God? And on top of that, as we share them, we are told not to speak of our God that gave us these blessings to share. We may soon tire of this.

Perhaps, we could assist them in setting up the government of their countries under Godly principles and teach them to call upon the name of the Lord, as the founders and settlers of America did, before the next disaster strikes. Wouldn't that be like them choosing to not go beyond the sign warning that they could die, or not swimming in the ocean with over 100 feet of tractor chain. If we can't convince them of the certainty, and they refuse to read God's billboard, we will just have to let them perish, and join the rescue parties to hunt for their dead bodies.

This is the lesson that many Christian denominations teach, to *"know the Lord"*, by praying to accept Him. Once you accept the Lord, you are in, and it's a done deal. Of course if that person should come to church and add to the collection plate, or buy "our" books and tapes, that's even better. As one radio minister stated: "If He doesn't have your purse, He doesn't have you".

Whether it is right or wrong, there should be more to it, than this one act of acceptance. God said: *"If you will learn the ways of my people"*. The sad fact is, that currently, that doesn't require much, as God's people aren't doing as they are supposed to do, including not even knowing who they are, themselves. For those who choose to learn the ways of God's people, a good start would be to follow what God told His people to do in 2Chronicles 7:14 *"then if my people, on whom my name is called, should repent, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their evil ways, I also will hear from heaven, and I will be merciful to their sins, and I will heal their land."* This says they should repent, and pray, and seek God's face, and turn from their evil ways. Along with this they should follow God's commandments and laws, and believe that Jesus is the Son of God.

One of the greatest blessings that were brought about by the Tsunami was the testimony of a minister that was over there, running an orphanage. It was in a phone call where his faith would shame most so-called Christians. He stood near the orphanage, and looking at the wave coming toward him, he shouted: *"Lord God Almighty, I know you command the wind and the waves, and you said that if we call upon your name, that you would hear us, and I ask that in the name of Jesus Christ the Lord and Savior, you command this wave to stop!"* And, he said, the wave slowed down, and didn't come into the orphanage. Then they got the children into a boat; the water was six inches from coming over the side of the boat. With all the children in the boat, they headed into the second wave; the boat went up on a 45 degree angle, and up onto the top of

the wave. They went with the current, until it slowed, then took the boat to one of the streets above water level and let the children out, turned around and went back to see if they could find any survivors. Earlier, he stood in the orphanage, and told his wife, *"I know if I stand here, the water will not come into this room, but for the safety of the children, I will go with them"*. He and his wife and the children in the orphanage were all safe. The building they left behind was completely wiped out.

I don't know the race of that man, but I don't think it matters. He knew what God's word said, and he called on the name of the Lord, and the Lord heard him, and answered, and he was saved, here, now, in this life time. Psalm 107:6,13,19,20,28 says, *"Then they cried to the Lord in their affliction, and He saved them out of their distresses."* That's some powerful stuff. How many of us have that much faith? I can't help but wonder if those skiers cried to the Lord.

Why did God do this? God created ALL things. When Adam and Eve chose to know good and evil, stepping from the Spiritual garden, it created the two polarity system necessary for manifestation. We call the negative pole Satan, evil, bad, darkness and world. God gave the negative power dominion for part of an age. This is explained in Job 1:12 *and the Lord said unto Satan, behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand.* Remember that when God gave Adam and Eve choice, and they used that choice to know good and evil, God being true to His word, had to produce, and allow evil. It is WE, here on earth, that are still making this choice. We can choose God or evil. The stronger our choice is for God, the weaker it is for evil. WE decide. If it were God's choice alone, we would all be with Him in Heaven. The more we call upon Him, the closer we are to that Heaven.

Separate ourselves out.

SATAN'S DISCIPLES

Robert D. Steffens

There is probably nothing professed more and believed less than God, Jesus, the Christian church and the Holy Bible. If one could remove all emotion and make a fair assessment, which would be impossible to do, we would quickly realize that the reason for this lies with the shepherds/ministers that stand in front of the congregation misleading God's children. They in all their busyness were never put in a position where they were required to "seek the truth" or to be graded for the depth of their Theological understanding. They were never required to learn what God's purpose for choosing His Elect was or even if God had a goal for doing that, or the hundreds of the other things that God is trying to tell us in His Written Word. Wouldn't that be like a doctor going to school to learn the administrative duties and bedside manner without learning about medicine? In fact that is just what one young Seminary student stated; "we don't study the Bible, we just learn the administrative duties and how to run a church." Is the question ever asked: are these Christ's disciples or are these Satan's disciples that are leading us?

We, though are the guilty ones because we support them by giving them free licence to spew whatever loosely falls from their mouths without ever challenging them. We are guilty because we don't want to stand up there in front of the congregation ourselves. We would have to read our Bibles to come up with a sermon, and surely we don't want to do that. Whatever they say is acceptable as long as it isn't us up there saying it. Agree or disagree, just keep quiet or someone might put us up there in his place. Also if we say anything we shouldn't say, he might just quit, then "we won't have no pastor at all".

Most churches are based on Heb 10:25 *Forsake not the gathering together, that we may encourage one another*. So we gather together, but where is the encourage one another? Does it say to *Forsake not the gathering together to listen to a lecture or gather together to listen to one man's opinion or teachings*? How do we "encourage one another". Is that when we say "good morning" to half a dozen others that are gathered with us? Or is it when things get so bad that we can't stand it, that the minister will stop by your house and pray with you; or stop by the hospital to share words of wisdom? Is that encourage one another? If at home we did happen to read or study the Bible and came up with a question, where could we go for discussion of that question that would hold in esteem our view or understanding of the question? Or would we simply be told that we are off track and we need to get back to thinking like the Seminary Professors told our pastors to think? What about the questions that were never addressed in Seminary? Do we just continue to ignore them? The sad thought goes back to us being the guilty ones, because we don't have any questions and we don't want to have any questions that need answers. "Hey, I gathered for my hour or two, now leave me alone!" And we like sheep, turn it over to the wolves or Satan's Disciples to be our guides and teachers. Let the tares teach the wheat! Let the goats teach the sheep! Don't rock the Christian Jesus loves me this I know, boat.

What must it have been like when Jesus' Disciples first started the Christian church in Acts? They met together in small groups in houses and took turns talking. They probably each expressed what their experiences with Jesus meant to them and their interpretations of what Jesus taught, and how they should continue on with what Jesus would want them to do. They probably broke bread which was symbolic of the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob and they probably drank some wine which was symbolic of the blood line of David down through Jesus and the blood line of the Body of The Christ which was the seed of the 12 Tribes of Jacob. Perhaps they discussed why a young lamb was

kept in the house for three days before it was slain and the blood was then put on the door post for the first passover; that it may have been so that the lamb would be like one of the family which had great significance back then. Maybe they discussed what it was that Jesus meant that they wouldn't understand when He washed their feet at the last supper; in that the disciples were symbolic of the Body of The Christ and that Jesus was symbolically washing His own feet. They knew each other and shared genuine love and encouragement for one another. Children were safe and loved.

Mega churches are fun, especially if you are single. As the numbers increase, so do the chances to find someone really "hot". No responsibilities or guilt. You can attend for years without even meeting the minister. There are enough people on guilt trips to do their duty that the classes or meetings have duty serving leadership with out you ever volunteering or assisting. It's great! The local newspaper runs a poll; "where is the best place in town to meet someone?" Most of the time it's hands down "Big Church". Better than the bars, if someone later asks where you met, you can say "at church" instead of "at a bar". It eliminates the stigma. After being accused of dating a bar fly a couple times, no one would ever dare accuse you of dating a church whore. No, that's Holy and they wouldn't even dare say that dirty word about your latest one night stand. Its safe, you're home free. Made in the shade. You may be offended reading this, but just look at the numbers and just look at the Mega church. Those are all people going in the door and they are going in the door because there is something in there they like. If nothing else, at least the professional musical entertainment; and free too, no line to stand in to get the concert tickets. Here's a challenge for you; pull someone aside and ask them a question about the Bible or ask them where you might go to get an answer or a discussion on the topic. Oh, you rabal rouser, you trouble maker, is that why you came, just to cause dissention? Or you can have the other end of the spectrum as one woman stated: I like it because I can slip in, do my hour on Sunday morning and slip out without having to talk to anyone. And if you miss on Sunday morning, no guilt trips because no one knew you anyway. They never knew you were or weren't there and they don't care, unless of course you're "hot".

Sara stood up in the Sunday school class and stated: "this is the last Sunday I will be here, I have found another church to attend. Every since I started coming to this class I have hated Sundays. I just wish Saturday would go right into Monday without there even being a Sunday in between." Sara wasn't "hot" she was only very nice. She had attended for some time and had not made a single friend. No love for Sara. No encouragement for Sara. After her announcement and again after the class was ended, not one person went to Sara to ask what it was that troubled her. "What should we do so that this doesn't happen to someone else" was not a question on the table. Bye Sara! Nope! Not even that much. Not even from those that "tried to get 'er saved" long after the first time she was saved. She quietly walked away. Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

A good Christian is supposed to carry their Bible so they can open it and make sure the minister is preaching word for word from the Bible. Otherwise this may not be a Bible based church they are attending. We must be careful! I sat in Big Church one Sunday morning. The Senior Pastor no less, opened his Bible to Mt 15:24 *I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.* I rejoiced. This was word for word, exactly as it was printed on the page in my Bible. He read it perfectly, just as it is word for word in my Bible where I was following him. Yes, for sure this was a Bible based church. I verified it. I was safe. No false doctrine here. No sir-ree, not here. It was worth carrying my Bible just for such blessed assurance. And then he very slowly closed his Bible and said "and we don't know what that means." Then he preached the entire sermon that Jesus came for everyone. I was appaled. If we don't know what it means that Jesus didn't come for everyone then how do we know that it means that He did come for everyone. Wasn't this calling Jesus a liar? I looked around. Not one person was stirred or looked puzzled. I couldn't believe my eyes. But, they had their Bibles in their hand. They verified that he was preaching right from the Bible. Yep,

word for word. What he said after he closed the Bible didn't matter, this was Bible based teaching. He's the Senior Pastor, who is going to question him? I couldn't find him after the service as he was in some back room accessible only to those who wanted to get saved, whether they were the lost sheep of the house of Israel which Jesus said He came for or anyone else that was queued in whether they needed saving or not, didn't matter. Each one would put another notch in the pastor's Bible. He was serving the Lord even if he didn't know what the Lord meant. Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

The adult Sunday school class was named Bereans, after those that seriously searched the scriptures and were therefore advanced. The class was led by the self proclaimed Dean of Heaven, yet still a good person. He went over 1 Thessalonians as one would study a particular star in the vast heavens with the naked eye on an overcast night. He skipped 1 Th 1:4 *Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God.* He also skipped the following verse: *For our gospel came not unto you in word only* (which was the Greek Septuagint of 285 BC), *but also in power* (which was Heb 8 where God wrote it in someone's minds and hearts), *and in the Holy Ghost* (which guides and teaches the chosen elect children of God), *and in much assurance.* The parts that he didn't skip were even less memorable. The question of who was Paul preaching to; was it a specific group, is every bit intended to be ignored as the question of who did Jesus come for is intended to be ignored? The intent of the class was to teach that Paul went to All. At the end of the class I asked: Didn't these people have the Greek Septuagint which gave them the prophecy of the coming Messiah and therefore they were expecting the Messiah; and Paul was simply telling them that it happened? That the Messiah was born in Bethlehem and His name was Jesus. He answered: Well, yes they did have the Septuagint and they were aware of the prophecy. Yet that wasn't mentioned in the class until I asked the question, and doesn't that make those that Paul was teaching a special and exclusive group. "All" didn't have copies of the Septuagint, "all" were not interested in the prophecy of "our Savior". It was only the 12 Tribes of Jacob that were interested, as stated in James 1:1 *to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting,* and in Jn 7:35 *Therefore said the Jews to themselves where is this man about to journey that we will not find him: Surely not to the dispersion among the Greeks and teach the Greeks?* Why is there such a strong desire to mislead God's children from what the Holy Bible teaches us and who is doing it? Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

I turn on the local Christian radio station to take the pulse of the area ministers. I am amazed that they are very learned. But what they have learned seems to be the art of "huff and puff and huck". Each of them seems to be able to holler and shout until they are out of breath and then huff and puff as though they had just run a marathon. Add to this the uncanny ability to bring about a huck at the end of each sentence without choking, makes one wonder how long the training for all that must have lasted, being sure to occasionally mention that "I'm really preaching good today". Imagine the ability to teach God's word yet not being allowed to because you couldn't bring up a huck at the end of each sentence. The lack of understanding of what the Bible really says presents the necessity to build a foundation to speak from. Many have chosen to proclaim the King James 1611 Version as their platform not realizing or caring that it is the same as the Geneva Bible of 1560 except that the notes in margins have been removed. Of course the safety in this is that no one in the congregation will ever buy an original King James 1611 Version and therefore won't be able to ask an intelligent question concerning it, which is a God send for the minister. Ask a minister what they think of 2 Esdras and they would be stumped. 2 Esdras is in the Apocrypha which is included in both the 1611 KJV and the Geneva Bibles. It's similar to the book of Revelation except it's much easier to understand than Revelation. Esra is contending with God about the Salvation of Israel among many other interesting things that we never hear mentioned in a sermon from their preferred King James 1611 Version platform. They should be preparing their congregation for the 3 hour earthquake

mentioned in 2 Esdras 6:24 *and the sources of the springs will stop, so that for three hours they will not run.* And in 7:20 *For let the many that exist perish, rather than that the Law of God which has been set before them be disregarded.* Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

Let us not omit the diversion of the worship in the kinds of clothing worn and the length of the hair of the women that can lead one to heaven or the worst damnation imaginable in hell for doing it or for not doing it, whichever way you fancy the most. The worst thing about either is that they rail on one another for doing or not doing it, and they are both children of God berating one another. Of almost equal seriousness is the ability of a minister to bring his congregation into a hypnotic state that gives one a greater high than the most cherished Oxycodon that can be obtained anywhere. Yet we wonder why our kids are so eager to try out any drug the Sorcerer or Pharmacia can produce and why in the name of heaven after watching us get high in church time after time that they would turn to such a thing as drugs. Don't they know that their only drug should be religion and there's no greater high than the hypnotic trance high you get from the minister shouting about Jesus? Is anything better than moving and swaying and jumping up and down in a mind altered church service that we can walk away from physically and emotionally exhausted saying "Oh, that felt so good today." Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

How about minister after minister begging for bucks. It cost a lot of money to bring this program to you on this radio station, and "since God doesn't provide" we need you to send in some money to us. In turn we will read your name on the radio. Of course one expects a return on the tithe in blessings from God, but didn't you get your name read on the radio? Isn't that what you were paying for? Was that offering a gift or did you pay to get your name read on the radio? Once your name was read, that money was spent. You don't get a return on investment a second time. If your left hand doesn't know what your right hand is doing, and you sent some money and your name wasn't read, then yes, you can expect a blessing for tithing. Many of these ministers do need your support and there is nothing wrong with that as long as you don't expect double return. The degree of their pleading and begging affirms whether God is blessing them or not. Why would you send a tithe to someone that God is not blessing? By all means find someone to send your tithe or part of your tithe to, just beware of the begging for bucks. Look for someone that teaches the truth.

Is it possible that a church service could actually be abusive? Of course not, especially if one utters the name Jesus. Yet I have witnessed Yelling, Hollering, Shouting and Screaming coming from the front of the church all at the children of God sitting in the pews. This behavior would not be tolerated for 30 seconds toward a spouse, one's boss in the business world, a school teacher, a friend or a neighbor, yet it is common procedure on Sunday morning toward the elect children of God. In any other arena it would be labeled abuse, yet God's children allow it Sunday after Sunday without question even rewarding it with extra offering in the collection plate. The congregation chooses someone to lead them in the worship service and be the minister of the church. Where in that appointment is this person given the authority to abuse God's children either from the congregation or from God? God could dispense with hell, determining that the children have already suffered enough from their local minister. Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

I have witnessed the shaming of God's children in the same church. The question hollered was: "Why don't you carry your Bibles for show? What's the matter, are you afraid someone will see you carrying a Bible? Are you ashamed of God?" Now these same people openly parked their cars in the church parking lot, and calmly walked from the car into the church where they could have been seen by anyone. I myself felt that if I have to carry a Bible or a sign to tell someone that I'm a Christian, then probably I'm not. If my actions don't show it, then I have failed. As for needing a Bible in church, it would be a rarity for anything deeper than milk for babies to be presented where one would need a Bible, in the same manner that the choir wouldn't need song sheets to sing Jesus

loves me this I know, for the Bible tells me so. We are choking on the milk. Give us some solid food for the mature and I would have a reason to carry a Bible and I would choose to do so out of necessity, not out of being shamed. Shouldn't a minister be able to entice us to carry a Bible by the interesting stuff found in it. If he could explain some of the truths in the Bible, wouldn't that make us want to search the scriptures? I would be ashamed of anyone that carries a Bible to try to "show" that he is a Christian. Also, many of us live in the country and there is no one to see us walk from the house to our cars to know what we are carrying. Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

I have witnessed coercion in the same church where the congregation was coerced to come forward for prayer or to witness, whether they were led by the Holy Spirit or not. They were pushed into a corner that they had better come forward or else. This was being demanded of them by the minister and some of them actually buckled to this abuse. Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

I have also witnessed the demeaning of the power of God and the Holy Spirit in this same church. It is professed by the minister that it's his power that gets someone saved. The minister, with tears in his eyes, apologized to the congregation in the event that he had failed to get anyone saved. He also initiated a second altar call during the service. One during prayer time and the second at the end of the service. If it were only by the Holy Spirit that one is led to the Lord, wouldn't the Holy Spirit be able to bring that person forward during one altar call or is the Holy Spirit insufficient and it is therefore up to us? Of course this parallels the radio stations that give an altar call at least hourly, usually more often, because the Holy Spirit is insufficient to do the job. I believe in the power of the Holy Spirit and if there was only one altar call in a 24 hour period, the Holy Spirit could have that person there at the necessary time. But only if we are greater than the Holy Spirit, we have to do it instead or the job won't get done. Also we have made a religion out of the altar call, putting more importance on it than we put on God's children. Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

Where does a person go to church after they have been saved? The same message is there week after week that we have to get saved. I have been saved over 50,000 times ($1.5/\text{hr} \times 10 \text{ hrs/day} \times 365 \text{ days/year} \times \text{minimum of } 10 \text{ years} = 54,750$ plus unknown countless additional times over the years) and the message is still that I have to be saved. What's next? Like Amway, I go out and get someone else to get saved and then they go out and get someone to get saved. And we all get saved, then the next Sunday we come to church and hear the message that we all need to get saved. And be sure to carry your Bibles. Where is Truth? Will that ever enter the picture in this religion of the religionists to get us saved? Sixty six books in the Bible plus the Apocrypha and the only message preached is to get saved. Are we sure that we have the complete picture? I was created in the image of God and I was forgiven when Jesus died on the cross. That takes me back to square one, where I was a beautiful perfect child of God. So, tell me what are you saving me from and what are you saving me to? I think you will have to get into the truth to answer that question. How about saving me from an abusive minister? I'm not the slightest bit worried about my relationship with God and my personal relationship with Jesus Christ. But you ministers out there scare the hell out of me. Not that that shouldn't be a part of the message, but it is not the whole message that Jesus taught us. So, who is it that is doing the get saved preaching? Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

At the same church, I have heard shouting at the congregation that they should go out to the neighbors, and drag them into the church to get saved. What's the matter, don't we care about the neighbors? Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

Add these up: Yell, Holler, Shout and Scream; shame the children of God, coerce the children of God, force them forward for an altar call, demand that they visit the neighbors and drag them into the church to be abused too. Yet under no circumstances should we acknowledge that this is abusive behavior. The same minister acknowledges that when someone quits coming to church, he calls

them, leaves a message, but they don't return the phone call. I have wondered; does an abused person usually return a phone call to their abuser? Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

This is a scathing and horrible report. Why would someone write such a negative article? Because it is obvious that churches would do anything under the name of Jesus. There is only one thing they refuse to do and that is to seek the truth and preach that. Yet Jesus said He was the Truth. They claim to know Jesus but yet want no part of His truth. It saddens me to write such negative stuff about the Christian church. Why doesn't the Christian church turn from their wicked ways and make every negative word written here a total and complete lie. I would welcome that, but it won't happen. God knows it won't happen. That's why it is written in *Zec 13:7 Awake, O sword, against my ministers, and against the man who is my citizen, saith the Lord Almighty: smite the ministers, and draw out the sheep: and I will bring mine hand upon the little ones.*

The bottom line after wondering over and over, why would a minister continue forward with such things that are against the word of God in the Bible? I want them to be sincere servants of God. I want them to be good Christian examples. I want them to be our heroes and outstanding examples in the community. I want them to profess God's Truth above all things and to seek and teach it. But they don't. They refuse. So I have to ask a question that I really hate to ask. Are they Disciples of Christ or Disciples of Satan?

THE WEDDING

Robert D. Steffens

Exodus:

| | | |
|-------------|-------------------------|--|
| 19:3 | Minister | Moses |
| 19:4 | Courting | I took you up |
| 19:5,6 | Proposal | be Peculiar Holy people |
| 19:8 | Acceptance | we will do |
| 19:12,13 | Place | the mountain |
| 19:14,15 | Preparation of Bride | wash clothes, 3 days abstinence |
| 19:16,19 | Music | voices, lightening, trumpet |
| 19:17-18 | Procession | Moses led the people |
| 20:2-17 | His Vows | 10 Commandments |
| 20:24-26 | Altar | of earth or unhewn stones |
| 21:1-23:33 | His Vows Continued | 3 chs laws and ordinances |
| 24:1,2 | Wedding Party | Moses, Aaron, Nadab, Abiud & 70 elders |
| 24:3 | Her Vows | we will do and be obedient |
| 24:4 | Contract | Book of the Covenant was read |
| 24:7 | I Do | we will do and hearken |
| 24:8 | Pronouncement of Union: | sprinkled people with <u>Blood of the Covenant</u> |
| 24:10 | Stone | Sapphire slabs |
| 24:11 | Feast | they ate and drank |
| 24:12 | Certificate | tables and stone with laws |
| 24:15-18 | Wedding night | Glory of God came in cloud for 6 days |
| 25:2-7 | Wedding gifts | children's first fruits, God's first fruits |
| ----- | | |
| 25:8,9 | House to Dwell in | build Sanctuary |
| 25:10-16 | Storage Chest | Ark of Testimony |
| 25:17-21 | Seat | lid of pure gold |
| 25:22 | Meeting Place | above the seat |
| 25:23-28 | Table | make table of pure gold |
| 25:29 | Dishes | dishes, censers, bowls, cups of pure gold |
| 25:30 | Bread | shewbread on table continually |
| 25:31-40 | Center Piece | candlestick with 7 lamps |
| 26:1-13 | Curtains | ten fine linen spun, 11 rams skins |
| 26:15-30 | Walls | posts of incorruptible wood |
| 26:31-37 | Vails | blue, purple, scarlet woven fine linen |
| 27:1,2 | Counter | 5 cubits by 5 cubits, 3 cubits high |
| 27:3 | Pans | fire pan made of brass |
| 27:9-13 | Courtyard | 100 cubits x 50 cubits |
| 27:14-19 | Courtyard Decorations | furniture and instruments of brass |
| 27:20,21 | Lighting | refined pure olive oil lamp |
| 28:1-28 | Wardrobe | Holy apparel, 2 emerald stones, 12 stones |
| 28:21-25 | Nameplate | Seals on 12 stones, for <u>12 Tribes of Israel</u> |
| 28:15-26 | Outer Vest | ephod: <u>Manifestation and Truth</u> |
| 28:31-35 | Housecoat | tunic or robe with a bell |
| 28:36-38 | Banner | gold plate: "Holiness of the Lord" |
| 29:1-37 | Menu, Recipe, Dinner | anointing oil, ram flesh and loaves |
| 29:38-30:10 | Dinner Times and Guests | morning and evening |
| 30:11-16 | Household budget | half a didrachm each, 20 years plus |
| 30:18-21 | Wash Room | brass laver, base betw'n alter and tabernacle |
| 30:22-33 | Oil | sweet anointing oil for Holy Spirit |
| 30:34-38 | Incense | Spiritual aroma |
| 31:2-11 | Building Plan | Spirit of wisdom, understanding, knowledge |
| 31:13-17 | Meeting Time | Sabbaths perpetually |

THREE GENTILES

Robert D. Steffens
(8-04)

Today, as the Christian church teaches, there are two groups of people. There are the Jews and everyone else is a Gentile. In the Bible, sometimes what was referred to as a Judean, has in today's translations been shortened to Jew. We would be taught that it was this line of Jews from which the Messiah was born, and that this is God's chosen and protected peoples. We can correct this error, by changing the word back, in most cases, to Judean, as it was originally.

The Old Testament has God telling us over and over to "Seek my Face." This would mean: search for Me, find out what makes Me tick, seek out the mysteries I have set for you in the Bible, find out how I have created you, make Me a part of your life, worship and glorify Me, call upon Me, follow Me, bring your burdens and troubles and joys and happiness to Me. We refused! So, God in His mercy sent us His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ. God's Son told us: "SEEK the truth that will make you free. We are told to "prove all things." We refused.

Instead we had the dark ages hosted by the Catholic Church which combined Christianity with Paganism. (We still allow and court much of this Paganism in our churches today). Following that, came along a few reformers in the early 1500's. Their protests give us the word; Protestants. These were some giant steps moving us toward more of the truth. Now with that additional freedom, we had groups taking what they were taught, along with their beliefs, putting enough well meaning twist to all this to form one of the many, many different denominations. This was massaged into the doctrines and commandments of men, which becomes the religion of that denomination today, with some of it being correct. Now, a visitor comes to church. If the visitor likes the look or feel of the church, and/or likes the people, and/or likes the minister, they are invited to take a Saturday morning class to learn about the doctrines and commandments of man that govern that particular church. If the visitor has no major disagreement, they are invited to join the members of the congregation, as long as they agree to adhere to the doctrines and commandments of this specific group.

What if the visitor was told at the end of the class that these are "our truths" and you can't have them? We will share them with you as "food for thought," but you must seek your own truth. If in that seeking and proving all things, you find that you agree with any of our teachings, then you may make it "your truth." An offer from the church leaders, to be open and willing for discussion, as you seek, would just put the frosting on the cake. But that's not the way it is.

Possibly this is not done, because it would put the responsibility of the "seeking" directly on the visitor/new member. What if the visitor was an "Esther" that was here "for such a time as this?" Where in this church would you go? Who would be willing to hear you? You would probably be quickly UN-invited and soon become frustrated and join the congregation of Israelites that sit home on Sunday morning wondering what to do with your "truth," and why the church can't see something that is so plain and clearly written in the Bible.

So, we are left with a church, where the members come for an hour or two on Sunday morning, listen to 15 to 20 minutes of a nice little story with a verse or two read from the Bible, (pabulum from the pulpit), put some money in the plate, memorize a couple verses, sing a song or listen to someone else sing the song, depart for the cafeteria down town, then go home and put their religion and Bible on a shelf, until next Sunday.

Joseph was the favored son of Jacob's twelve children. Jacob gave him a special beautiful coat of many colors. His brothers were angry with Joseph because of that partiality shown to him by his dad. The brothers therefore plotted evil against Joseph. No matter what happened to Joseph and where his path went, the Divine Hand of God was over him. Joseph is symbolic of God's

chosen people. We are given special blessings from God. The rest of the world is angry at us because we are shown partiality by our God, and rather than bow down to our God, they prefer to do us evil. So, we hide. We could stand up, know who we are, and know that the Divine Hand of God would protect us, just as He did with our ancestor, Joseph, and as we are promised in Psalm 91. That would take a larger leap of faith than we are willing to chance.

Let that visitor become a seeker of the truth. In that seeking, he could question the meaning of the word Gentile, and perhaps do a word study on it. One might find there are three definitions of the word.

1. Only within the last 100 years or so, the meaning has been changed to mean “non-Jew” or anyone that is not a Jew.

2. The Hebrew language meaning is “goyim” which means cattle, which is how they refer to all non-Jewish people today. Not unlike meaning number 1.

3. The Greek meaning is ethnos; from which we get our word ethnic, also clan, tribe or nation. Not like the United Nations or a country Nation, or geographical area, but like the Apache Indian Nation, which means the Apache Indian People, or the Nation of Islam which means the people of that religion.

Which of the three do you think Jesus meant?

Incidentally, the word gentile itself is NOT found in any original scripture. The word used was “ethne” which means clan, tribes, nations, and race. Sunday after Sunday our ministers sure beat home definition number one, with any question or hesitation, and you better not question it either. Not while you’re in this church mister.

The same sex marriage issue may be a wonderful thing. Christians KNOW what God says about sodomy in Gen 19. This issue should cause Christians to think and make a decision. Is sodomy acceptable in your church? If we change the name to Alternative Life Style will that make it OK with God? No matter what the name is changed to, it is the same act. Can you in your slumber say it’s OK? It is up to the Israelites to separate it out of the church or leave the church as Lot was separated out of Sodom. Other than that, the Israelites will not have much power other than to let God handle it as He did before. God’s handling of it, the Israelites will not be able to prevent any more than Abraham could save Sodom and Gomorrah. No law or judge or legislation will alter God’s handling of the situation. Until that time, you are being forced to make a decision. What is your stand for your church? Will your minister be allowed and supported when he preaches against sin, or are you afraid it may offend someone? One that stands for nothing will fall for anything.

THE FINAL CHAPTER (for now)

Robert Dale Steffens
Feb 27, Apr 18, 2022

When one gets all the right pieces and puts them in the right places, the puzzle finally comes together for those of us that seek knowledge. Many times I have wondered what different verses of the Bible really meant. I was told to just have faith. Sorry, that's not enough. I wanted to know the truth. After a long time of intense study, what I called "the Holy Spirit showed me" happened. This was not a voice or anything else, but just a "knowingness" that came to me that I did not know before. I dared not take credit that it was "me" gaining that knowledge or figuring it out, but something higher than me. Many times in the Bible there are incorrect interpretations or translations that muddy up the truth. Some are intentional some are just honest errors in the translating. The intentional ones are the worst as they were put there to "move the markers" so that we can't find out who we really are as God's Chosen, Elect, Holy People, and Israelites. Yes, God does have enemies and they have stolen "our" vineyard or heritage, Mt 21:33-39, Mk 12:1-8, Lk 20:9-15, not that they want it, but they don't want us to have it either. Too many good Christians refuse to seek the truth. (Our wicked ways???) One example of this pollution is in Ezekiel 4:5-6 & 9 where the enemies of God screwed up. They say that $390 + 40 = 390$ KJV. The correct numbers are $150 + 40 + 190$ concerning the number of days Ezekiel was told to lay on his left and right side. LXX The latter numbers are correct as explained in the chapter referred to as "GG-F Ezekiel". LXX is referring to the Greek Septuagint.

In this chapter I will attempt to share some of the hidden mysteries of the Bible. It is just amazing how they all come together to answer some of the age old questions that we have had. In the last chapter of Daniel 12:9, Daniel was told *Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end*. There seems to be a general consensus that we are in the time of the end being referred to. If we are, these things should be opened up and unsealed. Some of the things to be addressed here is God's promise that there would never lack a person to sit on the Throne of David/Israel. Did He keep that promise? So where is the Throne of David/Israel today and how did it get there? Also, where are the descendants of the 12 Tribes of Jacob? To the age old question: why did God pick one race to be His Holy People. The reply that this race and these descendants no longer exist is incorrect. They are listed in Rev 7.

Let's begin with Ezekiel 19:2 ***The lioness lay down with the lion and nourished her whelps***. The lioness is Tamar and she lay down with the lion which is Juda and she nourished her whelps which are Zara and Phares as told in Gen 38:13-30. Although practically unknown by the Christian Church, these two lads are extremely important in following the history of God's chosen Israelites. Note that Zara and Phares are both listed in the genealogy/bloodline of Mt 1. Phares is in the line of "begots" and we hear almost nothing about Zara. Maybe the difficulty in tracking the descendants is part of God's "closing up and sealing until these end times." In 1 Chron 2:6 are listed 5 sons for Zara: Zimri, Ethan, Heman, Calcol and Dara or Darda. 1 Ki 4:31 lists Calcol and Darda as the sons of Mahol.

At this point, the above is probably all you have ever heard about Zara in church, if that much. At the time of birth, Zara stuck his hand out first giving him the birthright, then he pulled it back in and Phares was born first thus giving Phares the birthright. The Bible doesn't say much more about Zara, but one might assume that he may have been a bit tiffed over the matter. History shows us that Zara left with many followers of the 12 Tribes and went up and over the

Caucasus Mountains in Western Russia with many of his descendants populating western Russia, Greece, Italy, Germany, Switzerland, France, Norway, Sweden, Denmark, Ireland, Scotland, England and many other countries. Now if a massive number of people crossed over the Caucasus Mountains, is it possible that that caused them to be known as the people referred to as the Caucasians? As they were populating throughout Europe, they were still known to their kin back in the Promised Land. The 721 BC captivity (not an imprisonment, but a scattering and displacement) caused a population explosion in the Greek city of Sybaris in Southern Italy in 720 BC. Ten years later in 710 BC the same thing happened to a city south of Sybaris called Croaton, both located in what is called the sole of the boot of Italy.* When Italy was being settled, they sent a delegation over to Greece to learn how Greece had set up their government as they were a kindred people, both being descendants of the 12 Tribes. At one time the King of England, the Kiser of Germany and the Czar of Russia were all three cousins (before Communism). * (Chambers' Encyclopedia 1887)

We further see that Zara's son Darda began the three lines of kings: the Trojans, the Scandinavians and the Ancient British lines. Zara's son Calcol began the Irish line of kings. This Irish line of kings ended in 580 BC with the crowning of Eochaidh II when he became united with the Royal House of David. We will hear more about Eochaidh II later in this article. Meanwhile in Darda's line, seven generations later there was one called Brwt or Brutus in the Ancient British line who is believed to be the founder of the City of London; circa 1100 B.C. This coincides with 2 Sam 7:10 *I will appoint a place for my people*. There is an excellent chart "[The Heritage of the Anglo-Saxon Race](http://www.artisanpublishers.com)" that you can get from Artisan Publishers at www.artisanpublishers.com that covers Adam down to Queen Elizabeth II. It will amaze you.

All this time, Zara's twin brother Phares, went into the Promised Land and was busy with his descendants "begotting" on down to the Royal House of David/Israel all the way down to Zedekiah and the 586 BC captivity and the abomination of desolation spoken of by Daniel the Prophet.

Look at Ezekiel 17:24 ***I am the Lord that bring low the high tree, and exalt the low tree, and wither the green tree, and cause the dry tree to flourish.*** This seems like a hard verse to understand. The high tree is Phares. This high tree was brought down in 586 BC with the abomination of desolation which made the Promised Land, the people, the temple and the land desolate. We must correct the mistranslation of Daniel's 70 weeks that was invented to intentionally mislead us, at least until the time of the end which it has successfully accomplished. You can read about it in the chapter GG-E "Daniel 70 Weeks" or in Daniel 9:24-27. Briefly, the 7 weeks or 49 years are from 1020 BC until 971 BC. This period runs parallel to the first 7 weeks of the 62 week period which is from 1020 BC until 586 BC, which is 434 years. It started, according to the Greek Septuagint, *when the command for the answer went out*. The question was *can we have kings like the other races have?* God told Samuel to *let them have kings like they have asked, but they won't like it*. 1 Sam 8:7, 9, 22. And Samuel appointed Saul as the first king in 1020 BC. The 7 weeks was for David to build Jerusalem, NOT rebuild as stated in modern translations. The 62 weeks are from 1020 BC to 586 BC which is 434 years to blot out iniquities, seal the vision, sin to be ended and the other things in verse 24. It appears that they didn't do what Daniel told them and God brought judgment on them in 586 BC.

2 Sam 3:10 ***raise up the Throne of David over Israel and over Juda.*** 1 Ki 2:4 ***there shall not fail thee a man on the throne of Israel.*** So where is this Throne today and how did it get there? That's where the 70th week of Daniel comes in. In 586 BC God made everything desolate, Zedekiah's 10 sons were killed and Zedekiah's eyes were put out. Thus ends the

Israelites; so everyone thinks. In Jeremiah we see that Zedekiah had 2 daughters. In Numbers we are told that if there is no male to inherit, a female can inherit. Nu 27:8 That made Zedekiah's eldest daughter the next in line for the Throne. Jeremiah was not held prisoner as he was allowed to go as he pleased. **In the middle of the 70th week; 3.5 years plus 1 month, 1290 days, Jeremiah with his scribe Baruch and possible one named Godalias along with the two daughters went to Egypt, got on a boat, sailed to Spain and let the youngest Princess daughter off there to marry a Prince from the lineage of Juda. The rest carried on up to Ulster, North Ireland with the trip total of 45 days.** This is the mystery of Daniel 12:11 *from 586 BC there shall be 1290 days*. That's when they left Egypt on the boat at the end of the 1290 days. Verse 12 ***Blessed is he that waits, and comes to the 1335 days***. This additional 45 days was the length of the voyage and its importance was that the eldest Princess, now Queen was carrying the Throne of David/Israel up to N. Ireland. There this Queen from the Phares Juda line married Prince Eochaidh II from the Zara Juda line. In 580 BC Prince Eochaidh II was crowned King and thus the Throne of David/Israel now had been moved from the Promised Land to N. Ireland and as God promised, it never lacked a person to sit on it. The names may be debatable but I'm sure they had names. His may have been Eochaidh II and hers may have been Tea Tephi or Scotia.

In Numbers chapter 2, are listed the flags, banners and arms that the 12 Tribes used in their encampment and their sojourn. These same flags, banners and arms are still used to this day throughout Europe and in Ireland, Scotland and England. There is an excellent book that was put together by W. H. Bennett the "Symbols of our Celto-Saxon Heritage." I highly recommend it if you are looking for your roots and would like to discover the heritage that has been stolen from you.

Published by the:

CANADIAN BRITISH ISRAEL ASSOCIATION

#196, 145 s. Livernois Rd.,
Rochester Hills, MI 48307-1837

or

1361 Ouellette Avenue,
Windsor, Ontario Canada, N8X 1J7

Toll-free telephone 1-800-919-8819

Main website: www.israelite.ca

Web Bookshop: www.migrations.info

Email: staff@israelite.ca

If God chose or elected one specific race to be His Holy People, there must be a reason. So what is the reason or purpose of His choice? Now that we have some clarification as to which race this was that He chose; the Caucasian white race as explained above, let's look at some verses where He did this choosing: (These are from the Greek Septuagint or LXX).

Num 16:5 *God has visited and known those that are His and who are Holy and has brought them to Himself, and whom He has chosen for Himself, He has brought to Himself.*

Deut 7:6 *For thou art a Holy People to the Lord thy God; and the Lord thy God chose thee to be to him a peculiar people beyond all nations (beyond all other races) that are upon the face of the earth. :7 It was not because ye are more numerous than all other nations that the Lord preferred you, and the Lord made choice of you: for ye are fewer in number than all other nations.*

Deut 28:9 *The Lord raise thee up for Himself a Holy People, as He swore to thy fathers.*

Is 42:1 *Israel is My chosen, My soul has accepted him; I have put My Spirit upon him.*

Is 43:20 *to give drink to My chosen race, :21 even My people whom I have preserved.*

Is 44:1 *Now hear, Jacob My **servant**; and Israel, whom I have chosen...:2 fear not, My **servant** Jacob; and beloved Israel, whom I have chosen. :3 *I will put My Spirit upon thy seed, and My blessings upon thy children.**

Is 45:4 *For the sake of My **servant** Jacob, and Israel Mine elect, I will call thee by thy name, and accept thee.*

Is 49:6 *And He said to me, it is a **great** thing for thee to be called my **servant**, to establish the tribes of Jacob, and to recover the dispersion of Israel: behold, I have given thee for the covenant of a **race**, for a light of the Gentiles (ethnon= kindred, tribes, race), that thou shouldest be for salvation to the end of the earth. :7 for the Holy One of Israel is faithful, and I have chosen thee. :8 *I have formed thee, and given thee for a covenant of the nations, to **ESTABLISH THE EARTH**.* This was the appointment and anointing for the race of Israel to perform which will be explained later in this chapter.*

Is 65:9 *And I will lead forth the seed that came of Jacob and of Juda, and they shall inherit My Holy Mountain: and Mine elect and my servants shall inherit it, and shall dwell there.*

Is 65:23 *My chosen shall not toil in vain, neither shall they beget children to be cursed; for they are a seed blessed of God, and their offspring with them.*

Rev 7:4 *And I heard the number of them that were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousands of all the tribes of the children of Israel.*

Mt 15:24 *I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.* With all this evidence, yet church says ALL.

By now if you are not aware that it is NOT the Edomite Jews that are God's chosen, then you need to go back to the beginning of this book and read it again. Yes, God did use them to run cover for the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race. If He hadn't, we would have been terminated centuries ago. Sometimes we are jealous because everything they touch seems to turn to gold, but this is God's way of rewarding them for running cover for us. However, there may be a question as to whether they dealt fair and righteously with us, but that's between them and God. Theirs is the same manner in which God rewarded Babylon for taking Israel captive in 586 BC. He said "they did a service for me and I haven't rewarded them, therefore I give them Egypt". Ezk 29:18-20.

Have you ever noticed that the Bible is a very exclusive book that is the story of one race only? The only time other races are mentioned is when they somehow interact with the race of Israel and never once has that made the other races Israelites. The Israelites that mix with them are culled and are no longer Israelites. When God scattered and then said He would gather them, it would be impossible for Him to gather the race-mixed people as Israelites. Each of the other races have their own "Holy Book." Hinduism, Jainism, Buddhism, Daoism, Shinto, Zoroastrianism, Judaism, Islam, Sikhism and the Indigenous Sacred Ways all have their own way of religion. Why shouldn't that be OK? Just as with Christianity, we have our way of religion. God is God. Who are we that we should interfere with God's plan and maintain that our plan is better, especially when we haven't taken the time to study enough to see the truth of our own way?

Have you ever watched a television program such as "How They Do That" or "Factory Made" where they show how different things are made? God did that in the Bible. Genesis is the "what He did" and the book of Revelation is revealing "how He did it."

Most Christians are familiar with Genesis and the 6 days of creation and the 7th day of rest, but they are unaware that nothing physical or visual happened yet. We are given a huge clue to creation in Gen 2:19. *And God formed yet farther out of the earth all the wild beasts of the field, and all the birds of the sky, and he brought them to Adam* (not one man, but the Adamic Spiritual race) *to see what he would call them, and whatever Adam called any living creature, that was the name of it.* This Adamic nature was still in the invisible state of God's mind and this nature was one mind with God. The clue here is that 1. The Adamic race held it in their mind, then 2. They believed it, then 3. They confessed it with their tongues and it manifested. However, this manifestation was still in the Spirit realm and still invisible.

In the book of Revelation we see that God had what is called the "Throne of God." This would be easier for us to understand if we added the word "Creative" before the "Throne of God." For this Throne, think of a red traffic cone or a megaphone that one would use at a football game to amplify their voice. We all might agree that Jesus was "one mind" with God. He is the one speaking, as the slain lamb, into the mouth piece end of the megaphone. The Rainbow, seven Spirits/Holy Spirit, four Living Beings, 7 churches, 7 stars and 24 Elders all make up the sides of the megaphone and the 144,000 Elect make up the outer rim on the wide end of the cone. Jesus is the Guide as God's word is amplified down the cone and the Elect holds it in their minds, then does the Believing and confessing with their tongues to bring about the manifestation; but still in the Spiritual realm. The 144,000 may be exactly that number or it may be an ambiguous number. This creates God's Divine Order of the Universe which is referred to as the Cosmos in John 3:16. The meaning of the Greek word Cosmos has two meanings: Divine Order and Universe. But, they are the same. God's Divine Order is the Universe. Everything is perfect and righteous. Jesus said He was the Alpha and the Omega. The Alpha is Jesus speaking into the megaphone. The omega is His Body expressing at the wide end of the megaphone. Both together making up the "Christ." Another depiction of this Throne is in the Appendix III "Roger's Diagrams & Charts." The first page is "Symbol of the Throne of God." The center is the slain Lamb which is Jesus (at the mouth piece, as the Alpha). The outer 4 lines are the 144,000 from Rev 7 that do the believing (which is the Omega). Jesus said He is the Alpha & the Omega. The center is the Head of The Christ, the outer lines, His chosen race, represent the Body of The Christ. Roger depicted the 24 Elders as Modalities or Instincts. I think they were Prophets, as the Throne is God's mind instructing the Elect Israelites of Rev 7 what to think, believe and confess with their tongues so it would manifest.

The 144,000 were witnessing (Gk-martyr #3144 meaning to witness) God's mind that they were one with. Then they got smart and realized they could witness or create "their own mind" which was a "falling short," "missing the mark," "failing to witness" or "sin." (Gk-amartia #266 less than God's mind or sin). Anything less than God's mind, perfection or righteousness cannot be in Heaven and therefore was automatically evicted from Heaven. This is where Adam and Eve were naked and knew it not, before the eviction and were naked and knew it after the eviction. The change was from Spiritual to Physical and Visual which we are seeing down here in the world. **The purpose of God choosing one race to do the Believing into manifestation, be it Spiritual or Physical, is why He chose the Jacob/Israel race.**

Here is a clearer explanation of what happened. If you look at the crystal clear lake in Rev 4:6 *And before the Throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal* and this was symbolic of God in the Spiritual realm. It was so pure and righteous that you couldn't tell where the top of the water level started and you could see all the way down to the bottom just as though the water wasn't there. Now if you throw a rock in the lake, it creates ripples and you think you are seeing

the water, but you're not. You are just seeing the distortion which is the waves created by the rock. The rock represents sin and the distortion is the result which is the physical and visual appearance of the world. You are still not seeing the water or God because they are both pure and righteous. Jesus made Himself sin so that we could see Him and He said "If you have seen me, you have seen My Father." This is what He was talking about.

John 3:16 is possibly the most often quoted verse in the Bible, but, it is also the most misinterpreted verse. *God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever Believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.* Or would it be more correct to say "God so loved the Cosmos which was His Divine Order being manifested into the physical visual Universe, that He wanted it to continue. So He sent His only begotten Son to pay the penalty for the falling short, less than God's mind sin, that whosoever of the Chosen Elect Israelites doing the Believing of His invisible mind, and then fell short, missed the mark and sinned should not perish, but have everlasting life and continue on, even though they were falling short. Therefore the Physical, Visual world would continue to be in existence. This falling short was also the reason God sent His Son to die for us. It could also be termed the "original sin." Abel was still focused on the mind of God doing God's will, whereas Cain was focused on creating his own mind or world. That's why Cain's offering was not acceptable to God. The above explains why Hebrews 8:12 God says: *their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.* That doesn't mean we are given an OK to go ahead and sin.

So, now we know why God picked one race to be His Holy People and that just happened to be the White Anglo Saxon Protestant European Caucasian Race and they didn't have any choice in the matter about God choosing them. And we see that He maintained someone to always sit on the Throne of David/Israel via Zara and Phares and through them, the Throne was moved from the Promised Land up to North Ireland and is now in England. Glory be to God!

Notice how the pieces all fit together and one verse fits so nicely with the others to give us clarification of some of the mysteries of the Bible.

Ezekiel 19:2 The ***lioness lay down with the lion and nourished her whelps.***

Ezekiel 17:24 ***I am the Lord that bring low the high tree, and exalt the low tree, and wither the green tree, and cause the dry tree to flourish.***

Daniel 9:24-27. Concerning the 70th week when the Throne was moved to Ireland.

Daniel 12:11 That accounts for the first half of the 70th week with 1290 days, and the time of the voyage up to Ireland which was the extra 45 days, equaling 1335 days.

Where the Throne of David/Israel is today, that the church claims they don't know.

The purpose that God chose one race to serve Him with a very special purpose, and why He didn't have to choose ALL mankind to serve His purpose. The other races weren't chosen to be part of the Creative Throne of God. They weren't guilty of falling short, missing the mark and sin. He didn't have to send His only begotten Son to die for them. End of story. Amen.

I AM SPIRIT

Robert Dale Steffens
Jun 25, 2022

Here we are in a flesh and blood world meaning physical, visual and intellectual. God, Jesus and the Holy Spirit are all Spirit. It was only when Jesus took on a flesh and blood body to come down here to show us we were Spirit, that He was different than His natural Spiritual Nature alone. *2 Cor 5:21 For He hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.* It was when Adam and Eve fell short, missed the mark, sinned that they became visual and physical. Prior to that they were invisible Spirit. Rev 4:7 is symbolic of the 4 natures of the manifestation. The face of a man is symbolic of God's Spiritual Man born from above. That is what Jesus was before He was made sin so that we could see Him. He often said He was Son of Man and this is what He was talking about. The other three natures are Lion – Physical, Calf – Emotional and Eagle – Intellectual. These are the “world” natures. In fact their 6 wing Seraphim's make up the 666 that is the number of the world. Rev 13:18. The 4th 6 is missing from the 666 because it is the Spiritual Man born from above and is not of the world.

Jesus was telling us that we were of that Spiritual Man nature born from above. *Jn 15:19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. Jn 17:14 I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. :15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. :16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.* What is it that was done differently with His “I have chosen you out of the world” race? It was that He put His Spirit in these chosen white race and in no other race. *Is 42:1, 44:1-3, 59:20-21, 63:11, Ezk 36:27, 37:14, Mt 12:18.* And in *Heb 8:10 I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people.* (Also *Jer 31:31-33*) The Christian Church has not figured out to this day that it is the white race that is God's Chosen, Elect, Holy People Israelites and it is a very exclusive club. The Bible is the story of this one race. *Mt 15:24 I did not come for everyone.* Any time it mentions another race is if that race interacts with the white race. It is somewhat like a family reunion and the ALL is like go tell ALL the family members that we are having a reunion. It doesn't mean the whole city or state is to come.

When Jesus was on the cross He said *don't let the mouth of the lion devour me.* He meant don't let my physical and visual natures devour the lesson that I came here to teach you; which was that you are Spiritual beings, although you have a flesh and blood body. *Ps 22* The Holy Spirit which I sent you, is not to glorify your flesh and blood. It is to guide you on your path leading you back to your Spiritual natures that you were before sin entered the picture. When you realize that, you will be able to do all things.

It is hard to discern the difference between our Spiritual Nature and our flesh and blood Natures. What were the people doing in the days of Noe before they were drowned in the flood? *Mt 24:38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark.* This doesn't seem like enough reason to be punished by the flood and this is exactly what we are doing today. The problem was that they were focused on the physical, emotional and intellectual natures. They

were not concerned that they were Spiritual beings, just as most people today are not concerned that they are Spiritual beings. Noe and his sons were focused on the fact that they were Spiritual beings, and therefore saved in the ark.

Excuse the item used in this example. Think of a toilet that has a mess in it. The symbol of the toilet is our flesh and blood body, the mess is sin. We can ask for and receive forgiveness just as we can flush the toilet and get rid of the mess. So now the toilet is clean just as our bodies are clean, but it's still a toilet just as our bodies are still flesh and blood. The toilet did not become Spiritual and neither did our bodies, because we aren't concerned with the Spiritual Nature. We just claim that we are good flesh and blood people. Some even claim they are "justified." I guess that means their flesh and blood is justified. Isn't that enough? But where are they in the Spiritual Nature with what God told them in the Bible that they are Spiritual beings? And what does it mean to be a Spiritual being?

Ge 18:27 *And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but dust and ashes;* meaning that Abraham was but dust and ashes.

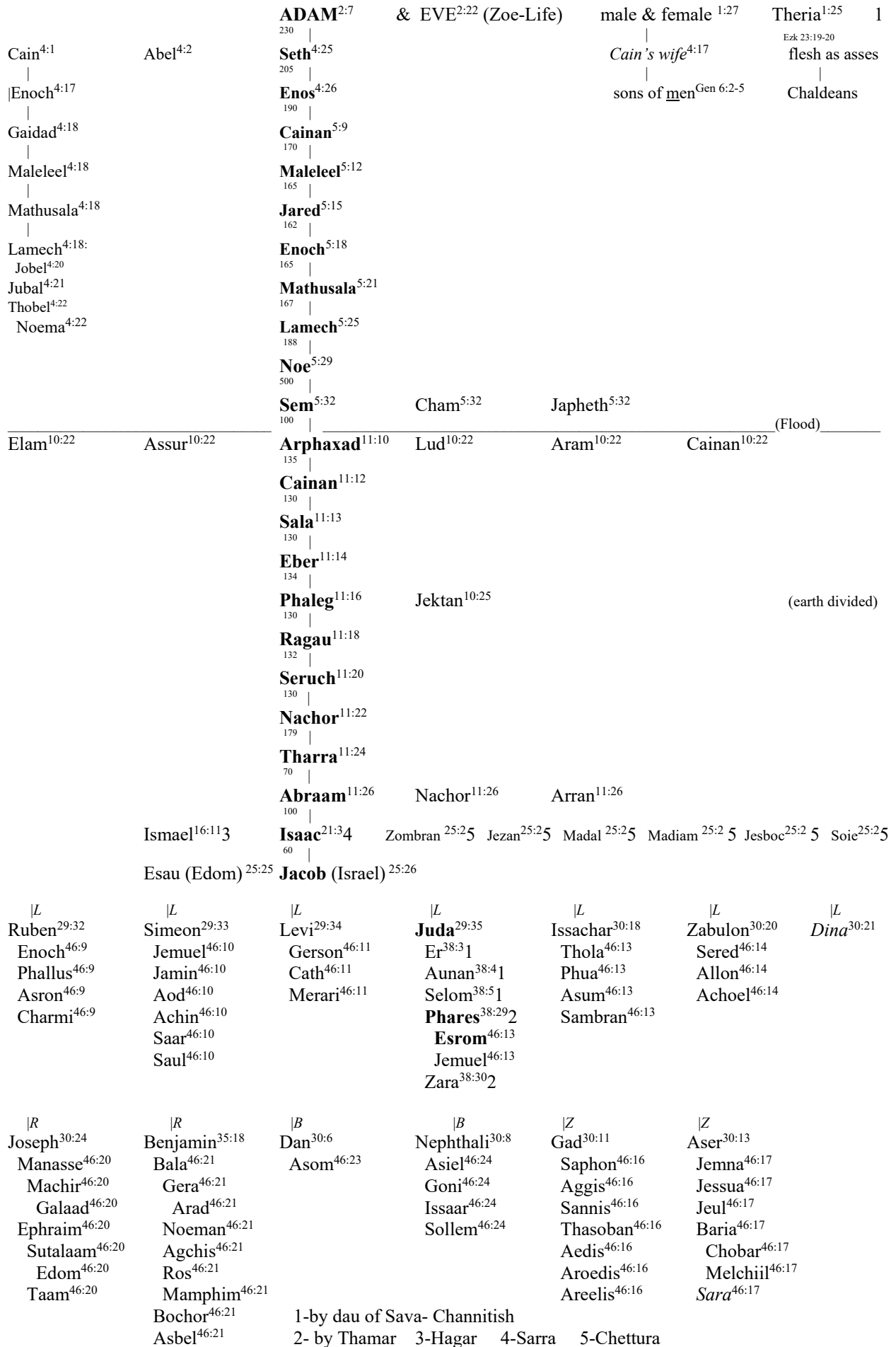
Lk 12:22-31 *Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what you shall eat; neither for the body, what you shall put on. :23 The life is more than meat, and the body is more than clothing. :29 Seek not what you shall eat or drink, neither be of doubtful mind. :30 For all these things do the nations (other races that do not have God's Spiritual Man Nature in them.) of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that you have need of these things. :31 But rather seek the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. If God takes care of the birds, won't He take care of you? Stop being the flesh and blood toilet and focus on your Spiritual Nature born from above. Don't ignore your Exclusiveness. James 1:1 *James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad,* greeting. Here is a riddle for you: Who is James addressing? The Great Commission is to go to these that James is addressing. When you realize how Exclusive the Bible is to this one race, you shouldn't need to be told that the Great Commission is Exclusive. If God didn't write in their minds and heart, who are you that you are going to write it in their minds and hearts? James 4:1-4 *From whence come wars and fightings among you? Come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? :2 You lust, and have not: you kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: you fight and war, yet you have not, because you ask not. :3 You ask, and receive not, because you ask amiss, that you may consume it upon your lusts. :4 You adulterers and adulteresses, know you not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? Whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.**

We are told in Eph 6:12 *We wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. :18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints.* Is every one of all races considered saints? No, only the Exclusive. That doesn't make the Exclusive special, it just means they have a special purpose and also they had no choice in the fact they were chosen. If you are of this race, then you too are Spirit.

GOD IS THE MANIFESTATION OF ALL THAT IS.

GOD'S WORD IS THE DEFINATION OF THE MANIFESTATION.

THE ONLY POWER THE DEVIL REALLY HAD, IS THE POWER THAT WE "THOUGHT" HE HAD.



1-by dau of Sava- Channitish
 2- by Thamar 3-Hagar 4-Sarra 5-Chettura

GENESIS FAMILY TREE

ADAM^{2:7} & EVE^{2:22} (Zoe-Life)

230 |
Seth^{4:25}
205 |
Enos^{4:26}
190 |
Cainan^{5:9}
170 |
Maleleel^{5:12}
165 |
Jared^{5:15}
162 |
Enoch^{5:18}
165 |
Mathusala^{5:21}
167 |
Lamech^{5:25}
188 |
Noe^{5:29}
500 |

Sem^{5:32}

Cham^{5:32}

(Flood)

| | | | | | | |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Arphaxad ^{11:10} | Cush ^{10:6} | Mesrain ^{10:6} | Phud ^{10:6} | Chanaan ^{10:6} | | |
| | Saba ^{10:7} | Ludiiim ^{10:13} | | Sidona ^{10:15} | Aram ^{10:22} | |
| Cainan ^{11:12} | Evila ^{10:7} | Nephthalim ^{10:13} | | Chettites ^{10:15} | Uz ^{10:23} | |
| | Sabatha ^{10:7} | Enemetiim ^{10:13} | | Jebusites ^{10:16} | Ul ^{10:23} | Sala ^{11:13} |
| | Regma ^{10:7} | Labiim ^{10:13} | | Amorrites ^{10:16} | Gater ^{10:23} | |
| Eber ^{11:14} | Saba ^{10:7} | Patrosoniim ^{10:14} | | Gergesites ^{10:16} | Mosoch ^{10:23} | |
| | Dadan ^{10:7} | Chasmoniim ^{10:14} | | Evites ^{10:17} | | |
| | Sabathaca ^{10:7} | Gaphthoriim ^{10:14} | | Arukites ^{10:17} | | |
| Phaleg ^{11:16} | Nebrod ^{10:8} | | | Asennites ^{10:17} | | |
| | | | | Aradites ^{10:18} | | |
| Ragau ^{11:18} | | | | Samarites ^{10:18} | | |
| | | | | Amathites ^{10:18} | | |
| Seruch ^{11:20} | | | | | | |
| Nachor ^{11:22} | | | | | | |
| Tharra ^{11:24} | | | | | | |
| Abraam ^{11:26} | Nachor ^{11:26} | Arran ^{11:26} | | | | |
| | Uz ^{22:21} | Lot ^{11:27} | | | | |
| Isaac ^{21:3} | Baux ^{22:21} | Moab ^{19:37} 1 | Ismael ^{16:11} | Jezean ^{25:2} | Madiam ^{25:23} | |
| | Camuel ^{*22:21} | Amman ^{19:38} 2 | Nabaiioth ^{25:13} | Seba ^{25:3} | Gephar ^{25:4} | |
| Jacob (Israel) ^{25:26} | Aram ^{22:21} | Malcha ^{11:29} | Kedar ^{25:13} | Dedan ^{25:3} | Aphir ^{25:4} | |
| 12 Tribes | Chazad ^{22:22} | Jescha ^{11:29} | Nabdeel ^{25:13} | Assuriim ^{25:3} | Enoch ^{25:4} | |
| | Azav ^{22:22} | | Massam ^{25:13} | Latusiim ^{25:3} | Abeida ^{25:4} | |
| | Phaldes ^{22:22} | | Masma ^{25:14} | Laomim ^{25:3} | Eldaga ^{25:4} | |
| | Jeldaph ^{22:22} | | Iduma ^{25:14} | | | |
| | Bathuel ^{22:22} | | Masse ^{25:14} | | | |
| | Rebecca ^{24:23} | | Choddan ^{25:15} | | | |
| | Laban ^{22:29} | | Thaiman ^{25:15} | | | |
| | Tabec ^{22:24} | | Jetur ^{25:15} | | | |
| | Taam ^{22:24} | | Naphes ^{25:15} | | | |
| | Tochos ^{22:24} | | Kedma ^{25:15} | | | |
| | Mocha ^{22:24} | | Basemath ^{36:3} | | | |
| | *father of Syrians | | | | | |

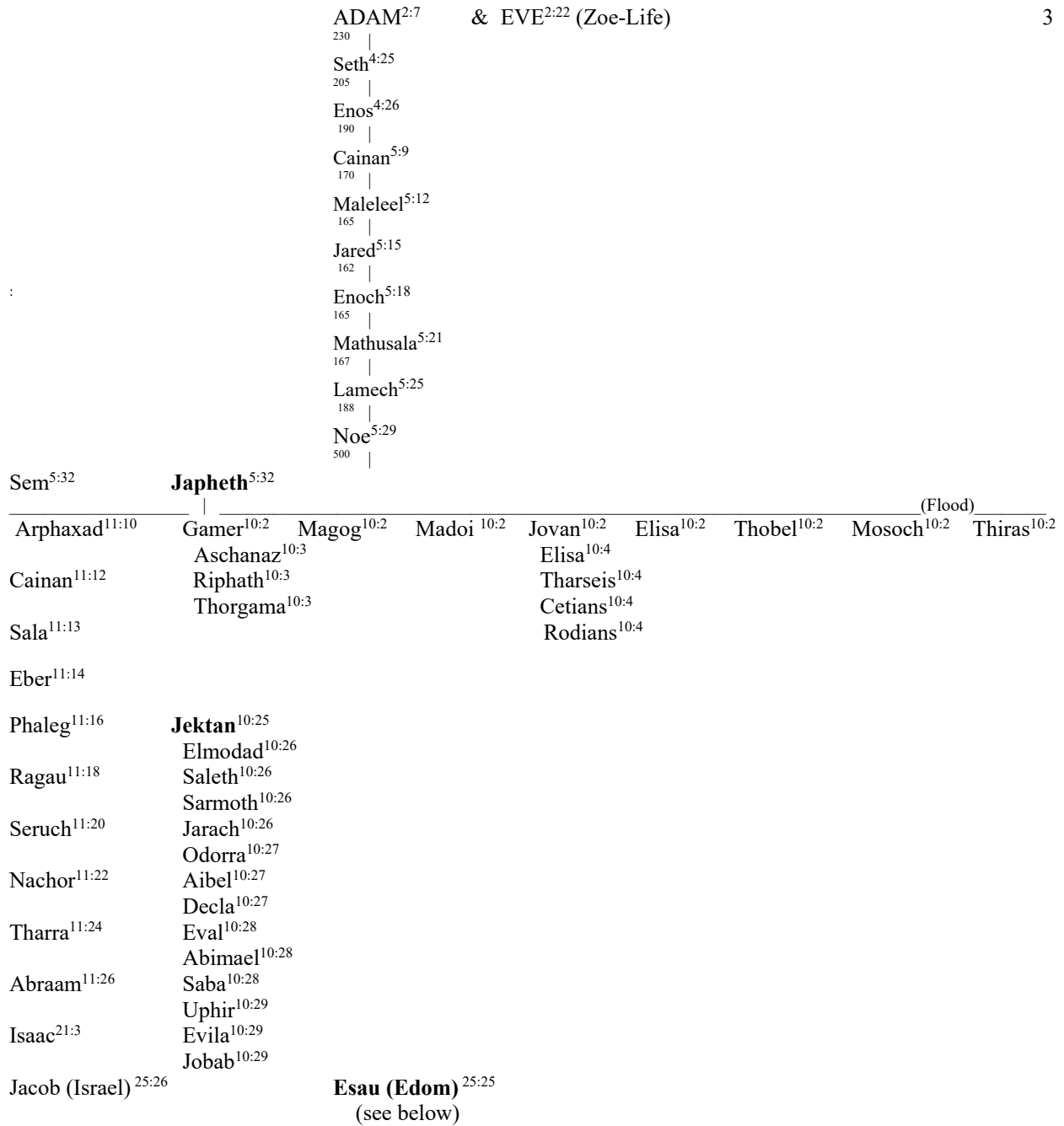
1-Incest; Lot's son w older dau; Moabites^{19:37}

2-Incest; Lot's son w young dau; Ammonites^{19:38}

3-Abraam's 2nd wife (concubine?) Chettura-Midianites^{25:1,6}

Abraam sent them east.

GENESIS FAMILY TREE



2 Chron 21:3 gave kingdom to Joram, for he was the first born
2 Chron 22:1 Ochozias made king, had slain all the older ones

EDOM

Esau (Edom) ^{Ge 25:25}

| | | | | |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|----------------------------|--|----------------------------|
| Eliphaz ^{Ge 36:4} 1, 5 | Raguel ^{Ge 36:4} 3 | Jeus ^{Ge 36:5} 2c | Jeglom ^{Ge 36:5} 2c | Core ^{Ge 36:5} 2c |
| Thaeman ^{Ge 36:11} c | Nachoth ^{Ge 36:13} c | | | |
| Omar ^{Ge 36:11} c | Zare ^{Ge 36:13} c | | | |
| Sophar ^{Ge 36:11} c | Some ^{Ge 36:13} c | | 1 <i>Ada</i> - Chettite- Chananite ^{Ge 36:2} | |
| Gothom ^{Ge 36:11} c | Moze ^{Ge 36:13} c | | 2 <i>Olibema</i> – Evite- Chananite ^{36:2} | |
| Kenez ^{Ge 36:11} c | | | 3 <i>Basemath</i> - Ishmael's dau. Sister of Nabaioth ^{Ge 36:3} | |
| Amalec ^{Ge 36:12} 4c | | | Then Esau moved to Mt Seir ^{Ge 36:8} | |
| Core ^{Ge 36:16} ??c | | | 4 <i>Thamna</i> - Eliphaz's concubine ^{36:12} | |
| | | | c Cheifs in Edom | |
| | | | 5 Eliphaz the Thaemanite in book of Job 4:1 | |

(The Chorrhites; Lotan's son Chorri; Inhabitants of Mt Seir that became Edom^{Ge 36:20})

Seir^{1Ch 1:38 Ge 36:20}

| | | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|--|-----------------------------|
| Lotan ^{1Ch 1:38} c | Sobal ^{1Ch 1:38} c | Sebegon ^{1Ch 1:38} c | Ana ^{1Ch 1:38} c | Deson ^{1Ch 1:38} c | Osar ^{1Ch 1:38 Ge 36:21} c | Disan ^{1Ch 1:38} c |
| Chorri ^{1Ch 1:39} | Alon ^{1Ch 1:40} | Aeth ^{1Ch 1:40} (Aie) | | | Balaam ^{1Ch 1:42} | Os ^{1Ch 1:42} |
| Aeman ^{1Ch 1:39} | Machanath ^{1Ch 1:40} | Sonan ^{1Ch 1:40} (Ana) | | | Zucam ^{1Ch 1:42} | Aran ^{1Ch 1:42} |
| <i>Thamna</i> ^{1Ch 1:39} | Taebel ^{1Ch 1:40} | Daeson ^{1Ch 1:41} | | | Acan ^{1Ch 1:42 Ge 36:27} | |
| | Sophi ^{1Ch 1:40} | Emeron ^{1Ch 1:41} | | | | |
| | Onan ^{1Ch 1:40} | Asebon ^{1Ch 1:41} | | | | |
| | | Jethram ^{1Ch 1:41} | | | | |
| | | Charran ^{1Ch 1:41} | | | | |
| | | <i>Olibema</i> ^{Ge 36:25} | | | | |
| | | | | | c Chiefs of the Chorrhites in Edom ^{Ge 36:21} | |

KINGS OF EDOM in 1Ch 1:43-50

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------------|---|
| Balac ^{1Ch 1:43} | son of Beor | city Denaba |
| Jobab ^{1Ch 1:44} | son of Zara | of Bosorrha |
| Asom ^{1Ch 1:45} | | land of Thaemanites |
| Adad ^{1Ch 1:46} | son of Barad | city Gethaim; smote Madiam in plain of Moab |
| Sebla ^{1Ch 1:47} | | of Masecca |
| Saul ^{1Ch 1:48} | | of Rhoboth by the river |
| Balaennor ^{1Ch 1:49} | son of Achobor | |
| Adad ^{1Ch 1:50} | son of Barad | city Phogor, wife is Metebeel |

and in Gen

| | |
|-------------------|---------------------|
| Beor, Dennaba | ^{Ge 36:32} |
| Zara, Bosorrha | ^{Ge 36:33} |
| Thaemanites | ^{Ge 36:34} |
| Borad Getthaim | ^{Ge 36:35} |
| Samada of Masecca | ^{Ge 36:36} |
| by Rhoboth | ^{Ge 36:37} |
| Ballenon | ^{Ge 36:38} |
| Arad | ^{Ge 36:39} |

PRINCES OF EDOM in 1 Ch 1:51-54

Thamna^{1Ch 1:51}
 Golada^{1Ch 1:51}
 Jether^{1Ch 1:51}
 Elibamas^{1Ch 1:52}
 Elas^{1Ch 1:52}
 Phinon^{1Ch 1:52}
 Kenez^{1Ch 1:53}
 Thaeman^{1Ch 1:53}
 Basar^{1Ch 1:53}
 Magediel^{1Ch 1:53}
 Zaphoin^{1Ch 1:54}

CHIEFS OF EDOM in Gen

Thamna^{Ge 36:32}
 Gola^{Ge 36:32}
 Jether^{Ge 36:32}
 Olibema^{Ge 36:32}
 Helas^{Ge 36:32}
 Phinon^{Ge 36:32}
 Kenez^{Ge 36:32}
 Thaeman^{Ge 36:32}
 Mazar^{Ge 36:32}
 Magediel^{Ge 36:32}
 Zaphoin^{Ge 36:32}

1 CHRON 2 & 3 : FAMILY TREE

Juda^{Ge 29:35}

Ei^{Ge 38:3, 1Ch2:3}

Aunan^{Ge 38:4, 1Ch2:3}

Selom^{Ge 38:5, 1Ch2:3}

Phares^{Ge 38:29, 1Ch2:4}

Esrom^{Ge 46:13} ... **Esrom**^{2:5}

Jemuel^{Ge 46:13} **Aram**^{2:9}

Zara^{Ge 38:30, 1Ch2:4} **Aminadab**^{2:10}

Zambri^{2:6Jos7:1} **Naasson**^{2:10}

Charmi^{2:7Jos7:1} **Salmon**^{2:11}

Achar^{2:7Jos7:1} **Booz**^{2:11}

Etham^{2:6} **Obed**^{2:12}

Azarias^{2:8} **Jessae**^{2:12}

Emuan^{2:6} **Eliab**^{2:13}

Calchal^{2:6} **Aminadab**^{2:13}

Darad^{2:6} **Samaa**^{2:13}

Nathanael^{2:14}

Zabdai^{2:14}

Asam^{2:15}

(David's sisters).....**David**^{2:15}

Sarui^{2:16} **Amnon**^{3:13} **Achineaam**^{3:1}

Abisa^{2:16} **Dammiel**^{3:13} **Abigaia**^{3:1}

Joab^{2:16} **Abessalom**^{3:23} **Mocha**^{3:2}

Asael^{2:16} **Adonia**^{3:23} **Aggith**^{3:2}

Abigaia^{2:16} **Saphatia**^{3:33} **Abital**^{3:3}

Amessab^{2:17} (A) **Jethraam**^{3:33} **Agla**^{3:3}

(A)Fr: Jothor the **Samaa**^{3:5} **Bersabee**^{3:9}

Ishmaelite **Sobab**^{3:5} **Bersabee**^{3:9}

Nathan^{3:5} **Bersabee**^{3:9}

Solomon^{3:5} **Bersabee**^{3:9} ... **Solomon**^{3:5}

Ebaar^{3:6} **Roboam**^{3:10}

Elisa^{3:6} **Abia**^{3:10}

Eliphaleth^{3:6} **Asaph**^{3:10}

Nagai^{3:7} **Josaphat**^{3:10}

Naphec^{3:7} **Joram**^{3:11}

Japhie^{3:7} **Ochozias**^{3:11}

Helisama^{3:8} **Joas**^{3:11}

Eliadas^{3:8} **Amasias**^{3:12}

Eliphala^{3:8} **Azarias**^{3:12}

Themar^{3:9} **Joatham**^{3:12}

+sons of **Achaz**^{3:13}

concubines **Ezekias**^{3:13}

Manasse^{3:13}

Amos^{3:14}

Josia^{3:14}

Jonan^{3:15}

Joakim^{3:15} **Jechonias**^{3:16} **Jechonias**^{3:16}

Sedekias^{3:16} **Asir**^{3:17}

captivity→ **Salathiel**^{3:17}

Melchiram^{3:18}

Phadaias^{3:18} **Phadaias**^{3:18}

Sanesar^{3:18} **Zorobabel**^{3:19}

Jekima^{3:18} **Mosollam**^{3:19}

Hosamath^{3:18} **Anania**^{3:19} **Anania**^{3:19}

Nabadias^{3:18} **Salomethi**^{3:19} **Phalettia**^{3:21}

Asube^{3:20} **Jesias**^{3:21}

Ool^{3:20} **Raphal**^{3:21}

Barachia^{3:20} **Orna**^{3:21}

Asadai^{3:1} **Abdia**^{3:21}

Asobed^{3:1} **Sechenias**^{3:21}

Esrom^{2:5} **Esrom**^{2:5} **Esrom**^{2:5}

Jerameel^{2:9} **Chaleb**^{2:9} **Seruch**^{2:21,4}

Ram^{2:25} (below) **Jair**^{2:22} 23 cities Galaad;

Maas^{2:27} 60 cities Machir^{2:22-24}

Jamin^{2:27}

Acor^{2:27}

Banaa^{2:25}

Aram^{2:25}

Asan^{2:25}

Ozom^{2:26,1}

Jadae^{2:28}

Samai^{2:28}

Nadab^{2:28} **Abisur**^{2:28,2}

Salad^{2:30} **Achabar**^{2:29}

Apphain^{2:30} **Moel**^{2:29}

Isemiel^{2:31} **Sosan**^{2:31} **da to Egpt Joche**^{2:34}

Dadai^{2:31} **Ethi**^{2:35}

Achisamas^{2:32} **Nathan**^{2:36}

Jether^{2:32} **Zabed**^{2:36}

Jonathon^{2:32} **Aphamel**^{2:37}

Phaleth^{2:33} **Obed**^{2:37}

Hozam^{2:33} **Jeu**^{2:38}

Azarias^{2:38}

Chelles^{2:39}

Eleasa^{2:39}

Sosoami^{2:40}

Salum^{2:40}

Jechemias^{2:41}

Elisama^{2:41}

Ismael^{2:41}

1 *Atara*, Jerameel's 2nd wife^{2:26}

2 *Abichaia*, Abisur's wife^{2:29}

3 Born in Chebron^{3:4}

4 Dau of Machir, Father of Galaad^{2:21}

| | | |
|---|---|---------------------------|
| Chaleb ^{2:9} | Chaleb ^{2:9} | Chaleb ^{2:9} |
| Or ^{2:19} | Jasar ^{2:18} 1 | Marisa ^{2:42} |
| Sobal ^{2:50} | Subab ^{2:18} 1 | Ziph ^{2:42} |
| Cariathiami ^{2:50} | Ardon ^{2:18} 1 | Chebron ^{2:42} |
| Araa ^{2:52} | Or ^{2:19} 2 | Core ^{2:43} |
| Esi ^{2:52} | Uri ^{2:20} | Thapphus ^{2:43} |
| Ammanith ^{2:52} | Beseleel ^{2:20} | Recom ^{2:43} |
| Umasphae ^{2:53} | | Samaa ^{2:43} |
| cities of Jair ^{2:53} | | Reem ^{2:44} |
| Ethalim ^{2:53} | Ascho ^{2:24} 4 | Jeclan ^{2:44} |
| Miphithim ^{2:53} | Thecoe ^{2:24} | Samai ^{2:44} |
| Hesamathim ^{2:53} | | Maon ^{2:45} |
| Hemasaraim ^{2:53} | | Baethsur ^{2:45} |
| Sarathaeans ^{2:53} | | Aram ^{2:46} 5 |
| Esthaam ^{2:53} | | Mosa ^{2:46} 5 |
| Salomon ^{2:51} Salomon ^{2:51} | | Gezue ^{2:46} 5 |
| Baetha ^{2:51} | Baethalaem ^{2:54} the Netophathite | Addai ^{2:47} ?? |
| Lammon ^{2:51} | Ataroth ^{2:54} of H of Joab | Ragem ^{2:47} |
| Baethalaem ^{2:51} | ½ Malathi, Esari ^{2:54} | Joatham ^{2:47} |
| Arim ^{2:51} | | Sogar ^{2:47} |
| Bethgedor ^{2:51} | | Phalec ^{2:47} |
| | scribes in Jabis: ^{2:55} | Gaepha ^{2:47} |
| | Thargathiim ^{2:55} 7 | Sagae ^{2:47} |
| | Samathiim ^{2:55} 7 | Saber ^{2:48} 6 |
| | Sochathim ^{2:55} 7 | Tharam ^{2:48} 6 |
| | | Sagae ^{2:49} 6 |
| | | Madmena ^{2:49} |
| | | Sau ^{2:49} 6 |
| | | Machabena ^{2:49} |
| | | Gaebal ^{2:49} |
| | | Ascha ^{2:49} 6 |

1 *Gazube*, Chaleb's wife^{2:18}2 *Ephrath*, Chaleb's 2nd wife^{2:19}4 *Abia*, Ebron's widow, with Chaleb? ^{2:24}5 *Gaepha*, Chaleb's concubine^{2:46}6 *Mocha*, Chaleb's concubine^{2:48}7 Are Kinacans fm Hemath, father of House of Rechab^{2:55}

1 CHRON 4: FAMILY TREE

Juda^{4:1}

Phares^{4:1}
 Esrom^{4:1}
 Charmi^{4:1}
 Or^{4:1} (Arathites)^{4:2}
 Subal^{4:1}
 Rada^{4:2}
 Jeth^{4:2}
 Achimai^{4:2}
 Laad^{4:2}

Ephratha^{4:4}

Baethalaen^{4:4}
 Or^{4:1}
 Aetam^{4:3}
 Jezrael^{4:3}
 Jesman^{4:3}
 Jebdas^{4:3}
 Eselebbon^{4:3}
 Phanuel^{4:4}
 Gedor^{4:4}
 Jazer^{4:4}
 Osan^{4:4}

Asur^{4:5}

Thecoe^{4:5}
 Ochaia^{4:6}
 Ephal^{4:6}
 Thaeman^{4:6}
 Aasther^{4:6}
 Sereth^{4:7}
 Saar^{4:7}
 Esthanam^{4:7}
 Coe^{4:8}
 Enob^{4:8}
 Sabatha^{4:8} 1-Aoda^{4:5}
 Jarin^{4:8} 2-Thoada^{4:5}
 Rechab^{4:8}
 Igabes (Jabez)^{4:9}

Jephonne^{4:15}

Chaleb^{4:15}
 Er^{4:15}
 Ada^{4:15} Ada^{4:15}
 Noom^{4:15} Kenez^{4:15}
 Alee^{4:16}
 Zib^{4:16}
 Zepha^{4:16}
 Thiria^{4:16}
 Eserel^{4:16}
 Esri^{4:17}
 Jether^{4:17}Jether^{4:17}
 Morad^{4:17} Maron^{4:17}
 Apher^{4:17} Semei^{4:17}
 Jamon^{4:17} Jesba^{4:17}
 Adia^{4:18} Esthaemon^{4:17}
 Jared^{4:18}
 Gedor^{4:18}
 Aber^{4:18}
 Sochon^{4:18}
 Chetiel^{4:18}
 Zamon^{4:18}

Bethia^{4:18} dau of Pharao via Mored

Semon^{4:24}

Namuel^{4:24}
 Jamin^{4:24}
 Jarib^{4:24}
 Zares^{4:24}
 Saul^{4:24}
 Salem^{4:25}
 Mabasam^{4:25}
 Masma^{4:25}
 Amuel^{4:26}
 Sabud^{4:26}
 Zacchur^{4:26}
 Semei^{4:26}
 16 sons^{4:27}
 6 dau^{4:27}

Dwelt in cities of:

Bersabee^{4:28}
 Molada^{4:28}
 Esersual^{4:28}
 Balaa^{4:29}
 Aesem^{4:29}
 Tholad^{4:29}
 Bathuel^{4:30}
 Herma^{4:30}
 Sikelag^{4:30}
 Baethmarimoth^{4:31}
 Hemisuseosin (H.of)^{4:31}
 Baruseorim^{4:31}

Dwelt in villages of:

Aetan^{4:32}
 En^{4:32}
 Remnon^{4:32}
 Thocca^{4:32}
 Aesar^{4:32}

Chaleb^{4:11}

Ascha^{4:11} (men of)
 Machir^{4:11} (Rechab)
 Assathon^{4:11} “
 Bathraias^{4:12} “
 Bessee^{4:12} “
 Thaeman^{4:12} city of Naas “
 Eselom^{4:12} the Kenezite “

Kenez^{4:1}

Gothoniel^{4:13}
 Athath^{4:13}
 Manathi^{4:14}
 Gophera^{4:14}
 Saraia^{4:13}
 Jobab^{4:14} (artificer)
 Ageaddair^{4:14} (artificer)

Alee^{4:16}

Juda- the Potters^{4:23} 7

Selom^{4:21}
 Er^{4:21}
 Lechab^{4:21}
 Laada^{4:21}
 Marisa^{4:21}
 Ephrathabac^{4:21}
 of H of Esoba^{4:21}
 Joakim^{4:22}
 Chozeba^{4:22}
 Joas(akaAbederin)^{4:22}
 Saraph(akaAthukiim)²²

Princes: 1

Mosobab^{4:34}
 Jemoloch^{4:34}
 Josia^{4:34}
 son of Amasia^{4:34}
 Joel^{4:35}
 Jeu^{4:35}
 son of Asabia^{4:35}
 son of Sarau^{4:35}
 son of Asiel^{4:35}
 Elionai^{4:36}
 Jocaba^{4:36}
 Jasuia^{4:36}
 Asaia^{4:36}
 Jediel^{4:36}
 Ismael^{4:36}
 Banaias^{4:36}
 Zuza^{4:37}
 son of Saphai^{4:37}
 son of Alon^{4:37}
 son of Jedia^{4:37}
 son of Semri^{4:37}
 son of Samaias^{4:37}

1 smote Midaeans at Gerara
 in days of Ezekias^{4:41}

Some of sons of Symeon
 went to Seir and smote
 the remnant of Amalec^{4:42}
 rulers of 500 men are:

Jesi^{4:42}
 Phalaettia^{4:42}
 Noadia^{4:42}
 Raphaia^{4:42}
 Oziel^{4:42}

Iduia^{4:19}

Garmi^{4:19}
 Esthaemon^{4:19}
 Nochathite^{4:19}

Nachaim^{4:19}

Keila^{4:19}

Semon^{4:20}
 Amnon^{4:20}
 Ana^{4:20}
 Inon^{4:20}
 Sei^{4:20}
 Zoan^{4:20}
 Zoab^{4:20}

Joseph's Ancestry Line Mt 1:1-13

Mary's Ancestry Line Lk 3:23-38

Abraam^{Ge11:26, Mt1:2, Lk3:34}
 Isaac^{Ge21:3, Mt1:2, Lk3:34}
 Jacob (Israel)^{Ge25:26, Mt1:2, Lk3:34}
 Juda^{Ge 29:35, Mt1:2, Lk3:34}
 Phares^{Ge 38:29, 1Ch2:4, Mt1:3, Lk3:34 and Zerah by *Tamar*}
 Esrom^{Ge 46:13, 1Ch2:5, Mt1:3, Lk3:34}
 Aram^{1Ch2:9, Mt1:3, Lk3:34}
 Aminadab^{1Ch 2:10, Mt1:4, Lk3:34}
 Naasson^{1Ch 2:10, Mt1:4, Lk3:34}
 Salmon^{1Ch 2:11, Mt1:4, Lk3:34 begot Boaz by *Rahab*}
 Booz^{1Ch 2:11, Mt1:5, Lk3:34 begot Obed by *Ruth*}
 Obed^{1Ch 2:12, Mt1:5, Lk3:34}
 Jessae^{1Ch 2:12, Mt1:5, Lk3:34}
 David^{1Ch 2:15, Mt1:6, Lk3:31 begot Solomon by *Bathsheba*.....David^{1Ch 2:15, Mt1:6, Lk3:31 begot Nathan by *Bathsheba*}}

14

Solomon^{1Ch 3:5, Mt1:6}brothers..... Natham^{Lk3:31}
 Roboam^{1Ch 3:10, Mt1:7} Mattatha^{Lk3:31}
 Abia^{1Ch 3:10, Mt1:7} Menna^{Lk3:31}
 Asaph^{1Ch 3:10, Mt1:7} Melea^{Lk3:31}
 Josaphat^{1Ch 3:10, Mt1:8} Eliakim^{Lk3:30}
 Joram^{1Ch 3:11, Mt1:8} Jonam^{Lk3:30}
 Ochozias^{1Ch 3:11, Mt1:8 Uzziah} Joseph^{Lk3:30}
 Joas^{1Ch 3:11} Juda^{Lk3:30}
 Amasias^{1Ch 3:12} Sumeon^{Lk3:30}
 Azarias^{1Ch 3:12} Levi^{Lk3:29}
 Joatham^{1Ch 3:12, Mt1:9} Maththat^{Lk3:29}
 Achaz^{1Ch 3:13, Mt1:9} Jorim^{Lk3:29}
 Ezekias^{1Ch 3:13, Mt1:9} Eliezer^{Lk3:29}
 Manasse^{1Ch 3:13, Mt1:10} Josou^{Lk3:29(Joshua)}
 Amos^{1Ch 3:14, Mt1:10} Hr^{Lk3:28(Er)}
 Josia^{1Ch 3:14, Mt1:10} Elmadam^{Lk3:28}
 Jonan^{1Ch 3:15} Cosam^{Lk3:28}
 Joakim^{1Ch 3:15} Addi^{Lk3:28}
 Jechonias^{1Ch 3:16, Mt1:11} Melchi^{Lk3:28}

14

Salathiel^{1Ch 3:17, Mt1:12 in Babylon} Neri^{Lk3:27}
 Phadaias^{1Ch 3:18} Salathiel^{Lk3:27}
 Zorobabel^{1Ch 3:19, Mt1:12 in Babylon} Zorobabel^{Lk3:27}
 Abiud^{Mt1:13} Resa^{Lk3:27}
 Eliakim^{Mt1:13} Joanan^{Lk3:27}
 Azor^{Mt1:13} Joda^{Lk3:26}
 Zadok^{Mt1:14} Josech^{Lk3:26}
 Achim^{Mt1:14} Semein^{Lk3:26}
 Eliud^{Mt1:14} Mattathiou^{Lk3:26}
 Eleazar^{Mt1:15}
 Matthan^{Mt1:15}
 Jacob^{Mt1:15}
 Joseph^{Mt1:16}
 Jesus^{Mt1:16}

13

Maath^{Lk3:26}
 Naggai^{Lk3:25}
 Esli^{Lk3:25}
 Naoum^{Lk3:25}
 Amos^{Lk3:25}
 Mattathiou^{Lk3:25}
 Joseph^{Lk3:24}
 Jannai^{Lk3:24}
 Melchi^{Lk3:24}
 Levi^{Lk3:24}
 Maththat^{Lk3:24}
 Hli^{Lk3:23(Heli)}
 Joseph/Mary^{Lk3:23}
 Jesus^{Lk3:23}

APPENDIX II CHEAT SHEET

Strangers

Anti- **Race-Mixing**: Ge 6:2-5, 22:2, 26:34-35, 34:9, Ex 34:16, Nu 25:1, 8, 33:52,
 2Ch 6:32-33 answer De 7:3, 17:15, 28:32, Jos 23:12-13, Jg 11:2, 1Ki 11:1-3, 13:33, Ezr 9:1-2, 12, 10:2-3, 10,
 Isa 14:1-2 added as servants 18-19, 44:Ne 7:64, 10:30, 13:1-3, 25, Ps 106:30, 35, 37-40, Jer 2:16,25, 5:17, 16:1-13,
 Isa 56 honorable place 25:20-24, Eze 7:21, 16:26, 30, 36, 20:32, 23:1-21,29, 44:7-9, Dn 2:43, Ho 7:8-9, 8:5-9, 9:10,
 Jer 5:1 pardon;12:16 built in Mi 6:16, Zec 2:7, Mt 5:32, Jn 8:41, Heb 8:8, Re 2:20, 7:4, Philo p. 597-29, Josephus Antiq
 11.8.2, 11.5.140-150, 4.6.12.155, Heb 12:16

Pastors/Ministers

Deal treacherously **call a multitude** Jer 12:6,10 Eze 13:8-10, 13:19-23
 My people turn from **wicked ways**, heal land 2 Ch 7:14
 Brought **aliens** into sanctuary Jer 28:51 Lxx=51:51 KJV, Eze 44:7-9 Pastors destroy and **scatter** Jer 10:21,12:10, 23:1
Doctrines Commandments of Men Is 29:13, Mt 15:9, Mk 7:7, Col 2:8, 2:22, Titus 1:14
 All pleasing to Lord Mal 2:17 Eze 5:5-6 (have provoked God)
Not appointed to drink the cup Jer 29:10-12 Lxx=49:10-12 KJV, Ob 16, 1 Co 11:27-34 eat unworthy
 Pronounced **Stranges Blessed** (should not) Mal 3:15
 By no means **teach Know the Lord** Heb 8:11,1 Jn 2:27, 1 Co 2:13
 Need of **Milk**, Mature=Solid food 1Co 3:2 Heb 5:12-14
 Leaving **basic teachings** about Christ Heb 6:1
 Not mans wisdom teach but **Holy Ghost teach** 1Co 2:13
 Fill house of Lord with **deceit** Zep 1:9 **tail** Is 9:15-16
Ministers to be **porters** Eze 44:10-14 **Priests & prophets** erred Is 28:7
O'Sword against my shepherds Eze 34, Zec 13:7 **shepherds punished** Jer 25:34-36 **write wickedness** Is 10:1, Zep 1:9
 Priests bring **polluted bread** Mal 1:6-8
Leaders rejected Mic 2:9; **Ministers lead astray** Is 3:12, 9:16; **Servants blind** Is 42:19-20
Ministers of righteousness 2 Cor 11:13-15 **Woe wailing stone** Hab 2:19
Adversaries of Juda & Benjamin Ezr 4:1-2 (Enemies) 1 Es 5:66 **Natural man, no Spirit** 1 Co 2:14
 2Ki 23:27; Jer 13:19 **Juda Removed, Jerusalem Rejected** 2Ch 35:19 Lxx only
 Not **fast for me** during 70 yrs Zec 7:5 **Not Jewish** lang Is 36:11 **False prophets** Jer 23:30-32
Didn't fight to leave Assyrians **mark** to protect Eze 9:4-6
 Enemy taken **promised land** Is 63:17-19 Eze 36:2-7, 20 **children of vipers** Mt 3:7
Liar, Deceiver Jn 8:44, Re 2:9, 3:9 **false plant** uprooted Mt 15:13
 Inherit **Tabernacles** not own, Chaldeans Hab 1:6 **deliver selves, dau of Babylon** Zec 2:7
False plant Is 17:10 Lxx; **Allogeneis build thy walls** Is 60:10 **spoil** for those who serve God Zec 2:9
clay pots for destruction Is 29:16 Jer 18:6 **Edomites Judged** Eze 35:10-15
 Strangers not drink **our wine** Is 62:8 **aliens in sanctuary** Jer 51:51
God's Children Not Return to Jerusalem Jer 22:27 **Take away feasts** Eze 23:34
Remnant of 7000 1Ki 19:18; Is 37:32; Eze 6:8, Ro 11:4, **Peaceful Houses** Is 32:18
 Sons of Jacob perverted **God's Statutes** Mal 3:6 **God's child restored** Eze 36:8-15
 We are a **Desirable Land** Mal 3:12 **Dry bones** Eze 37:5-6 **Blinded** Israel Is 44:18
Shake dust from feet Mt 10:14, Mk 6:11, Lk 9:5 **N. & S. kingdom** rejoin Eze 37:11-23
Holy People God chose beyond all nations De 7:6 **USA** Ezk 37:14
My Laws in Minds & write on Hearts Heb 8:10 **Godly live**, wicked die Eze 18:21-32
 Juda **Profane Covenant** of our fathers Mal 2:10 **die before time** Ec 7:18
This salvation of God has been sent to gentiles Ac 28:28 **Delivered to strangers** Eze 7:21-27
 Speak the **word** Jer 23:28 **warn wicked** Eze 3:18-21 **preserve that planted** Is 60:21
 Redeem a **people for Himself** 1Ch 17:21-22 **Elect inherit** Is 65:9
New Covenant Is 59:21, Eze 36:23-28, 37:26-28, 2 Co 6:16, Heb 8:8
Kingdom of God Mt 4:17, 6:33, 13:11, 24:30, Mk 4:11, 10:14, Lk 6:20, 17:21
Sheep
 Not sent but unto **lost sheep** of Israel Mt 15:24 **Blood common** thing Heb 10:29
 12 Disciples sent to **lost sheep** house of Israel Mt 10:6 **Tithe** everything 2Ch 31:4-5
Elect Is 42:1, 45:4, Ro 9:11=seed in Isase, 1Th 1:4, 1Pe 1:2
Throne of God Eze 1:4-28, Re 4:2-14, 22:1 **David's Throne**, establish forever
 Jesus thru He **made (created)** the ages Heb 1:2 2Sa 7:16, 1Ki 2:4,9:5, 1Ch
 Sea of **Glass**, like crystal Re 4:6, 22:1 17:12,14; 22:10; 2Ch 7:18,
4 Beasts, 6 Wings Jb 2:11, Is 6:2, Eze 1:10, Da 7:3, Re 4:7-8 Ps 45:6, 89:4,29,36, 132:12
 Between 2 **Living creatures** Hab 3:2
Body of Christ Ps 132:11, Ro 7:4, 12:5, 1Co 6:15,19, 10:16-17, 11:29,
 12:12,27, Ga 3:16, 4:19, Eph 1:22-23, 4:12-16, 5:23, Col 1:18, 2:17, 3:4
Head of Christ Mt 21:42, Lk 20:17, 1Co 11:3 (is God)
Communion Lk 22:19, Ro 6:6,12, 7:1-4, 8:10-16, 1Co 11:24, Eph 3:1-11
12,000 sealed Re 7:4
 Ye with me from **beginning** Jn 15:27
 Go ye **down to the earth** Ps 22:29, God **dwell in them** 2 Co 6:16
 Ye are **Temple** of God 1Co 3:16, 6:19, 2Co 6:16 **Ye are Gods** Is 41:23, Ps 82:6, Jn 10:34
 66 _____ 8-9-17 _____

Great Commission: Go ye therefore Mk 16:15 proclaim to **founding/creation** (ktisei-2937)

Was preached Col 1:23

Not by **word** only, by **power & H.S.** 1 Th 1:5

Need **say nothing** 1Th 1:8

Words unto **ends of world** Ro 10:18

have had good news preached Heb 4:2

Power: write mind and heart Heb 8:10

Are **taught of God** 1Th 4:9, 1Jo 2:27

Jesus: **Not peace**, but sword Mt 10:34

Wash feet, not know Jn 13:7

Feed my sheep Jn 21:15-17

Hamstring a bull Ge 34:14, 49:6

Members/issue Eze 23:20

Prudent silent, **time is evil** Am 5:13

Call **no man father** Mt 23:9

Man **head covered** 1Co 11:4

1 **Mediator** 1 Ti 2:5

Unequally **Yoked** 2Cor 6:12-18 communion

Meat for us Nu 13:9

Eat list Le 11, De 14

High Tree, Low Tree Ezk 17:24

Lioness, Lion, Whelps Ezk 19:2

Profane Temple Ezk 24:21

God creates **evil** Is 45:7

day = year Eze 4:6, 2Pe 3:8

Zodiac ordinances Jer 31:35, 33:25

Is 60:10 **strangers build up thy walls** 44:28 Cyrus

2 Sa 7:10-13 **David's seed will build house**

Name Is 41:4 1 AM, Ex 3:14, forever 3:15

Is 42:8 I am the Lord God: that is **My name**

No judgment Is 59:14-15; Jer 5:1,28, 22:16

Witness Is 43:12 ye are my witnesses, 44:8

My Sons Is 45:11

Bob's vision Is 56 (3 flocks)

Bird from east Is 46:11

Temple of God

Mk 7:27, Phil 3:2 **dogs**,

God **create evil** Amos 9:5

No sin w/o law Ro 5:13

Husband dead, she free Ro 7:2

No condemnation to those in Christ Ro 8:12

Preach the gospel 1Co 9:16

Paul fought w **beasts** at Ephesus 1Co 15:32

Ro 1:18-25 **Manifest God's** mind, but fall short

According to **selection purpose of God**

Poor **miserable sinners** Col 1:22 Holy

Needy ones of my people Is 10:2

Our **Error** Is 24:5,16

Nu 24:7 **Gog** shall be exalted (agag)

Nu 24:9 **bless thee** are blessed

Compare: Is 41:1 Lxx **Hold a Feast** O Islands

KJV **Keep silence** O Islands

And 41:3 and 4

Seperated out Ex 33:16, Le20:24, 26, De7:6, 1Sa 12:22, 1Ki8:53, Ezr 9:1, 10:11, Ne 9:2, 10:28-31, 13:3, Is 29:22, 52:11, Jer12:14, 1Pe 2:9, Mt 25:32, 2Cor 6:17

Scatter De 4:37,28:64, 30:3, 32:26, 1Ki 14:15, Is 18:2, 7, Jer 9:16, 10:21, 13:24, 15:4, 7, 16:13, 18:17, 31:10, 34:17, 51:23, Eze 5:2, 10:12, 6:8, 11:16-17, 12:14-15, 17:21, 20:23,34,41, 22:15, 28:25, 34:5-6, 12, 21, 36:19, Dn 9:7, Zec 1:19-21, 7:14, 13:7, Mt 9:36, Jas 1:1, 1Pe 1:1

Gather Is 11:12, 35:19, 43:5-8, 65:23, Jer 16:15, 23:3, 8, 29:14, 31:8, 32:37 Eze 11:17, 20:34, 41, 28:25, 34:11-13, 36:24, 37:22, 39:27, 22:20 Mic 2:12, Zec 2:6, Mk 13:27, Ba 4:36-37, 5:5

Chosen Servant Is 41:8, 42:1, 43:1, 10, 20, 21, 44:1, 2, 21, 23, 45:4, 17,46:3-4, 48:20, 49:3-6, Jer 13:11

Spirit upon Jacob & seed Is 42:1, 44:1-3, 59:20-21, 63:11 Ezk 36:27, 37:14, Mt 12:18

Ensign/Banner Is 5:26, 11:10-13, 18:3, 30:17, 49:22, 62:10

Isles Is 41:1, 42:10, 12, 45:16*, 49:1, 22*, 51:5, 60:9, 66:19
* In Lxx only

Mystery Mt 13:11, Mk 4:11, Lk 8:10, Ro 11:25, 16:25, 1Co 2:7, 4:1, 13:2, 14:2, 15:51, Eph 1:9, 3:3-4,9, 5:32, 6:18-19, Col 1:26, 2:2, 4:3, 2Th 2:7, 1Ti 3:9, 16, Rev 1:20, 10:7, 17:5,7

Hidden Ps 9:15, Is 29:14, 32:2, 42:22, 49:1-2, Jer 29(49):10, Ho 4:6, 6:10, Ob 1:6, Mt 10:26, 11:25, Mk 4:22, Lk 8:17, 10:21, 12:2, 1Co 4:5, 3:2, 2Co 4:1-4, Col 3:1-4, 1Ti 5:25 Heb 5:12-14, 1Jn 3:2, Dn 12:4, 9, 2Esdras 14:44

End Times De 30:7, Ps 91, Ps 126, Is 24, 26:20-21, 41:22, 60:12, 65, 66Jer 23:6, 30:18, 32:14, 33:16, Eze 28:26, 36:22, 37:14, 38:17,39:25 Dn 8:26, Hos 3:4, Am 9:13-15, Hab 3, Zec. ch 1 to 14, Mt 24, 25, Mk 13, Lk 21, 1Th 4:15-18
2Ti 3:1-6, 2Pt 3, Re 20, 21

Orders to Apostles **He chose** Ac 1:1

Rec power of Holy Spirit Ac 1:8

Jesus taken up **will return** in same manner Ac 1:11

Towers Fall Is 30:25 9-11-01

Red Sea swallows 1000 Egyptians again 2-3-06

2 Esdras 14:11-12; **9.5 parts gone** 2/5 parts to go

Earthquake Eze 38:19

Die to world Ro 8:7, 2Co 4:16, Phil 3:8-19, Col 3:5, Tit 2:12, Jas 4:4, 1Jo 2:15,

Oppose God Is 45:16, **Ashamed** Reprobate Ro 1:16-32

12 **Tribes split** = 975 BC ?

The following pages, 2 thru 10 were done by my brother Roger. He had "auto-cad" which I don't have.

Page 2: This is a depiction of the Throne of God. The center is the slain Lamb which represents Jesus. He is one with God's mind. As Jesus speaks it is amplified outward toward the 4 outer lines which represent the 12 Tribes of Jacob that do the THINKING of what Jesus spoke, then the BELIEVING of His/their minds, which they CONFESS with their tongues and then it MANIFESTS. This is God's creating process. This is where things went wrong. The 12 Tribes started "Thinking, Believing and Confessing" their own minds instead of God's mind. They fell short and missed the mark which is called sin. This could be called the "original sin" and it is why God sent Jesus. Even though they were sinning and causing the Physical and Visual manifestation, it would continue.

Pages 3, 4 and 5 need to be trimmed and taped together. They make up a chart of the age, from Adam down to Jesus.

Page 6 is a chart of the 2 seed theory starting with Cain and Abel. Some people don't believe it's possible. Several years ago, I heard of a woman in Czechoslovakia that gave birth to twins. The husband refused to claim that they were his. They had a DNA test done and it proved that one was his and one was someone else's, to which the wife finally admitted. It was said that this was the 7th recorded case of this happening. But, how many sets of twins may this have occurred where it wasn't questioned? So yes, it's very possible.

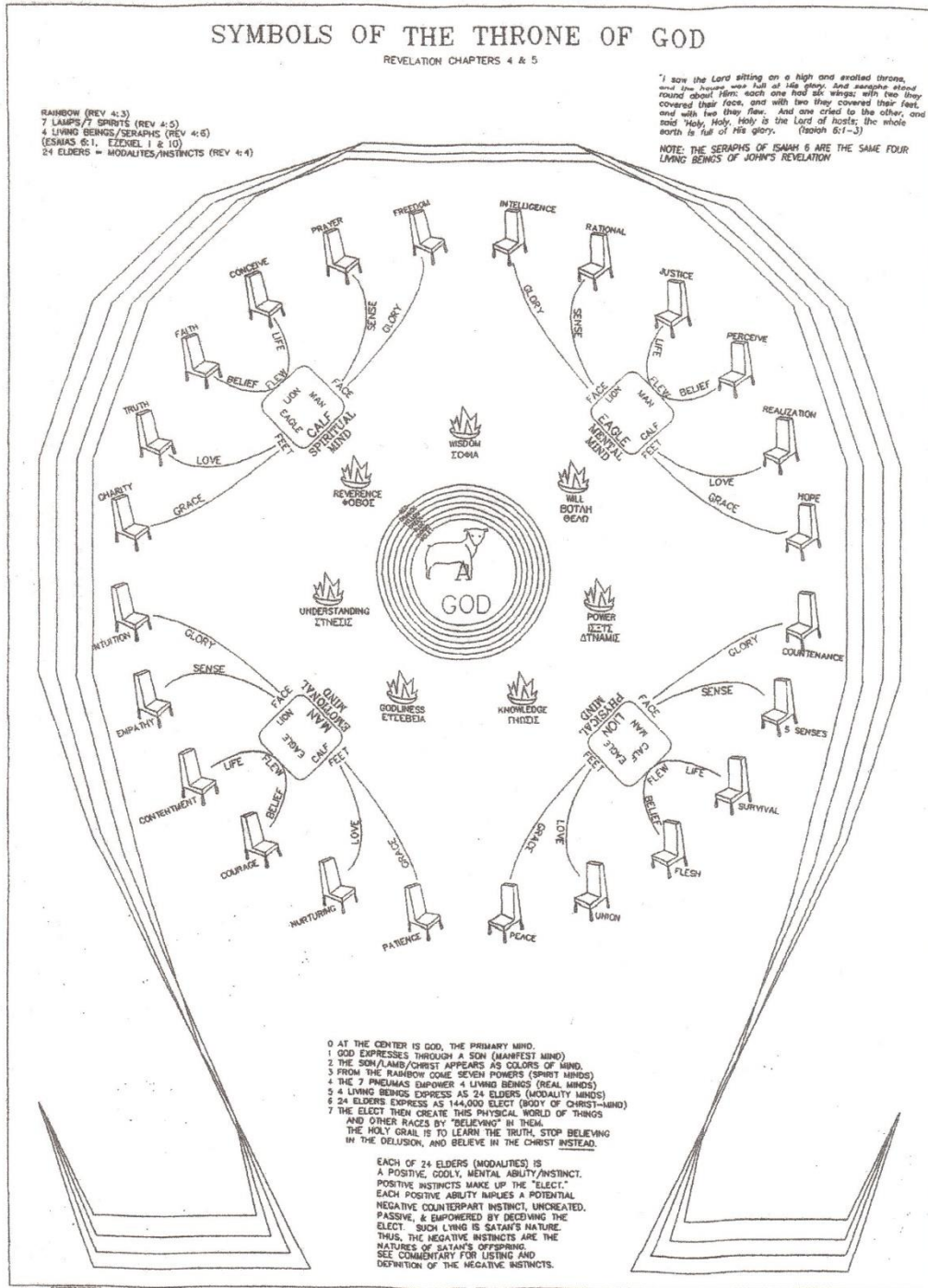
Page 7 Is a Sinewave of one age of history which is a little more than 24,000 years. This cycle keeps repeating regardless what the church teaches. We are currently at the end of Pisces and the beginning of Aquarius. Aquarius is the water carrier and water symbolizes truth, where all things will be known.

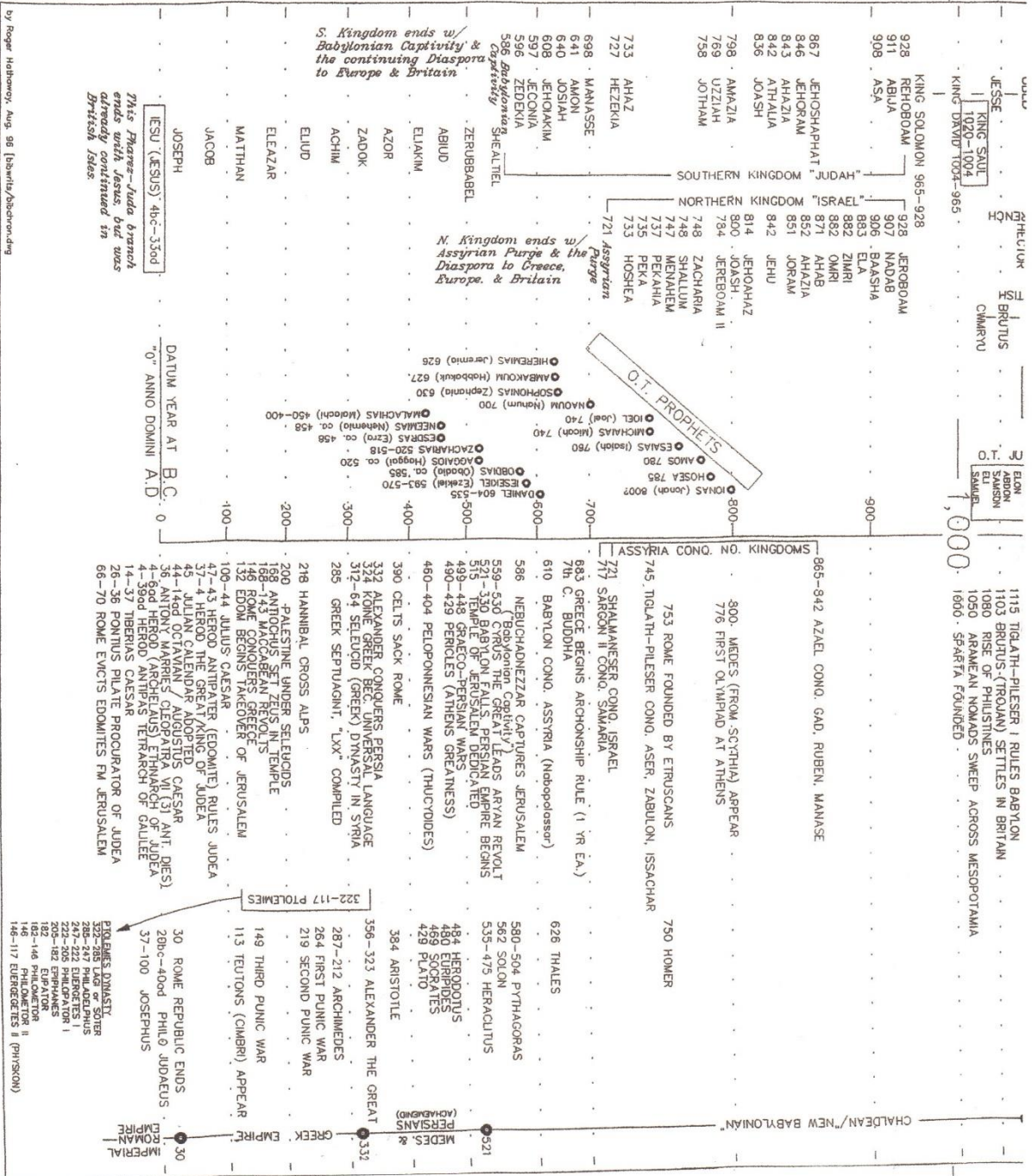
Page 8 is a cycle and a half with the Zodiac ages overlayed.

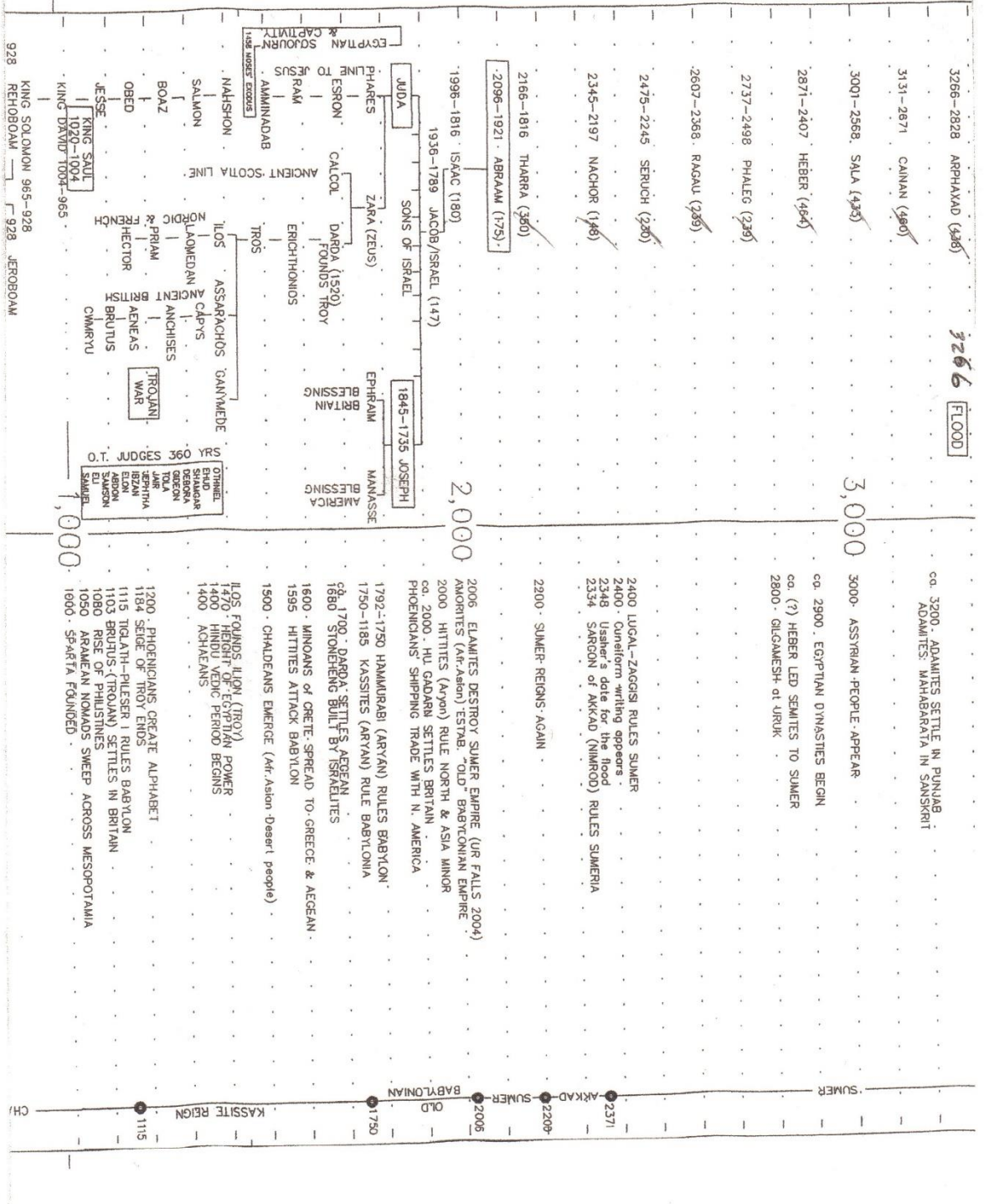
Page 9 is one cycle with more detail. The 12 Tribes of Jacob are listed according to Numbers chapter 2. Notice Lea's children are all worldly plus Gad which is Lea's handmaid. Rachel's sons are the 1st quadrant of the heavenly half, rising up to the seat of God. Wonder how Jacob knew this.

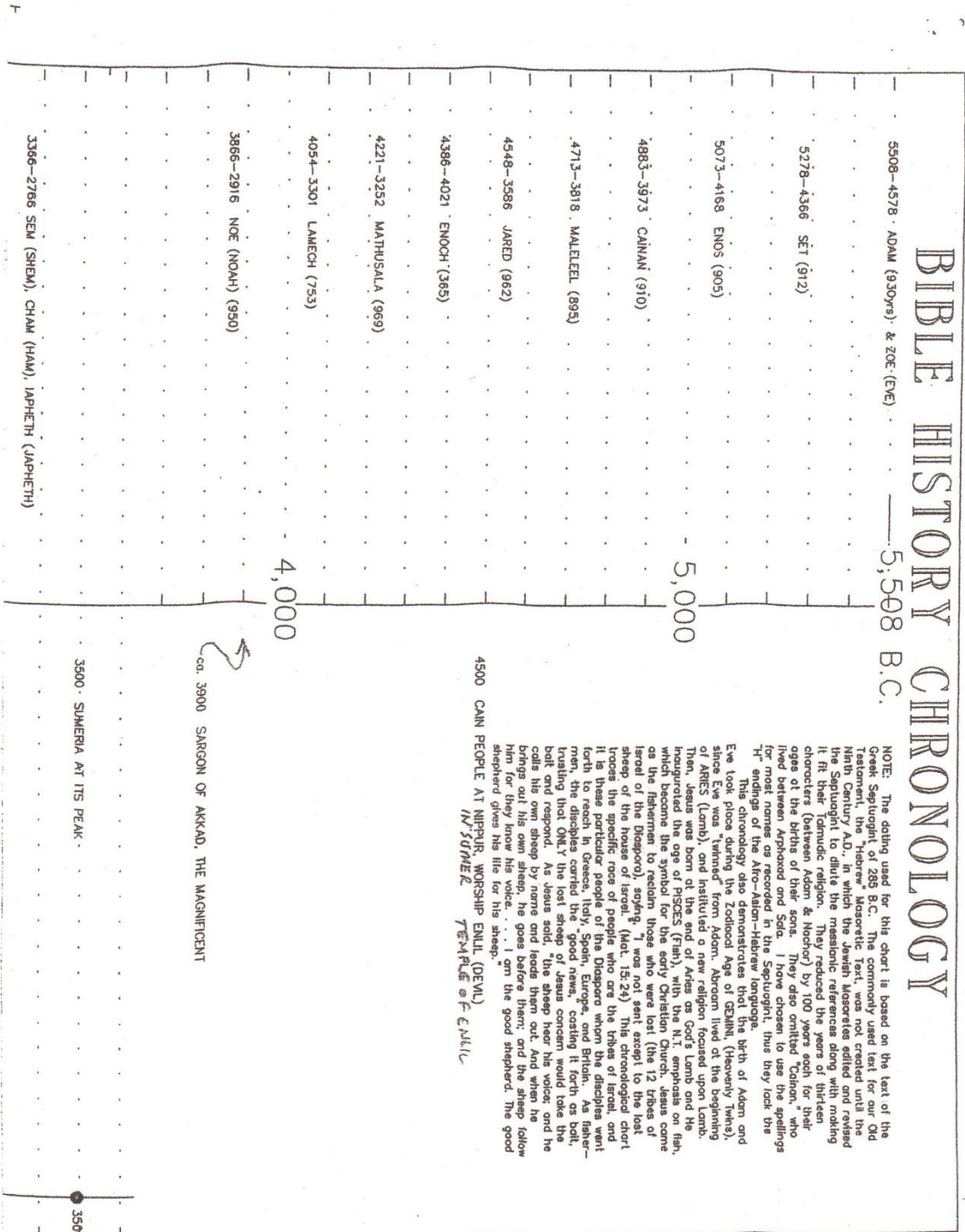
Page 10 is Roger's layout the Book of Revelation. It is explained in Roger's "Revelation Decoded." It's more than I can explain here. "Revelation Decoded" is in Roger's work called "Divine Pageant.com."

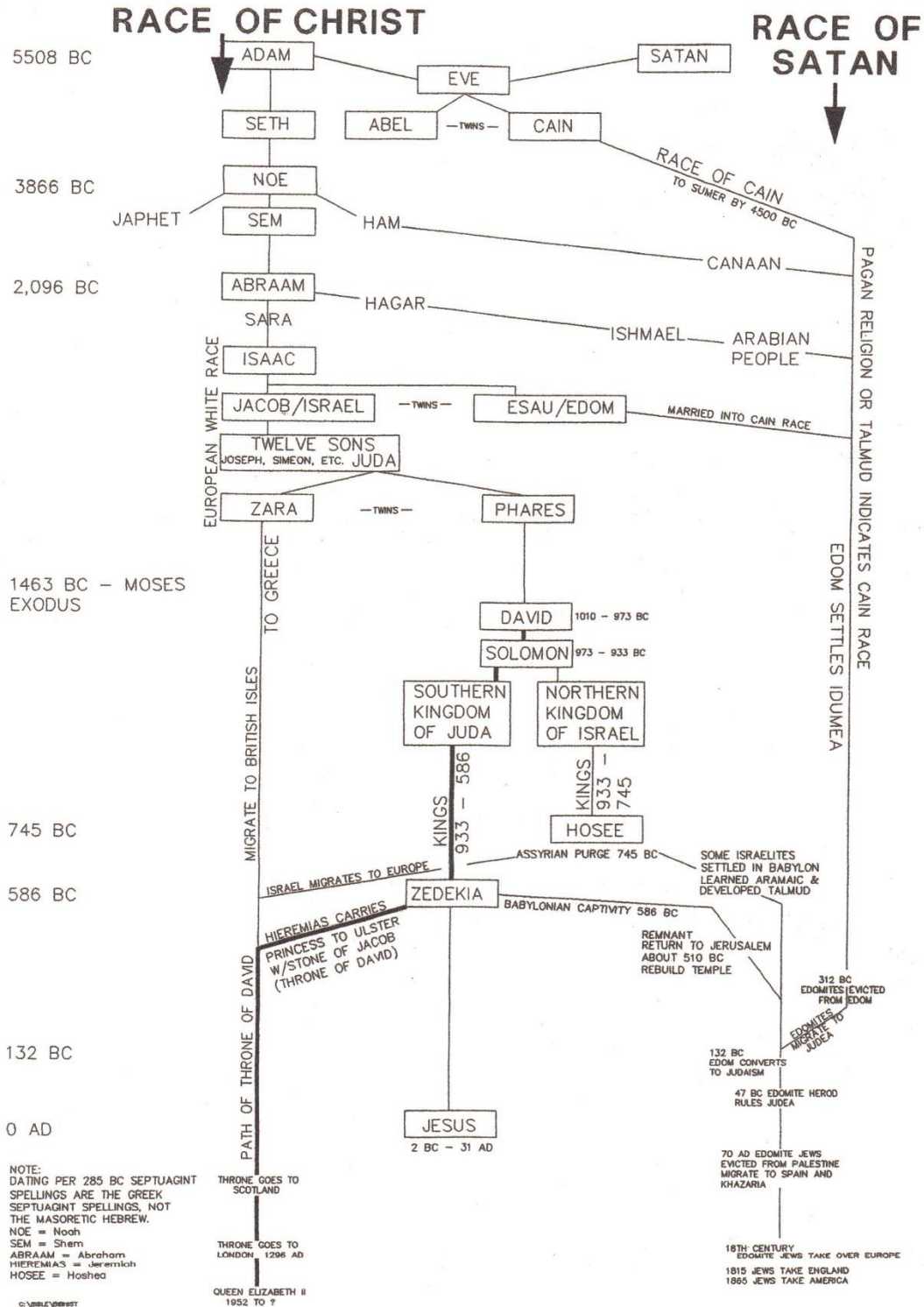
My apologies that these charts aren't clearer and larger. I figured I would rather give them to you like this, than not at all. I hope they can be of some use to you.

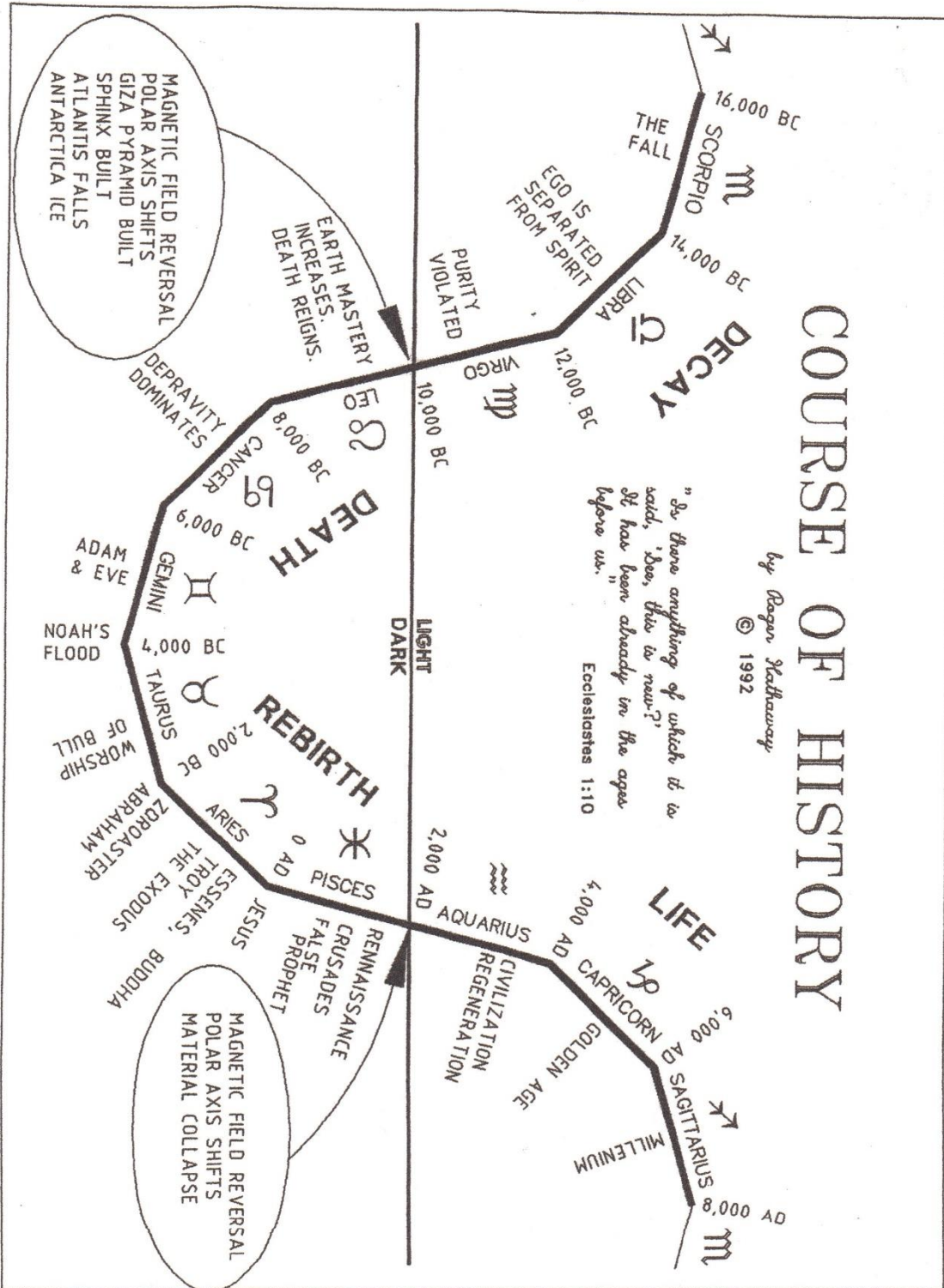


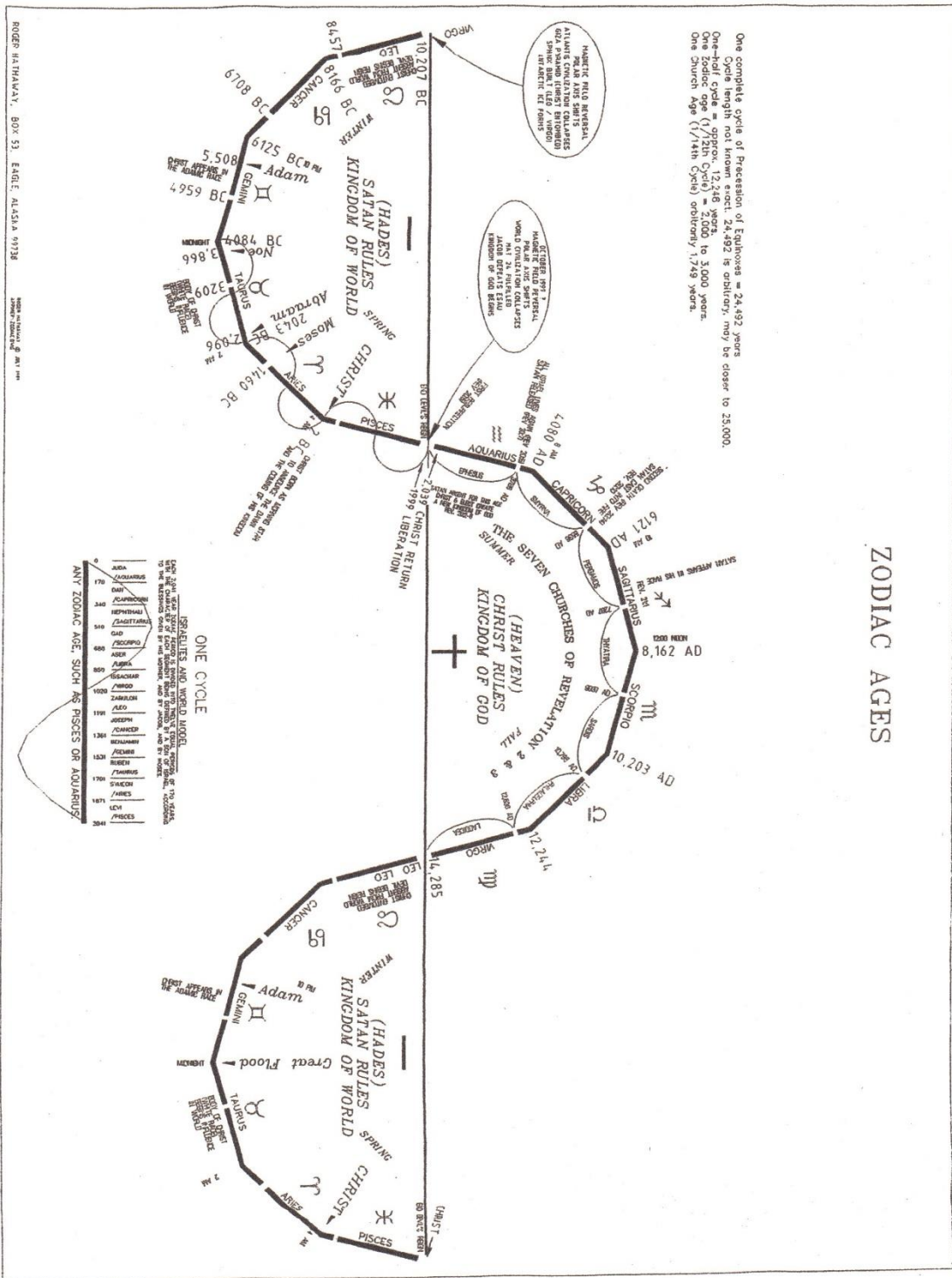












| PATMOS VISION - OF 7 CHURCHES | | HEAVEN VISION - OF EVENTS DURING PISCES | | THE PLAN OF THE AGES | |
|--|--|---|--|--|--|
| CHURCHES = BODY OF CHRIST ① | | SEALS | | TRUMPETS ④ | |
| 1 SEVEN STARS = "ANGELS" = "THIEVES" 2039 AD - 14,285 AD | | 4-5 6 & 7 0 AD - 2000 AD | | 8 - 11 0 AD - 2000 AD | |
| 2 3188 AD * AFFLICTION & POVERTY. BUT YOU ARE RICH. JEWS A PROBLEM FOR YOU DONT FEAR DEVIL IMPRISON 10 DAY BE FAITHFUL & GET CROWN OF LIFE | | 2 6:3-4 CALF SAYS "COME" RED HORSE COME TO SEA. EMOTIONS | | 2 8:8-9 TO SEA. CREATURES 1/3 SEA DESTROYED (MARS, STRIFE) | |
| 3 538 AD * YOU DWELL NEAR SATAN THRONE YOU DID NOT DENY FAITH - SOME TEACH BALAM'S SIN | | 3 6:5-6 MAN SAYS "COME" BLACK HORSE = DEATH & HADES RIVERS. SPIRITUAL | | 3 8:10-11 TO 1/3 RIVERS WOODS (DRUGS) | |
| 4 7287 AD * WORKS, LOVE, FAITH, MINISTRY. ENDURANCE. LAST WORKS GREATER. - YOU PERMIT JEZABEL/PROPHETESS I CAST HER TO BED AFFLICTION | | 4 6:7-8 EAGLE SAYS "COME" PALE-GRN HORSE = DEATH & HADES SUN - MENTAL SELF | | 4 8:12-13 TO SUN: DARKEN 1/3 SUN, MOON, & STARS (CHURCH FALCTIONS & IGNORANCE) | |
| 5 9037 AD * WORKS, NAME OF BEING ALIVE - BUT YOU ARE DEAD. SO - BE WATCHFUL, REMEMBER | | 5 1848-2000 AD 6:9-11 SAINTS UNDER ALTAR MUST WAIT THRU WAR PAUSE UNTIL SAINTS ARE SEALED 6:12-17 SEAL & DELAYED GREAT EARTHQUAKE SUN DARK, STAR FALL "THE DAY OF WRATH" WORLD DISASTER | | 5 1848-2000 AD 9:1-12 WOE 1 ABYSS OPENED SMOKE DARKEN SUN LOCUSTS ATTACK 5 MO. = 150 YR | |
| 6 10,786 AD * WORKS, PERSERVERED I'LL MAKE JEWS WORSHIP YOUR FEET I'LL KEEP YOU FROM HOUR OF TRIAL | | 6 2000+ AD 6:12-17 SEAL & DELAYED GREAT EARTHQUAKE SUN DARK, STAR FALL "THE DAY OF WRATH" WORLD DISASTER | | 6 2000+ AD 14:1-5 LAMB W/14,000 SING A NEW SONG 14:6-13 3 ANGELS ANNOUNCE TO GOSPEL (2) BABYLON FALLEN (3) WOE TO THOSE W/ MARK OF BEAST | |
| 7 14,285 AD * WORKS - LUKEMARM I SPIT YOU OUT OF MY MOUTH PURCHASE REFINED GOLD I REMOVE AND CHASTEN I STAND AT DOOR AND KNOCK | | 7 11:15-19 WORLD DISASTER KINGDOMS BECOME CHRIST'S | | 7 16:17-21 WORLD DISASTER | |
| 1 EPHEBUS * WORKS, ENDURANCE, HATE EVIL. TEST LARKS, DID BEAR MY NAME - YOU LEFT YOUR FIRST LOVE SO - REPENT OR I REMOVE YOU | | 1 12:1-6 WOMAN W/12 STARS BEARS A SON DRAGON WANTS TO DEVOUR IT. WOMAN FLEES 12:13-17 MICHAEL VS. DRAGON | | 1 15:1-8 ANGELS PREPARE POUR ONTO EARTH FOUL SORE ON ALL W/ MARK OF BEAST (JEW ALIEMENTS) | |
| 2 SMYRNA * AFFLICTION & POVERTY. BUT YOU ARE RICH. JEWS A PROBLEM FOR YOU DONT FEAR DEVIL IMPRISON 10 DAY BE FAITHFUL & GET CROWN OF LIFE | | 2 13:1-10 1st BEAST (ROM, CATH) WARS AGAINST THE SAINTS | | 2 16:3 POUR ONTO SEA BECAME BLOOD - (EDOM SOULS SUFFER) | |
| 3 PERGAMOS * YOU DWELL NEAR SATAN THRONE YOU DID NOT DENY FAITH - SOME TEACH BALAM'S SIN | | 3 16:4-7 POUR ONTO RIVERS BLOOD TO DRINK FOR THOSE WHO KILLED SAINTS (JEW DRUGS & ETHNICAL TORMENT) | | 3 17:6-13 "MYSTERY" BABYLON THE GREAT MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH | |
| 4 THYATIRA * WORKS, LOVE, FAITH, MINISTRY. ENDURANCE. LAST WORKS GREATER. - YOU PERMIT JEZABEL/PROPHETESS I CAST HER TO BED AFFLICTION | | 4 16:8-9 POUR ONTO SUN: MEN WERE BURNT (JEW MENTAL ALIEMENTS) | | 4 17:14-18 THEY MAKE WAR AGAINST THE LAMB | |
| 5 SARDIS * WORKS, NAME OF BEING ALIVE - BUT YOU ARE DEAD. SO - BE WATCHFUL, REMEMBER | | 5 1848-2000 AD 16:10-11 POUR ONTO THRONE OF BEAST HIS KINGDOM DARK, PAIN & BLASPHEMY | | 5 18-1-24 BABYLON IS FALLEN EARTH HOURNS HEAVEN REIDICES | |
| 6 PHILADELPHIA * WORKS, PERSERVERED I'LL MAKE JEWS WORSHIP YOUR FEET I'LL KEEP YOU FROM HOUR OF TRIAL | | 6 2000+ AD 16:12-16 POUR ON EUPHRATES DRAGON, BEAST & FALSE PROPHET GATHER WORLD TO WAR OF ARHAGEDDON | | 6 19:1-10 ALLELUIA LAMB MARRIAGE SUPPER | |
| 7 LAODICEA * WORKS - LUKEMARM I SPIT YOU OUT OF MY MOUTH PURCHASE REFINED GOLD I REMOVE AND CHASTEN I STAND AT DOOR AND KNOCK | | 7 19:1-5 GREAT HARLOT (ROMAN CATHOLIC) ON SCARLET BEAST (EDOMITE JEWS) | | 7 20:1-6 SATAN BOUND FOR 1,000 YRS. CHRIST AND ELECT REIGN 20:7-15 FIRST RESURRECTION & SATAN RELEASED (TO 1188 AD) WAR | |
| 1 PROLOGUE 2039 AD = "ANGELS" = "THIEVES" 2039 AD - 14,285 AD | | 4-5 0 AD - 2000 AD | | 20 - 22 2,000 TO 8,182 AD | |
| 1 PATMOS VISION - OF 7 CHURCHES ① | | 2 HEAVEN VISION - OF EVENTS DURING PISCES ② | | 3 THE PLAN OF THE AGES ③ | |
| 4 KINGDOM OF GOD ④ | | 5 WRATH UPON EDOM ⑤ | | 6 BOWLS ⑥ | |
| 7 TRUMPETS ⑦ | | 8 TESTING FOR ISRAEL ⑧ | | 9 SEALS ⑨ | |

BACK COVER

This battle of the Spiritual nature is with and within us. It is NOT an external battle with any of the other races or countries, as many people might think. We alone (12 Tribes) hold and control that power that is within us and always has been. WE need to stop thinking the lie, and find the power within us that is the power of "THE CHRIST." When we realize that WE are the Sons of Man; the Spiritual Man Nature born from above, with Jesus as our Head; then we will have overcome. (Beast vs Overcomer P1; About the Book P.4)

Cultivate means to "Promote the Development", "Exert one's Power," "To Perform" or in this instance; "To Believe" God's Mind. (FF-A; 3 Sins page 2)

To be preached in His name to all the nations **ORIGINATING** from Jerusalem, not begin preaching at Jerusalem. (CC-A; Christ Anointed Spirit page 15)

Our core belief system is made up with everything in life that we have chosen to believe, whether it's the truth or a lie. (AA-G; Core Belief System P.1)

The perception and attachment to emotion is the result of previous programming and therefore varies according to the individual. (AA-G; Core Belief System P.1)

There shall be 2300 years; then the Sanctuary shall be cleansed. (BB-G; Throne of God P.6; GG-E; Dn 8:14)

Our minds are the scripts that play out in this world that we perceive as reality. (BB-G; Throne of God page 7)

The truths that are in the Holy Bible would yield a totally different religion than today's Christian churches teach. (FF-F; Daniel Chapter Seven; page 7)

To change our actions in the play, all we have to do, is change our minds. Whatever we see "out there" in life is only a reflection of what is "in here" within us. (BB-A; The Hand of God page 2)

We cannot see God or righteousness as it is pure and invisible. We only see the distortion that causes the perception of manifestation that is a result of falling short which is termed "sin." (BB-A; The Hand of God page 4)

Some of us will never reach a level of pain that will turn us to seek this amount of truth. (BB-A; The Hand of God page 2)

This way God fuels the battle of good-versus-evil being played out on this stage called world. (GG-K; Babylon Today; Dn 4 page 5)

This two-polarity system of positive and negative is necessary to cause visual and physical manifestation. Therefore sin is necessary. (GG-K; Babylon Today, Dn 4 page 5)

A person that follows the church's teachings, **over truth**, can make war against their own Soul. (FF-F; Daniel Chapter Seven; page 7)

Ezekiel chapter, GG-F is about God's plan for all of the 12 tribes of Israel before the split into 10 & 2, and also what He is doing with them after the split. (GG-F; Ezekiel)

BOOKS OF THE BIBLE OLD TESTAMENT

| | KJV | LXX | | KJV | | KJV |
|--------------|-----|-----|---------------|-----|-----------|-----|
| Genesis | Ge | | Ezra | Ezr | Hosea | Ho |
| Exodus | Ex | | Nehemiah | Ne | Joel | Joe |
| Leviticus | Le | | Ester | Es | Amos | Am |
| Numbers | Nu | | Job | Job | Obadiah | Ob |
| Deuteronomy | De | | Psalms | Ps | Jonah | Jon |
| Joshua | Jos | | Proverbs | Pr | Micah | Mic |
| Judges | Jg | | Ecclesiastes | Ec | Nahum | Na |
| Ruth | Ru | | Song of Solom | Ca | Habakkuk | Hab |
| 1 Samuel | 1Sa | 1Ki | Isaiah | Isa | Zephaniah | Zep |
| 2 Samuel | 2Sa | 2Ki | Jeremiah | Jer | Haggai | Hag |
| 1 Kings | 1Ki | 3Ki | Lamentations | La | Zachariah | Zec |
| 2 Kings | 2Ki | 4Ki | Ezekiel | Eze | Malachi | Mal |
| 1 Chronicles | 1Ch | | Daniel | Da | | |
| 2 Chronicles | 2Ch | | | | | |

NEW TESTAMENT

| | | | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------------|--------|------------|------|
| Matthew | Mt | Ephesians | Eph | Hebrews | Heb |
| Mark | Mk | Philippians | Phil | James | Jas |
| Luke | Lk | Colossians | Col | 1 Peter | 1Pe |
| John | Jn | 1 Thessalonians | 1Th | 2 Peter | 2Pe |
| Acts | Ac | 2 Thessalonians | 2Th | 1 John | 1Jo |
| Romans | Ro | 1 Timothy | 1Ti | 2 John | 2Jo |
| 1 Corinthians | 1Co | 2 Timothy | 2Ti | 3 John | 3Jo |
| 2 Corinthians | 2Co | Titus | Tit | Jude | Jude |
| Galatians | Ga | Philemon | Philem | Revelation | Re |

APOCRYPHA

| | | | | | |
|-------------------|------|------------------|--------|----------------------|--------|
| 1 Esdras | 1 Es | Baruch | Ba | Bell & the Dragon | |
| Tobit | To | Story of Susanna | | 1 Maccabees | I Ma |
| Judith | Ju | Letter of | Ep.Je. | 2 Maccabees | II Ma |
| Wisdom of | Wi | Jeremiah | “ | 3 Maccabees | III Ma |
| Solomon | “ | Daniel | Da.Th | 4 Maccabees | IV Ma |
| Sirach | Si | Theodotion | “ | Prayer of Manasseh | |
| (Ecclesiasticus)“ | “ | Song of 3 Child | | (2 Esdras) | 2 Es |
| | | | | (Addition to Esther) | |

BOOKS OF THE SEPTUAGINT OLD TESTAMENT

| | | | | | |
|--------------|-----|---------------|-----|-----------|-----|
| Genesis | Ge | Ezra | Ezr | Hosea | Ho |
| Exodus | Ex | Nehemiah | Ne | Joel | Joe |
| Leviticus | Le | Ester | Es | Amos | Am |
| Numbers | Nu | Job | Job | Obadiah | Ob |
| Deuteronomy | De | Psalms | Ps | Jonah | Jon |
| Joshua | Jos | Proverbs | Pr | Micah | Mic |
| Judges | Jg | Ecclesiastes | Ec | Nahum | Na |
| Ruth | Ru | Song of Solom | Ca | Habakkuk | Hab |
| 1 Samuel | 1Ki | Isaiah | Isa | Zephaniah | Zep |
| 2 Samuel | 2Ki | Jeremiah | Jer | Haggai | Hag |
| 1 Kings | 3Ki | Lamentations | La | Zachariah | Zec |
| 2 Kings | 4Ki | Ezekiel | Eze | Malachi | Mal |
| 1 Chronicles | 1Ch | Daniel Old | Da | | |
| 2 Chronicles | 2Ch | Greek | | | |

APOCRYPHA

| | | | | | |
|-------------------|------|------------------|--------|----------------------|--------|
| 1 Esdras | 1 Es | Baruch | Ba | Bell & the Dragon | |
| Tobit | To | Story of Susanna | | 1 Maccabees | I Ma |
| Judith | Ju | Letter of | Ep.Je. | 2 Maccabees | II Ma |
| Wisdom of | Wi | Jeremiah | “ | 3 Maccabees | III Ma |
| Solomon | “ | Daniel | Da.Th | 4 Maccabees | IV Ma |
| Sirach | Si | Theodotion | “ | Prayer of Manasseh | |
| (Ecclesiasticus)“ | “ | Song of 3 Child | | (2 Esdras) | |
| | | | | (Addition to Esther) | |

| Capital | Low-case | Greek Name | English |
|---------|----------|------------|---------|
| Α | α | Alpha | a |
| Β | β | Beta | b |
| Γ | γ | Gamma | g |
| Δ | δ | Delta | d |
| Ε | ε | Epsilon | e |
| Ζ | ζ | Zeta | z |
| Η | η | Eta | h |
| Θ | θ | Theta | th |
| Ι | ι | Iota | i |
| Κ | κ | Kappa | k |
| Λ | λ | Lambda | l |
| Μ | μ | Mu | m |
| Ν | ν | Nu | n |
| Ξ | ξ | Xi | x |
| Ο | ο | Omicron | o |
| Π | π | Pi | p |
| Ρ | ρ | Rho | r |
| Σ | σ | Sigma | s |
| Τ | τ | Tau | t |
| Υ | υ | Upsilon | u |
| Φ | φ | Phi | ph |
| Χ | χ | Chi | ch |
| Ψ | ψ | Psi | ps |
| Ω | ω | Omega | o |

| Capital | Low-case | Greek Name | English |
|---------|----------|------------|---------|
| Α | α | Alpha | a |
| Β | β | Beta | b |
| Γ | γ | Gamma | g |
| Δ | δ | Delta | d |
| Ε | ε | Epsilon | e |
| Ζ | ζ | Zeta | z |
| Η | η | Eta | h |
| Θ | θ | Theta | th |
| Ι | ι | Iota | i |
| Κ | κ | Kappa | k |
| Λ | λ | Lambda | l |
| Μ | μ | Mu | m |
| Ν | ν | Nu | n |
| Ξ | ξ | Xi | x |
| Ο | ο | Omicron | o |
| Π | π | Pi | p |
| Ρ | ρ | Rho | r |
| Σ | σ | Sigma | s |
| Τ | τ | Tau | t |
| Υ | υ | Upsilon | u |
| Φ | φ | Phi | ph |
| Χ | χ | Chi | ch |
| Ψ | ψ | Psi | ps |
| Ω | ω | Omega | o |

| Capital | Low-case | Greek Name | English |
|---------|----------|------------|---------|
| Α | α | Alpha | a |
| Β | β | Beta | b |
| Γ | γ | Gamma | g |
| Δ | δ | Delta | d |
| Ε | ε | Epsilon | e |
| Ζ | ζ | Zeta | z |
| Η | η | Eta | h |
| Θ | θ | Theta | th |
| Ι | ι | Iota | i |
| Κ | κ | Kappa | k |
| Λ | λ | Lambda | l |
| Μ | μ | Mu | m |
| Ν | ν | Nu | n |
| Ξ | ξ | Xi | x |
| Ο | ο | Omicron | o |
| Π | π | Pi | p |
| Ρ | ρ | Rho | r |
| Σ | σ | Sigma | s |
| Τ | τ | Tau | t |
| Υ | υ | Upsilon | u |
| Φ | φ | Phi | ph |
| Χ | χ | Chi | ch |
| Ψ | ψ | Psi | ps |
| Ω | ω | Omega | o |

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS

We often hear of another challenge to remove the Ten Commandments from another public site. It just seems to continue as some want to remove God from the entire country that was founded under God and prospers because of that.

Let me ask you a question. If you go to a Christian Sunday School class or a Christian Church, then this is for you. If I were to visit your home, where would I find a copy of the Ten Commandments displayed in your home? Then why should they be displayed in the public. If they aren't important enough to display in our homes, why should they be important enough to be displayed in the public? But then maybe you can recite all ten from memory. How many of you can recite all ten? How about nine? OK, how about eight? Do you even know the contents covered in all ten?

Here is an easy way to help remember them. You have to break them down into groupings of some kind and then pick out the key word for each one. That will be as a symbol that will remind you of the rest of the Commandment. Let's break them into 4 and 1 and 4 and 1.

The first 4 deal with God. 1. No other Gods 2. carve idols 3. name in vain 4. Sabbath day. Now that we have the keywords, we can expand.

1. You shall not have other gods before me.
2. You shall not carve idols for yourselves.
3. You shall not take the name of the Lord, your God in vain.
4. Remember the Sabbath day and to keep it holy.

Now we think of God in Heaven above, and next we come down into the world. The only path to get into the world is through parents. Everyone had to have them if they are here in the world. And number 5 is parents.

5. Honor your father and mother.

The next 4 are the short and easy to remember ones. At least the next 3, but we are going to make the 9th short and easy too. 6. kill, 7. adultery, 8. steal, 9. squeal. The 9th one is a symbol for a reminder, in that it's OK to squeal or tell on someone, but we should not tell falsely.

6. You shall not kill.
7. You shall not commit adultery.
8. You shall not steal.
9. You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor.

And the 10th one, just remember not to look at your neighbors wife too hard.

10. You shall not covet your neighbor's house or wife or anything that belongs to him.

This should help to remember all ten of them. What's not important enough for us to know in our personal and private lives should not be important enough that it has to be displayed in the public. When it becomes important enough, then it will be displayed in the public, especially when 90 percent of the population truly wants it.

Are they important to us or maybe not too important?

We used to call it the Holy Sabbath.

Then we called it the Sabbath.

Later we called it Sunday.

Now it's just the weekend.

Stores used to be closed on Sunday.

Anyone old enough to remember that?

Below they are listed in their entirety.

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS

Exodus 20:2-17 and Deuteronomy 5:6-21

And the Lord spoke all these words, saying: I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

1. Thou shalt have no other gods beside me.
2. Thou shalt not make to thyself an idol, nor likeness of anything, whatever things are in the heaven above, and whatever are in the earth beneath, and whatever are in the waters under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor serve them; for I am the Lord thy God, a jealous God, recompensing the sins of the fathers upon the children, to the third and fourth generation to them that hate me, and bestowing mercy on them that love me to thousands of them and on them that keep my commandments.
3. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord thy God will not acquit him that takes His name in vain.
4. Remember the Sabbath day to keep it holy. Six days thou shalt labour, and shalt perform all thy work. But on the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God; on it thou shalt do no work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy servant nor thy maidservant, thine ox nor thine ass, nor any cattle of thine, nor the stranger that sojourns with thee. For in six days the Lord made the heaven and the earth, and the sea and all things in them, and rested on the seventh day; therefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.
5. Honour thy father and thy mother, that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest live long on the good land, which the Lord thy God gives to thee.
6. Thou shalt not kill.
7. Thou shalt not commit adultery.
8. Thou shalt not steal.
9. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.
10. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife; thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house; nor his field, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any of his cattle, nor whatever belongs to thy neighbour.

CONTENTS

PREAMBLE

PREFACE

INTRODUCTION

SEEK

QUESTIONS

CORE BELIEF SYSTEM

GOD

the

FATHER

=

THOUGHT

CHRIST

the

SON

=

BELIEVE
(VERB)

HOLY
PEOPLE

the

SPIRIT

=

MANIFESTATION

GOD - WORD

the

INSTRUCTION
BOOK

the

BIBLE

CHRIST

TEMPLE

the

CHURCH

JACOB'S SEED

PEOPLE

the

SCRIPT

the

PLAY

the

PAGEANT

APPENDIXES

APPENDIX II

9-26-12; 1-31-16; 2-29-16; 3-7-16

BIBLE HISTORY CHRONOLOGY AND TIME LINE OF THE KINGS OF JUDA AND ISRAEL

The dating used for this list is from the text of the “Greek Septuagint of 285 B.C. based on the Vaticanus, with some reliance on the Alexandrinus.” The commonly used text for our Old Testament is the “Hebrew” Masoretic Text, which was not completed until the Ninth Century A.D., in which the Jewish Masoretes edited and revised the Septuagint to dilute the messianic references along with making it fit their Talmudic religion. Dn 8:13-14 *How long will (Daniel’s 70 weeks and) the Sanctuary (the Greek Septuagint) be trampled? After 2300 years, then shall the Sanctuary be cleansed.* They reduced the years of thirteen characters (between Adam & Nachor) by 100 years each for their ages at the births of their sons. They also omitted “Cainan,” who lived between Arphaxad and Sala. Here the spellings for most names as recorded in the Septuagint without the “h”, have had an “h” added to the name, such as Abraham instead of Abraam and Noah instead of Noe etc. The addition of the “h” has to do with Numerology, which is from the Chaldean Magic Schools of Babylon.

This chronology also demonstrates that the birth of Adam and Eve took place during the Zodiacal Age of GEMINI (Heavenly Twins), since Eve was “twinned” from Adam. Abraam lived at the beginning of ARIES (Lamb), and instituted a new religion focused upon the Lamb. Then, Jesus was born at the end of Aries as God’s Lamb and He inaugurated the age of PISCES (Fish), with the N.T. emphasis on fish, which became the symbol for the early Christian Church. Jesus came as the fisherman to reclaim those who were lost (the 12 Tribes of Jacob of the Diaspora), saying, *I was not sent except to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.* (Mt 15:24) This chronological chart traces the specific race of people who are the Tribes of Israel (seed of Jacob), and it is these particular people of the Diaspora whom the disciples went forth to reach in Greece, Italy, Spain, Europe, Britain and other countries. As fishermen, the disciples carried the “good news,” casting it forth as bait, trusting that ONLY the lost sheep of Jesus concern would take the bait and respond. As Jesus said, *the sheep hear his voice; and he calls his own sheep by name and leads them out. And when he brings out His own sheep, He goes before them; and the sheep follow him, for they know his voice... I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd gives his life for his sheep.* We are approaching the Age of AQUARIUS (Water Carrier) which is symbolic of Truth, as the Spiritual Man of God Born from Above enters into the period of Heaven. This is the Living Water that Jesus spoke of to the woman at the well.

The spelling of the names in the Bible have two confusion factors; one the “h” explained above, the other was that some of the writers didn’t know the correct spelling of the name. Also, the dating was difficult as there were no BC coins, so they could only say in the x year of king so and so, which was not always all that accurate. Another confusion factor is that sometimes the son would begin his reign while the father was still reigning.

GEMINI – Twins ca 6000 – 4000 BC
ARIES – Lamb ca 2000 – 0 BC
PISCES – Fish ca 0 – 2000 AD
AQUARIUS – Water Carrier ca 2000 – 4000 AD

For the kings: VG = Very Good, G = Good, E = Evil

(Prf) = Prophet

Spelling of Names: **Greek Septuagint=Abia** (Abijah)=King James Version

In this 24,000 year cycle:

| | | | |
|-------------|--|--|---|
| <u>B.C.</u> | | | |
| 5508-4578 | ADAM 930 yr ^{Ge 2:7, 5:3} & ZOE (Eve) ^{Ge 2:22} | ZOE (Eve) ^{Ge 2:22} | SATAN ^{Ge 3:2} |
| | 230 ABEL ^{Ge 4:2} | ---- battle between good and evil ---- | CAIN RACE begins ^{Ge 4:1} |
| 5278-4366 | SET 912 yr ^{Ge 4:25, 5:6} | | Pagan Religion |
| | 205 | | Talmud Religion |
| 5073-4168 | ENOS 905 yr ^{Ge 4:26, 5:9} | | |
| | 190 | | |
| 4883-3973 | CAINAN 910 yr ^{Ge:5:12} | | |
| | 170 | | |
| 4713-3818 | MALELEEL 895 yr ^{Ge:5:15} | | |
| | 165 | | |
| 4548-3586 | JARED 962 yr ^{Ge:5:18} | | ca 4500 Cain people at Nippur |
| | 162 | | (worship Enlil in Sumer, Temple of Enlil) |
| 4386-4021 | ENOCK 365 yr ^{Ge:5:21} | | |
| | 165 | | |
| 4221-3252 | MATHUSALA 969 yr ^{Ge:5:25} | | |
| | 167 | | |
| 4054-3301 | LAMECH 753 yr ^{Ge:5:28} | | |
| | 188 | | |
| 3866-2916 | NOE (NOAH) 950 yr ^{Ge:6:1, 9:28} 600 (598) yo at flood ^{Ge:7:6} | | ca 3500 Sumeria at its peak |
| | 500 | | |
| 3366-2766 | SEM (SHEM), 600 yr ^{Ge:11:10} Cham (Ham), Iapheth (Japheth) ^{Ge:5:32} | | |
| | 100 | | |
| | -----3268 B.C. FLOOD----- | | |
| | Note: (KJV Date) | | |
| 3266-2828 | ARPHAXAD (438) 535 yr ^{Ge:11:12} (-97) | | |
| | 135 born 2 yr after flood ^{Ge:11:10} | | ca 3200 Adamites settle in Punjab |
| 3131-2671 | CAINAN 460 yr ^{Ge:11:13} (-460) | | (Adamites: Mahabarata in Sanskrit) |
| | 130 | | |
| 3001-2568 | SALA (433) 460 yr ^{Ge:11:14} (-27) | | 3000 Assyrian people appear |
| | 130 | | ca 2900 Egyptian dynasties begin |
| 2871-2407 | HEBER (464) 404 ^{Ge:11:15} (+60) | | ca (?) Heber led Semites to Sumer |
| | 134 | | |
| 2737-2498 | PHALEG (239) 339 yr ^{Ge:11:18} (-100) | (earth divided) | |
| | 130 | | |
| 2607-2368 | RAGAU (239) 339 yr ^{Ge:11:20} (-100) | | |
| | 132 | | |
| 2475-2245 | SERUCH (230) 330 yr ^{Ge:11:20} (-100) | | 2400 Cuneiform writing appears |
| | 130 | | |
| 2345-2197 | NACHOR (148) 304 ^{Ge:11:24} (-156) | | 2334 Sargon of Akkad (Nimrod) rules Sumeria |
| | 179 | | 2200 Sumer reigns again |
| | (-980) | | |
| 2166-1816 | THARRA 275 yr ^{Ge:11:26, 32} | | |
| | 70 | | |
| 2096-1921 | ABRAAM 175 yr ^{Ge:11:26, 25:7} | | 2006 Elamites destroy Sumer empire |
| | 100 left Chaldee @ 75 ^{Ge:12:4} | | Amorites (Afr. Asian) Estab "old" Babylonian Empire |
| 1996-1816 | ISAAC 180 yr ^{Ge:21:3, 35:28} | | 2000 Hittites (Aryan) rule North and Asia Minor |
| | 60 | | 2000 Hu Gadarm settles Britain |
| 1936-1789 | JACOB/ISRAEL 147 yr ^{Ge:47:28} (1806? to Egypt) & Esau ^{Ge:25:26} | | Phoenicians' shipping trade with N. America |
| | 120 when Isaac died; 130 went to Egypt ^{Ge:47:9} for 400 yrs | | |

JUDA ^{Ge:29:35} (and **BROTHERS** ^{Mt 1:2}) 1846? Joseph born 110 yo ^{Ge:50:26}
4th son of Rachel

| | | | |
|------|---|------------------------------|---|
| 1756 | PHARES (Pharez) ^{Ge:38:29, 1Ch 2:4} | ----- | ZARA (Zerah) ^{Ge:38:30, 1Ch 2:4, Mt 1:3} (ZEUS) |
| | ESROM (Hezron) ^{Ge 46:13, 1Ch 2:5} | | |
| | ARAM (Ram) ^{1Ch 2:9} | (Later w <i>TeaTephi</i>)-> | CALCOL ^{1Ch 2:6} 1520 DARDA ^{1Ch 2:6} |
| | AMINADAB (Amminadab) ^{1Ch 2:10} | (580 BC Eochaidh II)-> | (Ancient) (Founds Troy) |
| | | (Scotia Line) | ERICHTHONIOS |
| | | | |
| | | | TROS |
| | | | ----- |

NAASSON(Nahshon) ^{1Ch 2:10}
SALMON(Salma) ^{1Ch 2:11}
BOOZ(Boaz) ^{1Ch 2:11}
OBED ^{1Ch 2:12}
JESSE ^{1Ch 2:12}
DAVID ^{1Ch 2:15}
SOLOMON ^{1Ch 3:5}

ILOS ASSARACHOS GANYMEDE
|
LAOMEDAN CAPYS
|
PRIAM ANCHISES
|
HECTOR ARNEAS
(Nordic & (French)
|
BRUTUS
|
CWMRYU
(Ancient)
(British)

TROJAN
WAR

ca 2000-1750 Job

Judges

Oppressor

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-------------|-------|-----------|
| | Mesopotamia | 8 yr | Jg 3:8 |
| Gothniel (Othniel) | | 40 yr | Jg 3:9 |
| | Moab | 18 yr | Jg 3:14 |
| Aod (Ehud) | | 80 yr | Jg 3:15 |
| Samegar (Shamgar) | | 0 yr | Jg 3:31 |
| | Chanaan | 20 yr | Jg 4:3 |
| Debbora (Debora) | | 40 yr | Jg 4:4 |
| | Midianites | 7 yr | Jg 6:1 |
| Gedeon (Gidion) | | 40 yr | Jg 6:15 |
| Abimelech Usurper | | 3 yr | Jg 9:6 |
| (King, not Judge, not Israel) | | | |
| Thola (Tola) | | 23 yr | Jg 10:1 |
| Jair | | 22 yr | Jg 10:3 |
| | Ammonites | 18 yr | Jg 10:8 |
| Jephthae (Jephtha) | | 6 yr | Jg 11:11 |
| Abaissan (Ibzan) | | 7 yr | Jg 12:8 |
| Elom (Elon) | | 10 yr | Jg 12:11 |
| Abdon | | 8 yr | Jg 12:13 |
| | Philistines | 40 yr | Jg 13:1 |
| Sampson (Samson) | | 20 yr | Jg 15:20 |
| Eli Judge d. at 98 | | 20 yr | 1 Sa 4:18 |
| TOTAL (319) | | (111) | = (430) |

1792-1750 Hammurabi (Aryan) rules Babylon
1750-1185 Kassites (Aryan) rules Babylonia
ca 1700 Darda settles Aegean
1680 Stonehenge built by Israelites
1600 Minoans of Crete – spread to Greece & Aegean
1595 Hittites attack Babylon
1500 Chaldeans emerge (Afr. Asian Desert people)
Ilos founds Ilion (Troy)
1470 Height of Egyptian power
1400 Hindu Vedic period begins
1400 Achaeans

ca 1446-1406 Genesis
ca 1445-1405 Numbers

ca 1406 Exodus
ca 1405 Deuteronomy
ca 1405-1390 Joshua

1290 to 1100 Other Exodus from Egypt (other sources)
1200 Phoenicians create alphabet
1184 Seige of Troy ends
1115 Tiglath – Pileser I rules Babylon
1103 Brutus (Trojan) settles in Britain
1080 Rise of Philistines
1050 Aramean Nomads sweep across Mesopotamia
1000 Sparta founded

ca 1105-1101 1 Samuel
ca 1004 Judges
ca 950 Song of Solomon

ca 931 Ecclesiastes

ca 931 Proverbs
ca 900 2 Samuel

1050-1000 **Samuel** –last Judge ^{1 Sa 1:20}

1050-1000 SAMUEL (Prf)

[1020]-1011 **Saul** ^{1 Sa 10:1 9 yrs (40 Yrs); Ac 13:21} Begin: 434 yrs of kings (62 wks) + 49 yrs, 7 wks End Judges, Start Kings for 434 Yrs
(31 yr concurrent with David)

1011-971 **David** 40 yrs ^{2 Sa 5:4, 1 Ki 2:10, Ch 2:15} Anointed king (Saul still king) ^{1Sa 16:13}
(Jerusalem Built 1020-971=49 yrs (7 wks))

971-931 **Solomon** 40 yrs ^{1 Ki 1:39, 1 Ch 3:5, 2 Ch 9:30} 950 Solomon builds temple

JUDA (or 12 yrs)

ISRAEL

OTHER

[931]-916 **Roboam** (Rehoboam) E 17 yr
930 ^{1 Ki 14:21, 2 Ch 12:13}
929 (Son of Solomon)
928 (Make yoke heavy)
927 (Don't go up)
926
925
924

931-911 **Jeroboam** E 22 yr ^{1 Ki 12:20}
(Son of Nabat)
(Lost kingdom)
(made other races priests) ^{1 Ki 13:33}
(the sin of Jeroboam)

926 Susakim - EGYPT
(came against Jerusalem)
(took treasures of Lord's house)

923
922
921
920
919
918
917
916
915-913
914
913
912-872
911
910
909
908
907
906
905
904
903
902
901
900
899
898
897
896
895
894
893
892
891
890
889
888
887
886
885
884
883
882
881
880
879
878
877
876
875
874-850
873
872
871
870
869
868
867
866
865
864
863
862
861
860

(5th yr of Roboam) ^{1 Ki 14:25}

(Abia 18th yr of Jeroboam began reign) ^{1 Ki 15:1, 2 Ch 13:1}

Abia (Abijah) E 3 yr ^{1 Ki 15:1, 2 Ch 13:1}

Asa G 41 yr ^{1 Ki 15:10, 2 Ch 14:1, 2 Ch 16:13}

(Asa reign 24th yr of Jeroboam) 911-910 **Nabat** (Nadab) E 2 yr ^{1 Ki 15:25} (in 2nd yr of Asa) ^{1 Ki 15:25}

^{1 Ki 15:9} 910-887 **Baasa** (Baasha) E 24 yr ^{1 Ki 15:33} (in 3rd yr of Asa) ^{1 Ki 15:33}

(Asa removed sodomites)

(out of land) ^{1 Ki 15:12}

887-886 **Ela** (Elah) E 2 yr ^{1 Ki 16:8} (in 26th yr of Asa) ^{1 Ki 16:8}

886 **Zambri** (Zimri) E 7 days ^{1 Ki 16:15} (in 27th yr of Asa) ^{1 Ki 16:15}

886-875 **Ambri** (Omri) E 12 yr ^{1 Ki 16:23} (in 31st yr of Asa) ^{1 Ki 16:23}

(in 38th yr of Asa) ^{1 Ki 16:29???}

(in 11th yr of Ambri) ^{1 Ki 16:29???}

(in 2nd yr of Josaphat) ^{1 Ki 16:29???}

^{1 Ki 16:29, 2 Ch 17:1}

875-854 **Achaab** (Ahab) E 22 yr ^{1 Ki 16:29}

874-850 **Josaphat** (Jehoshaphat) G 25 yr

(*Jezabel- w*)

(+father; Asa)

Josaphat (alone)

(missing in 1 Ki 16:29 in KJV)

(in 4th yr of Achaab) ^{1 Ki 22:41}

870-848 **ELIU** (Elijah(Prf)) ^{1 Ki 17:21, 2 Ki 1-2}

859
858
857
856
855
854
853
852
851 (in 5th yr of Joram of Israel)
850-843 **Joram** (Jehoram) E 8 yr^{2 Ki 8:16, 2 Ch 21:5,20}
849
848
847
846
845 (in 11th yr of Joram of Israel)^{2 Ki 9:29}
844 (in 12th yr of Joram of Israel)^{2 Ki 8:25}
843 **Ochozias** (Ahaziah) E 1 yr part^{2 Ki 8:25, 2 Ch 22:2} 843-816 **Ju** (Jehu) G 28 yr^{2 Ki 9:3-13}
842 843-837 Queen **Gotholia** E 6 yr (terminated Jezabel)^{2 Ki 9:33}
841 843-803 **Joas** (Jehoash) G 40 yr^{2 Ki 12:1, 2 Ch 24:1} (and Achaab's 70 sons)^{2 Ki 10:7}
840 (Joash)^{2 Ki 13:10} (& abolished Baal worship)^{2 Ki 10:28} 840 Israel pays tribute to Assyria
839 (Athaliah & Joas)^{2 Ki 11:1-3} **ASSYRIA** capital Ninevah
838
837 Joas (alone)
836 (in 7th yr of Ju)^{2 Ki 12:1}
835
834
833
832
831
830
829
828
827
826
825
824
823
822
821
820 820-804 **Joachaz** (Jehoahaz) E 17 yr^{2 Ki 13:1}
819 (in 23rd yr of Joas of Juda)^{2 Ki 13:1}
818 (+father; Ju)
817
816 Joachaz (alone)
815
814
813
812
811
810
809
808
807 (in 37th yr of Joas of Juda)^{2 Ki 13:10}
806 806-790 **Joas** (Jehoash) E 16 yr^{2 Ki 13:10}
805 (+father, Joachaz)
804 804 **Joas** (alone)
803-775 **Amassias** (Amaziah) G 29 yr^{2 Ki 14:1, 2 Ch 25:1} (walls of Jrusalem broken down)^{2 Ki 14:13}
802 (2nd yr of Joas of Israel)^{2 Ki 14:1} (gold, silver and vessels taken to Samaria)
801
800 800 Medes (from Scythia) Appear
799 c 800 Upanishads
798
797
796

795
794
793
792
791
790 790-749 **Jeroboam II** E 41 yr ^{2 Ki 14:23}
789 (in 15th yr of Amassias) ^{2 Ki 14:23}
788
787-735 **Azarias/Ozias** (Azariah) G 52 yr ^{2 Ki 15:1, 2 Ch 26:1}
786 (+father; Amessias)
785 (Amessias lived 15 yrs after) ^{2 Ki 15:17}
784 (Joas of Israel died) ^{2 Ki 14:17}
783 (in 27 yr of Jeroboam) ^{2 Ki 15:1}
782 (was leprous)
781
780
779
778
777
776 776 First Olympiad at Athens
775 **Azarias** (alone)
774
773
772
771
770 770 **JONAS** (Jonah)(Prf)
769
768
767
766
765
764
763
762
761
760 760-753 **AMOS** (Prf)
759 760-730 **OSEE** (Hosea)(Prf)
758
757
756
755
754
753 753 Rome Founded by
752 Etruscans
751
750 (2nd yr of Phakee) ^{2 Ki 15:32} c 750 Greek Alphabet used
749-734 **Joatham** (Jotham) G 16 yr ^{2 Ki 15:32} (in 38th yr of Azarias) ^{2 Ki 15:8}
748 (+father, Azarias) ^{2 Ch 27:1} 748 **Zacharias** (Zachariah) E 6 mo. ^{2 Ki 15:8}
747 748 **Sellum** (Shallum) 1 mo ^{2 Ki 15:13}
746 748-738 **Manaem** E 10 yr (Menahem) ^{2 Ki 15:17}
745 748-730 **Phakee** (Pekah) E 20 yr ^{2 Ki 15:8, 2 Ki 15:27} 745-727 Tiglath-Pileser III (750-612 Assyria)
744 (Sellum, Manaem in 39th yr of Azarias) ^{2 Ki 15:17, 2 Ki 15:13} (in days of Phakee)
743 (Manaem + Phakee) (carried some to Assyria) ^{2 Ki 15:29}
742 (in 7th yr of Phakee) ^{2 Ki 16:1}
741-726 **Achaz** (Ahaz) E 16 yr ^{2 Ki 16:1, 2 Ch 28:1} 741-686 **ESAIAS** (Isaiah)(Prf)
740 (Gfr; Azarias + father; Jotham) (during Azarias, Joatham, Achaz, Ezekias) ^{Is 1:1}
739 E 2 yr ^{2 Ki 15:23} 740 **JOEL** (Prf)
738 738-736 **Phakesias**(Pekahiah)
737 (50th yr of Azarias) ^{2 Ki 15:23} 737-690 **MICHAEAS** (Micah) (Prf) Book
736 736 **Phakee** (alone)
735 **Joatham & Achaz** (52nd yr of Azarias) ^{2 Ki 15:27}
734 **Achaz** (alone) 734 Assyria takes N. part of Israel, Galilee
733
732

| | | |
|---------|--|--|
| 731 | | |
| 730 | | 730-721 Osee (Hoshea) E 9 yr ^{2 Ki 17:1} |
| 729 | | (in 12 th yr of Achaz) ^{2 Ki 17:1} |
| 728 | | (Salamanassar came against him) ^{2 Ki 17:3, 2 Ki 18:10} |
| 727 | (3 rd yr of Osee) | (besieged Israel 3 yrs) ^{2 Ki 18:9} 727-722 Shalmaneser V (Assyria) |
| 726-697 | Ezekias (Hezekiah) VG 29 yr | (in 9 th yr took Samaria) |
| 725 | ^{2 Ki 18:1, 2 Ch 29:1} | (& carried Israel away) ^{2 Ki 17:6} |
| 724 | | (in 6 th yr of Ezekias) |
| 723 | | (in 9 th yr of Osee) ^{2 Ki 17:3, 2 Ki 18:10} |
| 722 | | 722-705 Sargon II Assyria and Babylon |
| 721 | <u>721 Captivity</u> | 721 Capital Samaria and rest of Israel taken |
| 720 | END N. Kingdom | (took 27,290 inhabitants to Mesopotamia) |
| 719 | | (brought in other races from East ^{2 Ki 17:6, 24}) |
| 718 | | (N. Kingdom exiled; Begin Ezekiel 4:4,6 190 yrs) |
| 717 | | (721-531=190 yrs for lie on rt 150 & lft 40 sides) |
| 716 | | |
| 715 | | |
| 714 | | |
| 713 | (14 th yr of Ezekias came Sennacherim) | |
| 712 | (took strong cities of Juda) ^{2 Ki 18:13} | |
| 711 | (Lord added 15 yrs) ^{2 Ki 20:11} | |
| 710 | | |
| 709 | | |
| 708 | | |
| 707 | | |
| 706 | | |
| 705 | | 705-681 Sennacherib (Sargon's son) (Assyria) |
| 704 | | (701 took 200,000 of S. Kingdom) |
| 703 | | (Lord killed 185,000 of his soldiers) |
| 702 | | |
| 701 | | 46 walled cities + 200k of Juda taken by Assyria |
| 700 | | |
| 699 | | |
| 698 | | |
| 697-642 | Manasses (Manasseh) E 55 yr ^{2 Ki 21:1, 2 Ch 33:1} | |
| 696 | | |
| 695 | | |
| 694 | | |
| 693 | | |
| 692 | | |
| 691 | | |
| 690 | | |
| 689 | | |
| 688 | | |
| 687 | | |
| 686 | | |
| 685 | | |
| 684 | | |
| 683 | | |
| 682 | | |
| 681 | | 681-669 Asordan (Esarhaddon) (Assyria) ^{Lxx-2 Ki 19:37} |
| 680 | | (Resettling of Samaria) |
| 679 | | (Intermingled cultures to make them weak) |
| 678 | | |
| 677 | | |
| 676 | | |
| 675 | | |
| 674 | | |
| 673 | | |
| 672 | | |
| 671 | | |
| 670 | | |
| 669 | | 669-626 Ashurbanipal (Assyria) |
| 668 | | |

667
666
665
664
663
662
661
660
659
658
657
656
655
654
653
652
651
650
649
648
647
646
645
644
643
642
641-640 **Amon** (Amon) E 2 yr ^{2 Ki 21:19, 2 Ch 33:21}
640
639-608 **Josias** (Josiah) VG 31 yr ^{2 Ki 22:1, 2 Ch 34:1}
638
637
636
635
634
633
632
631
630
629
628
627
626
625
624
623
622- (in 18th yr of Josias found book of law) ^{2 Ki 22:8-20}
621 (read and heeded it; God withdrew wrath)
620 (reinstated Passover; removed idols & Baal) ^{2 Ch 35:19}
619
618
617
616
615
614
613
612
611
610 (608 Pharaoh Necho Egypt, slew Josias) ^{2 Ki 23:29}
609 608 **Joachaz** (Jehoahaz) E 3 mo ^{2 Ki 23:31, 2 Ch 36:2}
608-597 **Joakim** (Jehoiakim) E 11 yr (made king by king of Egypt)
607 (Pharaoh Necho changed name from Eliakim to Joakim) ^{2 Ki 23:36, 2 Ch 36:4}
606 (& removed Joachaz to Egypt)
605 605 some captives to Babylon incl Daniel
604

650 **NAOUM** (Nahum)(Prf)

630 **AMBACUM** (Habakkuk)(Prf)

627 **SOPHONIAS** (Zephaniah) (Prf)

626-580 **JEREMIAS** (Jeremiah)(Prf)

626-612 Sinsharishkun Assyria disintegrated

612-539 **BABYLON**

626-605 Nabopolassar founded Chaldean dynasty

(Babylon independence from Assyria)

(Founded Chaldean Dynasty)

610 Babylon Conq. Assyria

(Nabopolassar)

605-562 Nebuchadnezzar II (Babylon)

604-530 **DANIEL** (Prf)

603
602
601
600
599
598 597 **Joachim/Jechonias** (Jehoiachin) E 3 mo ^{2 Ki 24:8, 2 Ch 36:9} (taken to Babylon)(Sedekias' nephew)
597-586 **Sedekias** (Zedekiah) E 11 yr ^{2 Ki 24:18, 2 Ch 36:11} Joachim's uncle^{2 Ch 36:10} (Joachim's brother)
596 (more captives to Babylon incl Ezekiel, incl Jehoiachin, Josias' son)
595 (Nebuchadnezzar lays siege 9yr 10mo)
594 (in 11th yr of Joakim)
593 (slew Sedekias' 10 sons & put his eyes out) ^{2 Ki 25:7} 593-570 JEZEKIEL (Ezekiel)(Prf)
592
591
590
589
588 (9th yr 10 mo of Sedekias lay seige) (586 on 19th yr of Nabuchodonosor burnt Jerusalem)
587 |
586 **Captivity** Burn Jerusalem- Anointed one destroyed. 11 yr 9day of Sedekias ----- BEGIN 70th week of Daniel
586 END of 434 years of Kings (62 wks) Temple destroyed,
(Judeans exiled to Babylon) (Nebuchadnezzar)
585 END S. Kingdom (Supposedly)
584
583 (*TeaTephi*) Zedekias' daughter to Ulster N. Ireland
582 (Marries Eochaidh II reuniting Phares-Juda w Zara-Juda)
581 Again Babylon took captives from Juda
580 **Eochaidh II** in Ireland Anointed King ----- END 70th week of Daniel
579 ca 585 Lamentations
578
577
576
575
574
573
572 572 Nabuchodonosor's dream of 7 times Dn 4
571 Nabuchodonosor begins 7 yrs beast
(other 7 times = 360x7= 2520yrs)
(2520-572=1948AD =Kingdom restored)
569
568
567
566
565
564 564 Nabuchodonosor 7 yrs beast ends
562 Nabuchodonosor dies.
562-560 EviMarodec (Awil)(Babylon)
(released Joachim in 1st yr)
560-556 Neriglissar (Babylon)
559-331 **PERSIA**(Indo-Aryans from Russia ca 2000 BC)
559-530 Cyrus II (Persia/Babylon)
(Cyrus called God's anointed; Daniel member of court)
(God commanded Cyrus to build Him a house)
556 Labasi-Marduk
555-539 Babylon : Nabonidus + Belshazzar co-regent
oldest son of Nabonidus
553
552
551 ca 561-539 1-2 Kings
550 550BC-650AD Zara Religion
549
548
547
546
545
544
543
542

541
540
539
538
537
536
535
534
533
532
531
530
529
528
527
526
525
524
523
522
521
520
519
518
517
516
515
514
513
512
511
510
509
508
507
506
505
504
503
502
501
500
499
498
497
496
495
494
493
492
491
490
489
488
487
486
485
484
483
482
481
480
479
478

Zerubbul rebuilt temple (False Plant)

539-530 Cyrus II (overthrows Babylon) (Persia)

Ezr 2:64, Is 44:28-45:13, 16-17

531 42,360 Israelites, 7,337 servants return
531 Cyrus II (let captives go free) Ezr 1:1-4, 2:1
721-531 End Ezk 190 yrs, rt + lf sides Ezk 4:4,6
529-522 Cambyses II (Cyrus's son) (Persia)

522-521 Smerdis (usurper) (Persia)
521-486 Darius I (order work on temple resume) (Persia)

ca 520 **AGGAEUS** (Haggai)(Prf) |
520-518 ZACHARIAS (Zechariah) (Prf) |
(in 520 after discontinued 16 yr Ezr 4:24
(Darius; aka Hystaspis)

515 Temple rebuild (2nd), Dedicated

ca 500 **OBDIAS** (Obadiah)(Prf)
500 JOEL Prf 5th century 1-2 Chron

486-465 Xerxes I (Persia) (Ahasuerus of Esther)
(Darius' son)

ca 483-471 Esther

479 Esther becomes queen (7th yr) (Persia)

477
476
475
474
473
472
471
470
469
468
467
466
465
464
463
462
461
460
459
458
457
456
455
454
453
452
451
450
449
448
447
446
445
444
443
442
441
440
439
438
437
436
435
434
433
432
431
430
429
428
427
426
425
424
423
422
421
420
419
418
417
416
415
414

465-425 Artaxerxes I (Longimanus) (Persia)
Ezra & Nehemiah members of court

2nd return under Ezra ^{Ezr 7:1,8,13}

450-400 MALACHI (Malachi)(Prf) ca 450 Ezra
ca 450-425 Psalms

445 3rd return under Nehemiah, Neh 1:1 Wall rebuilt
444 Ezra Dedicates Temple

430-420 Nehemiah
(Ezra read book)

425-404 Darius II (Persia)

413
412
411
410
409
408
407
406
405
404
403
402
401
400
399
398
397
396
395
394
393
392
391
390
389
388
387
386
385
384
383
382
381
380
379
378
377
376
375
374
373
372
371
370
369
368
367
366
365
364
363
362
361
360
359
358
357
356
355
354
353
352
351
350

408 Remnant back to Jerusalem

404-361 Artaxerxes II (Mnemon) (Persia)

390 Celts Sack Rome

361-338 Artaxerxes III (Ochus) (Persia)

353 fierce revolution between Arians and Jews

349
348
347
346
345
344
343
342
341
340
339
338
337
336
335
334
333
332
331
330
329
328
327
326
325
324
323
322
321
320
319
318
317
316
315
314
313
312
311
310
309
308
307
306
305
304
303
302
301
300
299
298
297
296
295
294
293
292
291
290
289
288
287
286

336-330 Darius III (Codomannus) (Persia)
336-322 Alexander III the Great (Greek)

332 Persia conquered by Alexander III the Great
331-146 Founded Hellenistic (Greek) Empire
331 Alexander the Great takes Palestine
330 Babylon surrenders to Alexander III

324 Koine Greek bec. Universal Language
Alexander's divided into 4, Ptolemies Dynasty begins
322-285 Ptolemy I Soter; King of Egypt
322-301 Seleucid Seleucus I (Syria)
320 Ptolemy Lagos pillaged Jerusalem (Egypt)

312 Greek Seleucid Calendar era begins
(312-64 Greek Dynasty in Syria)

301 Ptolemy I Soter takes 100,000 Israelites
from Jerusalem to Alexandria, Egypt

285-247 Ptolemy II Philadelphus (Egypt)

285
284
283
282
281
280
279
278
277
276
275
274
273
272
271
270
269
268
267
266
265
264
263
262
261
260
259
258
257
256
255
254
253
252
251
250
249
248
247
246
245
244
243
242
241
240
239
238
237
236
235
234
233
232
231
230
229
228
227
226
225
224
223
222

285 Greek Septuagint (LXX) compiled
(1851AD translated in English)
285 Begin 2300 yrs tramplng Sanctuary ^{Dn 8}

247-222 Ptolemy III Euergetes (Egypt)

222-205 Ptolemy IV Philopator (Egypt)

221
220
219
218
217
216
215
214
213
212
211
210
209
208
207
206
205
204
203
202
201
200
199
198
197
196
195
194
193
192
191
190
189
188
187
186
185
184
183
182
181
180
179
178
177
176
175
174
173
172
171
170
169
168
167
166
165
164
163
162
161
160
159
158

205-182 Ptolemy V Epiphanes (Egypt)

198-175 Seleucid Antiochus Great

182-146 Ptolemy Philometor I (Egypt)

175-164 Seleucid Antiochos IV
(Epiphanes)
(Sacrifice pigs on the altar)

168 Judaism Prohibited
(168-143 Maccabean Revolts)
166-161 Maccabees, Judas (Palestine)
165 Temple Regained
164 Rededicate temple – oil burned 8 days
(called Hannukah)

161-140 Maccabees, Jonathan (Apphus) (Palestine)

157
156
155
154
153
152
151
150
149
148
147
146
145
144
143
142
141
140
139
138
137
136
135
134
133
132
131
130
129
128
127
126
125
124
123
122
121
120
119
118
117
116
115
114
113
112
111
110
109
108
107
106
105
104
103
102
101
100
99
98
97
96
95
94

146 Rome Conquers Greece
146-117 Ptolemy Euergegetes II (Egypt)

140-136 Maccabees Simon (Thassis) (Palestine)

136-106 Hyrcanus John (Hyrcanus I) (Palestine)
(Begin Hasmonian Dynasty)
(Edomites)

132 Hyrcanus converts Edomites into Temple Religion
132 Edom begins takeover of Jerusalem

103-78 Alexander (Palestine)

100-44 Julius Caesar
ca 100 Dead Sea Scrolls Produced

93
92
91
90
89
88
87
86
85
84
83
82
81
80
79
78
77
76
75
74
73
72
71
70
69
68
67
66
65
64
63
62
61
60
59
58
57
56
55
54
53
52
51
50
49
48
47
46
45
44
43
42
41
40
39
38
37
36
35
34
33
32
31
30

78-69 Alexander's wife – Alexandra (Palestine)

69-63 Aristobulus (Palestine)
69 Pompey took Rome, 12,000 to sword

63 Romans conquer Jerusalem
(By Pompey)

47-43 Herod Antipater, Procurator of Judea (Rome)
(Edomite)
45 Julian Calendar Adopted
44-14AD Octavian/Augustus Caesar

40-3 Herod the Great; King of Judea (Rome)

36 Antony Marries Cleopatra VII

(31 Antony Dies)

29
28
27
26
25
24
23
22
21
20
19
18
17
16
15
14
13
12
11
10
9
8
7
6
5
4
3
2
1
0 BC

Jesus Born 4,5,6,or 7 BC

19 BC-70 AD Herod's Temple

4-6AD Herod Archelaus; Ethnarch of Judea (Rome)
4-30AD Herod Philip (the Tetrach) (Rome)
4-39AD Herod Antipas; Tetrach of Galilee (Rome)

0AD
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26

6- Roman Governors (Rome)

14-37 Tiberias Caesar

26-36 Pontius Pilate Procurator of Judea

| | | |
|----|--|---|
| 27 | Ressurrection / Pentacost | |
| 28 | (Phares-Juda branch ends with Jesus,) | |
| 29 | (but was already continued in British Isles,) | |
| 30 | (with Zedekias eldest daughter) | |
| 31 | (of the Zara-Juda branch) | |
| 32 | | |
| 33 | | |
| 34 | | |
| 35 | | |
| 36 | | 37-100 Josephus, Flavius |
| 37 | | 37-44 Herod Agrippa I (Rome) |
| 38 | | (Opposed Christian church to win favor of Jews) |
| 39 | | |
| 40 | | ca 40 Gamaliel I heads Pharisees |
| 41 | | |
| 42 | | |
| 43 | | 43 Roman conquest of Britain |
| 44 | -62 St. Paul | 44-53 Cuspius Fadus (Procurator) (Rome) |
| 45 | | |
| 46 | | |
| 47 | | |
| 48 | | |
| 49 | | 49 Galatians |
| 50 | | |
| 51 | | 51 1-2 Thessalonians |
| 52 | | |
| 53 | | 53-100 Herod Agrippa II (Rome) |
| 54 | | |
| 55 | | 55-65 Gospel Mark |
| 56 | | 56 1-2 Corinthians |
| 57 | | 56-57 Romans |
| 58 | | 58 Paul imprisoned |
| 59 | | 58-68 Gospel Matthew |
| 60 | Church beginning | 60 Ephesians |
| 61 | | 60-68 Gospel Luke |
| 62 | | 61 Collossians, Philemon |
| 63 | | 62 Acts, Philippians, 1 Timothy |
| 64 | Peter Executed | 64 1-2 Peter |
| 65 | | 64-70 Gospel Mark |
| 66 | | 65-70 Gospel John |
| 67 | | 66 Titus; 66-69 Hebrews |
| 68 | Paul Executed | 67 2 Timothy |
| 69 | | |
| 70 | Jerusalem Destroyed by Romans | 70-100 Josephus while in Rome |
| 71 | (Edomite, Pharisees & Sadducees' Temple destroyed) | writes History of the Jews |
| 72 | | |
| 73 | | |
| 74 | | |
| 75 | | 75 Jude |
| 76 | | |
| 77 | | |
| 78 | | |
| 79 | | |
| 80 | | ca 80-110 Hebrew Scriptures Finalized |
| 81 | | |
| 82 | | |
| 83 | | |
| 84 | | |
| 85 | | 85-90 1-2-3 John |
| 86 | | |
| 87 | | |
| 88 | | |
| 89 | | |
| 90 | | |

91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127
128
129
130
131
132
133
134
135
136
137
138
139
140
141
142
143
144
145
146
147
148
149
150
151
152
153
154

John Dies

95 Revelation

100 7 Herods Dynasty ends
100-131 Roman Governors (Rome)

115 Jews Revolt against Trajan

131-135 Bar-Cochba (Palestine)

155
156
157
158
159
160
161
162
163
164
165
166
167
168
169
170
171
172
173
174
175
176
177
178
179
180
181
182
183
184
185
186
187
188
189
190
191
192
193
194
195
196
197
198
199
200
201
202
203
204
205
206
207
208
209
210
211
212
213
214
215
216
217
218

ca 200 Jews Promulgate Mishnah

219
220
221
222
223
224
225
226
227
228
229
230
231
232
233
234
235
236
237
238
239
240
241
242
243
244
245
246
247
248
249
250
251
252
253
254
255
256
257
258
259
260
261
262
263
264
265
266
267
268
269
270
271
272
273
274
275
276
277
278
279
280 -337 Constatine Convert to Christianity
281
282

283
284
285
286
287
288
289
290
291
292
293
294
295
296
297
298
299
300
301ca early 4th century Vaticanus of Lxx
302 (Oldest existing copy found)
303
304
305
306
307
308
309
310
311
312
313
314
315
316
317
318
319
320
321
322
323
324
325
326
327
328
329
330
331
332
333
334
335
336
337
338
339
340
341
342
343
344
345
346

297 Founding of Jewish School in Babylonia

325 First Council of Nicaea
(Jesus is God; Arian controversy)

ca 330 Foundation Laid for Babylonian Talmud

347
348
349
350
351
352
353
354
355
356
357
358
359
360
361
362
363
364
365
366
367
368
369
370
371
372
373
374
375
376
377
378
379
380
381
382
383
384
385
386
387
388
389
390
391
392
393
394
395
396
397
398
399
400
401
402
403
404
405
406
407
408
409
410

381 First Council of Constantinople
(no human mind or soul in Christ)

ca 400 Talmud begins to take form

401 ca 5th century Alexandrinus of Lxx
(Oldest copy in existence)

411
412
413
414
415
416
417
418
419
420
421
422
423
424
425
426
427
428
429
430
431
432
433
434
435
436
437
438
439
440
441
442
443
444
445
446
447
448
449
450
451
452
453
454
455
456
457
458
459
460
461
462
463
464
465
466
467
468
469
470
471
472
473
474

431 Council of Ephesus
(Mary is God Bearer –Theotokos)

451 Council of Chalcedon
(two natures of Christ –human and divine)

475
476
477
478
479
480
481
482
483
484
485
486
487
488
489
490
491
492
493
494
495
496
497
498
499
500
501
502
503
504
505
506
507
508
509
510
511
512
513
514
515
516
517
518
519
520
521
522
523
524
525
526
527
528
529
530
531
532
533
534
535
536
537
538

ca 500 Babylonian Talmud Completed (rough form)

ca 500 – 700 Final Editing of Talmud

539
540
541
542
543
544
545
546
547
548
549
550
551
552
553
554
555
556
557
558
559
560
561
562
563
564
565
566
567
568
569
570
571
572
573
574
575
576
577
578
579
580
581
582
583
584
585
586
587
588
589
590
591
592
593
594
595
596
597
598
599
600
601
602

553 Second Council of Constantinople
(Christ –one nature vs two natures)

596 Pope Gregory I sends mission to convert Angle/Saxons

603
604
605
606
607
608
609
610
611
612
613
614
615
616
617
618
619
620
621
622
623
624
625
626
627
628
629
630
631
632
633
634
635
636
637
638
639
640
641
642
643
644
645
646
647
648
649
650 Zara Religion Ends
651
652
653
654
655
656
657
658
659
660
661
662
663
664
665
666

640 Muslim conquest of Middle East

667
668
669
670
671
672
673
674
675
676
677
678
679
680
681
682
683
684
685
686
687
688
689
690
691
692
693
694
695
696
697
698
699
700
701
702
703
704
705
706
707
708
709
710
711
712
713
714
715
716
717
718
719
720
721
722
723
724
725
726
727
728
729
730

680 Third Council of Constantinople
(affirmed Christ had human and divine wills)

731
732
733
734
735
736
737
738
739
740
741
742
743
744
745
746
747
748
749
750
751
752
753
754
755
756
757
758
759
760
761
762
763
764
765
766
767
768
769
770
771
772
773
774
775
776
777
778
779
780
781
782
783
784
785
786
787
788
789
790
791
792
793
794

787 Second Council of Nicaea
(affirmed images of Mary & saints were idols)

795
796
797
798
799
800
801

England (E)

Scotland (S)

Great Britain (GB)

802 -839 King Egbert (E)

803
804
805
806
807
808
809
810
811
812
813
814
815
816
817
818
819
820
821
822
823
824
825
826
827
828
829
830
831
832
833
834
835
836
837
838

839 -858 King Aethelwulf (E)

840

841 -859 King Kenneth I MacAlpin (S)

842
843
844
845
846
847
848
849
850
851
852
853
854
855
856
857

858 -860 King Aethelbald (E)
 859 859 -863 King Donald I (S)
 860 -865 King Aethelbert (E)
 861
 862
 863 863-877 Constantine (S)
 864
 865 -871 King Aethelred (E)
 866
 867
 868
 869
 870
 871 -901 King Alfred the Great (E)
 872
 873
 874
 875
 876
 877 877-878 King Aed Whitefoot (S)
 878 878-889 King Eochaid & King Giric (joint) (S)
 879
 880
 881
 882
 883
 884
 885
 886
 887
 888
 889 889-900 King Donald II Dasachtach (S)
 890
 891
 892
 893
 894
 895
 896
 897
 898
 899
 900 900-943 King Constantine II (S) ca 900 Masoretic Text Adapted
 901-925 King Edward the Elder (E) (into Roman Catholic Church)
 902
 903
 904
 905
 906
 907
 908
 909
 910
 911
 912
 913
 914
 915
 916
 917
 918
 919
 920
 921

922
923
924
925-940 King Athelstan (E)
926
927 Anglo/Saxons unite to create
928 Kingdom of England
929
930
931
932
933
934
935
936
937
938
939
940-946 King Edmund I (E)
941
942
943 943-954 King Malcolm I (S)
944
945
946 -955 King Edred (E)
947
948
949
950
951
952
953
954 954-962 King Indulf (S)
955 -959 King Edwy (E)
956
957
958
959 -975 King Edgar (E)
960
961
962 962-967 King Dubh (S)
963
964
965
966
967 967-971 King Culen (S)
968
969
970
971 971-995 King Kenneth II (S)
972
973
974
975 -978 King Edward the Martyr (E)
976
977
978 -1016 King Ethelred the Unready (E)
979
980
981
982
983
984
985

ca 950 Jewish Book of Creation Completed
(How World Evolved from God)

986
 987
 988
 989
 990
 991
 992
 993
 994
 995 995-997 King Constantine III (S)
 996
 997 997-1005 King Kenneth III (S)
 998
 999
 1000
 1001
 1002
 1003
 1004
 1005 1005-1034 King Malcolm II (S)
 1006
 1007
 1008
 1009
 1010
 1011
 1012
 1013
 1014
 1015
 1016 King Edmund II Ironside (E)
 1017 -1036 King Canute the Dane (E)
 1018
 1019
 1020
 1021
 1022
 1023
 1024
 1025
 1026
 1027
 1028
 1029
 1030
 1031
 1032
 1033
 1034 1034-1040 King Duncan I (S)
 1035
 1036 -1039 King Harald I Hardrada (E)
 1037
 1038
 1039 -1041 King Hardicanut (E)
 1040 1040-1057 King Macbeth (S) 1040 Rashi Born, Great Commentator
 1041 -1066 King Edward III the Confessor (E) (on Talmud & Bible)
 1042
 1043
 1044
 1045
 1046
 1047
 1048
 1049

1050
1051
1052
1053
1054 Final Split – Catholic & Orthodox Church
1055
1056
1057 1057-1058 King Lulach (S)
1058 1058-1093 King Malcolm III Canmore (S)
1059
1060
1061
1062
1063
1064
1065
1066 King Harold II (E)
1067 1066 -1087 King William I the Conqueror (E)
1068
1069
1070
1071
1072
1073
1074
1075
1076
1077
1078
1079
1080
1081
1082
1083
1084
1085
1086
1087 -1100 King William II Rufus (E)
1088
1089
1090
1091
1092
1093 1093-1094 King Donald III (S)
1094 1094 King Duncan (S)
1095 1094-1097 King Donald III & King Edmund (joint) (S)
1096
1097 1097-1107 King Edgar (S)
1098
1099
1100 -1135 King Henry I (E)
1101
1102
1103
1104
1105
1106
1107 1107-1124 King Alexander I (S)
1108
1109
1110
1111
1112
1113

1114
1115
1116
1117
1118
1119
1120
1121
1122
1123
1124 1124-1153 King David I (S)
1125
1126
1127
1128
1129
1130
1131
1132
1133
1134
1135 -1154 King Stephen (E)
1136
1137
1138
1139
1140
1141
1142
1143
1144
1145
1146
1147
1148
1149
1150
1151
1152
1153 1153-1165 King Malcolm IV the Maiden (S)
1154 -1189 King Henry II (E)
1155
1156
1157
1158
1159
1160
1161
1162
1163
1164
1165 1165-1214 King William I the Lion (S)
1166
1167
1168
1169
1170
1171
1172
1173
1174
1175
1176
1177

1178
1179
1180
1181
1182
1183
1184
1185
1186
1187
1188
1189 -1199 King Richard I the Lionheart (E)
1190
1191
1192
1193
1194
1195
1196 1196 Jews expelled from Vienna
1197
1198
1199 -1216 King John (E)
1200
1201
1202
1203
1204
1205
1206
1207
1208
1209
1210
1211
1212
1213
1214 1214-1249 King Alexander II (S)
1215
1216 -1272 King Henry III (E)
1217
1218
1219
1220
1221
1222
1223
1224
1225 1225 Jews expelled from Mecklenburgh
1226 1226 Jews expelled from Breslau
1227
1228
1229
1230
1231
1232
1233
1234
1235
1236
1237
1238
1239
1240
1241 1241 Jews expelled from Frankfurt

1242
1243 1243 Jews expelled from Brandenburg
1244
1245
1246
1247
1248
1249 1249-1286 King Alexander III (S)
1250
1251
1252
1253
1254
1255
1256
1257
1258
1259
1260
1261
1262
1263
1264
1265
1266
1267
1268
1269
1270
1271
1272 -1307 King Edward I (E)
1273
1274
1275
1276
1277
1278
1279
1280
1281
1282
1283
1284
1285 1285 Jews expelled from Munich
1286 1286-1290 Queen Margaret, Maid of Norway (S)
1287
1288
1289
1290 1290 Jews Expelled from England
1291
1292 1292-1296 King John Balliol (S)
1293
1294
1295
1296
1297
1298
1299
1300
1301
1302
1303
1304
1305

1306 1306-1329 King Robert I the Bruce (S)
1307 -1327 King Edward II (E)
1308
1309 1309 Jews Expelled from France
1310
1311
1312
1313
1314
1315
1316
1317
1318
1319
1320
1321
1322
1323
1324
1325
1326
1327 -1377 King Edward III (E)
1328
1329 1329-1332 King David II 1338-1371 (S)
1330
1331
1332 1332-1336 King Edward Balliol (S)
1333
1334
1335
1336
1337 1337-1390 King Robert II (S)
1338
1339
1340
1341
1342
1343
1344
1345
1346
1347
1348
1349
1350 1350 Black Death Kills 1/3 Europe
1351
1352
1353
1354
1355
1356
1357
1358
1359
1360
1361
1362
1363
1364
1365
1366
1367
1368
1369

1370
1371
1372
1373
1374
1375
1376
1377 -1399 King Richard II (E)
1378
1379
1380
1381
1382
1383
1384
1385
1386
1387
1388
1389
1390 1390-1406 King Robert III (S) 1390 Jews expelled from Nurnberg
1391
1392
1393
1394
1395
1396
1397
1398
1399 -1413 King Henry IV (E) 15th Cent Jews expelled from Schaffhausen, Zurich, Geneva, Thurgau
1400
1401
1402
1403
1404
1405
1406 1406-1437 King James I (S)
1407
1408
1409
1410
1411
1412
1413 -1422 King Henry V (E)
1414
1415
1416
1417
1418
1419
1420
1421
1422 -1461 King Henry VI 1470-1471 (E)
1423
1424
1425
1426
1427
1428
1429
1430
1431
1432
1433

1434
1435
1436
1437 1437-1460 King James II (S)
1438
1439
1440
1441
1442
1443
1444
1445
1446
1447
1448
1449
1450
1451
1452
1453
1454
1455 Gutenberg Bible Published
1456 (First Printed Book)
1457
1458
1459
1460 1460-1488 King James III (S)
1461 -1483 King Edward IV 1471-1483 (E)
1462
1463
1464
1465
1466
1467
1468
1469
1470
1471
1472
1473
1474
1475
1476
1477
1478
1479
1480
1481
1482
1483 King Edward V (E)
1484 1483-1485 King Richard III (E)
1485 -1509 King Henry VII (E)
1486
1487
1488 1488-1513 King James IV (S)
1489
1490
1491
1492 Columbus Sails to America 1492 Jews Expelled from Spain
1493
1494
1495
1496
1497

1498
 1499
 1500
 1501
 1502
 1503
 1504
 1505
 1506
 1507
 1508
 1509 -1547 King Henry VIII (E)
 1510
 1511
 1512
 1513 1513-1542 King James V (S)
 1514
 1515
 1516
 1517 Oct 31, Martin Luther, 95 Thesis
 1518
 1519
 1520 1520 First Printing of Talmud
 1521 1520 Jews Migrate to Palestine
 1522
 1523
 1524
 1525
 1526
 1527
 1528
 1529 Apr 19, Edict of Worms Reinstated
 1530 (Protest – Started Protestant)
 1531
 1532
 1533
 1534
 1535
 1536
 1537
 1538
 1539
 1540
 1541
 1542 1542-1567 Queen Mary, Queen of Scots (S)
 1543
 1544
 1545 1545-1563 Council of Trent
 1546 Luther Preaches Against Jews (repudiate Luther’s 95 Thesis)
 1547 -1553 King Edward VI (E)
 1548
 1549
 1550
 1551
 1552
 1553 Queen Lady Jane Grey (E) 1553 Jews expelled from Bavaria
 1554 1553-1558 Queen Mary I (E)
 1555
 1556
 1557
 1558 -1603 Queen Elizabeth I (E)
 1559
 1560
 1561

1562
1563
1564
1565
1566
1567 1567-1603 King James VI (S)
1568 (becomes King James I of Great Britain in 1603)
1569
1570
1571
1572
1573 1573 Jews expelled from Brandenburg
1574
1575
1576
1577 Sir Frances Drake – West Coast
1578 (Claim America for Jesus Christ)
1579
1580
1581
1582
1583
1584
1585
1586
1587
1588
1589
1590
1591
1592
1593
1594
1595
1596
1597
1598
1599
1600
1601
1602
1603 -1625 King James I (GB)
1604 (Scotland and England become Great Britain)
1605
1606
1607 Apr 29, VA Beach, Robert Hunt
1608 (Claim America for Jesus Christ)
1609
1610
1611
1612
1613
1614
1615
1616
1617
1618
1619
1620
1621
1622
1623
1624
1625 -1649 King Charles I (GB)

1626
1627
1628
1629
1630
1631
1632
1633
1634
1635
1636
1637
1638
1639
1640
1641
1642
1643
1644
1645
1646
1647
1648
1649 -1660 (GB) Commonwealth
1650
1651
1652
1653
1654
1655
1656
1657
1658
1659
1660 -1685 King Charles II (GB)
1661
1662
1663
1664
1665
1666
1667
1668
1669
1670
1671
1672
1673
1674
1675
1676
1677
1678
1679
1680
1681
1682
1683
1684
1685 -1688 King James II (GB)
1686
1687
1688-1694 William III & Mary II (GB)
1689 -1702 William III (GB)

1654 First Jewish Community in NY
1654 Jews Allowed Back in England

1690
1691
1692
1693
1694
1695
1696
1697
1698
1699
1700
1701
1702 -1714 Queen Anne (GB)
1703
1704
1705
1706
1707
1708
1709
1710
1711
1712
1713
1714 -1727 King George I (GB)
1715
1716
1717
1718
1719
1720
1721
1722
1723
1724
1725
1726
1727 -1760 King George II (GB)
1728
1729
1730
1731
1732
1733
1734
1735
1736
1737
1738
1739
1740
1741
1742
1743
1744
1745
1746
1747
1748
1749
1750
1751
1752
1753

1743 Jews expelled from Russia

1754
1755
1756
1757
1758
1759
1760 -1820 King George III (GB)
1761
1762
1763
1764
1765
1766
1767
1768
1769
1770
1771
1772
1773
1774
1775
1776
1777
1778
1779
1780
1781
1782
1783
1784
1785
1786
1787
1788
1789 US Constitution Guarantees Freedom of Religion
1790
1791
1792
1793
1794
1795
1796
1797
1798
1799
1800
1801
1802
1803
1804
1805
1806
1807
1808
1809
1810
1811
1812
1813
1814
1815
1816
1817

1818
1819
1820 -1830 King George IV (GB)
1821
1822
1823
1824
1825
1826
1827
1828
1829
1830 -1837 King William IV (GB)
1831
1832
1833
1834
1835
1836
1837 -1901 Queen Victoria (GB)
1838
1839
1840
1841
1842
1843
1844
1845
1846
1847
1848
1849
1850
1851 Greek Septuagint/English Published in London
1852 (Based on Vaticanus w reliance on Alexandrinus text)
1853
1854
1855
1856
1857
1858
1859
1860
1861
1862
1863
1864
1865
1866
1867
1868
1869
1870
1871
1872
1873
1874
1875
1876
1877
1878
1879
1880
1881

| | |
|------------------------------------|---|
| 1882 | 1882 Jews Mass Immigration into Palestine |
| 1883 | |
| 1884 | |
| 1885 | |
| 1886 | |
| 1887 | |
| 1888 | |
| 1889 | |
| 1890 | |
| 1891 | |
| 1892 | |
| 1893 | |
| 1894 | |
| 1895 | |
| 1896 | 1896 Protocols of Zion Published, Theodore Herzl |
| 1897 | 1897 Zionist Movement Founded, Basel, Switzerland |
| 1898 | |
| 1899 | |
| 1900 | |
| 1901 -1910 King Edward VII (GB) | |
| 1902 | |
| 1903 | |
| 1904 | |
| 1905 | |
| 1906 | |
| 1907 | |
| 1908 | |
| 1909 | 1909 TelAviv Founded |
| 1910 -1936 King George V (GB) | |
| 1911 | |
| 1912 | |
| 1913 | |
| 1914 | |
| 1915 | |
| 1916 | |
| 1917 | 1917 WWI Starts |
| 1918 | |
| 1919 | |
| 1920 | |
| 1921 | |
| 1922 | |
| 1923 | |
| 1924 | |
| 1925 | |
| 1926 | |
| 1927 | |
| 1928 | |
| 1929 | |
| 1930 | |
| 1931 | |
| 1932 | |
| 1933 | |
| 1934 | |
| 1935 | |
| 1936 Edward VIII (GB) | |
| 1937 1936-1952 King George VI (GB) | |
| 1938 | |
| 1939 | |
| 1940 | |
| 1941 | Dec 7, 1941 WWII Starts |
| 1942 | |
| 1943 | |
| 1944 | |
| 1945 | |

1946
1947
1948
1948 State of Israel Created
1949 (Babylon re-emerged Dn 4)
1950
1951
1952
1953 Jun 2, Queen Elizabeth II Crowned GB
1954
1955
1956
1957
1958
1959
1960
1961
1962
1963
1964
1965
1966
1967 Temple Wall Recovered
1968
1969
1970
1971
1972
1973
1974
1975
1976
1977
1978
1979
1980
1981
1982
1983
1984
1985
1986
1987
1988
1989
1990
1991
1992
1993
1994
1995
1996
1997
1998
1999
2000
2001
2002
2003
2004
2005
2006 1000 Egyptians Drown
2007 Timelines Fulfilled
2008
2009

2010
 2011
 2012
 2013
 2014
 2015 End 2300 yrs Sanctuary Trampled Dn 8
 2016
 2017
 2018
 2019
 2020
 2021
 2022
 2023
 2024
 2025

VICTORIA & Prince Albert

EDWARD VII & Queen ALEXANDRA

GEORGE V & Queen MARY

GEORGE VI

ELIZABETH II & Prince Phillip

Prince Charles (Royal)

Prince William and Catherine Elizabeth Middleton(Royal)

Prince George (Royal)

Scratch Note Sheet

S. Kingdom

N. Kingdom

| 931 BC | | 931 BC | |
|---------------|----------|-----------|-------------|
| Roboam | 17 | Jeroboam | 22 |
| Abia | 3 | Nabat | 2 |
| Asa | 41 | Baasa | 24 |
| Josaphat | 25 | Ela | 2 |
| Joram | 8 | Zambri | 0 |
| Ochozias | 1 part | Ambri | 12 |
| Gotholia | 6 – 6 | Achaab | 22 |
| Joas | 40 | Ochozias | 2 |
| Amassias | 29 | Jora, | 12 _____ 98 |
| Azarias | 52 | Ju | 28 |
| Joatham | 16 | Joachaz | 17 |
| Achaz | 16 | Joas | 16 or 17 |
| Ezeekias (29) | <u>6</u> | Jeroboam | 41 |
| | 253 | Zacarias | 0.5 |
| | | Sellum | 0.1 |
| | | Manaem | 10 |
| | | Phakee | 20 |
| | | Phakesias | 2 |
| | | Osee | <u>9</u> |
| | | | 241 |

586 BC

-43
210

-31
210

931 – 721 = 210

Ezekias (29) +23

| | |
|----------|-----------|
| Manasses | 55 |
| Amon | 2 |
| Josias | 31 |
| Joachaz | 0 |
| Joakim | 11 |
| Joachim | 0 |
| Sedekias | <u>11</u> |
| | 386 |

-41
385

586 BC

931 - 586 = 345 _____

The following pages, 2 thru 10 were done by my brother Roger. He had "auto-cad" which I don't have.

Page 2: This is a depiction of the Throne of God. The center is the slain Lamb which represents Jesus. He is one with God's mind. As Jesus speaks it is amplified outward toward the 4 outer lines which represent the 12 Tribes of Jacob that do the THINKING of what Jesus spoke, then the BELIEVING of His/their minds, which they CONFESS with their tongues and then it MANIFESTS. This is God's creating process. This is where things went wrong. The 12 Tribes started "Thinking, Believing and Confessing" their own minds instead of God's mind. They fell short and missed the mark which is called sin. This could be called the "original sin" and it is why God sent Jesus. Even though they were sinning and causing the Physical and Visual manifestation, it would continue.

Pages 3, 4 and 5 need to be trimmed and taped together. They make up a chart of the age, from Adam down to Jesus.

Page 6 is a chart of the 2 seed theory starting with Cain and Abel. Some people don't believe it's possible. Several years ago, I heard of a woman in Czechoslovakia that gave birth to twins. The husband refused to claim that they were his. They had a DNA test done and it proved that one was his and one was someone else's, to which the wife finally admitted. It was said that this was the 7th recorded case of this happening. But, how many sets of twins may this have occurred where it wasn't questioned? So yes, it's very possible.

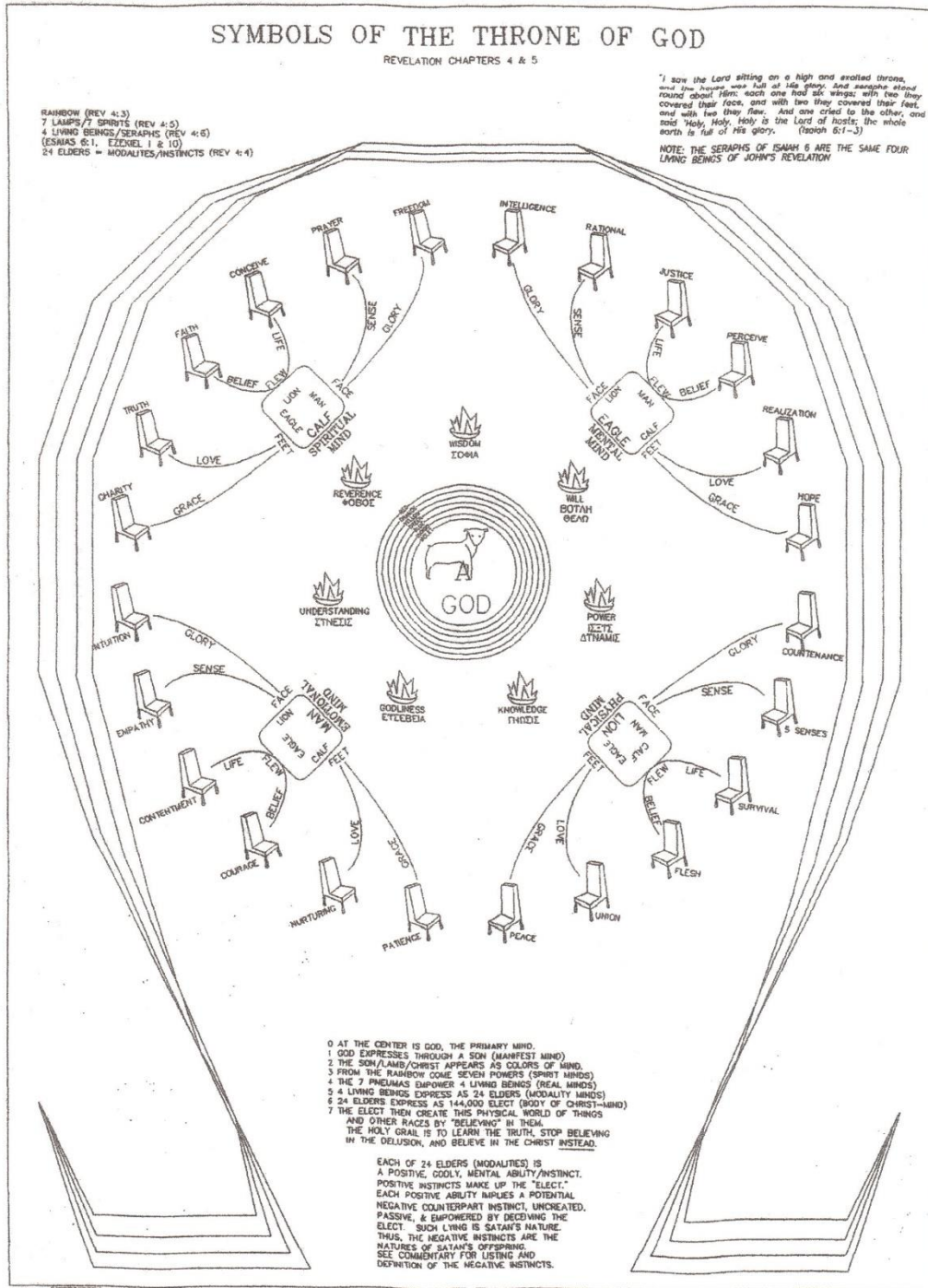
Page 7 Is a Sinewave of one age of history which is a little more than 24,000 years. This cycle keeps repeating regardless what the church teaches. We are currently at the end of Pisces and the beginning of Aquarius. Aquarius is the water carrier and water symbolizes truth, where all things will be known.

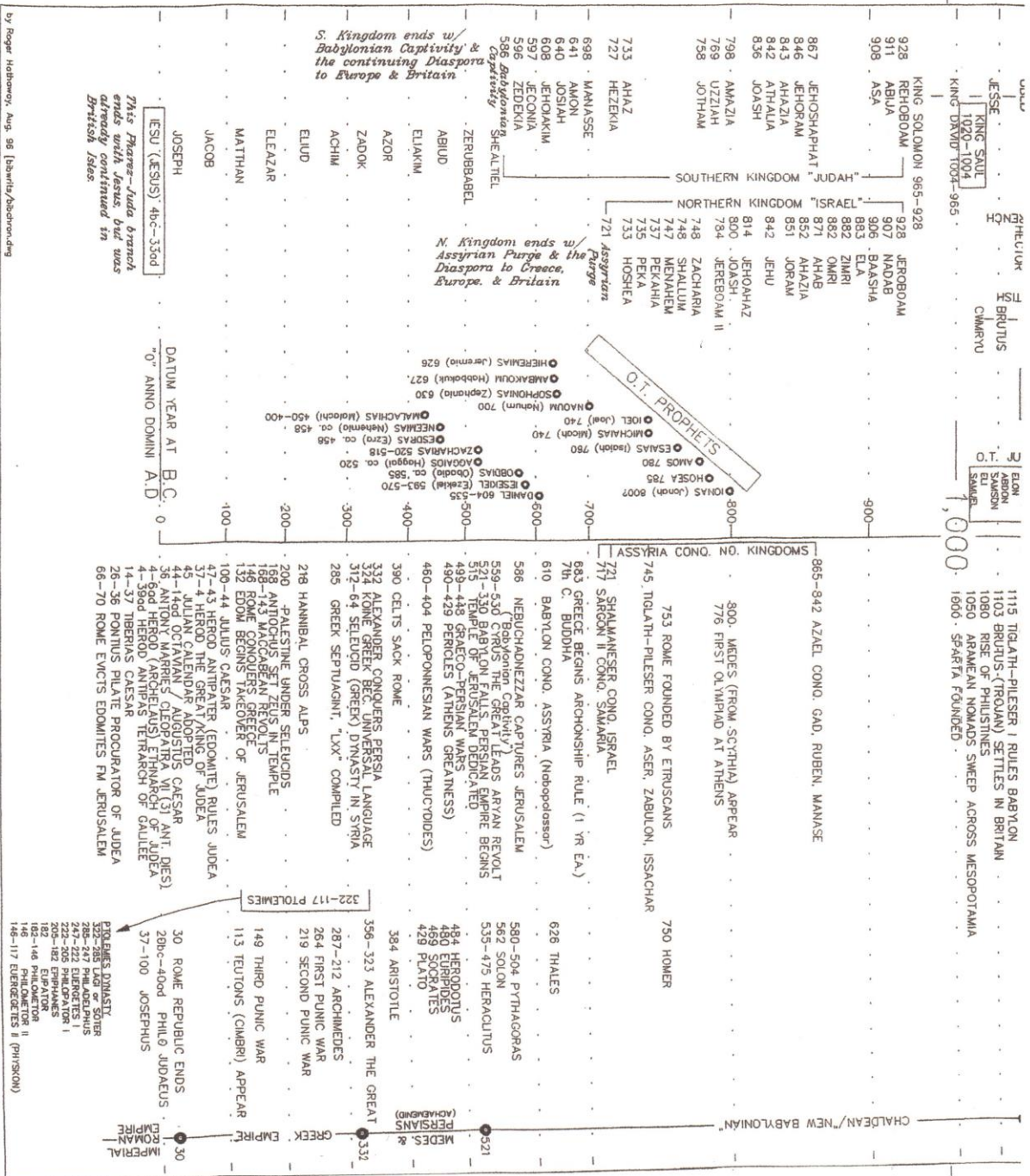
Page 8 is a cycle and a half with the Zodiac ages overlayed.

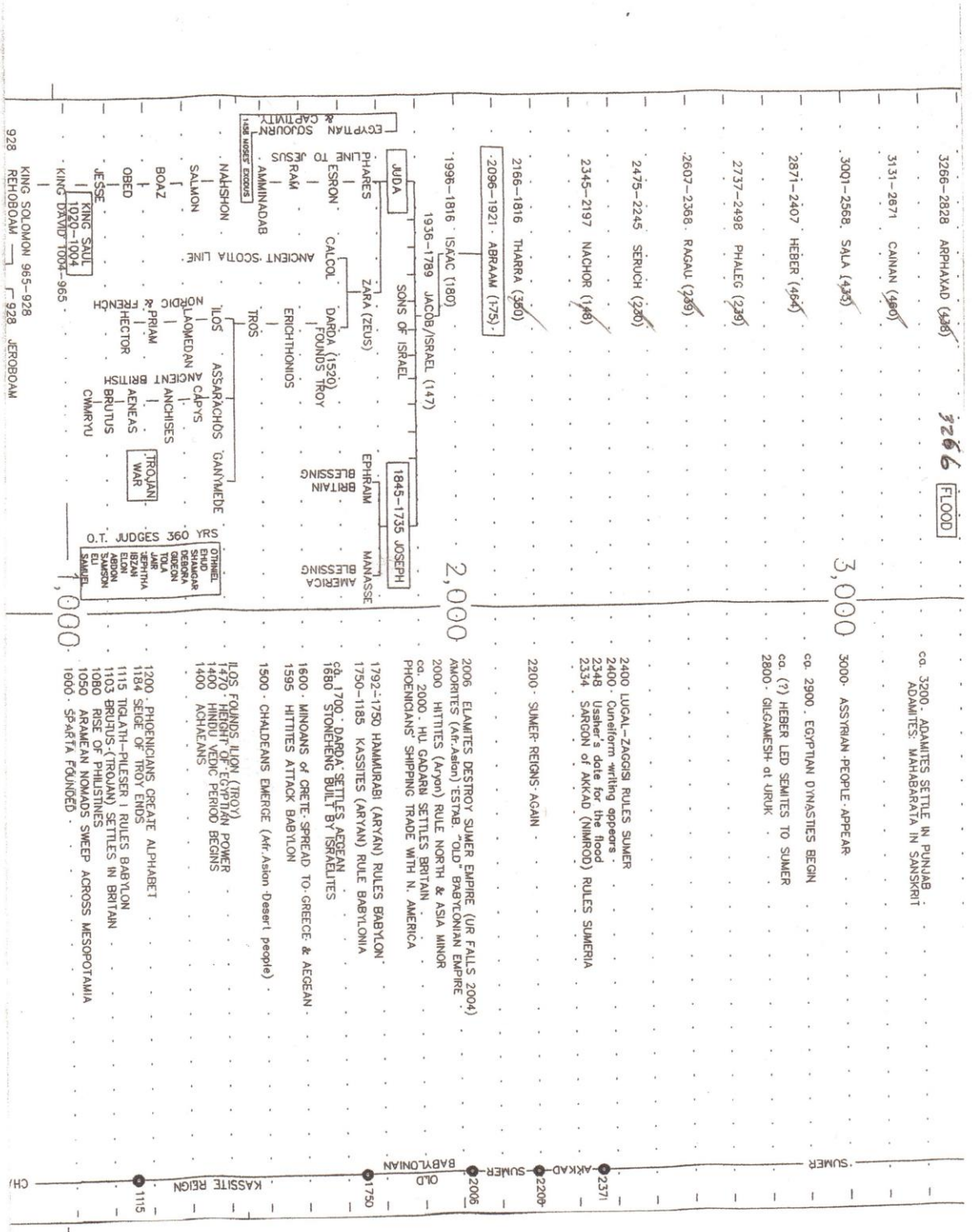
Page 9 is one cycle with more detail. The 12 Tribes of Jacob are listed according to Numbers chapter 2. Notice Lea's children are all worldly plus Gad which is Lea's handmaid. Rachel's sons are the 1st quadrant of the heavenly half, rising up to the seat of God. Wonder how Jacob knew this.

Page 10 is Roger's layout the Book of Revelation. It is explained in Roger's "Revelation Decoded." It's more than I can explain here. "Revelation Decoded" is in Roger's work called "Divine Pageant.com."

My apologies that these charts aren't clearer and larger. I figured I would rather give them to you like this, than not at all. I hope they can be of some use to you.







BIBLE HISTORY CHRONOLOGY

5508-4578 · ADAM (930yrs) · & ZOE (EVE) · —5,508 B.C.

5278-4366 SET (912)

5073-4188 ENOS (905)

4883-3973 CAINAN (910)

4713-3818 MALELEEL (895)

4548-3586 JARED (962)

4386-4021 ENOCH (365)

4221-3252 MATHUSALA (969)

4054-3301 LAMECH (753)

3866-2916 NOE (NOAH) (950)

5,000

4,000



ca. 3900 SARGON OF AKKAD, THE MAGNIFICENT

3500 · SUMERIA AT ITS PEAK ·

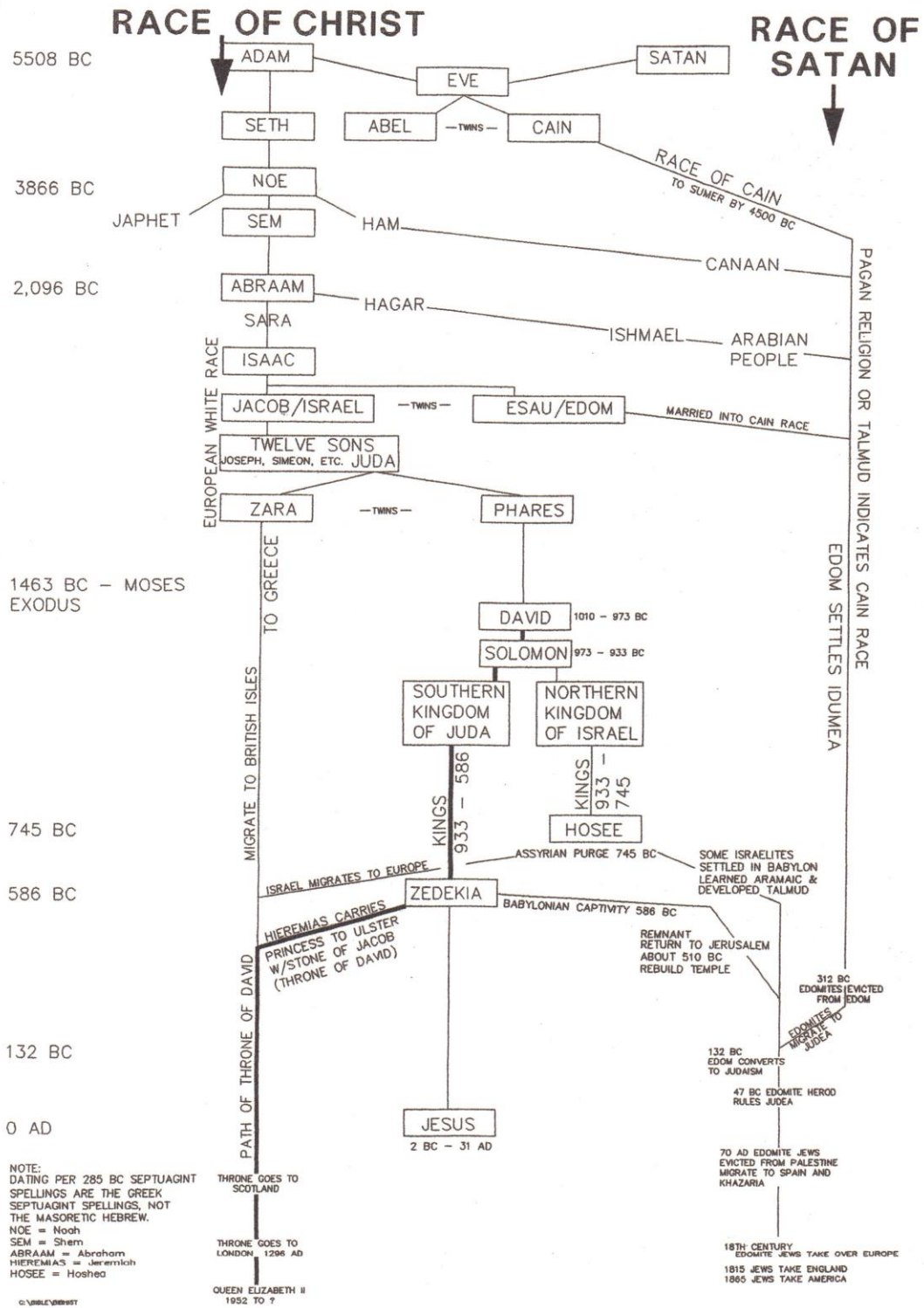
3500

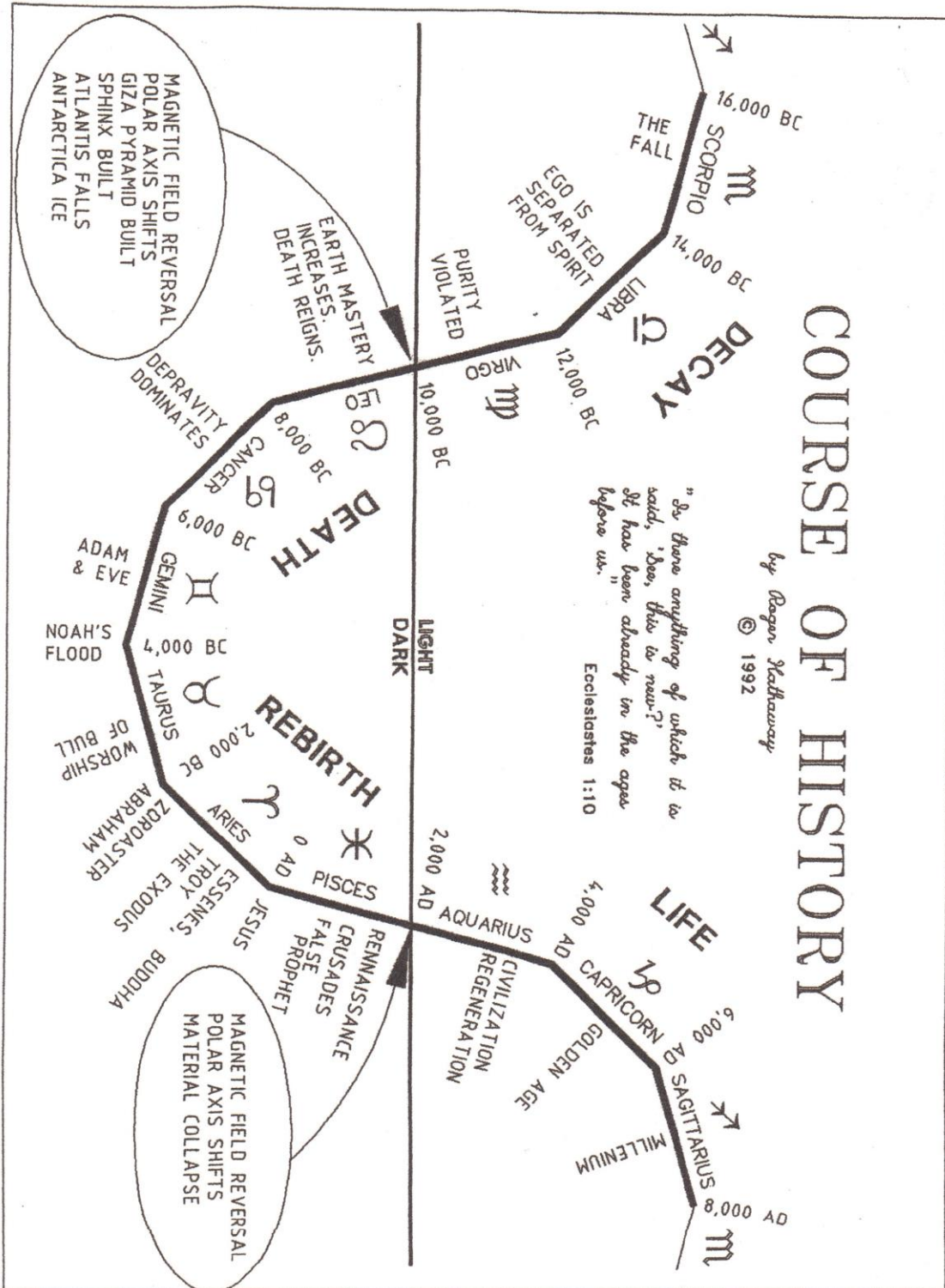
3366-2766 SEM (SHEM), CHAM (HAM), JAPHETH (JAPHETH)

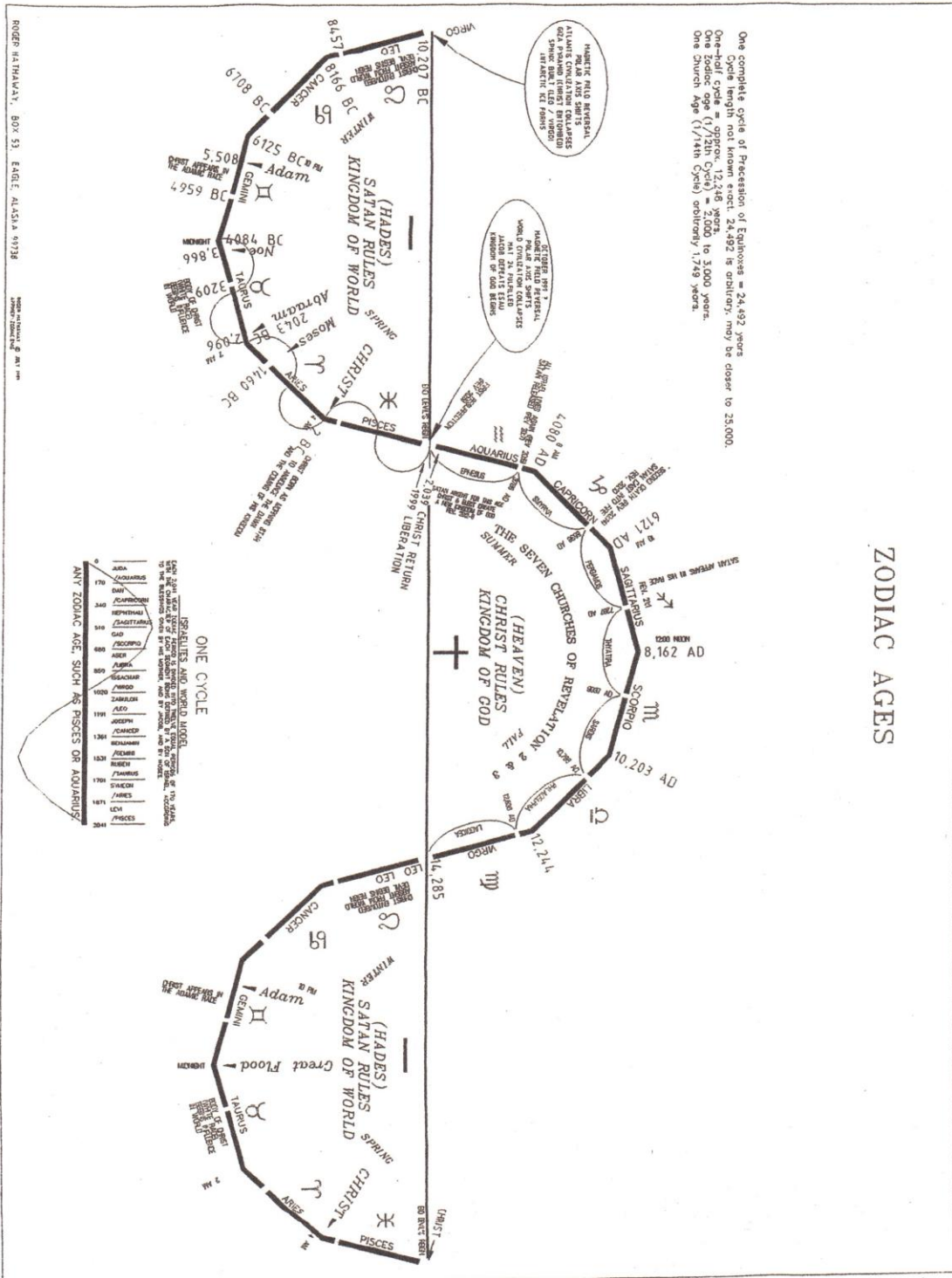
4500 CAN PEOPLE AT NIPPUR, WORSHIP ENLIL (DEVL) IN SIMELE TEMPLE OF ENLIL

NOTE: The dating used for this chart is based on the text of the Greek Septuagint, of 258 B.C. The commonly used text for our Old Testament is the Hebrew Masoretic text, Masoretic edited and revised in the 7th Century A.D. In which the LXX references along with making it fit their LXX text. They reduced the years of thirteen characters (between Adam & Noah) by 100 years each for their ages at the births of their sons. They also omitted "Cainan," who lived between Arphaxad and Sala. I have chosen to use the spellings for most names as recorded in the Septuagint, thus they lack the "H" endings of the Afro-Asian-Hebrew tongue.

This chronology also demonstrates that the birth of Adam and Eve took place during the Zodiacal Age of GEMINI (Heavenly Twins), since Eve was "twinned" from Adam. Abraham lived at the beginning of ARIES (Lamb), and instituted a new religion focused upon Lamb. Then, Jesus was born at the end of Aries as God's Lamb and He inaugurated the age of PISCES (Fish), with the R.I. emphasis on fish, as the sign of the new covenant. The R.I. Church, Jesus came on the sign of the fish, those who were lost (the 12 tribes of Israel) of the house of Israel. (Matt 15:24) This chronology traces the specific race of people who are the tribes of Israel, and it is these particular people of the Diaspora whom the disciples went forth to reach in Greece, Italy, Spain, Europe, and Britain. As fishermen, the disciples carried the "good news," casting it forth as bait, luring that OILY the lost sheep of Jesus concern would take the bait and respond. As Jesus said, "the sheep hear his voice; and he calls his own sheep by name and leads them out. And when he brings out his own sheep, he goes before them; and the sheep follow him for they know his voice. . . . I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd gives his life for his sheep."







| PATMOS VISION - OF 7 CHURCHES | | CHRIST'S SEVEN STARS AND THE PARADIGMS IN THE BOOK OF REVELATION | | HEAVEN VISION - OF EVENTS DURING PISCES | | THE PLAN OF THE AGES | |
|--------------------------------|--|--|--|---|--|------------------------|--|
| CHURCHES = BODY OF CHRIST | | SEALS | | TRUMPETS | | BOWLS | |
| 1 | | 2 | | 3 | | 4 | |
| SEVEN STARS = "THIRDS" 2039 AD | | 6 & 7 0 AD - 2000 AD | | 8 - 11 0 AD - 2000 AD | | 12 - 14 0 AD - 2000 AD | |
| CHAPTERS - 2 & 3 | | 6:1-2 | | 8:6-7 | | 12:1-6 | |
| 2039 AD | | 6:1-2 | | 8:6-7 | | 12:1-6 | |
| = "THIRDS" 2039 AD - 14,285 AD | | 6:1-2 | | 8:6-7 | | 12:1-6 | |
| 1 | | 6:1-2 | | 8:6-7 | | 12:1-6 | |
| 2 | | 6:3-4 | | 8:8-9 | | 12:7-13 | |
| 3 | | 6:5-6 | | 8:10-11 | | 12:14-18 | |
| 4 | | 6:7-8 | | 8:12-13 | | 12:19-21 | |
| 5 | | 6:9-11 | | 8:14-17 | | 12:22-24 | |
| 6 | | 6:12-17 | | 8:18-22 | | 12:25-27 | |
| 7 | | 6:18-22 | | 8:23-28 | | 12:28-34 | |
| 8 | | 6:23-28 | | 8:29-34 | | 12:35-40 | |
| 9 | | 6:33-36 | | 8:35-38 | | 12:41-44 | |
| 10 | | 6:40-43 | | 8:39-40 | | 12:45-48 | |
| 11 | | 6:44-46 | | 8:41-42 | | 12:49-51 | |
| 12 | | 6:47-50 | | 8:43-44 | | 12:52-54 | |
| 13 | | 6:51-55 | | 8:45-46 | | 12:55-58 | |
| 14 | | 6:56-60 | | 8:47-48 | | 12:59-60 | |
| 15 | | 6:61-65 | | 8:49-50 | | 13:1-2 | |
| 16 | | 6:66-70 | | 8:51-52 | | 13:3-4 | |
| 17 | | 6:71-75 | | 8:53-54 | | 13:5-6 | |
| 18 | | 6:76-80 | | 8:55-56 | | 13:7-8 | |
| 19 | | 6:81-85 | | 8:57-58 | | 13:9-10 | |
| 20 | | 6:86-90 | | 8:59-60 | | 13:11-12 | |
| 21 | | 6:91-95 | | 8:61-62 | | 13:13-14 | |
| 22 | | 6:96-100 | | 8:63-64 | | 13:15-16 | |
| 23 | | 6:101-105 | | 8:65-66 | | 13:17-18 | |
| 24 | | 6:106-110 | | 8:67-68 | | 13:19-20 | |
| 25 | | 6:111-115 | | 8:69-70 | | 13:21-22 | |
| 26 | | 6:116-120 | | 8:71-72 | | 13:23-24 | |
| 27 | | 6:121-125 | | 8:73-74 | | 13:25-26 | |
| 28 | | 6:126-130 | | 8:75-76 | | 13:27-28 | |
| 29 | | 6:131-135 | | 8:77-78 | | 13:29-30 | |
| 30 | | 6:136-140 | | 8:79-80 | | 13:31-32 | |
| 31 | | 6:141-145 | | 8:81-82 | | 13:33-34 | |
| 32 | | 6:146-150 | | 8:83-84 | | 13:35-36 | |
| 33 | | 6:151-155 | | 8:85-86 | | 13:37-38 | |
| 34 | | 6:156-160 | | 8:87-88 | | 13:39-40 | |
| 35 | | 6:161-165 | | 8:89-90 | | 13:41-42 | |
| 36 | | 6:166-170 | | 8:91-92 | | 13:43-44 | |
| 37 | | 6:171-175 | | 8:93-94 | | 13:45-46 | |
| 38 | | 6:176-180 | | 8:95-96 | | 13:47-48 | |
| 39 | | 6:181-185 | | 8:97-98 | | 13:49-50 | |
| 40 | | 6:186-190 | | 8:99-100 | | 13:51-52 | |
| 41 | | 6:191-195 | | 8:101-102 | | 13:53-54 | |
| 42 | | 6:196-200 | | 8:103-104 | | 13:55-56 | |
| 43 | | 6:201-205 | | 8:105-106 | | 13:57-58 | |
| 44 | | 6:206-210 | | 8:107-108 | | 13:59-60 | |
| 45 | | 6:211-215 | | 8:109-110 | | 13:61-62 | |
| 46 | | 6:216-220 | | 8:111-112 | | 13:63-64 | |
| 47 | | 6:221-225 | | 8:113-114 | | 13:65-66 | |
| 48 | | 6:226-230 | | 8:115-116 | | 13:67-68 | |
| 49 | | 6:231-235 | | 8:117-118 | | 13:69-70 | |
| 50 | | 6:236-240 | | 8:119-120 | | 13:71-72 | |
| 51 | | 6:241-245 | | 8:121-122 | | 13:73-74 | |
| 52 | | 6:246-250 | | 8:123-124 | | 13:75-76 | |
| 53 | | 6:251-255 | | 8:125-126 | | 13:77-78 | |
| 54 | | 6:256-260 | | 8:127-128 | | 13:79-80 | |
| 55 | | 6:261-265 | | 8:129-130 | | 13:81-82 | |
| 56 | | 6:266-270 | | 8:131-132 | | 13:83-84 | |
| 57 | | 6:271-275 | | 8:133-134 | | 13:85-86 | |
| 58 | | 6:276-280 | | 8:135-136 | | 13:87-88 | |
| 59 | | 6:281-285 | | 8:137-138 | | 13:89-90 | |
| 60 | | 6:286-290 | | 8:139-140 | | 13:91-92 | |
| 61 | | 6:291-295 | | 8:141-142 | | 13:93-94 | |
| 62 | | 6:296-300 | | 8:143-144 | | 13:95-96 | |
| 63 | | 6:301-305 | | 8:145-146 | | 13:97-98 | |
| 64 | | 6:306-310 | | 8:147-148 | | 13:99-100 | |
| 65 | | 6:311-315 | | 8:149-150 | | 13:101-102 | |
| 66 | | 6:316-320 | | 8:151-152 | | 13:103-104 | |
| 67 | | 6:321-325 | | 8:153-154 | | 13:105-106 | |
| 68 | | 6:326-330 | | 8:155-156 | | 13:107-108 | |
| 69 | | 6:331-335 | | 8:157-158 | | 13:109-110 | |
| 70 | | 6:336-340 | | 8:159-160 | | 13:111-112 | |
| 71 | | 6:341-345 | | 8:161-162 | | 13:113-114 | |
| 72 | | 6:346-350 | | 8:163-164 | | 13:115-116 | |
| 73 | | 6:351-355 | | 8:165-166 | | 13:117-118 | |
| 74 | | 6:356-360 | | 8:167-168 | | 13:119-120 | |
| 75 | | 6:361-365 | | 8:169-170 | | 13:121-122 | |
| 76 | | 6:366-370 | | 8:171-172 | | 13:123-124 | |
| 77 | | 6:371-375 | | 8:173-174 | | 13:125-126 | |
| 78 | | 6:376-380 | | 8:175-176 | | 13:127-128 | |
| 79 | | 6:381-385 | | 8:177-178 | | 13:129-130 | |
| 80 | | 6:386-390 | | 8:179-180 | | 13:131-132 | |
| 81 | | 6:391-395 | | 8:181-182 | | 13:133-134 | |
| 82 | | 6:396-400 | | 8:183-184 | | 13:135-136 | |
| 83 | | 6:401-405 | | 8:185-186 | | 13:137-138 | |
| 84 | | 6:406-410 | | 8:187-188 | | 13:139-140 | |
| 85 | | 6:411-415 | | 8:189-190 | | 13:141-142 | |
| 86 | | 6:416-420 | | 8:191-192 | | 13:143-144 | |
| 87 | | 6:421-425 | | 8:193-194 | | 13:145-146 | |
| 88 | | 6:426-430 | | 8:195-196 | | 13:147-148 | |
| 89 | | 6:431-435 | | 8:197-198 | | 13:149-150 | |
| 90 | | 6:436-440 | | 8:199-200 | | 13:151-152 | |
| 91 | | 6:441-445 | | 8:201-202 | | 13:153-154 | |
| 92 | | 6:446-450 | | 8:203-204 | | 13:155-156 | |
| 93 | | 6:451-455 | | 8:205-206 | | 13:157-158 | |
| 94 | | 6:456-460 | | 8:207-208 | | 13:159-160 | |
| 95 | | 6:461-465 | | 8:209-210 | | 13:161-162 | |
| 96 | | 6:466-470 | | 8:211-212 | | 13:163-164 | |
| 97 | | 6:471-475 | | 8:213-214 | | 13:165-166 | |
| 98 | | 6:476-480 | | 8:215-216 | | 13:167-168 | |
| 99 | | 6:481-485 | | 8:217-218 | | 13:169-170 | |
| 100 | | 6:486-490 | | 8:219-220 | | 13:171-172 | |
| 101 | | 6:491-495 | | 8:221-222 | | 13:173-174 | |
| 102 | | 6:496-500 | | 8:223-224 | | 13:175-176 | |
| 103 | | 6:501-505 | | 8:225-226 | | 13:177-178 | |
| 104 | | 6:506-510 | | 8:227-228 | | 13:179-180 | |
| 105 | | 6:511-515 | | 8:229-230 | | 13:181-182 | |
| 106 | | 6:516-520 | | 8:231-232 | | 13:183-184 | |
| 107 | | 6:521-525 | | 8:233-234 | | 13:185-186 | |
| 108 | | 6:526-530 | | 8:235-236 | | 13:187-188 | |
| 109 | | 6:531-535 | | 8:237-238 | | 13:189-190 | |
| 110 | | 6:536-540 | | 8:239-240 | | 13:191-192 | |
| 111 | | 6:541-545 | | 8:241-242 | | 13:193-194 | |
| 112 | | 6:546-550 | | 8:243-244 | | 13:195-196 | |
| 113 | | 6:551-555 | | 8:245-246 | | 13:197-198 | |
| 114 | | 6:556-560 | | 8:247-248 | | 13:199-200 | |
| 115 | | 6:561-565 | | 8:249-250 | | 13:201-202 | |
| 116 | | 6:566-570 | | 8:251-252 | | 13:203-204 | |
| 117 | | 6:571-575 | | 8:253-254 | | 13:205-206 | |
| 118 | | 6:576-580 | | 8:255-256 | | 13:207-208 | |
| 119 | | 6:581-585 | | 8:257-258 | | 13:209-210 | |
| 120 | | 6:586-590 | | 8:259-260 | | 13:211-212 | |
| 121 | | 6:591-595 | | 8:261-262 | | 13:213-214 | |
| 122 | | 6:596-600 | | 8:263-264 | | 13:215-216 | |
| 123 | | 6:601-605 | | 8:265-266 | | 13:217-218 | |
| 124 | | 6:606-610 | | 8:267-268 | | 13:219-220 | |
| 125 | | 6:611-615 | | 8:269-270 | | 13:221-222 | |
| 126 | | 6:616-620 | | 8:271-272 | | 13:223-224 | |
| 127 | | 6:621-625 | | 8:273-274 | | 13:225-226 | |
| 128 | | 6:626-630 | | 8:275-276 | | 13:227-228 | |
| 129 | | 6:631-635 | | 8:277-278 | | 13:229-230 | |
| 130 | | 6:636-640 | | 8:279-280 | | 13:231-232 | |
| 131 | | 6:641-645 | | 8:281-282 | | 13:233-234 | |
| 132 | | 6:646-650 | | 8:283-284 | | 13:235-236 | |
| 133 | | 6:651-655 | | 8:285-286 | | 13:237-238 | |
| 134 | | 6:656-660 | | 8:287-288 | | 13:239-240 | |
| 135 | | 6:661-665 | | 8:289-290 | | 13:241-242 | |
| 136 | | 6:666-670 | | 8:291-292 | | 13:243-244 | |
| 137 | | 6:671-675 | | 8:293-294 | | 13:245-246 | |
| 138 | | 6:676-680 | | 8:295-296 | | 13:247-248 | |
| 139 | | 6:681-685 | | 8:297-298 | | 13:249-250 | |
| 140 | | 6:686-690 | | 8:299-300 | | 13:251-252 | |
| 141 | | 6:691-695 | | 8:301-302 | | 13:253-254 | |
| 142 | | 6:696-700 | | 8:303-304 | | 13:255-256 | |
| 143 | | 6:701-705 | | 8:305-306 | | 13:257-258 | |
| 144 | | 6:706-710 | | 8:307-308 | | 13:259-260 | |
| 145 | | 6:711-715 | | 8:309-310 | | 13:261-262 | |
| 146 | | 6:716-720 | | 8:311-312 | | 13:263-264 | |
| 147 | | 6:721-725 | | 8:313-314 | | 13:265-266 | |
| 148 | | 6:726-730 | | 8:315-316 | | 13:267-268 | |
| 149 | | 6:731-735 | | 8:317-318 | | 13:269-270 | |
| 150 | | 6:736-740 | | 8:319-320 | | 13:271-272 | |
| 151 | | 6:741-745 | | 8:321-322 | | 13:273-274 | |
| 152 | | 6:746-750 | | 8:323-324 | | 13:275-276 | |
| 153 | | 6:751-755 | | 8:325-326 | | 13:277-278 | |
| 154 | | 6:756-760 | | 8:327-328 | | 13:279-280 | |
| 155 | | 6:761-765 | | 8:329-330 | | 13:281-282 | |
| 156 | | 6:766-770 | | 8:331-332 | | 13:283-284 | |
| 157 | | 6:771-775 | | 8:333-334 | | 13:285-286 | |
| 158 | | 6:776-780 | | 8:335-336 | | 13:287-288 | |
| 159 | | 6:781-785 | | 8:337-338 | | 13:289-290 | |
| 160 | | 6:786-790 | | 8:339-340 | | 13:291-292 | |
| 161 | | 6:791-795 | | 8:341-342 | | 13:293-294 | |
| 162 | | 6:796-800 | | 8:343-344 | | 13:295-296 | |
| 163 | | 6:801-805 | | 8:345-346 | | 13:297-298 | |
| 164 | | 6:806-810 | | 8:347-348 | | 1 | |